UFO CRASH

AT AZTEC

Above the cliffs is the rocky plateau upon which the UFO crash landed. Note, it may easily be out of sight from the road due to the desert trees and scrub. An artist's composite drawing from descriptions of the alien bodies recovered overlays the foreground scene.

A WELL KEPT SECRET

WILLIAM S. STEINMAN

WENDELLE C. STEVENS

UFO CRASH AT AZTEC

A Well Kept Secret

LIMITED FIRST EDITION

Book No. of 1,000

This is a limited First Edition published exclusively for those few serious researchers and individuals really interested in the remarkable evidence in this mysterious and highly secretive operation that has been carried out with impunity for many years by agencies of our government who do not want us to know what is really going on.

UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES
P.O. Box 17206
Tucson, Arizona 85710
U.S.A.

"The nations of the world will have to unite -- for the next war will be an interplanetary war. The nations of the Earth must someday make a common front against attack by people from other other planets."

General Douglas McArthur
-- The New York Times, Oct. 9, 1955

UFO CRASH AT AZTEC

A Well Kept Secret

by

William S. Steinman

Contributions by
Wendelle C. Stevens

COPYRIGHTS

All rights, including that of translation into other languages is specifically reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced in any form, stored in a retrieval system, or be transmitted by any method or means including electrical, mechanical, photographic, record or otherwise, without the prior permission of the copyright holders. All rights are exclusively held by the copyright owners.

Originally printed in the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Copyright 1986 by UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES, P.O. Bos 17206, Tucson, Arizona, 85710, U.S.A. and William S. Steinman, 15043 Rosalita Dr., La Mirada, California 90638.

ISBN 0-934269-05-X

Privately Published by Wendelle C. Stevens

"For your information, each nation of this planet has been officially informed of the existence of the 'Flying Discs' and of their occupants. As nations, they are responsible for whatever official position they take..."

Wilbert B. Smith
Director of "Project Magnet"
Government of Canada

Distributed by

AMERICA WEST DISTRIBUTORS
P.O. Box K
Boulder, CO 80306

DEDICATION

This work is humbly dedicated to all those men who labored so diligently on the matters discussed in this Report and then passed on so silently to their graves, taking most of these stupendous secrets with them. We hope this madness can be ended soon.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

We wish to acknowledge all of the encouragement and assistance by a great number of collaborators who of necessity must remain unknown.

PREFACE

The subject of crashed UFOs and their possible recovery has been one long term mystery piquing the curiosity of researchers, and laymen as well, since the very beginning of the public awakening to this strange phenomenon in 1947 with the Kenneth Arnold story and its subsequent coining of the term "Flying Saucers".

But that was not the first awareness at government level, nor was the Maury Island case in Puget Sound, about the same time, the first evidence of UFOs in distress. That was an example of a UFO in distress being "saved" by its sister ships in full view of ground observers who were showered with pieces of metal ejecta that fell from a large do-nut-shaped flying vehicle that was slowly drifting down as it was aided by the other identical vehicles. The falling fragments of metal injured ground observers, punctured boats, and killed one fisherman's dog. Arnold was even called in by the news media for consultation.

We got our first view of official obfuscation of facts, intimidation of witnesses, and suppression of evidence in the handling of that event, and it has gone on ever since.

Fortunately, that did not result in a crashed UFO, but the worst has also happened, even in this country, since then, and its handling involved the direct intervention of some of the biggest officials in out country.

There was a time in the late 1940s when several disc-shaped craft of unknown origen went out of control and crashed here in these United States.

This account is about one of those incidents in the western U.S.A., when four such unknown and unidentified flying vehicles reportedly came down within a few months of each other, and some only days apart:

One near Roswell, New Mexico
One near Aztec, New Mexico
One near Laredo, Texas
One in Paradise Valley, Arizona

The one that crashed near Roswell was reported extensively in "THE ROSWELL INCIDENT" by Charles Berlitz and William Moore.

The original news of one or more of these crashes at that time was briefly reported by the Hearst Syndicate based on Dorothy Kilgallen's investigations, and was picked up by Walter Winchell in New York and Frank Edwards in Washington. Frank Scully in the west, discovering another source, took up a more systematic pursuit of the story and contacted several principal figures in the drama. He published his report in a special book on the matter titled "BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS".

Scully's report revolved around a mysterious Mr. "G" who was apparently involved in a U.S. Government contract of some kind in attempt-

ing to determine the source of power in these mysterious vehicles. The Mystery Lecture at Denver University centered around the findings of this unidentified Mr. "G" and his investigations.

All of this still lacked reality to me in a personal sense, and was just an interesting story until in 1979 when I was investigating a UFO abduction case in Charleston, South Carolina, involving a then UFO sceptic, a "born again Christian" in his Baptist faith, who thought he was observing a new U.S. Navy aircraft under test, because of the proximity to a Naval Base, which he had observed a number of times and had even photographed twice.

Still thinking it was a new Government test project, he took his photos to authorities, who wanted them bad enough to go to exceptional measures to get them, and then branded the witness a "nut" and a psychopath. The local newspaper printed this man's story in a "tongue-in-cheek" offhanded way, in a single column, short item on an inside page of the local daily, and right next to it they ran a two-column wide twice as big article in a box, by a University Professor, debunking the ridiculous idea of UFOs and all the psychopaths who see them.

Three months after the second set of color photographs were made, this witness was involuntarily abducted from a point only a few hundred feet from his house, and taken aboard the same ship he had photographed. He was transported aboard in a coherent beam of light, and was carried away for over an hour. During that absence he was physically and mentally examined, and then was given a tour of the ship during which some "discussion" took place.

In that discussion, among other things, reference was made to a similar earlier abduction from his area, and another that took place some 18 years before that, in another part of the country, which got too much attention and caused some problems in subsequent operations.

Then in a discussion as to why they did not pick someone in authority for their contact, his "guide" explained that they (the ETs) had lost some ships here earlier, and at first believed the craft had gone out of control and crashed due to hostile action. A meeting of their "Network" was even convened to decide on what form a retaliation should take. But their more careful examination of the problem revealed a dangerous ray being transmitted from a certain area in the western part of the Country in a continuous revolving sweep that was affecting circuits in their on-board computer systems and causing them to fail when the ships came too close to this area. They lost several ships before the cause was discovered and they designed a protective screen.

(It was about this time that a new 200 mile sweep area control radar of super-power was put into experimental use for cross country Air Traffic Control. This first one was installed on a mountain top in the

Four-corners Area: Utah, Arizona, New Mexico and Colorado, but its radiations were found so dangerous that it was de-commissioned until a safer version was ready.)

Once satisfied that the action was unintentional, and not directed at them, they attempted an official contact and narrowly avoided injury to the attackers seeking to capture them. They then ruled out such attempts because of the high risk of injury -- not so much to them (who were well protected), but to those who would be attacking, and they opted for the isolated secretive contacts until we came to out senses.

Now this whole crash scene began to take on new significance to me.

I had been coordinating some information with Dr. James McDonald a Professor in the Atmospheric Physics Department at the University of Arizona in Tucson, and helped provide him with some recent case information he could use to find out for himself that Project Bluebook was different from the earlier projects, and was <u>not</u> being given certain cases. Then as an afterthought, since he was going to Wright-Patterson Air Force Base anyway, we asked him to try to find out what happened to the Project Grudge/Bluebook Report No. 13. We had No. 1 through No. 12 and No. 14 had been released. The story being put out was that there was <u>no</u> Report No. 13, but having been in the service 23 years, I knew they did not skip numbers for no good reason. Then we picked up rumors that a No. 13 had been prepared but, upon the order of someone higher-up had been recalled and destroyed immediately after distribution had begun. This made more sense, but we had never been able to verify this. Jim did find one man who said he knew that it had been prepared. But why destroy it???

McDonald also found that Project Bluebook was <u>not</u> getting a lot of Reports, including the test cases that he was carrying (which he had verified for himself), and that some reports that had gotten there one time disappeared later. This worried him.

He chased his developing theories all the way to Washington and the Pentagon, and found that though he got some answers, his objective was getting bigger and bigger. He returned to Tucson and "committed suicide".

As I was working on "UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM", a book on that single case, a man who had become aware of my search for evidence of the mythical late 40's crashes to back up the statements made to the Charleston witness by his extraterrestrial abductors, came to my home to tell me that he had reviewed narrative material on those crashes, and that it included photographes of the damaged ships, ship residue, and bodies of the occupants, and he had seen these in a Project Grudge Special Report No. 13, which had come out of an intercepted courier's pouche in Europe (where he worked). That Report had been annotated

and updated along the margins by somebody, and was on its way to an east Bloc Country.

That man, who was an "intelligence analyst", said he was fired from his job two weeks after processing the document and was returned to the United States "Persona Non-Grata" so he could never go back.

While he was being mustered out at Fort Dix, New Jersey, his immediate supervisor at that post, an office Staff Sergeant who had received the report from the first man, arrived from the same overseas post also fired from his job and returned "Persona Non-Grata". A short time later they learned that that Post Commander had also been removed from his job and sent back under stigma. The one thing in common was that they all handled the Report No. 13!

It appears that they have all "passed-on" now, and so are no longer vulnerable by these revelations. As a matter of peculiar fact, the mortality rate among persons involved in UFO matters has been unusually high, which raises some other interesting questions.

We don't know the significance of this at this point, but are convinced that with enough light on this subject, something may come out. If in fact UFOs do not exist, we may rest assured that we are not in any danger from them. If they do really exist after all the official denials, then we are being officially lied to and may also be in danger, if not from the operators of these craft, then for investigating the reality being suppressed.

This is our motive in considering publication here of a little more of this massive mystery, in this book. If you have any information that may further contribute to a resolution of the facts in this case, we welcome your contact.

We undertake this report with no inconsiderable amount of trepidation, realizing at the outset that we may be isolated from our fellow researchers because they did not have the evidence first, or are not prepared to release it if they do. We will be attacked by a few out of jealousy, but most of all we will become the objects of wrath and targets for discrediting (which we assure you can be quite effective) by the many various agencies of disinformation used by official as well as covert levels to do the "dirty work".

This includes first and foremost, the exploitation of jealousies through the very effective use, wittingly or unwittingly, of UFO Clubs and Study Groups, UFO research agencies and senior UFO figures, to discover and spread unfounded rumors and outright falsehoods.

We are not the first, however, as the list preceeding us is long and illustrious. Witness Silas M. Newton, Richard E. Gebauer, Wilbert B. Smith, Frank Scully, Frank Edwards, Admiral James V. Forrestal, Capt. Edward J. Ruppelt, and there are many more.

Most of these gentlemen have been unduely cast in unfavorable light

to cloak whatever they may have said, or could have said in good faith, with an aura of suspicion and outright distrust. Some were even branded outright liars, and that in itself is one of the few real falsehoods in the story we are about to tell.

I myself (WCS) first heard of Silas M. Newton and his interests in UFO investigations and crashed discs through the late Harry Meyers Sr. last of Grass Valley, California. Meyers, at the time that I met him in 1958 was investigating the Solar Cross contacts coming through Mr. Richard Miller who had developed as a psychic voice channel for the same group of Space Brothers who were communicating through George Hunt Williamson (described in STAR WARDS by Richard Miller and also in OTHER TONGUES, OTHER FLESH by G.H. Williamson). I was personally investigating the Miller contacts at the same time as Mr. Meyers, although Meyers had already been following them for some time for his employer. Meyers had been working for the Los Angeles Times as a consultant on psychic and unusual phenomena when he first encountered the crashed disc story through Dorothy Kilgallen (a freelance reporter for the Hearst Syndicate) who first reported to them on the crashed discs.

Dorothy Kilgallen also knew Silas M. Newton and had discussed her own newly discovered leads and evidence of the recovery of the crashed discs by U.S. Military vehicles. She received some backing and support by Newton who was modestly wealthy at the time. But by strange coincidence Newton was already familiar with part of one story through his friend and collaborator in oil prospecting research based on magnetic fields, one Mr. Leo A. GeBauer, a physical scientist specialized in magnetics, who also just happened to know one of the research consultants called in by the U.S. Government to examine the crashed discs.

Harry Meyers met Newton when he was verifying the story for the Los Angeles Times -- and having many interests in common, they became very good friends.

Newton joined Meyers in interrogating the Space Brothers through Richard Miller about the crashes -- which those entities verified and alleged that some crash residue had been taken to Wright Field, and was held in a big red brick building at the far southwest end of the Wright Field Flight Line. On a layout map of that base they picked out building number 18! Upon further interrogation they said that the particular crashes under inquiry occurred because a certain kind of radioelectric beam had damaged the control systems of several such extraterrestrial ships. This same cause was reported, unsolicited, to William Herrmann in Charleston, South Carolina, in 1979 (see UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM, 1981, by Stevens and Herrmann) who was a nonbeliever in UFOs, not interested in the subject, and never heard of the Solar Cross Group, or of any crashed UFOs.

But back to Kilgallen who was now heavily into the "big story" and

coordinating as well with Newton, through whom she met one man who alledged that he had inspected three of the four crashed discs under government orders, examining them from a magnetics engineer's point of view. These are presumably the four mentioned in the beginning of this statement, which may have been the only ones posessed up to that time.

Kilgallen's investigations led her to identify 5-Star General George C. Marshall, then U.S. Secretary of State (father of this country's Marshall Plan) with these crashed discs, as he turned up several times in her investigations. Kilgallen was the one who passed the lead on the crashed discs to Walter Winchell in New York and Frank Edwards in Washington. (Their brief release was in both cases immediately suppressed.) But she was also among those who passed information on to other researchers into this exotic aspect of this phenomenon and was careful about respecting confidences. Kilgallen never really let go of this story, and never released all the details to anybody. One has to wonder why! Was she going to write a book? Was somebody controlling her or at least threatening or intimidating her? Shortly after that English Air Marshall Lord Dowding (a close associate of General George C. Marshall during World War II) revealed to her that Marshall was indeed the man who supervised the UFO crash recoveries -- including one in northern Mexico, where Marshall telephoned the Mexican Government at night, advising that one of our missile tests had gone out of control and landed in Mexico, and obtained permission for immediate recovery with U.S. Army equipment -- which Marshall was reported to have supervised personally.

So here was one of the most interesting developments of all. It was the Department of State that was calling the shots on Government UFO activity! The Military was only an instrument of the State Department, and the various military activities involved were kept carefully compartmented so that none of them ever had the whole story. That was why it couldn't be put together. Each agency -- Military, Civilian Contractors, Consultants, all had only fragmentary parts of the project which were kept separate at the lower levels. Intelligence never had the ball either. They were also an instrument of State in this respect and only carried out assigned tasks, but they were more involved than any military branch. This also accounts for the intimate intergovernmental cooperation on UFO matters, which has always seemed surprising.

It wasn't long after these discoveries that Dorothy Kilgallen mysteriously suffered a premature death, and her files on this subject "disappeared"!

But back to the association that developed between Harry Meyers and Si Newton over their common interests. Newton was being kept informed by Kilgallen, his friend Mr. "G." and Frank Sculley, who was now conducting his own investigations to verify facts in the case. They by

now were acquainted and knew Mr. "G.", a key figure in this case because he was apparently the only one of them who had actually seen the crashed discs. Mr. "G." reported that he had inspected crashed discs, circular vehicles, at Roswell, New Mexico; an Arizona desert and Aztec, New Mexico, all of which figure in other reports unknown to Mr. "G.". The association in common interest of these several people continued until all of their later bodily deaths as they all shared a "secret" that each was obliged one way or another to keep. Sy Newton and Leo GeBauer were popularly discredited by unwarranted and unfair court cases designed to make them look like "con-artists" and cheap frauds. Frank Scully died leaving this UFO monument before he saw any second manuscript on these cases published.

Mr. Meyers' descriptions of the Silas Newton he knew sound very much like that of Harold Sherman as reported by Dr. Berthold E. Schwarz in UFO DYNAMICS, Book II, pages 532 to 541. The following excerpts are considered significant:

"A psychiatrist is sometines in a privileged position to hear about what is going on behind the scenes in connection with sensitive matters, including the varigated "people" complexities of UFOs. In this connection, mention might be made of something disquieting that should not be ignored. Frank Scully's highly successful BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS was published in 1950, but it was soon discredited (APRO Bulletin, Vol 23, Jan-Feb 1975). Scully claimed that a saucer had crashed in Aztec, New Mexico in 1948 and that Silas M. Newton, a successful geophysicist, businessman and oil millionaire had described three wrecked craft with their dead crews who were observed by scientists friends of his. Newton detailed this and additional information in an anonymously delivered lecture at the University of Denver on March 8, 1950. Possibly, as a consequence of his statements Newton suffered protracted harrassment, and in an audiotaped lecture on April 20, 1969, entitled 'Some Implications of Space Ships and Space Command', he told a small group of individuals in Denver that: 'I find it difficult to talk about this phase to any extent because of the memory of the grief I experienced through attempts to force me, by different means and methods, to disclose the source of the information that I had received from time to time.' I (BES) personally would never have paid much attention to this apparently wild tale, except for two events. By synchronicity or coincidence, I had met a young man in Cincinnati in 1971 who was an expert in laser physics and whose father was a prominent surgeon who supposedly was told by a colleague how he had actually seen preserved specimens of the Newton (?) ufonauts at Wright-Patterson Air Firce Base [formerly named Wright Field - WCS]. Dayton, Ohio. Unfortunately the informant and also, through intermediaries, his father, refused to say anything further on this delicate

subject. (Was the informant Dr. E.H. Wang, ...or Fritz A. Werner?)

"In New York City in 1972 I met Harold Sherman, the renouned paragnost, psychic investigator, and author of more than 90 books, who is also the founder and Board Chairman of the ESP Research Associates Foundation of Little Rock, Arkansas. I had corresponded with Sherman years earlier in connection with my researches on the nonagenarian, but youthful-appearing paragnost Jacques Romano. At that time I also had interviewed the well-known internist-researcher, Seymour S. Wandeman, M.D., who was Sherman's personal physician, and the late Leslie F. Egbert, a close friend of mine who had also known Harold Sherman since the 1920s. Therefore when, during our last meeting, I told him about my UFO studies, Sherman confided to me about his friend Si Newton and the crashed saucer occupants. My ears perked up because I had found Harold Sherman to be truthful and creditable. Among his many accomplishments throughout his more than half century career should be mentioned his outstanding experiments in telepathy between Sir Hubert Wilkins, who was 2,000 miles away in the Canadian Arctic, and Sherman, who was in New York...

"Recently the pioneer ufologist Leonard Stringfield, after years of painstaking interviewing and researches, published studies in which he carefully documented the evidence of the Aztec, New Mexico landing and similar situations. Although various details of these cases were sporadically published throughout the years, they had also been recently collected and reviewed by the scholarly polylinguist and ufologist Gordon Creighton in FLYING SAUCER REVIEW. My psychiatric footnote is to supplement this information with some of Newton's interests and experiences that might not be so widely known and which happened *subsequent* to his becoming deeply involved with UFOs.

"Although I had pledged never to reveal Sherman's 1972 confidences to me, I asked him for a follow-up during our 1980 visit. Since Newton had died in the interim and Stringfield had stirred considerable interest in Newton and the subject, Sherman felt free to reaffirm what he had originally told me and to further dilate on matters in a telephone interview on May 31, 1980 between his wife Martha and himself in Arkansas, and myself in New Jersey. The Shermans met Silas Newton and his family through Frank Scully, who was a friend of many years standing, and whom they implicitly trusted for his honesty and humanity: 'A great human being, and an Irishman with a wonderful sense of humor ...a unique experience in life to know his personality.'

"In Newton's little-known audiotaped 1969 lecture he described how several workers and he had observed in 1947 a UFO sighting on his company's oil property in Wyoming. As a scientist he wondered how those objects could fly and how they were propelled. Following his awesome experience, Newton became acquainted with several high-ranking

geophysicists who had actually seen downed craft and occupants, and according to Sherman, through the intervention of Wilbert Smith, electronics expert and organizer of Project Magnet (1950-54, the official Canadian UFO study)* Newton later actually saw the humanoids himself.

"The Shermans were friends of Newton and his family for almost 30 years. Newton had been to the Sherman home in Arkansas on many occasions and they had been to his. The Shermans had visited locations where Newton had been drilling for oil, and Sherman recalled: 'We didn't know how old he was until he died, when his wife told us. We thought he was in his 80s, but he was 102. Sometimes he used to give us a knowing look and say, "I am older than you think, my friend."' And then the Shermans recalled: 'He would show us scrap books about things he had done at the turn of the century. He was from Texas and had gone to Baylor and to Yale. He was the first All American Quarterback and a four-sport man. At the Burning Tree Golf Club in Washington, D.C., he once showed me (HS) a plaque with his name 'Silas Newton, Founder.' He was one of the great golfers of all times and he taught Bobby Jones how to putt. Jones named one of his children after Si.' Though the Shermans had met some of the most extraordinary people in the world of then, throughout Mr. Sherman's long exciting career, they said that they never met anyone like Si Newton. Although Newton was a highly creative man with deep interests in psychic matters, he never told Sherman about any possible personal psi experiences, except his relief from severe pain, presumably due to cervical arthritis by a Phillipines surgeon.

"...Sherman recalled how Newton had invented an instrument that would measure the vortices of different areas of the earth, and he had actually seen the instrument in operation. For example, when staying with the Shermans in Arkansas, Newton once commented: 'You've got one of the strongest magnetic vortices I have ever lived in. No wonder you can perform (your paragnostic feats).'

"The Shermans recalled that Newton was a vegetarian for many years and that he neither drank alcoholic beverages nor smoked, He did not use drugs, and to the best of their knowledge, Newton had never been hospitalized for an emotional disorder. Newton was active until near the end of his long life, and besides being a great sportsman, he had made 50 million dollars in the oil business which he lost in the depression of 1929. However he regained large sums of money in various wildcat adventures through the years. Sherman believed that

*In 1950 Smith reported to the Canadian Government that "...The matter of UFOs is the most highly classified subject in the U.S. Government, rating higher even than the H-bomb." (UFO Investigator, NICAP, Vol, 11 (No. 203, Feb., 1980).

perhaps a disgruntled investor, who had sued Newton in later life, might have been used by official interests to discredit Newton because of his comments about UFO matters. Sherman continued: 'Newton believed in inhabited planets and space people, He predicted that the time was coming when they were going to make contact with us and he thought they were concerned about the human race. His way of putting it was, 'They care about the damn fool human creatures that are going to be sorry because they keep exploding these atomic bombs.' Sherman went on: 'I don't remember Newton discussing religion but he had a deep-rooted philosophy. He believed in the Great Creator, so far beyond the localized concepts of God here. An altogether extraordinary person (Newton) who probably was misunderstood in many fields, but he had an awful lot to him."

Twelve years after BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS Frank Scully devoted one chapter (Chapter 18) in his new manuscript on another subject titled IN ARMOUR BRIGHT, to his problems that came from writing his first and last book on UFOs.

In that chapter he described his first meeting with Silas Newton in 1944, and characterized him pretty much as Harold Sherman and Harry Myers have done. The two remained friends ever after. Newton was the man who first told Scully, over lunch at the Sportsman's Lodge in San Fernando Valley (Los Angeles) about his scientific friends (he moved among the most prestigious) having been called in by the Defense Department to examine a grounded flying disc near Aztec, New Mexico. In seventy two days they collected enough information for Scully's book.

One evening after a talk in Glendale, California, a man came up to Scully and told him he had worked on a grounded disc-shaped craft. A bank president also attending the lecture that night provided the man's name and said that the man was a civilian specialist working for Army Ordnance. (This fit perfectly in the pattern of events unfolding because in those days a crashed military or unidentified airplane was always approached by an Army Ordnance specialist first, to disarm any weapons or explosive charges it might be carrying.)

After reestablishing contact with that witness, Scully saw his first example of the "silencing" treatment, and just how effective it could be. Military officers in that District started a campaign to defame Scully and his associates.

Scully got his first look at a real UFO when two Hollywood cameramen working on Mulholland Drive shot some footage over Hollywood and successfully filmed movies of a flying object that moved in from the left and turned and ran south, parallel to some high tension wires, made a 180° turn and went west, back towards Nichols Canyon. The flying object looked like a Mexican hat. When It speeded up it became almost transparent. When it slowed down it became solid again. Skilled studio

technicians studied the film exhaustively but were unable to figure out a way this could be faked.

The studio and camera men dutifully turned their valuable film over to Air Force Intelligence (another coups for them). Neither the studio nor the cameramen ever heard of that film again, and all efforts to get it returned failed. But this was the most authentic motion picture sequence of a UFO up to that time.

One of the early, less scrupulous writers, trying to take over the case from Scully, came to him one time and tried to buy it for $3,000. Scully declined, and that writer then became antagonistic and attacked the case and Scully in a very underhanded way (this is still going on).

But before that man's antagonistic article was on the newsstand, Scully released a statement to the press in which he revealed a number of things involved that he was sure would not be mentioned in that denigrating article. Among other things, that Press Release said:

"From time to time some character, publication, or Pentagonian stooge breaks out with an "expose" of BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, a book I wrote which, since 1950, has gone around the world in various translations.

"The most recent attempt is in the September 1952 issue of a magazine published in New York. It will be on the Los Angeles newsstands August 20. The magazine is edited by a character who was demoted from publisher to editor a few years ago and now divides his time between his editorial desk and peddling automobiles. (That was TRUE magazine)

"He writes that he offered me $25,000 for the proof of the story two years ago. He actually offered me $3,000 for the story, agreed to advance $1,000 for expenses, and finally settled for $12.50. That is quite a discount. I then sold the story to Holt, and the book's subsequent success seemingly has consumed the magazine editor with frustration and envy, and the sort of indigestion that comes from having to eat old crow.

"Some time back the magazine editor received the manuscript of an unemployed San Francisco newspaperman. It attempted to discredit our BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS by belittling the private character and professional standing of two of the hundreds of authorities I cited in the book. In his account, the reporter is a self admitted thief. He Admits he stole one of the discs, reported to be from a flying saucer, from Mr. Silas Newton in a San Francisco hotel room. He goes into long details how he planned the larceny, which would be petty or grand, depending on the value of the discs, but theft in any case...

"All I can say is that they announced in their table of contents that they were going to give the true story of the flying saucers and they mysterious little men, and in 25,000 words of character asassain-

ation of big men never got around to the little men."

Scully wrote, "Though I have never written another book on the subject I have known many of the army of "experts" who have caused scores of books to be published on this mystery."

Yes indeed, we suggest that if Mr. Scully's critics had half the qualifications of his collaborators, we would know a whole lot more about this amazing story today.

We ask nobody to believe any of the statements we have made here simply because you have read them in this book. We have reported to the best of our ability exactly what we have found. We may err to some degree in our interpretation, but the evidence is there to be examined by all. You do not have to take our word for any of this. In fact we advocate disbelief until you have verified these things for yourself. We have pointed the way. We have conducted these investigations with private resources and strictly on our own initiative. We are convinced that anybody doing the same thing will find the same evidence. Be well prepared however, to face considerable highly organized interferrence, heavily funded, and with information sources and support completely beyond your ability to control. Be aware that there are dangers in this as well.

Though we do not have the hardware in our personal posession to show you in order to positively prove its existence, we have nevertheless interviewed others who have convinced us that they had personal and intimate contact with such proof, always carefully safeguarded from any kind of exhibition by the authorities in charge. Little of this evidence is in private hands.

We have collected the interviews and our information from the most widely disparate sources, mostly independent, and almost always completely out of touch with all others telling similar stories. Some of them were convinced that they alone were the first and only ones willing to let the world know what was really going on. They seldom knew of any other cases or that anyone else had already reported on these cases they were describing.

They were almost always aware of the danger they were in by revealing what they knew, and only discussed details after being assured of complete anonymity. We have therefore had to withold some of these identifications for now, and simply offer their information for possible corroboration, or refutation, by other separate information developed elsewhere through other witnesses.

You are free to choose to believe what you may prefer. You may just consider this all one big hoax if you feel better in so doing; or you may choose to accept our data with reservation, preferring to wait for more information before deciding, clearly the wiser course for

all, because the one thing that is certain is that the truth eventually will be known. Or you may agree with us, that this evidence is substantial and seek to evaluate what we have reported and how to proceed as we continue our search for more data.

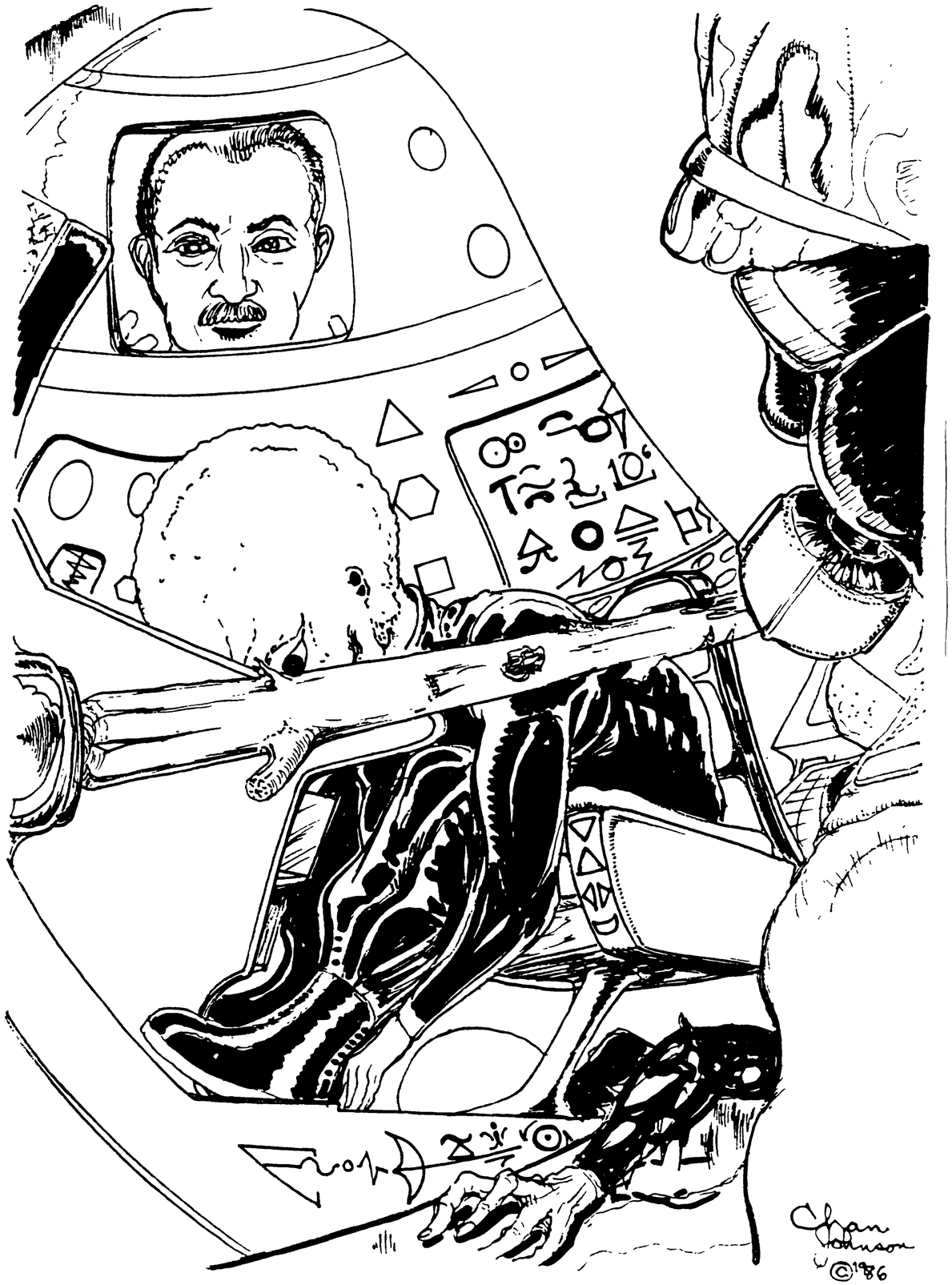
We, for our part, have become convinced beyond all doubt that the situation is real and that UFOs have crashed on United States soil, and have been recovered and studied by scientists. We simply offer what we have collected through our own sources to be compared with all other data similarly collected by others, notably Leonard Stringfield, who has specialized in this particular aspect of the UFO phenomenon for many years, and who probably could put out a much more extensive report on this subject if he chose to do so.

Where we differ is in this author's concentration on a single spectacular UFO crash and recovery case which has produced other evidence in the process leading to other similar situations already well documented in Stringfield's files. An importnat consideration is the fact that many of our witnesses are different from his, and so we gladly add our evidence to his collection for greater exposition at some future time.

This therefore offers some degree of support to what he could say if he would, and tends to reinforce his position.

We have decided to lay the evidence out for all to see -- believing that the light of day will illuminate the truths here. We feel that the evidence is substantial and needs to be aired for public scrutiny now, relying on the inherent good judgement of intelligent people to ascertain the real facts as they exist.

[Note-- The "Mr. G" as used here indicates both Mr. Leo A. GeBauer individually and 8 other scientific contacts, referred to collectively under this pseudonym to protect their real identity. This was the plan originally used by Scully. We shall identify them in this work. --WS]



FOREWORD

When I was first approached in July 1985 to write the Foreword for William S. Steinman's book, which deals mainly with the alleged recovery of a crashed UFO near Aztec, New Mexico, in 1948, I was reluctant to accept it. No way; not the Aztec case!

First of all, the famous - or infamous - incident had too many arguments against it and no reliable firsthand witnesses to back it up. Besides, I had enough to do by continuing to investigate my own published crashlanding cases all of which needed substantive backup. And, like others in research, my disbelief was a result of having been "conditioned" too long by a succession of investigators who claimed that the case was a hoax. All seemed to agree that Frank Scully, the author of Behind the Flying saucers, published in 1950, who originally wrote up the Aztec story, was duped by a scheming Silas Newton and his cohort, Leo GeBauer. Then came the final blow to crush Newton, and his ilk, from William Moore, co-author of The Roswell incident in his paper, Crashed Saucers: Evidence in Search of Proof, which he presented at the MUFON symposium in St. Louis, 1985. In this work he left little doubt about Newton's shady past. For Aztec, it was to be the kiss of death.

But as Steinman progressed in writing his book and several chapters reached me for review containing more provocative evidence, I re-read, with closer scrutiny, the Moore critique. This time something seemed instantly amiss. Although well-written, it seemed almost too cut-and-dry, too fixed or biased, and it made Scully, a professional writer, appear ineptly gullible. While his charges against a scheming Newton and GeBauer were convincing enough, based on records of their past swindles, there are, however, some gray areas where he becomes speculative and leads us to assume, as fact, that only swindlers were directly interacting with Scully on Aztec matters.

Of pertinence, the following is from Moore's paper, "Why GeBauer went along with Newton on the crashed saucer scam has never been clear, except to say that Newton was obviously in control of the situation from the start to finish and GeBauer was the type who could easily be manipulated into anything that smelled like money. In any case, according to FBI records, the three (later) agreed to publish GeBauer's connection with the matter; he was to be identified only as 'Dr. Gee'. Scully, for his part, was completely taken in, and took only 72 days to complete his book. There is no evidence to indicate that he even bothered to try to check out anything the two men told him -- a serious error which later caused considerable damage to his reputation."

In playing the role of devil's advocate, I must note, using Moore's

chronology, there were plenty of gaps between Scully's alleged rendezvous with Newton and GeBauer, allowing time and opportunity to have met other contacts, as he claimed, to receive authentic "inside" details about the Aztec episode. And, when I ponder the evidence offered by both Moore and Steinman, I am left to wonder if some of the stories and dialogues handed down and attributed to Newton and others, are accurate and to be taken in their full and unadorned context. We cannot be sure, and here, both Moore and I, can only assume they are true. But assumptions are not proof. In this ufological business of trick mirrors, the truth is often distorted.

Also, it is to be noted that Moore had assumptive notions about my crash/retrieval research when, in the same paper, he said, "How many of the literally hundreds of crashed saucer stories circulating today (and cited or repeated by Leonard Stringfield and others) originated with the Scully-Newton-GeBauer machinations of more than three-and-one-half-decades ago can only be guessed at..."

More realistically, a closer check would have found three references to the Aztec case in 1948 and one to an alleged crash in Mexico, the same year, in my series of status reports. Two, however, were first-hand reports and were not based on "circulating stories" as Moore suggests. One concerned an intelligence officer who told me in 1980 that while on duty he saw a secret TWX come into his headquarters, reporting a crashed UFO near White Sands in 1948. This report, however, was dismissed by Moore on grounds that the informant had in later years resorted to some wild UFO claims and, accordingly, lost his credibility. Another entry is a statement I had received from researcher, John Spencer Carr, in 1982, who in confidence, gave me the name of a high-level Air Force officer and known to our research, who was sent to Aztec during the recovery operations. The third item concerned a story generated by Newton about burial rites being administered to alien victims of crashed UFOs. This story, however, I refuted in my comment that followed, stating that its source, Newton, had been "discredited."

While I was well aware of all the stories, or rumors, since 1950, emanating, possibly, from the Aztec affair, I chose not to cite or repeat them, except in the foregoing instances, where, in each case, the name of the source offering new and perhaps useful information, was given. I rest my case.

In a climate not right for a book on the Aztec affair with all the dirt dug up about its cast of characters, author Steinman, admittedly obsessed by the case, chose instead to dig up his own set of facts about the incident itself. He not only went to the crash site for a firsthand look; but beyond it, probing for new information from every pigeonholed source he could find, still alive, in UFO literature who

might have been involved in the early activities. As a result of these endeavors he came up with some startling new evidence, some of it suggesting the case was far from dead. This he shares in his report, UFO Crash at Aztec; but, unfortunately, some of his key informants remain anonymous. A few he has revealed to me in confidence, by letter; others, no, being too sensitive he claims. His weakness however, has also been mine since I first started my series of Status Reports on UFO crash/retrievals. Indeed, we are not alone for even our critics have names of sources they do not share. But, surely they will complain anyway.

Whatever the verdict of the reader on the anonymity problem, Steinman's new material is refreshingly digestible. And, if his "expose" eventually is proved convincing even to a hardnosed skeptic, it may also have serious implications for all of us who try to breach a hole into the official wall of secrecy. In this sensitive zone, Steinman describes at length the existence of a powerful, highly select group of professional people, military and scientific, who secretly control all phases of UFO operations, which he believes, has been in force since the Roswell crash incident in 1947. According to "leaks" they are known as "Majestic 12". Now, if indeed this group is real and, in fact, has employed Draconian methods, as Steinman suggests, to keep the lid of secrecy down tight on the hard evidence, we may justly ask why? The answer(s) may be any one, or a mixture, of social, political, economic, religious or military reasons - all scary - but whatever it may be, Steinman doesn't claim to know. But, in respect to Aztec, he does claim to know that the Majestec 12 hierarchy had a perfect "goat" to use in its cover-up -- the notorious Newton! By playing up his antics, all other facts in the case would simply be denigrated. On the other hand, many of us in research are well aware of far stranger, and stronger, tactics used by some covert force to keep the lid down and, it probably began from lessons learned at Roswell.

An example of Steinman's aggressive probes for information was his pursuit of scientist, Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher, who formerly served as science consultant in the U.S. Defense Department's Joint Research and Development Board. He got the name from my Status Report III, which I had used with permission from Arthur Bray, a Toronto researcher, who, in turn, had access to the files of Wilbert B. Smith who in 1950, was head of Canada's Project Magnet. According to Bray, Sarbacher met with Smith and informed him that flying saucers were serious business and among other things that "Scully's book was substantially correct." That was all that Steinman needed and upon reaching the scientist by phone and letter, he got more top-level names -- all allegedly involved in the Aztec affair. But, we will let Steinman tell his own story in the chapters ahead.

And now, for some personal second-thought observations about the Bill Steinman ventures. Seldom do writers allow or invite open criticism of their work in their book's Foreword, which is usually reserved for either a complaisant colleague or some other agreeable authority in their field--and, almost all would rather read words that glorify; not about their faults. Not so with Bill Steinman. To my knowledge, he voiced no objections whether my comments were noncommital, constructive or negative -- they would be printed in full. To Bill, sure and confident, the main thrust of his Aztec story was unalterably true.

Despite Steinman's own strong convictions, one of my early-on concerns was his naivete in handling his own public relations affairs. Although he fully explains in his book how the announcement of his prized letter from Dr. Sarbacher got bungled in the trusted hands of others, it did cause him embarassment and some credibility problems.

But, of greater concern is Steinman's narrative style used in his early chapters - assumptive and matter-of-fact -- where he covers the sensitive issues and activities of big names like General George C. Marshall, General Nathan F. Twining and Dr. Vannevar Bush in connection with Majestic 12. I may know some of his unnamed sources but the reader, who doesn't, may not only question the narrative style but the book's credibility as well. Steinman would have been wiser, I believe, had he made even the vaguest references to a source; something, perhaps, like this: "...according to the younger sister, living in Paducah, of the ex-wife of my source, Dr. F.O.O., who now lives with her older sister in Peoria." That one, Bill, would have thrown everybody off and still, in all honesty, be accurate, and it just might have appeased the reader.

Doing the hard work, the research, writing and editing of the UFO Crash at Aztec was not my task, and although there are parts of it I would change or omit, I feel honored to have been asked to write the Foreword, a far easier task. The hard work was William Steinman's and for this he deserves an "A". For sure, his book will open eyes, make tongues talk and ears listen.

Leonard H. Stringfield
4412 Grove Ave.,
Cincinnati, Ohio 45227
U.S.A.

November 19, 1986

INTRODUCTION

The rumors and stories pertaining to the United States Military's recovery of a flying saucer that crash-landed east of the small town of Aztec, New Mexico, on 25 March 1948, have continued to be a very controversial subject among the various memberies of the UFO community for the past 37 years.

The story was first documented publicly in a few magazine articles by Frank Scully in late 1949, culminating in a full-length book entitled BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, published in September of 1950. His story, originating from a genuine security leak, through some very talkative and controversial characters, caused quite a stir amongst the various branches within the Intelligence Community.

This story has been attacked time and again, from its very beginning right up until the present time. These attacks were originally instigated by members of the intelligence community and were carried out by young and energetic reporters and/or investigators operating under the influence of a carefully planned and controlled program of disinformation. The attacks on the story culminated in its being labeled a hoax both within and without the ufological community. Nobody wanted to be associated with the story at all, in fear of being labeled as a "nut".

The town of Aztec itself, was placed under very tight intelligence surveillance control. Those who did witness the incident were told in such an emphatic way that what they had seen was a National Security matter, and it was their patriotic duty to keep it to themselves, that they were afraid to speak out for many years.

But, regardless, the rumors and the stories persisted. Scully himself backed the story right until his untimely death in 1964... His widow still maintains that the story is true; she has seen evidence to back it up. A few faithful ufologists have never doubted the truth, often based upon their own individual findings of somewhat "solid evidence".

This subject has remained the most closely kept secret of the United States government -- so secret in fact, that it is carefully guarded by a super-secret group within a super-secret security agency, *"in the interest of National Security and for the general public's own good"*.

In 1977 the ufological community once again renewed its interest in the crashed-recovered flying saucer stories, due mostly to the surfacing of some surprising information. They were now ready to accept that there were some recovered saucers; but they continued to reject the Aztec case, due to the excellent smokescreen of disinformation spread by counterintelligence agencies.

The author began his investigations into the Aztec recovery as a

sceptic, in January of 1981. But as the evidence began to pile up, he was forced, contrary to his inclinations, to accept the fact that a flying saucer was indeed recovered east of Aztec, New Mexico, in March of 1948. A case such as this has to be solved through an accumulation of evidence, mostly circumstantial in nature due to the fact that the hardware and the bodies are not available (below that super-secret level) as hard or direct evidence for examination.

THE EVIDENCE HANDBOOK states: ***"Proof of a significant set of circumstances often produces belief beyond a reasonable doubt... even in the absence of direct proof of the ultimate fact." - "Actually, circumstantial evidence, contrary to public belief, is capable of producing at least as high a degree of certainty as that arising from direct proof."*** And again, ***"In such cases, all facts tending to throw light upon the matter and which tend to establish a chain of circumstantial evidence in respect to the act charged, are admissible. The only requirement is that they afford the basis of a logical inference relative to the issue and supply a 'link in the chain'."*** And believe me, all of the individual pieces of evidence presented in this Report are logical and relative links in a chain of circumstantial evidence clearly pointing to the fact that a flying saucer was in fact recovered east of Aztec, New Mexico.

So now, after 37 years of very tight intelligence control, the truth pertaining to the Aztec, New Mexico, flying saucer recovery of March 1948 has finally been brought out into the open and is exposed to the public for what it was and now is. A flying saucer did indeed crash-land, occupied by a crew of 16 human-like beings, twelve miles east of Aztec on 25 March 1948. This craft, of unknown origin, was recovered by a team composed of military intelligence and scientific personnel, and was subsequently dismantled and secretly carted off to a covert hiding place.

The overall purpose of this book is to persuade the United States Government to end this unnecessary above-top-secret policy towards "nuts and bolts" recovered from flying saucers along with their humanoid occupants; persuade them to admit that they do actually have this hardware and these bodies harbored away in various military and scientific installations; and to persuade them to turn these artifacts over to the whole scientific community for proper analysis/application of knowledge obtained in our own technologies. This might well be the answer to the world's economic and energy needs, and would eventually boost our technological advancement head over heels beyond our wildest imaginations.

Now you can proceed to read through this investigation report concerning the Aztec flying saucer recovery operation, in light of this new and amazingly revealing evidence in the form of photographs, on-

site interviews, eye-witness accounts, and declassified intelligence department documentation.

The story itself, and the uncovering investigations are filled with mystery and intrigue, suspense, and excitement that will hold one spellbound and captivated to the extent, that he will not want to put this volume down until it is finished.

So, as my guest, enter the bizarre world of the behind the scenes reality of the existence of government recovered flying saucers.

William Steinman
August 1985

UFO CRASH AT AZTEC
A Well Kept Secret

CONTENTS

PREFACE 5
FORWORD 19
INTRODUCTION 23
CHAPTER I THE AZTEC RECOVERY 27
CHAPTER II SECURITY LID CLAMPED DOWN 57
CHAPTER III SECURITY LEAKS 84
CHAPTER IV THE HOAX STATUS 154
CHAPTER V SOME BELIEVE REGARDLESS 198
CHAPTER VI THE "NEW" INVESTIGATION BEGINS 239
CHAPTER VII THE INVESTIGATION CONTINUES 265
CHAPTER VIII A MAJOR BREAKTHROUGH - SCULLY WAS RIGHT 305
CHAPTER IX OTHER RECOVERIES AND DUPLICATION ATTEMPTS 350
CHAPTER X CONCLUSIONS 401

APPENDIX 1 THE RAY THOMAS AFFAIR 393
APPENDIX 2 THE LAREDO UFO BODY 402
APPENDIX 3 THE COMMITTEE 423
APPENDIX 4 PROJECT RED LIGHT 426
APPENDIX 5 UFO? A REAL BOND MYSTERY 434
APPENDIX 6 PROJECT SIGN REPORTS 439
APPENDIX 7 GRUDGE/BLUEBOOK SPECIAL REPORT #13 462
APPENDIX 8 ALIEN BODY PHOTOGRAPHS 487
APPENDIX 9 BLUE BERETS 492
APPENDIX 10 AIR FORCE TESTS DISC-SHAPED CRAFT 498
APPENDIX 11 A COMMON ORIGIN? 518
APPENDIX 12 PROJECT "SEA SPRAY" 535
APPENDIX 13 THE EXPOSE EXPOSED 537
APPENDIX 14 MOON DUST 550
APPENDIX 15 THE ROLE OF NATIONAL INTELLIGENCE 555
APPENDIX 16 BARKER INTERVIEW WITH CARR 565
APPENDIX 17 DREAMLAND 569
APPENDIX 18 INTERPLANETARY PHENOMENA UNIT 573

CHAPTER I

THE AZTEC RECOVERY

On 25 March 1948, an Unidentified Flying Object was detected and picked up on their scopes by three separate and strategically located RADAR units in the southwestern part of the Unites States. One of the radars was a very high-powered experimental installation situated high on a mountain top in the four corners area (an area where Utah, Arizona, New Mexico and Colorado meet). It seems that the beam emanated from this unit had some kind of effect on the central control system of the flying object, for immediately it seemed to go out of control. It fluttered and wobbled from side to side, and appeared to be taking a trajectory towards the ground.

Contact with the object was attempted by radio, with no response. Immediately the Air Defense Command (ADC) was notified and local military units were activated. Through previous experience with this sort of bogy image, the director of the high-powered radar site wired a special message to General George C. Marshall, Secretary of State, telling him that an unidentified flying object was about to crash somewhere in the four corners area. Marshall immediately called an impromptu meeting with the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the National Security Council, and the President. They were connected up to a direct voice-to-voice communication with that top-secret radar station.

Marshall ordered ADC and their associated military units to stay on standby status; but not to take action unless specifically told to do so by himself. He then contacted the MJ-12 group, later to become known as "The Committee of 12" and/or "The Special Group" (see chapter II for details). He then placed the special unit of Army Counterintelligence, the Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit (IPU) of the Scientific and Technical Branch, on Red-Alert. This unit was established shortly after the Rosewell and Magdalena debris residues were collected and discovered to be of strange material of unknown origin. The IPU operated out of Camp Hale, Colorado, with the unique purpose of collecting and delivering crashed and/or disabled Flying Saucers to designated secret points.

By means of triangulation, based upon information from the three separate radar units, the proposed area of impact was calculated to be

in the vicinity of Aztec, New Mexico. This information was immediately radioed to General Marshall, who in turn relayed it to the IPU Commander at Camp Hale. A scout team was immediately dispatched by helicopter from Camp Hale to the Aztec area.

Within a few hours, the IPU Scout Team sighted the object on top of a rocky plateau in a very rugged area about 12 miles northeast of Aztec. The object appeared to be circular in shape, domed on top, and roughly 100 feet in diameter. The Scout Commander radioed back to IPU Headquarters at Camp Hale, "We have a Flying Saucer on the ground about 12 miles northeast of Aztec." He gave the exact map coordinates. The IPU Commander relayed the message to General Marshall.

At that instant all communication was cut off with the radar station facilities, and only remained open between IPU and Marshall. General Marshall then ordered the Air Defense Command to "de-activate" (go off alert) and all local military units were told to go about their usual business, and the Radar Stations were told that there had been a false alarm, and to go off standby. (See Exhibit 3)

Marshall then ordered the commander of IPU to organize a recovery team. This unit knew exactly what to do. They had been practicing for something like this for almost a year. As this commando-type unit was heading south towards Aztec, Marshall contacted Dr. Vannevar Bush, briefing him on the situation. He told Dr. Bush to organize an impromptu scientific team to accompany the IPU team to the crash-site.

Dr. Vannevar Bush was the Director of The Research and Development Board (R&DB), the peace time version of the wartime Office of Scientific Research and Development, under whose leadership was developed the atomic bomb, RADAR, the proximity fuse, magnetic anti-submarime warfare, and many other such devices. Bush had the reputation of being both a creative scientist and an organizer with creditable leadership abilities. His reputation was well known throughout the entire Scientific community; and he could easily persuade any scientist, no matter who he was or what position he held, to drop what he was doing and join the cause at hand. That is exactly how he put together OSR&D during the wartime emergency situation.

Bush organized a team including such names as Dr. John Von Neumann, the physicist-mathematician from Princeton who established the basic fundamentals for our modern day hand held calculators and computers; Dr. J. Robert Oppenheimer, the individualist free-thinking physicist who headed up the atomic bomb development project at Los Alamos, New Mexico; Dr. Detlev Wulf Bronk, a physiologist and biophysicist of international repute, chairman of the National Research Council, member of the Medical Advisory Board of the Atomic Energy Commission, member of the Scientific Advisory Committee of the Brookhaven National Laboratory until 1946, Coordinator of Research at the Air Surgeon's

AZTEC SAUCER RECOVERY
SCIENTIFIC TEAM MEMBERS

Dr. Vannevar Bush
Team Leader

Dr. John Von Neumann

Dr. J. Robert Oppenhiemer

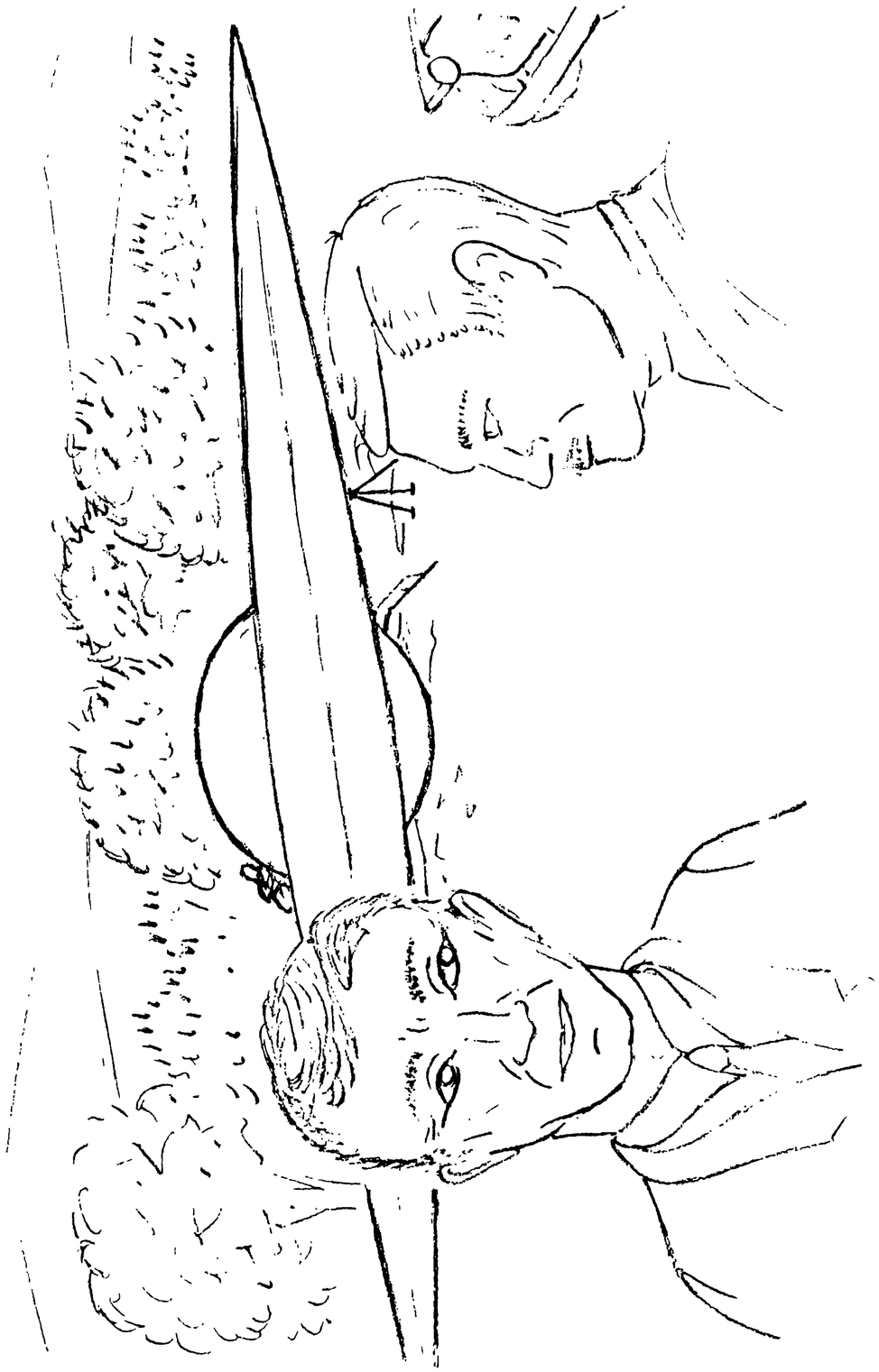
Dr. Detlev Wulf Bronk

Dr.Lloyd V. Berkner

Dr. Jerome C. Hunsaker

Dr. Carl A. Heiland

The initial investigation team at the Aztec flying-disc crash site included the above scientists plus Dr. Horace Buele Van Valkenburgh and Dr. Jerome C. Hunsaker, and more.



Artist Chan Johnson's impression of the 100' diameter disc-shaped craft on the ground near Aztec, New Mexico. Dr. Vannev Bush, team leader, and Dr. Jerome C. Hunsaker, Aeronautical Engineer at MIT, head of NACA confer.

Office (Army Air Force), and Director of the Institute of Neurology, among other things; Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner, Geophysicist and Electrical Engineer, a member of the staff of the Department of Terrestrial Magnetism at the Cornegie Institute of Washington, Executive Secretary of the Research and Development Board under Bush, and Head of the Department of Exploratory Geophysics of the Upper Atmosphere at the Carnegie Institute; Dr. Carl August Heiland, geophysicist and magnetic sciences expert, Head of the Geophysics Department of the Colorado School of Mines; Dr. Horace Buele Van Valkenburgh, inorganic chemist associated with the University of Colorado, in Boulder; and Dr. Jerome C. Hunsakeer, Head of the Department of Aeronautical Engineering at the Massachussetts Institute of Technology (MIT); and several other similar specialists.

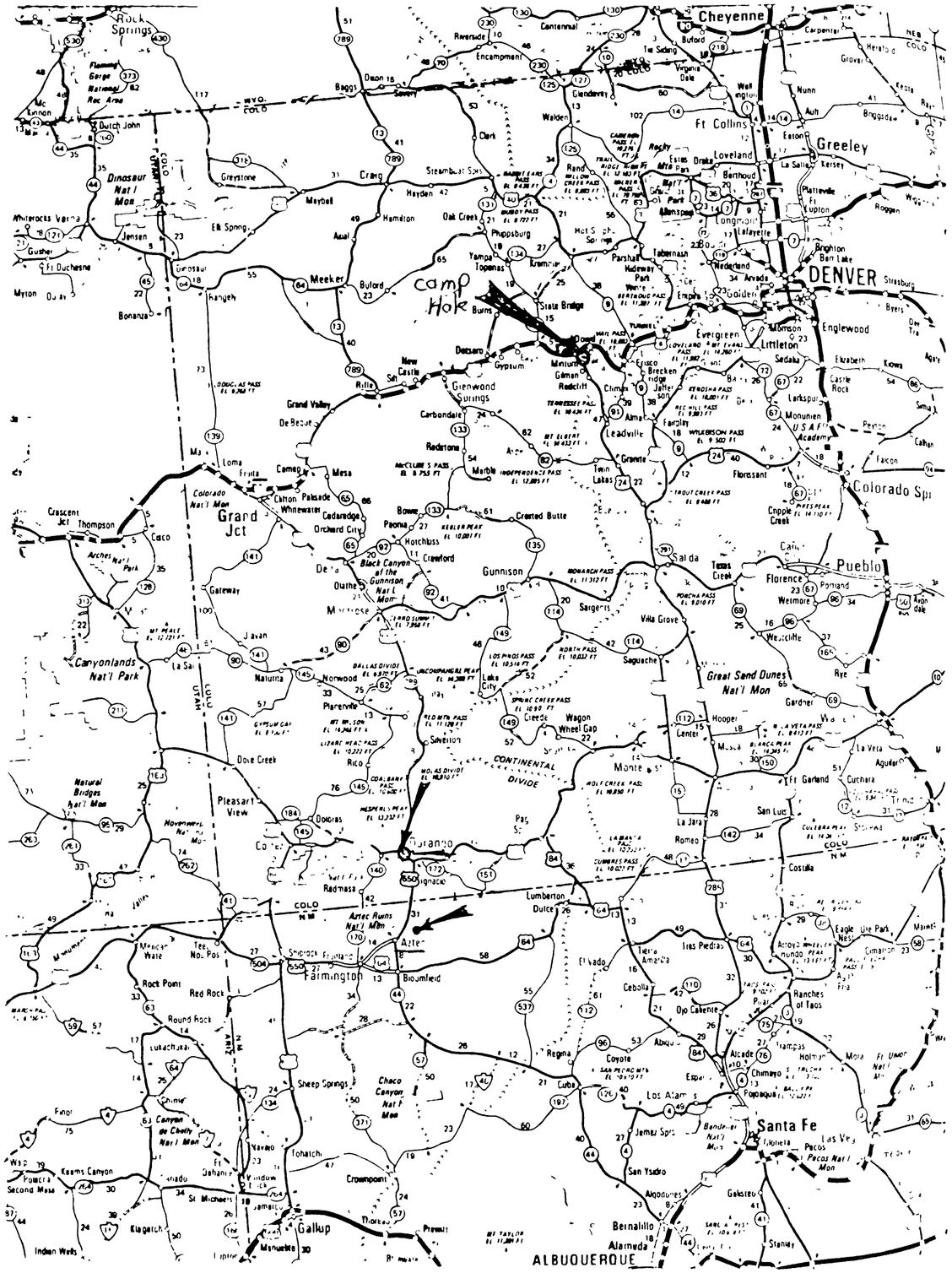
These scientists were called and were told by Bush to meet at Durango Airfield on the outskirts of Durango, Colorado as quickly as possible. He informed them that this mission was extremely important and of the utmost secrecy. They would be briefed on the details upon arrival at the airfield. Bush, himself, was to be completely in charge of the scientific segment of the operation, reporting directly to General Marshall.

In the meantime the IPU Scout Team circled over the crash-landed disc, radioing back to the main recovery team a detailed route over a network of unimproved dirt roads to the crash site from Durango Airfield, 35 miles to the north. The main recovery team was imformed that the disc was at least 100 feet in diameter, and they would need at least three heavy equipment hauling trucks and trailers, and plenty of dismantling equipment

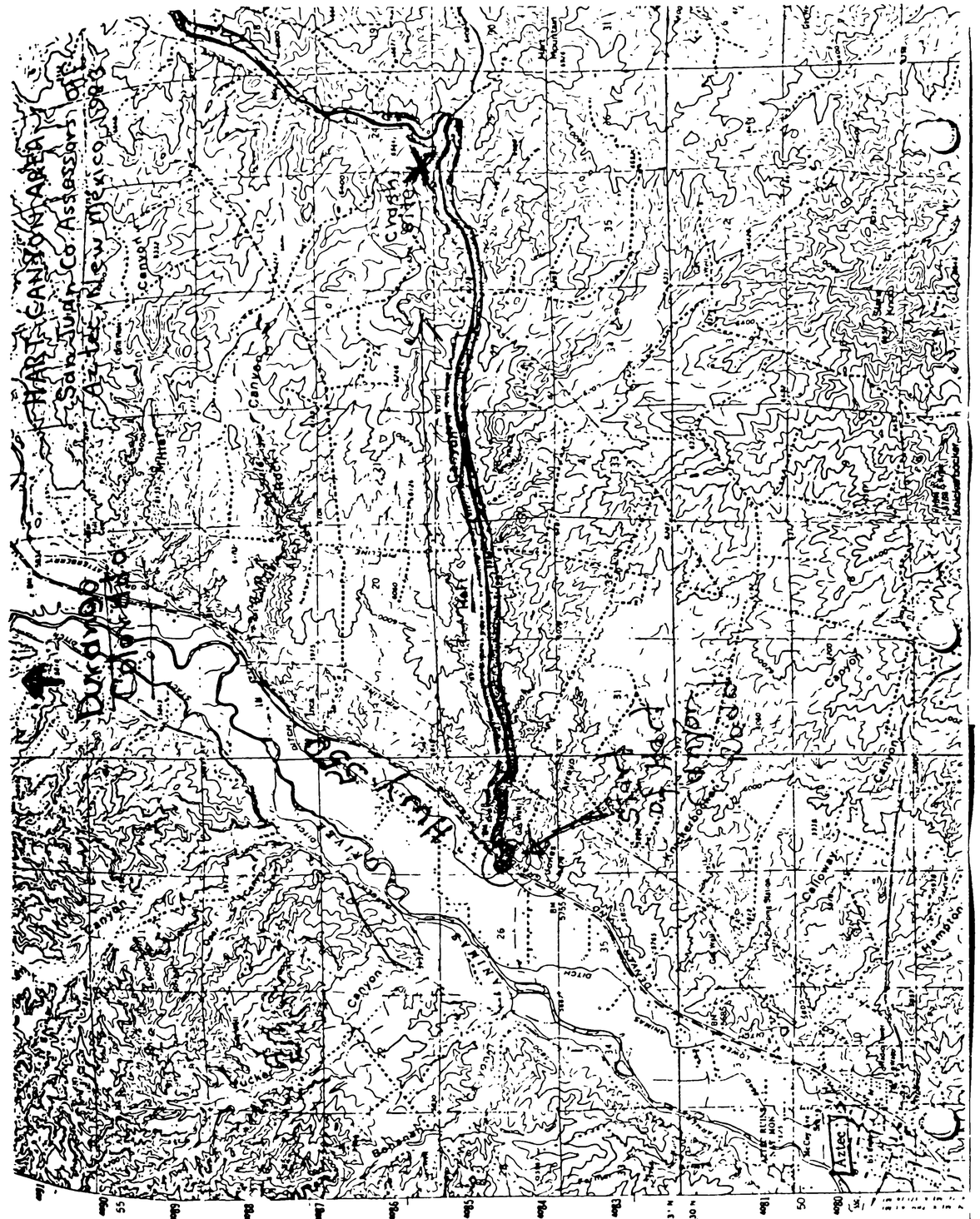
The Scout Team also watched for any evidence of Civilian personnel in the immediate area. They moticed a ranch house within a half mile of the crash, informing the main team members of the exact location. This crash-site was a plateau overlooking a deep and secluded canyon, marked on the survey maps as Hart Canyon. After some immediate checking the main team commander was informed that this crash-site was located on a cattle ranch owned by a Mr. H.D. (still living); and that the ranch house was being occupied by him and his family.

The convoy of IPU team members reached the crash-site, virtually unnoticed by civilians living in the area, by taking great care to not arouse interest, and by taking maximum advantage of the ridges and ravines of the rugged plateaus along the Hart Canyon walls.

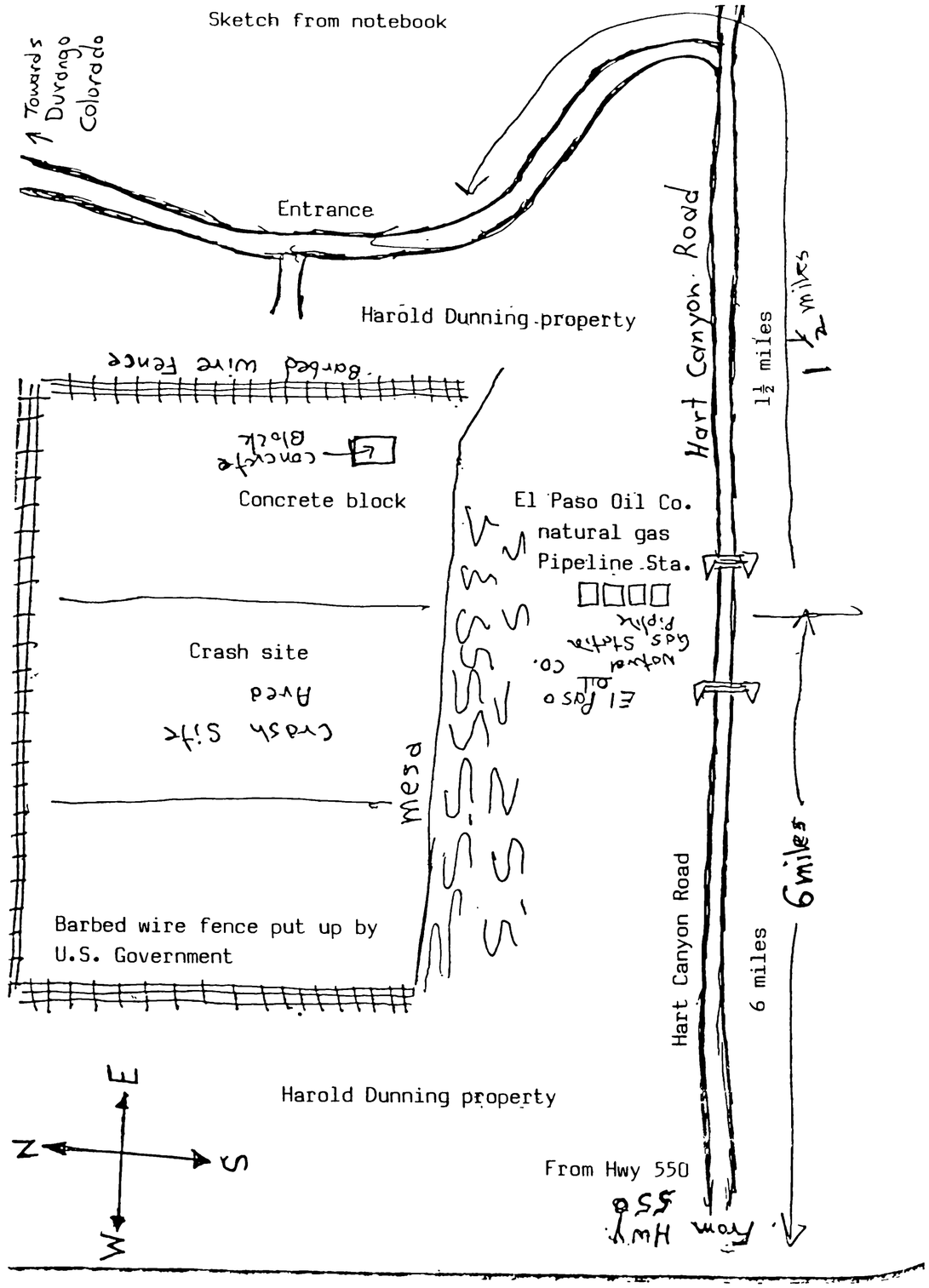
No military press agent was available to make the same mistake that Colonel Blanchard and Lieutenant Haut made on 8 July 1947, at Rosewell Army Air Force Base. The brass learned a lesson from that recovery operation. The Rosewell recovery set a precident as how NOT to handle such a situation, if the chance ever came again. Procedure was devel-



This is a map clip of the relative positions of the UFO crash site at Aztec, New Mexico, and the Camp Hale location west of Denver, the home base of the UFO crash recovery team.



A Surveyor's topographical map of the actual Aztec crash site and the route from Durango taken by the Military recovery team. They never entered or passed through the town of Aztec on this operation.



A detailed map of the actual crash site from the sharp elbow in the Hart Canyon Road. This area was transferred to the U.S. Government in April 1948, a few days after the remains had been removed.

oped through the mistakes made during that incident. This entire operation was to be carried out under a shroud of utmost secrecy. No one was to know about this recovery operation outside the handful of men involved, and they were sworn to an ABOVE TOP-SECRET OATH, which carried dire consequences if broken!!

General Marshall called the Secretary of Interior asking him to transfer the piece of property on which the crash-site was located, from the ownership of H.D. to Federal Status!! Marshall accomplished this in such a way as not to arouse suspicions concerning the real reason, and carried it off successfully.

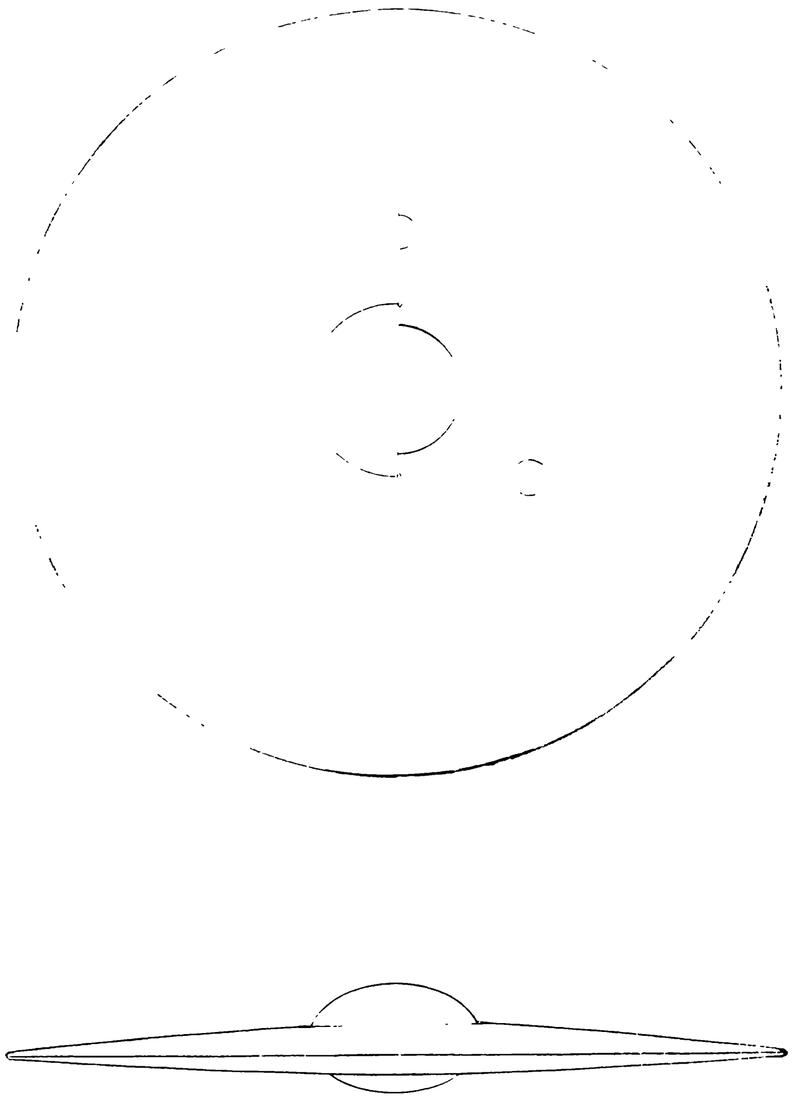
Upon arrival at the crash-site, the IPU recovery team went into immediate action. Road blocks were set up at strategic locations on all access roads within 2 miles of the crash scene (these road blocks could not be seen from the highway). Guards were posted at all roadblocks, with explicit orders to turn away all persons who did not have the proper pass-cards. The owner of the ranch and his family were held incommunicado within their own ranch house. They were told that a top-secret military operation was in progress, and it was their patriotic duty to stay inside. They were also told in a very emphatic manner, not to tell anyone what had occurred on their ranch. Needless to say, H.D. refuses to answer any questions petaining to this strange incident to this very day. He has been properly intimidated.

The equipment hauling trucks were camouglaged to appear as oil drilling rigs, just in case anyone got past the roadblocks or happened to see the activity from a distance. Every aspect of the operation was covered in its minutest detail in order to divert any possible notice away from it.

The scientific team arrived on scene shortly after the IPU team got there. They went into immediate action, first checking for any possible radioactivity. The ground and the disc-shaped machine were both gone over very carefully with Geiger counters. The rancher's water supply and livestock were placed under quarantine until they were proven fit for human consumption.

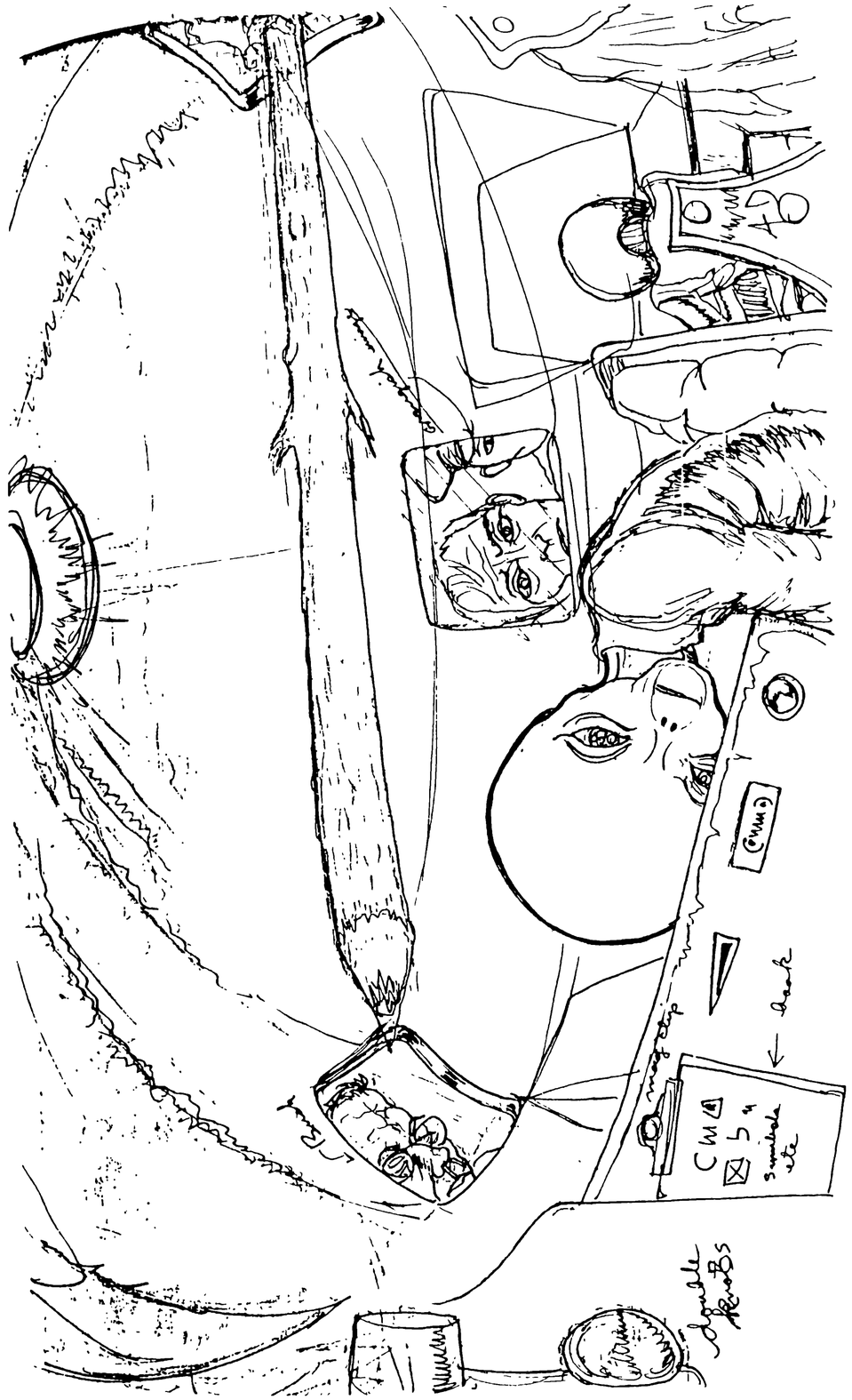
THE CRAFT

Immediately after all the preliminaries were taken care of, the ship itself became the main object of attention, there didn't seem to be any way of access into the saucer's interior. The entire surface was smoothe and appeared to bo one continuous piece, with no seams. breaks in contour, fasteners, or any other evidence of joining of metals. There were what appeared to be "windows" or "ports" that seemed to be metallic, but were actually transparent when seen up very close (kind of like our one way mirrors or the solarized glass that we now have).



Diameter: 99.9 feet overall
Height: 6.0 feet overall
Cabin: 18.0 feet across
Cabin to rim edge: 41.0 feet
Top of cabin: Raised 45" above the level of the mean plane of the disc
Disc edge: 27" above the saucer base, slightly curved slope upper and lower surface of disc

Line Drawing of the 100' diameter disc-shaped craft which came down at Azted, New Mexico on 25 March 1948. This reconstruction is from several eyewitness descriptions. Note the thin diameter to thickness ratio.



A cabin window in the dome of the craft was broken out and a pole thrust through which tripped a release and an access port opened. Dead occupants inside were found slumped over elaborate control panel arrangements there...

These scientists were completely stricken with awe as they examined the exterior of this amazing aeroform of unknown origen. Some just stood back to take in the entire scene, while others crawled under and around it feeling its texture and shape. Finally, to break the heavy silence, Bush told the men to get to work, for this entire project must be over with as soon as possible, leaving not a trace of evidence behind.

The first thing that had to be done was to gain entry into the interior of the craft. The ship was gone over very carefully, but they could not find anything that remotely resembled any door or hatch. Finally, one of the scientists, after closely looking through each "porthole", noticed what happened to be a double-pushbutton type (a knob-shaped protrusion with a button in the middle) affair on one of the cabin's walls. He motioned the others over to look for themselves. One of the scientists picked up a hammer and beat the "porthole" "glass" out. Another scientist found a long pole which he then poked through the hole made in the "port", barely reaching the pushbutton affair. The button was finally pushed, and to their surprise, a door opened, downward from the cabin's side, down through the disc's rim flange.

Immediately, one by one, the scientists scrambled up the ramp, into the cabin chamber. There, slumped over the instrument panel were two human-like beings, about four feet in height and charred to a deep chocolate brown color, through some mishap known only to them.

The instrument panel contained several push-buttons and control levers labeled in a heiroglyphic type symbol-form unknown to any of the scientists in the team. Oppenheimer, who knew Sanscrit, made a remark that the symbols did resemble Sanscrit to some degree. Also on the instrument panel were blinking lights and more symbols lit up on small display screens (sort of like our modern digital readout on watches, calculators, etc. There was also a beeping sound emanating from something that remotely resembled our modern day hand held portable transistor radios. These scientists were once again amazed by these technologically very advanced devices that none of them had seen anyplace before.

Examining the ship, they found another chamber within the cabin that must have been some sort of sleeping quarters. There were retractable beds that pulled out of the walls. There also were 12 more charred bodies sprawled around on the floor. they carried these little bodies outside and layed them in even rows on the ground beside the craft.

Immediately, Dr. Detlev Wulf Bronk began to examine the bodies with extreme care. These little creatures were either dwarfs piloting a very highly advanced aircraft from some country on this Earth, or they were aliens of extraterrestrial origin. His thoughts quickly

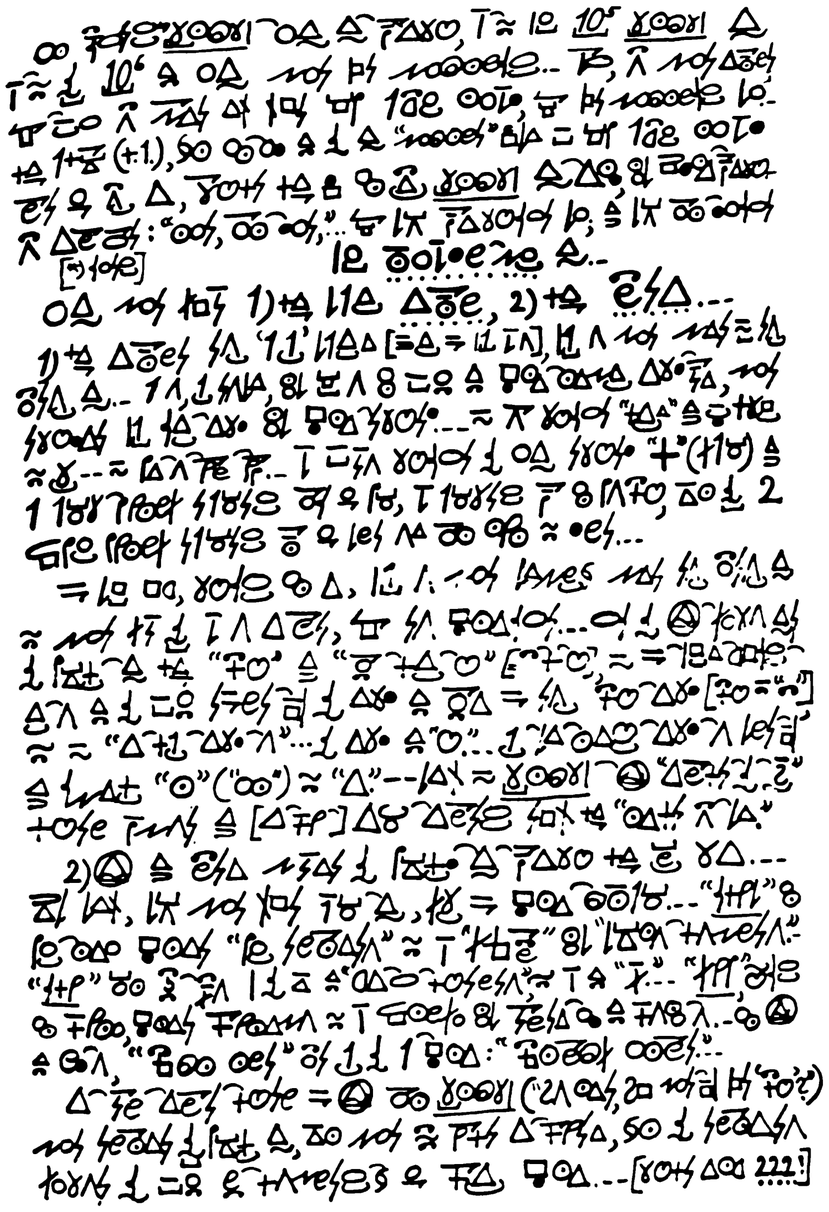
went to preservation. He asked Dr. Bush if they could obtain some cryogenic equipment with which to preserve these bodies for further examination and study. Bush's mind went to Dr. Paul A. Scherer, who worked with him very closely as the Director of the Transition Division of OSR&D (Office of Scientific Research and Development) during the war, and was now with Bush on the Board of Directors of the Carnegie Institute in Washington, D.C. Scherer's specialty was cryogenics, and he had plenty of connections all over the U.S. concerning cryogenic equipment, materials and techniques.

Dr. Bush immediately radioed Dr. Scherer, briefing him on the situation. Scherer told Bush to get some dry ice for temporary preservation of the bodies, while he made some quick contacts in the southwestern part of the country.

While Bush was conferring with Scherer, another group of scientists and military personnel were examining the craft very thoroughly for any way to disassemble it. They first tried cutting torches, without success. The torches didn't even phase the metal, which had a brushed aluminum type appearance. Then they tried diamond drills and diamond cutting saws. One bit and blade after another dulled very quickly. The material just could not be penetrated. Finally, one scientist, after a very thorough examination, found a place on the inside where there was some sort of interlocking key device. When he pulled on the device, a seam opened up on the ship, at that particular location, from top to bottom. He continued around the ship and found several of these devices at equally spaced intervals. Here was the key to the disassembly problem they had been looking for.

While the ship was being disassembled, Dr. Von Neumann and Dr. Bush became very interested in the control panel. they found that the panel had drawers that rolled out, but no wireing was seen. These drawers seemed to be sections of the "electrical" circuitry from which the controls received their power (kind of like the modern day electronic devices with integrated circuits). They were amazed at how this entire control panel, which no doubt operated on a computer type principle, could be compacted into such a small space. Dr. Von Neumann and Dr. Bush had developed the first computers during the war, but those took entire rooms full of electronic equipment, wireing, etc., to operate them. Each one of these pull-out "drawers" contained thousands of microscopic pull-out "chips". What kind of technology were they dealing with? Where did this ship come from? Many questions to answer.

One scientist found what appeared to be a book composed of parchment-like pages having the texture of plastic. It contained more examples of the same "Sanscrit-like" symbols that labeled the instrument panels, and which showed up on the tiny illuminated display screens. Nobody could read the script. The book was passed on to General George



THE ABOVE SCRIPT IS VERY SIMILAR TO THAT FOUND IN THE AZTEC FLYING SAUCER AND WAS SUBSEQUENTLY TURNED OVER TO DR. WILLIAM F. FRIEDMAN AND LAMBROS P. CALLIHAMOS FOR STUDY AND INTERPRETATION.

This is a sample of the symbol form found in the Aztec UFO crash. The book found aboard was turned over to General George C. Marshall, who sent the symbols to Dr. Willaim F. Friedman and Lambros P. Callihamos for study and interpretation.

Marshall, who turned it over to this nations two topmost experts in cryptology, William F. Friedman and Lambros C.P. Callihamos. A sample of this type of scriptform is presented here for your information.

Once the saucer was disassembled, three big trucks were maneuvered into place and the pieces were carefully loaded up. Canvas tarps were snugly tied down over the loads and signs designating "EXPLOSIVES" were plastered all over each truck. Anyone who happened to see the trucks on their way to Los Alamos would be easily deceived.

After three full days of extensive activity, the convoy of three trucks and two automobiles left the crash scene by night. The route they took followed a network of dirt and gravel roads and some off road travel out the east end of Hart Canyon. This was found to be the least populated and most inconspicuous route towards Los Alamos, which was to be a temporary storage site until an underground compound could be constructed. Travelling was done late at night through least populated areas and over roads with least traffic or simply cross-country when necessary.

Immediately after the convoy of vehicles left the plateau-top crash scene, the clean up crew went into action. They buried all evidence of military activity there, such as trash, worn out tooling, bracing, disturbances on the ground, etc. A barbed wire fence was then erected around the entire top of the crash-recovery site on the plateau, which now belonged to the Federal Government. One mistake overlooked was that some of the bracing materials which were thought too big for the burial excavation at the time were left on top to be hauled away. Otherwise only some charred rocks and broken down cedar pine trees remained as evidence for some future field investigator to discover. (See Chapter VIII)

The convoy reached a pre-determined secluded portion of the Los Alamos atomic testing area, after a week of laborious travel over the primitive roads and country, moving mostly by the light of the Moon. Here the saucer was unloaded piece by piece and reassembled for a very thorough and extensive examination. Here the saucer was stored for over a year, until it was moved to a more permanent site prepared for it and other such residue.

A little over a year and a half after the recovery; actually it was about in November of 1949, Dr. Eric Henry Wang, a consultant to the Wright Air Development Center on Aerodynamic Metallurgical Design for the Structures Division, who was on the staff pf the University of Cincinnatti (see Chapter IX), was called in on the project. Dr. Wang had a friend by the name of Nicholas Von Poppen, a photographer, who had perfected the art of metallurgical close-up photography as it was applied in the aerospace sciences field.

Von Poppen, an Estonian refugee of royal blood, who carried the

title of Baron, had fled Estonia by the "skin of his teeth" during the Soviet "annexation" of 1941. He enjoyed various scientific and technological interests, among which was photography. He had perfected the art of close-up metallurgical photography for technical applications, using a combination of camera and microscope techniques. He was in demand throughout the aerospace industry.

Dr. Wang called Von Poppen in on this project in order to get some better microphotographs to include in the final report of the recovery operation. But Dr. Wang didn't call Von Poppen direct; things had to be done according to the protocol of the security system. Two members of the intelligence agencies went to his home in Hollywood, California, telling him of the highly classified photographic job that was expected of him. Both Von Poppen and the two Intelligence officers flew to a landing field within the Los Alamos Complex. From there they boarded a bus with blacked-out windows, which then took them to a top-secret location within the Complex. Von Poppen was amazed at what he saw - a huge disc-shaped object of a shiny brushed-aluminum finish, sitting on the ground with military brass, intelligence guards and officers, and scientific personnel all around it. It had an almost Circus-like atmosphere about it in the form of small and large tents, tables full of scientific instruments, and vehicles of all shapes and sizes scattered all around the area.

Von Poppen was issued the finest and most advanced photographic equipment that money could buy. If he were lacking anything, all he had to do was ask for it; and a plane would fly in the very next day with the exact piece of equipment that he requisitioned. He spent two days taking over 200 photographs of the ship from all different angles and views, close-up and distant, and some of them literally within inches to show the texture of the metal. He also made microscopic photographs using his special technique. He was allowed to photograph every part of the craft, inside and out, except for one mechanism which seemed to be a central power supply.

Von Poppen was enthralled by the highly advanced technology clearly indicated, "which," as he stated, "showed me that these people have long ago passed the stage of technological development we find ourselves now in, and they were again tending toward the simplification of life, thus eliminating the complicated intricacies which tend to obscure the natural laws of being." Here, as Von Poppen did, one tends to philosophize on the issues.

Von Poppen went on to describe what he thought might be various components that made up the "cosmic space motor", as he put it."First of all there were 15 little machines, beautifully welded to the floor, that appeared something like typewriters (possibly computers). Then there were heavy copper-like cables coiled around the outer walls of

Dr. Vannevar Bush

Dr. Vannevar Bush was called upon by then Secretary of State, General George C. Marshall, to head up the examination and recovery effort and to form a team of select scientists to investigate this remarkable new situation. Bush answered directly to General Marshall, who personally retained control of the entire operation, and provided what was needed.

the chime (within the disc portion), and that mechanism I was forbidden to photograph," Von Poppen said. Von Poppen described the ship as some sort of computerized electro-magnetically driven flying saucer!! Many others who have touched on this subject involving these flying objects' mode of operation have provided a similar basic description.

Von Poppen also described the little bodies which he was allowed to see and to photograph with the official equipment. He states, "The largest, who seemed to be the Captain, was four feet nine inches tall and weighed about 35 pounds (very thin). The smallest and obviously (to Von Poppen) the youngest, was 23 inches tall and weighed about 22 pounds. They were white men, with very pale skin (where not discolored) as if they had come from a cold world with little air. Their faces were intellectual and refined in appearance. I have never seen anything like them here on Earth." Here in 1949, Von Poppen was describing what recent sources have been revealing to Len Stringfield, W.L. Moore, Larry Bryant, and others.

Von Poppen should never have revealed this experience to Dr. George C. Tyler on that rainy day in November 1949. That was the beginning of the end for both individuals. Both Von Poppen and Tyler were under close intelligence surveillance until both died under mysterious circumstances (Tyler first, on 13 October 1954, and then Von Poppen on 13 March 1976). Both individual's apartments were thoroughly ransacked by very unusual persons immediately after their deaths!!

A telex was sent to Headquarters, Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2 (Army Intelligence) in Washington D.C. from Camp Hale, Colorado, describing the craft and the recovery operation. A copy was transmitted to Counterintelligence Special Headquarters at Pope Air Force Base, within the Fort Bragg Complex in North Carolina. Captain Virgil A. Postlethwait, with the Counterintelligence V-Corps along with his Air Force Counterpart, Captain Donald A. Broadus (A-2) handled this TWX, which went as follows:

"FLYING OBJECT OF UNKNOWN ORIGIN RECOVERED NEAR AZTEC, NEW MEXICO. CRAFT APPROXIMATELY 100 FEET DIAMETER, 30 FEET HEIGHT, ONE WINDOW PORT BLOWN, BODIES ON BOARD. ALL OCCUPANTS DEAD, 4 FEET HEIGHT, OVERSIZED HEADS. CRAFT HAS METALLIC SKIN, THIN AS NEWSPAPER, BUT TOO TOUGH TO PENETRATE BY CONVENTIONAL TOOLS. PRIVATE PROPERTY WAS PURCHASED FROM LOCALS IN ORDER TO FACILITATE TRANSPORTING THE CRAFT TO BASE."

Captain Postlethwait stated that this TWX left a lasting impression on his mind. He never saw the craft, but he did handle this evidence of its existence.

THE BODIES

As stated before, Dr. Vannevar Bush asked Dr. Paul A Scherer to have some preservation containers made for the bodies. Dr. Scherer acted very promptly. He had the chambers ready within a few weeks. One of manufacturing companies that contributed the major part to these special chambers was Air-Research Corporation. They supplied the liquid-nitrogen pump, circulatory system, and refrigeration units, without having the slightest idea what for!

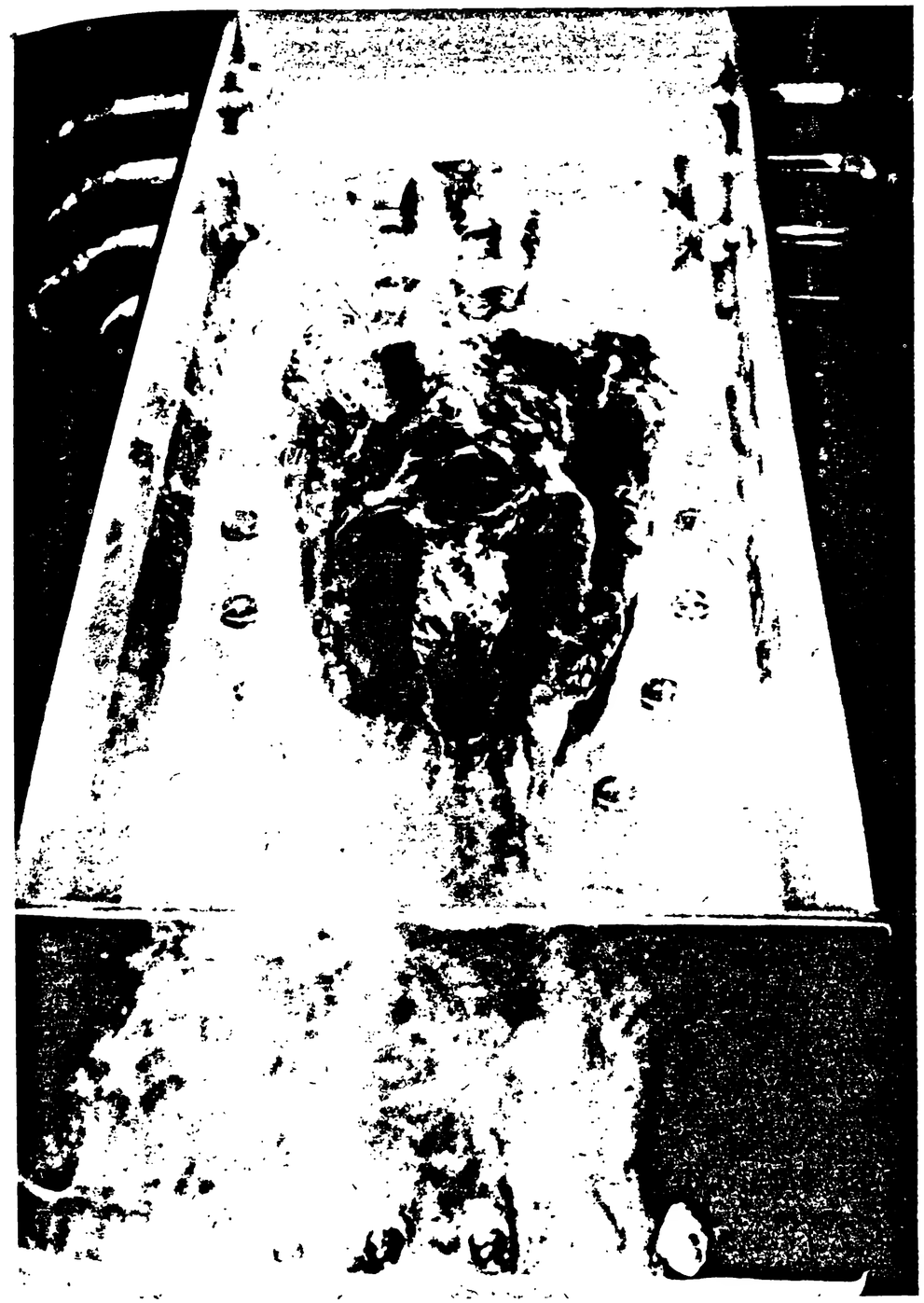
Dr. Scherer was the director of Research and Development for the Air-Research Corporation from 1940 until 1944, when he joined Dr. Bush at OSR&D. He had everyone in that corporation very loyal to him, allowing him to have a very persuasive influence over them.

The containers, which resembled a cross between glass covered funeral caskets and deep-freeze units, were tailor made to suit the primary purpose - preserve these unique bodies for study. These containers operated on the principles of a cryogenic "deep-freeze" unit, utilizing liquid nitrogen to keep the temperature at extreme sub-zero cold levels. The special cases were prepared for the better preserved more intact bodies. Selected specimens were preserved in these units which had been made with transparent covers and were vented and exhausted in such a way that it was possible to view the bodies without opening the special display case. Other specimens were prepared for ordinary cryogenic storage in the wrappings and stored in cylinders for possible future need. In this way these very unusual and unique bodies of unknown origin could be preserved indefinitely.

Some of the bodies were not frozen, but autopsied and parted out for more detailed study, from which exhaustive reports were made. Doctor Detlev Wulf Bronk, as stated, was initially in charge of the physical examination of these bodies from this craft. He had the responsibility of trying to give a full report covering every phase of this strange life-form's physiological, anatomical and biophysical make-up. He organized and directed a team made up of biophysicists, histochemists, pathologists, etc. The results were accumulated and organized into a summary report, a copy of which was included, in part, in the later "Project Sign Report No. 13". [This may be a confusion with unfounded reports of a "Project Grudge Report #13", mentioned in the appendices to this work. We must remember that the current name of the Air Force UFO project at the time mentioned here was then "Project Sign".]

The alien body report described them briefly as follows:

"The bodies were all small, averaging 42 inches in length. The facial features strongly resembled mongoloid orientals in appearance, with large heads, large "slant" eyes, small noses and mouths. The average weight was around 40 pounds. They had very thin necks. Their torso was very small and thin. They had long and slender arms reaching



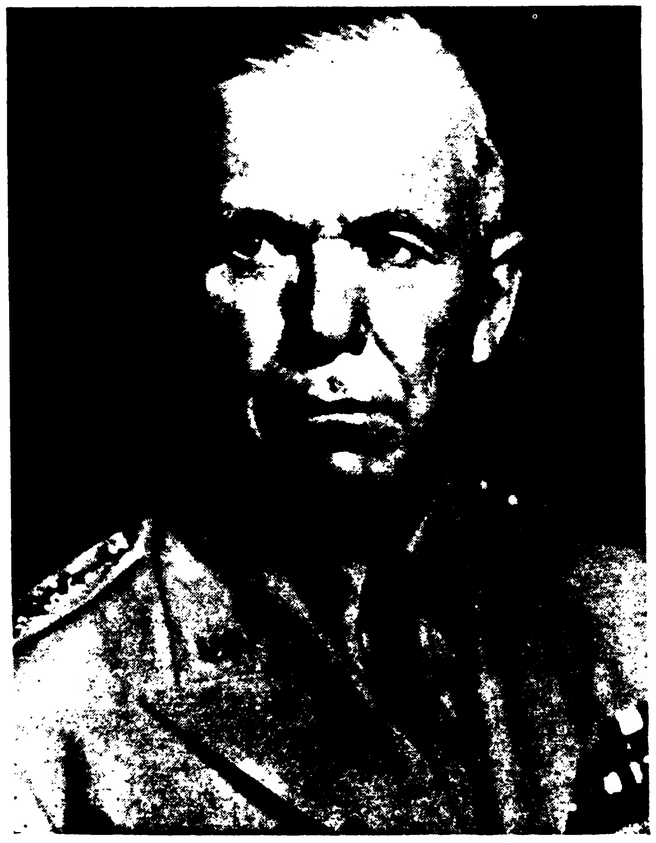
This is a photograph of one Alien body from the UFO crash "stored" in this specially created view through case for repeated visual observation and study. Others were stored in cryogenic capsules for later recovery as needed. Note the nitrogen gas venting from the case.

the knees, with hands containing long and slender fingers with webbing between them. There didn't seem to be any reproductive organs. (One scientist suggested that these "aliens" might be manufactured or constructed)

Instead of blood, as we know it, they had a colorless liquid prevalent in the body, with no red cells. This liquid had a kind of ozone smell about it. They had no digestive system or GI tract, no alimentary or intestinal canal and no rectal point.

As the one scientist stated, "I got the impression that these alien beings were "constructed". These humanoid beings may have been clones produced through some very highly advanced genetic technology!"

Even now our own genetic technology has just scratched the surface compared to the technological wonders found in that flying machine near Aztec, New Mexico. Dr. Bronk and his team were fascinated with what they had found. A whole new world opened up to them. But the questions remained; who were the advanced "alien" scientists who had built this flying object, manufactured these life-forms, if they did, and where do they come from?



Official U. S. Army Photo

GENERAL GEORGE C. MARSHALL

Notes: A few observations with respect to the material offered in this first chapter may be in order here.

From the foregoing it may be seen that the parts and residue from the Aztec UFO crash were first taken to Los Alamos Complex for a number of very good reasons. That was home ground to Drs. Bush and also Oppenheimer who headed this recovery team and effort, and also because they already had the necessary security systems in place, a secure facility to store the recovered material in and to work in, and all the technicians and special equipment they would need to carry out their more extensive examinations. A further plan, early on, was to construct a proper, suitably secured, adequately equipped underground facility to house the recovered remains and material for the long-term project visualized. After all, this was not the first recovery, and they did not know how many more there would be.

The Navy Auxiliary Airfield in the AEC area (described in Appendix 4) was the ideal site for the proposed underground facility to be needed for this storage and research, because it too was already secured, has housing, hospital and support facilities, including its own water and power supply, and a railroad spur right into the installation. It also was familiar ground to Bush and Oppenheimer, then in charge of this project, who were also supervising other projects in this AEC area.

This also explains why Dr. Vannevar Bush was the American Scientist who frequently visited Alice Springs and Pine Gap in Australia, a location of one of the later de-centralized UFO research sites when the U.S. and some of its partners began trying to construct such a craft.

We can see also how Mr. Leo Gebauer, who was associated with Doctor Carl A. Heiland in some magnetics research, came into his knowledge of the Aztec crash and some of the details. Gebauer was the unintended "leak" outside of the group of scientists sworn to secrecy, who really had all Gebauer said they had and much, much more. Gebauer picked his information up from Dr. Heiland, staff and associates who were working on magnetics aspects of the problem at hand, hence the heavy emphasis on a magnetics aspect to the phenomenon. Gebauer carried the information out as "scuttlebutt", with a little of the residue he was able to get hold of. Dr. Heiland was now "confiding" in Gebauer, not Silas Newton, and probably thought little of a "leak" until Scully published the story. Then there was a lot of back-tracking to repair the damage done. Heiland was eventually separated from the main research project because of this, and still, because of security compartmentization, did not know all the details you are reading here. Dr. Heiland, we must emphasize, was not guilty of any betrayal of our secrets, and he never violated his security oaths.

Gebauer, the real "leak" has passed-on as well as Silas Newton and Frank Scully, the ones who published the story. The real secrets are still safe and the research work goes on at a number of decentralized sites even today.

The Dr. "G" identification used by Newton and Scully as their source was actually a cover for all of Gebauer's connections, through which they got the little information they had.

As a further note, we may observe that somebody who contributed to the making of the movie Hangar 18 seems to have known something about the written scriptform found on this ship, because certain of the symbols shown in that movie are very similar to the real ones found in the craft. Also some of the display screens on the movie version of the crashed UFO are remarkably similar to some of those seen aboard the crashed craft.

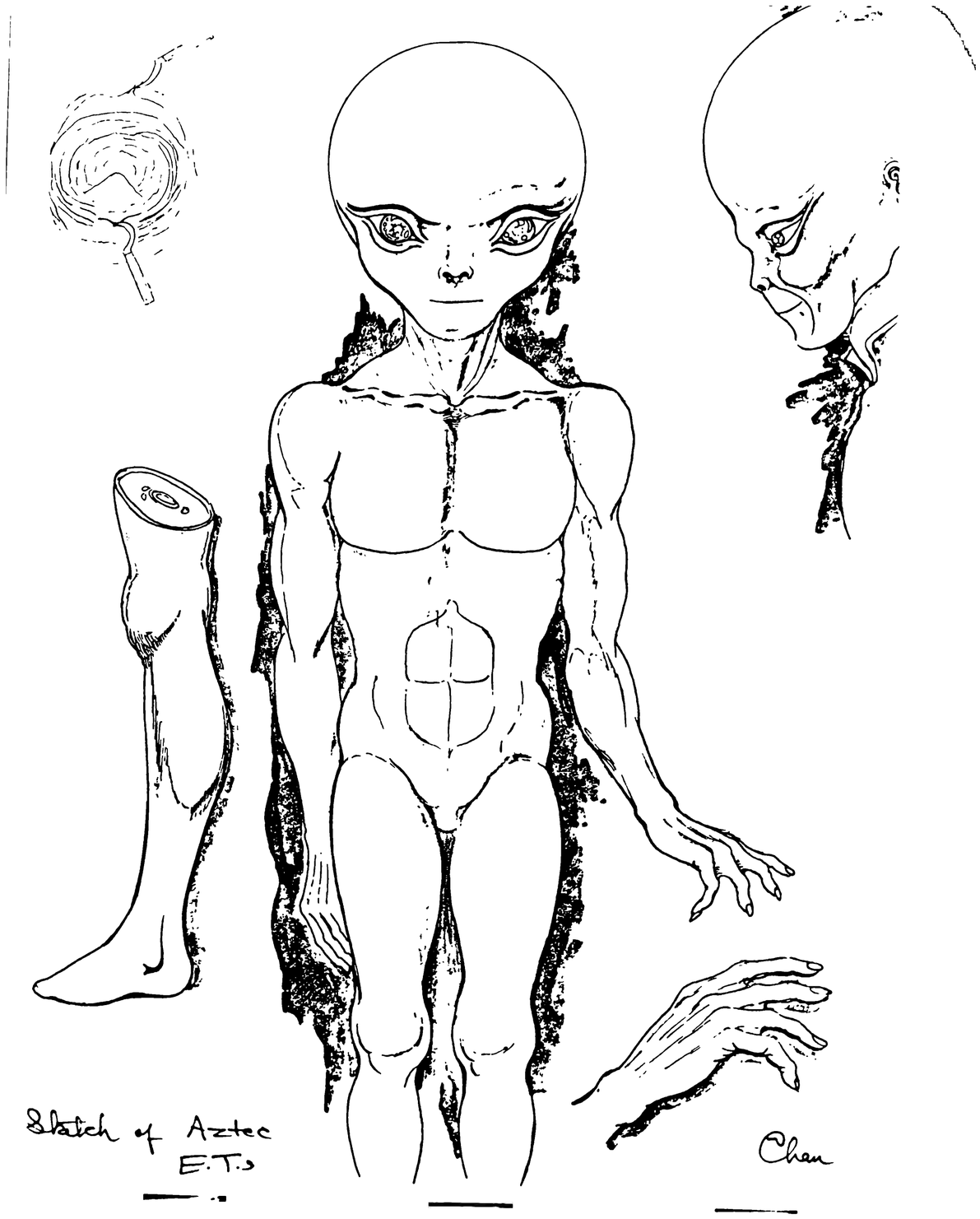
CHAPTER I EXHIBITS

Supporting documents for any chapter will be appended to that chapter as Exhibits. Supporting documents of broader nature pertaining to the whole text will be attached at the end of the text as Appendices. We have included the following exhibits in support of this first chapter:

Exhibit 1. Artist Chan Johnson's impression of the external physiology of one of the small extraterrestrial bodies removed from the downed flying disc.

Exhibit 2. Department of the Army, Staff Message Center, Incoming Classified Message, not paraphrased, from CO Kirtland AFB, New Mexico, to Chief of Staff USAF, attn: Dir of Special Investigations, Office of the Inspector General, dated 31 January 1949. Please note that this new unidentified flying object was tracked to suspected impact point on the night of 30 January 1949, and was witnessed by about 30 people after a flurry of about 100 sightings in the same area where the alien vehicles crashed in 1947 and 1948. Did we have still another UFO crash and recovery we have been told nothing about? Did our plans and methods improve to the point that we picked up another crashed unidentified flying object and carried it away successfully without anybody outside of the levels that control these things finding out about it?

Exhibit 3. FOIA request from W.L. Steinman to the Department of the Army, dated 8 May 1984, seeking information on the "Interplanetary Phenomena Unit" of the Scientific and Technical Branch, of the Army Directorate of Intelligence; and the reply dated 16 May 1984. The Army denied all knowledge of the IPU. (One Interplanetary Phenomena Unit was reportedly stationed at Camp Hale, Colorado.)



Our artist Chan Johnson's impression of the small bodies found aboard the downed 100 foot diameter circular spacecraft found near Aztec, New Mexico, based on eyewitnesses descriptions relayed through intermediary contacts.

Exhibit 2

CONFIDENTIAL

DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY
STAFF MESSAGE CENTER
INCOMING CLASSIFIED MESSAGE

CONFIDENTIAL
PRIORITY

PARAPHRASE NOT REQUIRED

From: CO Kirtland AFB New Mexico

To: Chief of Staff USAF attn Dir of Special Investigations Officer of the Inspector General

Nr: OSI-1-9C 31 January 1949

Reference previous reports, subject; unknown, aerial phenomena, file number 24-8. Sighting of identical object reported at 2255Z 30 Jan 49 by aprx 30 people. Estimate at least 100 total sightings. AEC, AFSWP, 4th Army, local commanders perturbed by implications of phenomena. Sighting reported from El Paso, Alburquerque, Alamogordo, Roswell, Socorro, and other locations. All appear to be same object at different points in trajectory. Unless instructed to contrary this office will make all out investigation with view to location of impact point if any. Request reply.

Rec'd - 2-4-49
OSI
Orig. 9 G.I.R.-7

ACTION: AF
INFO: ID, PO
Q. IN 321

RECORDED - 143 160-83814-157
F B I
13 FEB 11 1949

(2 Feb 49) DTG: 312145Z dgk/B
RC 5/1

EX-16 COPY file.

50 FEB 28 1949

CONFIDENTIAL

Exhibit 3

William S. Steinman
15043 Rosalita Dr.
La Mirada, Calif.
90638

Department of the Army
Director of Counterintelligence
Office of the Assistant Chief of
Staff for Intelligence
Washington, D.C.
20310

May 8, 1984

Dear Sir.

Allow me to introduce myself. My name is William S. Steinman, I am a free-lance investigator into the subject matter pertaining to the early structure of the Military Intelligence Gathering Departments and how they evolved into what they are today. During my research, I came across one unit with a peculiar name. This was "The Interplanatary Phenomeron Unit of the Scientific and Technical Branch of Army Counterintelligence Directorate, DA." , which was disestablished during the late 1950's and never reactivated.

Can you please explain the purpose of the above mentioned Unit, when it began, exactly what date it was disestablished, who was in command during its existence, and any existing documentation pertaining to this Unit and its purpose?

Also, I understand that Dr [redacted] was involved actively with Army Counterintelligence (1943-[redacted]) and on a reserve status (1946-1959) as a Captain at Headquarters on Mobilization Assignment, while he was a student and assistant professor at Harvard University. Could there be any relationship between Dr. [redacted] and The Interplanatary Phenomenon Unit? If so, please explain.

I will anxiously be awaiting a reply from you as soon as possible. Thank you for your help in this matter.

Very Sincerely Yours
Wm Steinman
William S. Steinman

Exhibit 3

DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY
OFFICE OF THE ASSISTANT CHIEF OF STAFF FOR INTELLIGENCE
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20310

May 16, 1984

Freedom of Information Office

Mr. William S. Steinman
15043 Rosalita Drive
La Mirada, California 90638

Dear Mr. Steinman:

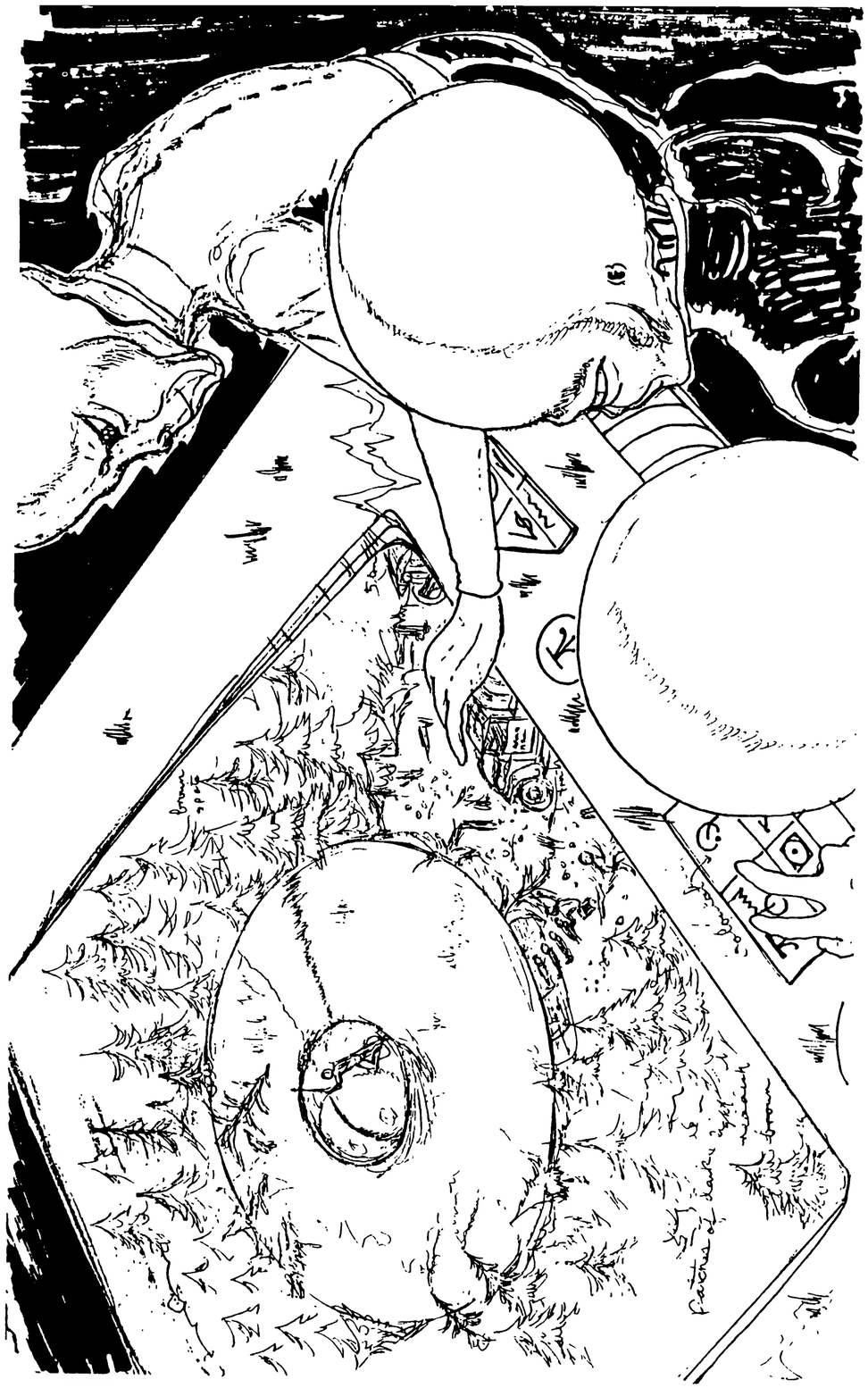
This is in response to your letter of May 8, 1984, in which you request information concerning "The Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit of the Scientific and Technical Branch of Army Counterintelligence Directorate, DA." Your letter was received in this office on May 15, 1984.

As you note in your letter, the so-called Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit (IPU) was disestablished and, as far as we are aware, all records, if any, were transferred to the Air Force in the late 1950's. The "unit" was formed as an in-house project purely as an interest item for the Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence. It was never a "unit" in the military sense, nor was it ever formally organized or reportable, it had no investigative function, mission or authority, and may not even have had any formal records at all. It is only through institutional memory that any recollection exists of this unit. We are therefore unable to answer your questions as to the exact purpose of the unit, exactly when it was disestablished, or who was in command; this last would not apply in any case, as no one was "in command". We have no records or documentation of any kind on this "unit." Also, it is very unlikely that there was any relationship between [redacted] and the IPU, but only [redacted] could answer that question.

I regret that we are unable to be of more assistance in this matter.

Sincerely,

for Frank Dill
Lance R. Cornine
Lieutenant Colonel, General Staff
Director of Counterintelligence



Artist Chan Johnson's impression of other similar ETs aboard another ship observing our recovery effort at Aztec

CHAPTER II

SECURITY LID CLAMPED DOWN

With the successful recovery of the world's first intact flying saucer along with its small humanoid occupants, the following questions are called to mind:

Where did it come from?
Why did it come?
How does it operate?
How shall we classify it?
What shall the public be told?

After all, this was a first in the history of mankind on this planet. Never before, in recorded history, have we had the opportunity to study the technology of something that seemed to originate from a very highly advanced civilization from some other world! The opportunity was here, now. The secret may lie in those parchment-like pages written in that strange sanscrit-like symbolform, which were now in the hands of Dr. William F. Friedman and Lambros P. Callimados for analysis and deciphering.

Since the military faction seemed to hold the reigns of control over this unique situation, through General George C. Marshall, It was decided that the entire subject matter would be classified two points higher than the undeveloped "H"-Bomb; in fact it became the most highly classified subject in the United States Government.

The sociological and anthropological aspects of the problem became of secondary importance in this issue--the unlocking of the secrets pertaining to the propulsion system was of primary concern to these military minded men. Whichever nation on this globe understood this new technology first, and applied it to their national defense system, would control the entire international global situation.

The whole project, collectively known as "The Flying Saucer Program", was placed under the control of an elite group known as "MJ-12", which was originally organized by General George C. Marshall in July 1947 to study the Roswell-Magdalena UFO crash/recovery debris. MJ-12 was a non-politically oriented group made up originally of the following individuals:

1. Dr. Vannevar Bush
2. Dr. Detlev W. Bronk
3. Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner
4. Dr. Gordon L. Gray
5. Dr. Jerome C. Hunsaker
6. Dr. Donald H. Menzel

7. Admiral James V. Forrestal, USN
8. General Hoyt S. Vandenburg, USAF
9. General Robert M. Montague, USA
10. General Nathan F. Twining, USAF
11. Admiral Sidney W. Souers, USN
12. Admiral Roscoe Hillenkoetter, USN

Each of these individuals had a unique and special part to play in this "Flying Saucer Program". Drs. Bush, Bronk, Berkner, and Hunsaker, had the primary job of studying and analyzing the hardware and the bodies of the occupants of the ship; Secretary Forrestal, Gen. Vandenberg, Gen. Montague, and Gen. Twining had the military end of the program; while Adm. Souers, Adm. Hillenkoetter, Dr. Gray, and Dr. Menzel created and maintained the security program itself. This group, primarily Souers, Hillenkoetter, Gray and Menzel controlled the "need-to-know" flow of personnel in and out of the entire program and, believe me, somebody really had to prove that his "need-to-know" was genuine in order to gain access to even the very periphery of the program.

The "security lid" which covered and obscured the saucer program was designed in such a way as to completely conceal even the very existence of the program itself. Counterintelligence activities including disinformation programs played a valuable role in concealing this program by creating a buffer zone of confusion, separating the public from the real "security lid".

MJ-12 decided that the following steps in the minimum course of action had to be taken in order to assure that the security lid was clamped down very tight, and that the public attitude towards flying saucers could be controlled:

1. A government sponsored program was set up to "investigate" UFO information that was reported by the general public and military personnel at large. This program sponsored public information centers through which the vast majority of "sightings" were channeled. An "official" agency was set up in Air Material Command Headquarters at Dayton, Ohio. The staff members of this agency (Project Sign at first, then Project Grudge, and later Project Bluebook) were kept in the dark concerning the recovered real physical evidence. This project had an Intelligence Department "mole" planted on the staff who reported directly to MJ-12. His job was to divert the hard-core information away from the other project staff members, and on to MJ-12; to help set the "mood" or "climate" in which the other staff members worked concerning UFO phenomena, and to keep MJ-12 updated on possible leaks. The main purpose for having this project at all, was to keep the public satisfied that their Air Force was "investigating" all UFO reports, and to divert the public away from the real physical evidence. [Note here that Prof. Donald Menzel, the likely choice for a serious project advisor

to a serious Air Force research project, was passed up in favor of the relatively unknown J. Allen Hynek, having the personality qualifications needed for the job, and who could be professionally built up to any image they wanted to create. Menzel always waited in the wings if Hynek made a wrong decision. This was part of the reason Hynek was never given a desk in the Air Force public investigative center there at Wright Field.]

2. A top-secret panel of individuals selected from the various military and civilian intelligence agencies was set up. This was called "The Psychological Strategy Board". The primary function of this group was to direct the dissemination of disinformation, to help form public and scientific opinion, and to direct the psychological strategy concerning the entire UFO phenomenon. They also planned various diversionary tactics to be used during future recovery operations, some of which have been used very effectively since then. This panel reported directly to MJ-12 and operated through all the various military investigative and counterintelligence groups and the various civilian counterparts in all the espionage and counterespionage departments. [In effect, this amounted to a super-secret inner cell, within every intelligence agency, known only to MJ-12 and not even to each other inside the groups. Remember the movie "The Last Days of Condor"?]

3. The wartime "Office of Censorship" was unofficially re-activated. This office now reported directly to MJ-12, with the primary purpose of censoring UFO reports through the various extensions of the news media management. This office was composed of individuals, experts in their own fields, selected from the various news media branches. They could actually, working in conjunction with the Psychological Strategy Board, plant fictitious information into the newspapers, magazines, radio and television broadcasts, and did. They could also review manuscripts of UFO related books prior to publication! This office was under the directorship of Theodore Koops who worked very closely with Dr. Gordon L. Gray. [Witness the fiasco involving newscaster Walter Cronkite and his discovery and inadvertent reporting that a UFO had interrupted an underwater launch of an ICBM from the Atomic Submarine Skipjack, being demonstrated for our foreign allies in the "Tongue of the Ocean" off the coast of Andros Island in May 1966, when an RCA theodolite camera operator shot 350 feet of high quality official movie film of the UFO at close range. This was reported in detail, 20 years later, in UFO CONTACT FROM PLANET UMMO, Vol. II, recently submitted for publication.]

ANALYSIS OF "MJ-12" MEMBERS

Each member of the MJ-12 group was non-politically affiliated, was

ps in his own particular field of knowledge, and had strong influ-
ce within government circles, the scientific community, and the
cioeconomic communities that make up our country.

Dr. Vannevar Busch, already discussed in Chapter I, was recognized
roughout the entire scientific community as "Top Scientist in the
ited States of America". He organized the National Defense Research
ncil (NDRC) in 1941 and the Office of Scientific Research and Dev-
opment (OSR&D) in 1943, leading them both into new frontiers
science and technology during the war. Immediately after the war,
convinced President Truman that the Research and Development effort
ould continue. OSR&D became the Joint Research and Development Board
R&DB), and in 1947 became the Research and Development Board (R&DB).
sh chaired many committees such as: The National Advisory Committee
Aeronautics, the Advisory Council of the Department of Commerce,
Joint Committee on New Weapons and Equipment of the Joint Chiefs
Staff, and many more. He was also the president of the Carnagie
stitute (Headquarters) in Washington, D.C.

Dr. Detlev Wulf Bronk, mentioned previously also, was involved in
phases of physiology and biophysics. Bronk's main field of re-
rch was in the study of neurophysiology, of which he was an inovat-
scientist. He evolved a methodology, with the aid of electrical,
ical, and electron-microscopic aids, by which he was able to mea-
e the changes in nerve cells during the passage of stimuli to the
in. These same technicians assisted him in evaluating the molecular
ucture of nerve cells, and the placement of atomic and ionic com-
ents in the cells. He measured, for the first time, the pressure
ch carries oxygen through the body. Along with Dr. Edward U. Condon
was named a member of the Scientific Advisory Committee of the
okhaven National Laboratory, devoted to atomic research. This as-
iation with Dr. Condon will be discussed further at a later point,
it is already becoming apparent why Dr. Condon was selected for
big UFO inquiry by what became known as "The Condon Committee" and
Dr. Condon published the conclusions he did despite the evidence
the contrary. Some of his appointed assistants unfortunately dis-
ered what he was up to, and nearly blew the whole operation. For-
ately his reputation carried him through too big a problem with the
entific community, and they followed him like the Pied Piper. But
Bronk also had very strong influence with the "super-wealthy" high
iety people, with whom he associated, and who actually control the
itical and government purse strings.

r. Lloyd Viel Berkner was considered one of the world's foremost
erts in magnetism. He was a quiet sort of individual, but carried a
of clout among the various members of the scientific and intelli-
ce communities. Later on, in 1953, he was chosen as a member of the

CIA's "Robertson Panel" another cover-up operation, which was formed to monitor and control public opinion concerning the UFO phenomenon.

Dr. Gordon L. Gray, former publisher of two newspapers in Winston-Salem, North Carolina, moved into the Pentagon Building in 1947 as assistant Secretary of the Army, and later, in 1949, as Secretary of the Army. He was a very secretive and extremely powerful individual among his fellow cabinet members. In 1950 he became the Special Assistant to President Truman on National Security Affairs. Later, in 1951, Gray became the director of the ultra secret, seemingly almost "non-existent""Psychological Strategy Board". Dr. Gray was a lawyer by education and profession, and he knew exactly which strings to pull and how to manipulate and/or bend the legal system to achieve the desired ingredients to fabricate the veil of secrecy.

Dr. Jerome Clark Hunsaker was an innovative Aeronautical Engineer well learned in the unique design concept known as the "Coanda Effect" (See Chapter X). He was head of the department of Mechanical and Aeronautical Engineering at the Massachusetts Institute of technology (MIT) and Chairman of the National Advisory Committee for Aeronautics, and he made many contributions to the advancement in aircraft design.

Dr. Donald H. Menzel was director of the Harvard College Observatory at Cambridge, Massachusetts. He was Professor of Astrophysics and was Chairman of the Astronomy Department at Harvard University. Dr. Donald Menzel was called into MJ-12 for the explicit purpose of dissuading both public and general scientific opinion away from the flying saucer phenomenon. He attempted this in his almost convincing book titled FLYING SAUCERS, published at Harvard in 1952. Dr. Menzel's "disinformation" campaign may have fooled the majority of the general public, and it did assist in formulating the public attitude that "Flying Saucers are foolishness", but it did not fool those who did, and still do, know the truth!

Admiral James Vincent Forrestal, first Secretary of Defense, was all for making new technological advancements in the defense program. He worked very close with Dr. Vannevar Bush in that capacity. Forrestal was often torn between the idea of airtight security over the flying saucer situation and letting the public know. He struggled with this dilemma in his mind through many a sleepless night. He discussed the situation privately with other MJ-12 members, especially Dr. Vannevar Bush. Word eventually reached General Marshall who in turn warned Forrestal, and reminded him of his security oath. Forrestal persisted and was eventually forced to resign his position as Secretary of Defense. He was then worked on psychologically and was treated in the psychological ward of Bethesda Naval Hospital, where he "fell" from a 15th floor window to his death on 22 May 1949! This event occurred with two sentries at his door and more in the lobby on the ground

floor below. There have always been many unanswered questions concerning this fall.

General Hoyt S. Vandenburg, the youthful and energetic "go-gitter" Chief of Staff of the U.S. Air Force, was a very staunch advocate of national security. He served two very brief assignments in this capacity; first as Assistant Chief of Staff of G-2 (Army Intelligence) from February until June of 1947, and then as the second Director of Central Intelligence for a few weeks in June of 1947. Gen. Vandenburg was comitted to the idea of keeping this crashed/recovered flying saucer subject under tight wraps until every question was answered. In fact, when the Air Force sponsored public information program, "Project Sign", came up with their famous "Estimate of the Situation" report in August of 1948, stating that flying saucers were real and of interplanetary origin, he became furious and ordered it destroyed.

General Robert M. Montague, a very influential military officer with political pull as well, headed up the Antiaircraft and Guided Missile Branch of the Army Artillery School, from in 1946 until July 1947, at Fort Bliss, Texas. He was called in by General Marshall as part of the original MJ-12 Group to study the Roswell and Magdalena recovery remains, there in his military district. When the main part of the above mentioned remains were forwarded to the highly secret Sandia Base, in mid-July 1947, he was ordered to the position of Commanding Officer in charge of the Sandia Base, where he remained until February 1951.

General Nathan F. Twining was the Commander of Air Materiel Command which was headquartered at Wright Field near Dayton, Ohio, from December 1945 until October 1, 1947. On September 23, 1947, Gen. Twining generated a letter to Brig. Gen. George Schulgren, asking for permission to set up an Air Force sponsored flying saucer study program. Authorization was granted on December 30th, 1947, and "Project Sign" began. (This was the first of a series of such programs, ending with the termination of "Project Bluebook" on December 17, 1969, following publication of the report of the "Condon Committee" declaring that there was no evidence that the UFOs were a threat to this country.) Gen Twining left Air Material Command on October 1, 1947, to become Commander in Chief of the new Alaskan Command, just prior to the setting up of "Project Sign". Twining became Vice-Chief of Staff of the U.S. Air Force under Gen. Vandenburg on October 10, 1950, and succeeded him as Chief of Staff in 1953. His leaving Air Material Command on October 1, 1947, is significent, since that is where "Project Sign" was set up (actually under the jurisdiction of the Air Technical Intelligence Center located at Wright Field also). General Twining had to leave in order to avoid possible influence (and blame) over "Project Sign" findings, since he knew the entire truth of the matter concerning the "solid evidence". In fact, some examples of the solid evidence were at AMC at the time and had to be removed to other locations.

Admiral Sidney W. Souers organized this nation's first Central Intelligence Agency office, beginning January 23, 1946 at the request of then President Harry S. Truman, while holding the official title of Chief of Naval Intelligence. He resigned as first Director of Central Intelligence in June Of 1947. On September 26, 1947, he was sworn in as executive secretary of the new National Security Council. The officially defined function of the National Security Council was, "To advise the President with respect to the integration of domestic, foreign, and military policies relating to national security, so as to enable the military services and other departments and agencies of the government to cooperate more effectively in matters involving the national security". Souers resigned this position on January 15, 1950, but continued on as special assistant to the President on national security matters.

Admiral Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter was the Director of the Central intelligence Agency (CIA) from May 1, 1947 until September 1950. He set up the wartime intelligence network in the Pacific Theater during the war and was considered an expert in the field of covert activities. It was one of his own suggestions that activated the CIA sponsored "Robertson Panel" decision to monitor the activity of the civilian flying saucer study groups growing up around the country. Admiral Hillenkoetter, himself, joined the then largest one also based in the Washington area, the National Investigations Committee on Aerial phenomenon (NICAP) in 1956, and was chosen as a member of its board of directors, by virtue of his previous military and governmental experience. It was from this position that he was able to act as an MJ-12 "mole", along with his team of other covert experts, who also held board member positions at one time or another. They were able to steer NICAP in any direction that MJ-12 wanted it to go.

From this position they were also able to influence the new civilian UFO study groups, who usually sought advice and guidance from NICAP, one of the few visible UFO institutions available. Such affiliations were actively sought and encouraged by NICAP, actually to further the purpose for which it was organized in the first place.

With the "Flying Saucer Program" under the complete control of MJ-12 and with the real physical evidence safely hidden away, with the general scientific and public attitudes toward flying saucers established and controlled in the manner desired, and with all avenues of potential and/or possible security leaks safeguarded from serious compromise, General (then Secretary of State) Marshall felt more at ease with this very bizarre situation.

[These men and their successors have successfully kept most of the public fooled for 39 years, including much of the western world, by setting up false experts as real experts and then throwing their influence behind them to make the plan work, with considerable success.]

MJ-12

3-A

This is the original group of officers and scientists involved which is believed to have ultimately become the group known as MJ-12, Majestic or just "The Committee". (From the notebook of the investigator)

Within six months of the Roswell crash on 2 July 1947 and the finding of another crashed UFO at San Augustine Flats near Magdalena, New Mexico on 3 July 1947, a great deal of reorganization of agencies and sudden shuffling of people took place, as we have now seen. Some of the observable things that were happening at that time, that didn't seem to make much sense then, now fit perfectly into the scenario now visible from a broader perspective.

In September 1947 Captain Wendelle C. Stevens, a young test pilot in the Performance Test Division, with a desk in the Air Technical Intelligence Center, was suddenly rotated, out of specialty, to a remote station, an Army Airfield at Fort Richardson, Alaska, where he was one of the two Air Force Officers assigned to Base Operations. The other was Major Charles W. Moss, an Air Operations Specialist. Stevens became the Assistant Operations Officer with no prior training in that field.

Stevens soon discovered that his principal duty was operational supervision of a special team of scientists and NCO specialists from Air Material Command who were engaged in a special project that was known only by a TWX number. This project was one of the classified riders on the unclassified "Ptarmigon Project", a weather reconnaissance program surveying and mapping the Arctic in several different ways simultaneously.

Another classified rider project provided much of the funding for what was going on. The weather reconnaissance missions were flown by combat ready B-29 crews from the combat ready squadrons in the Zone of Interior, back home. The combat ready crews arrived in Alaska fully trained and qualified in their defense mission, bringing their actual Target Folders with them. When they arrived their airplanes were put through a winterization program and the crews were run through the Arctic Survival School. Then they were helped to plot a "profile mission" to be flown against their real target, with simulated legs and ranges over the true Arctic, as real as they could be made. After flying their profile mission they were briefed to fly a preassigned grid pattern with certain equipment turned on to carry out the mapping, surveying and other reconnaissance projects. The Strategic Air Command provided the airplanes and crews, and paid for gasoline and consumable support out of their Operations and Training budget, and called these flights training missions. The Weather Service provided the special mapping and surveying equipment, equipment supplies, and reconnaissance processing, out of a weather research project paid for by the Weather Service, and they called them research missions. Air Material Command set up the modification depot for Arctic winterization of the

aircraft, and they called it upgrading of the fleet, picking up that part of the tab, and justifying the big cold weather hangars and the store of modification equipment and supplies collected there. They paid for that out of their fleet upgrading budget. The Signal Corps handled all special communications requirements in a research project of their own. In this manner no big expenses stuck out to attract any attention. It was all absorbed in other very normal things.

One of the highly classified rider projects pertained to what that team of scientists from AMC were doing. They would install special classified equipment aboard the aircraft only a few hours before the scheduled mission. This consisted of electromagnetic emission scanners which searched the RF spectrum and when an emission on any frequency was detected, it would lock-in on it and record it for a time, and then it would cancel that one and search again, continuously throughout the 14 and 15 hour missions. Other equipment included a surge detector wired into the airplane's electrical system to pick up and record any electrical surges or blackouts anywhere in the ship. Then there were special cameras and a magnetics field detector. The cameras included 16mm movie cameras in fixed installations rigged for time lapse programs, and portable 16mm versions for hand held use, a 35mm movie camera, and even a 70mm movie camera. The still cameras included 35mm snapshot versions, 4"x5" Press Cameras, and a Fairchild K-20 aerial camera that took a picture on an 8"x10" negative. Then there were the vertical and side-mounted aerial mapping cameras with which every inch of the Arctic was photographed. Besides that the regular gun positions had their turret mounted gun cameras.

Those crews were briefed on what they had aboard and how to use it and sent out. When they came back they were immediately de-briefed on what they did and saw, and what they thought they had recorded. The film rolls, cartridges and canisters and recording tape cassettes and reels were down loaded and the equipment was removed from the bombers and locked up for the next one. The record in the form of film and tape was packed in a metal box after every day's missions, which was padlocked to an Officer's wrist and flown back to the ZI every night.

The field crew in Alaska never got to see anything of the recorded data or pictures, and only knew what was mentioned in the verbal debriefing of the crews after the missions. But what was occasionally heard was of interest here.

Those Ptarmigon crews reported encountering disc-shaped metallic craft in Arctic airspace that could fly faster than anything we had and could stop suddenly in the air, or were seen to come in head-on, stop, and reverse to exactly the speed the bomber was flying. They could descend vertically and land on the icecap, and rise vertically at prodigious speed and fly out of sight in seconds. They could even

land on water and submerge, and emerge again and fly away. Somebody had certainly achieved some remarkable breakthroughs in the aeronautical sciences. Major Moss, who did not come out of AMC and had an operations background, could only believe they were new Russian developments, obtained possibly from the Germans. Stevens was certain that they exceeded the technologies he was familiar with. The strange flying machines were a mystery to both, but it is quite obvious now that they were no mystery to the special team of scientists putting that equipment aboard the bombers to collect data; and somebody knew what equipment they needed to do the job. This was no wild guessing there.

All of this was planned and operational before the Kenneth Arnold story hit the press and flying saucers became popular.

Only a few weeks after Stevens assignment, General Nathan F. Twining became the theater commander, taking over all that operation directly. We can only guess as to why such emphasis was shifted north to the Arctic, and our guess is that more approaches to Earth were being observed up there than any other place then known, and that became the place to look.

We are also quite convinced that we were not the only ones observing this activity in the Arctic, and that the race for more information than the other was getting was very serious indeed.

One may question, why Alaska? Why go up there when these first UFO crashes took place in the Zone of Interior? Though we can make no claims to having answers, a number of interesting speculations come to mind:

1. Radar may have detected unusual activity or a greater degree of penetration into the Earth's atmosphere from the Arctic.
2. The DEW and Pinetree radar picket lines were often disturbed by "bogies" that have never been identified.
3. Our biggest potential threat comes from over the Arctic, the reason for the radar picket lines.
4. If we suddenly needed a scapegoat for a diversion, the potential enemy threat from the north can be effectively used.
5. There are less pairs of eyes to observe what we are doing.
6. Canada, and even the USSR were experiencing unusual UFO activity from the north -- and of course that is <u>us</u> to the Russians.
7. There is less ambient interferrence in the collection of radio, electrical, and magnetic data produced by artificial sources.
8. The remoteness reduces more of the potential for false disturbances of instruments and equipment.
9. The data collectors are isolated from their friends and families while collecting, and can be suitably rebriefed before they get home.

The "security lid" itself, its "buffer zone", and its various extensions are so interwoven, actually integrated, that it is very difficult to see where one phase leaves off and the other begins, without looking through the "eyes" of the MJ-12 group. It was purposely created in that manner so as to confuse anyone who might stumble into its web, either by accident or on purpose.

In analyzing its structure, one must start at the top (MJ-12) and work his way downward through the verious flow-lines and/or extensions below. MJ-12 has just about, if not all, intelligence, counterintelligence, and intelligence gathering agencies and groups, both military and civilian, at its disposal.

The main thrust of activity behind the "security lid", and the very reason for which it was constructed, is the analysis and attempted duplication of the technologies of the recovered flying saucers. This activity is headed up under control of the Research and Development Board (R&DB), working through Army Research and Development, Air Force Research and Development, the Office of Naval Research (ONR), and the CIA and NSA Offices of Scientific Intelligence (OSI). No single one of any of these groups knows the whole full story. Each group knows only the part that MJ-12 allows them to know about. A more detailed description of the analysis and some of the attempts at duplication of the recovered saucers technology will be given later and in the Appendices to this report.

The various groups of military intelligence are utilized by MJ-12 to make sure that no unauthorized military personnel get too close to the truth, either by accident or design. Of course, the only person in each of these groups who does know the truth is the "mole", who was planted there by MJ-12.

One such case of minor military personnel getting too close to the truth involves Master Sergeant L.R.B. and Airman C.E.W. (their full names are witheld because both men are still alive and may be vulnerable). According to an Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AOSI) report, dated July 10, 1952, obtained through a Freedom of Information Request, Airman C.E.W., who had designs for a vertical take-off plane, took up temporary residence in a trailer park at Selfridge Air Force Base, near Detroit, Michigan in 1951. Next door to him in that park resided M/Sgt. L.R.B. During conversation one day, the airman mentioned his work on his aircraft project and told the M/Sgt. that he was eventually going to be transferred to Wright-Patterson AFB where he could introduce and work on his vertical take-off design concept. M/Sgt L.R.B. informed C.E.W. that he knew for a fact that such machines already existed, and that there were two recovered flying

saucers, employing such principles, being held at Wright-Patterson AFB in a section connected in some way with the radiation laboratory. He claimed that two friends of his had verified this fact to him, one of whom was actually working on the project (Project Radiation) and had handled some evidence.

M/Sgt. L.R.B. tried to persuade Airman C.E.W. to set up some kind of code system by which they could communicate back and forth concerning the flying saucers at Wright-Patterson. C.E.W. thought the entire matter over and decided it should be checked out with the Air Force Intelligence Office, which he proceeded to do. They took C.E.W.'s information and ran a check on it. The final conclusion of the AOSI Report #AFX HF333-5 dated July 10, 1952, was that. "There could be a leak in the Flying Saucer Program."(See reproduction of document attached hereto.)

Of course that particular AOSI Office had no knowledge of the fact that there <u>was</u> real physical evidence in the form of flying saucer residue when they wrote that conclusion; but they surmised that there could be a leak in that phase of the program involving the building of flying saucers. They did not know, and had no need to know, that the program to build a flying saucer was based on saucers of unknown origin that were recovered under MJ-12's supervision.

But the MJ-12 "mole" in AOSI reported the matter to MJ-12 who in turn stepped-up surveillance on both M/Sgt L.R.B. and Airman C.E.W., to make sure that they didn't get too close to the truth.

MJ-12 also operates through the various civilian intelligence and investigative groups. The Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) and the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) can be, and are, manipulated by MJ-12 to carry out its purposes without their even knowing it. This is performed via the "moles" planted at all levels in those groups.

The National Security Agency (NSA) was created in the first place to protect the secret of the recovered flying saucers, and eventually got to the point of complete control over all Communications Intelligence. This allowed them to monitor any suspicious individual through mail, telephone, telexes, telegrams, and now through on-line computers, monitoring private and personal conversations as they choose. In fact, the present day NSA is the current main extension of MJ-12 pertaining to "The Flying Saucer Program".

The various counterintelligence and counterespionage groups, both military and civilian, play a very important role in maintaining the "Security Lid" and generating the "buffer-zone" of confusion that separates the general scientific and public citizens from the truth of the matter. This "buffer-zone" is largely made-up of the vast amount of disinformation carefully spread throughout the UFO research field, eventually reaching the general public through such controlled outlets. Sometimes support will be for the reality of flying saucers and

sometimes not. Sometimes it purposely borders on the ridiculous and then is followed up by an outright debunking. Both the person spreading the seemingly ridiculous "facts" and the person debunking them, are ultimately motivated by MJ-12 through the utilization of some counterintelligence group or other. The object of this entire type of action-reaction policy is to keep the public so confused on the real flying saucer issue that it remains an enigma, a "perpetual enigma". When you think you know something about it, the basis for your reasoning is pulled out from under you, every time!

Each individual person who ever took part in one phase or another of this Flying Saucer Program remains under very close surveillance for the rest of his natural life. This also pertains to anyone who happened to witness any phase of that program, either by accident or on purpose. These person's lives are monitored in every detail. Each has signed a security oath, violation of which results in dire and irreversible consequences.

A typical sequence of steps are then taken if any individual does seem to be breaking or about to break his oath. **That could include the following in any sequence:**

1. A verbal warning from someone known by the potential violator to be a member or former member of a security organization. This may be accompanied by a review of the individual's security oath and its penalties, and may be accompanied by direct threats.

2. Stronger warning -- sometimes accompanied by a brow-beating and intimidation.

3. Direct action through one or another of many avenues, such as:
   a. Psychologically working on an individual to bring on depression leading to suicide.
   b. Outright murder made to appear as "suicide" or an accident.
   c. Strange and sudden accidents, always fatal.
   d. Confinement in special "Detention Centers" for such witnesses - where they just disappear and are not heard of again.
   e. Confinement in Insane Asylums where they are "treated" by one or another of the "deprogramming" or "mind-interferring" techniques, and are then released with changed personalities, identities, and altered memories.
   f. Bringing the individual into the "inside", where he is employed and works for "them", and where he can be watched, always, and very closely. This is usually in closed facilities and from there he has little contact with the outside world.

Any individual who does get too close to the truth through investigation into the flying saucer phenomenon, will be treated in the very same manner. Sometimes a person will be discredited (as will be ex-

plained later under "The Hoax Status"). At any rate, MJ-12 will go to any extent to preserve and protect the "Ultimate Secret".

TOWN OF AZTEC

MJ-12 ordered the entire town of Aztec, New Mexico placed under complete surveillance. The family of ranch owner H.D. were under special watch. Their phone calls, all mail, and all movements were monitored at all times. All of their relatives, school mates, teachers, close friends, etc., were also watched like a hawk. This close surveillance is still going on 39 years after the event, and will continue until MJ-12 sees fit to relax the net. And this is only one example...

Frank Scully as he appeared at the time he wrote his book BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, describing the Aztec recovery.

HOW COULD MJ-12 EXIST IN SUCH SECRECY?

To understand how such a super-secret agency could come into being and continue to exist relatively unknown for so long, we must recall the situation in Washington during the time of its inception. World War II had recently ended and besides the number of new faces in all the government circles, there was much confusion caused by the shift from a war economy and war staff to a peacetime economy and a recovery staff.

General George C. Marshall had been Army Chief of Staff under President Roosevelt at the end of the War. Admiral James V. Forrestal was the Navy Chief of Staff. "Hap" Arnold was Chief of the Army Air Force. General Dwight D. Eisenhower, fresh from Europe, succeeded Marshall as Army Chief of Staff on 3 December 1945. Admiral John L. Sullivan succeeded Forrestal as Navy Chief of Staff in July 1946. And General Tooey Spaatz had replaced Arnold as commanding General of the Army Air Force. President Roosevelt passed on and Vice President Harry W. Truman was Sworn as President of the United States.

Congress passed, and President Truman signed, in 1946, the National Security Act, which created a new National Military Establishment. The same act created the new National Security Council and the new Central Intelligence Agency (the NSC and the CIA respectively). Admiral James V. Forrestall was immediately appointed the first Secretary of Defense in this new arrangement. General George C. Marshall became the New Secretary of State of the United States, the father of the Marshall Plan for Europe unveiled on 5 June 1947 at Harvard University.

General Nathan F. Twining was head of the Army Material Command which became the Air Material Command under the Air Force in the new National Military Establishment.

This was the situation when the first UFOs came down at Magdalena and Roswell, New Mexico on 2/3 July 1947. We are somewhat familiar with the events that transpired at that time as a result of the inadvertent Public Information leak, and all the activity and deception to regain control of that situation. (See ROSWELL INCIDENT and subsequent follow-up releases.) Lt. General Hoyt S. Vandenberg had joined General Tooey Spatz as his Chief of Staff, and was being groomed to replace Spaatz soon as Chief of the Air Force, as Spaatz was about to retire.

It is not difficult to percieve the pattern of events that had to take place. A crashed airplane is found near Magdalena, New Mexico. It is reported to the nearest Air Force Base, Kirtland AFB, at Albuquerque. They check air traffic and send out an emergency rescue team, and an airplane to take a look. The air spotter sees an airplane of very unusual design on the ground. Base Intelligence people and some available scientists are sent out to bring it in. They find it truely different, and with human bodies in it like nobody has ever seen before.

They relay their findings to headquarters, who now intensifies their checks to try to find out where it came from. Nobody has any aircraft missing. The residue is hustled to Kirtland for others to examine. It is truely unique. Their accident investigation people contact the Air Material Command on the unique design, thinking it may be a research aircraft of some sort. AMC knows it is not. They ask for more information and with the situation becoming more confusing, and the 4th of July holidays beginning, they go to Air Research and Development, who does not recognize the vehicle, the report goes to the AMC Commander, He does not recognize it either, and he takes his R&D Chief and they take one of the Flight Test Division support airplanes and fly out to Albuquerque for a first hand look.

What they see shocks them into special actions. They contact their next in line for reporting something as bizarre as this, the acting Chief of Staff of the Air Force, General Hoyt S. Vandenberg, and fill him in. It is obviously not one of ours, so he goes to the Secretary of Defense, Admiral James V. Forrestal. If it were a Navy special research project, Forrestal would be the one to know. Not theirs either.

Forrestall feels that if it is not ours, it must be from a foreign nation, and that is the business of the State Department. He contacts General George C. Marshall, then Secretary of State, and appraises him of the strange situation, and all that has been done so far. Marshall checks with some counterparts in England, and decides it is not from any other country on Earth! At that point he takes personal charge and immediately begins trying to get control of the situation. He sets up an emergency team including only those who already know, and they pick some scientific specialists of highest calibre in certain fields, and make up the first "Group". All others are excluded at this time and are carefully kept from finding out until we knew more.

There were a number of reasons why the "Special Group" had to work in almost perfect secrecy:

- The rapid dismantling of our war strength left us in great disarray.
- The Russians were already becoming a military and political problem.
- The reorganization of our military created all new lines of contact.
- Business was carried out on a personal basis among the "Old Guard".
- The new National Security Council was so ineffective that business was routinely conducted in informal emergency meetings between Forrestal (Sec. of Defense), Marshall (Sec. of State), the Services Secretaries, and the Joint Chiefs of Staff. The new CIA was also almost completely ineffective and was ignored.

The other three senior military men and the six scientists making up this "Special Group" were equally involved in one way or another, and could not be left out. This eventually became the select MJ-12 group which crossed all lines, and finally became an ultra-entity in itself.

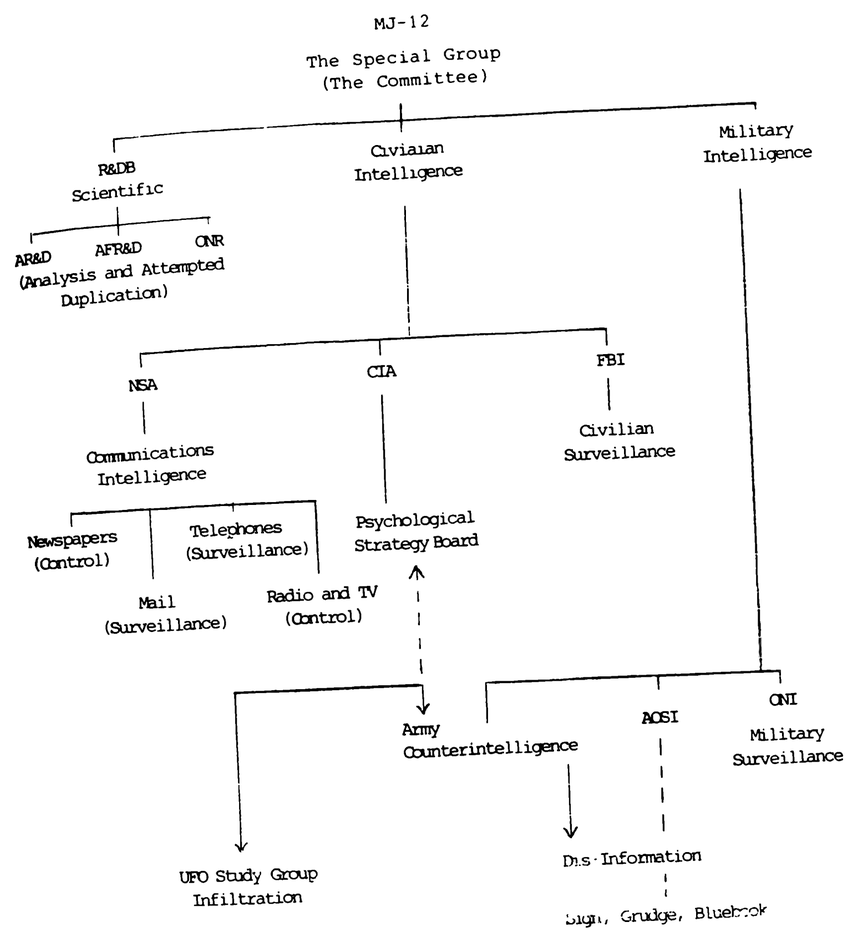
Special secret projects were being set up to find out what we had. The secrecy level was raised above that of all elective and appointive poaitions, and this became a secret agency above and beyond all other security agencies -- the super secret "Committee" was staffed by more and more people and replacements for those leaders that were lost, to the degree that it permeated all levels of security by the time the CIA became effective as the overt arm of intelligence. The super-secret inner cell was already firmly established, and in control.

Within a few months, the Russians were flexing their muscles and in February 1948 staged their coup and take-over in Czechoslovakia. On the 8th of March, they began hasseling Berlin traffic which later led to the blockade and Berlin airlift, from the 11th to the 14th of March the Joint Chiefs of Staff met with Forrestal at Truman's "Little White House" at Key West to draw up a unified "Short Range" Emergency War Plan and the first Unified Military Budget.

On 25 March 1948 another unidentified spacecraft with more of the strange little human-like bodies came down, and this time it had been tracked in from an altitude beyond earth's aircraft by radar, and had been followed to its impact site near Aztec, New Mexico. By this time forces were ready for such eventualities and an emergency recovery team from Camp Hale, Colorado was on the scene within hours. The same "Special Group" of military men and scientists were immediately called into action by General George C. Marshall, who insisted on controlling all aspects of this recovery operation personally. That was the group which actually came into being as the MJ-12 Group. It was finally legitimized by secret Executive Order signed by President Eisenhower during the early months of his first term in office, and it has existed ever since.

They are the ones who sit on the secrets concerning the crashed UFOs and their recovery, evaluation, testing, study, and attempts to derive new technologies from what we see. They will very likely remain out of sight for the forseeable future, as the studying still goes on, and always offers visions of solutions over the horizon, to problems that vex us today.

ANATOMY OF THE SECURITY LID



This is a simplified diagram of the major agencies that interlock into a network of cross-control designed to keep all UFO information and activities at government level along with other similar clandestine operations from being compromised. It has worked successfully for over 35 years, and is expected to continue in similar form as long as it remains effective. The personalities and biographical histories of those men filling these positions completes the plan.

CHAPTER II EXHIBITS

The following exhibits are provided in support of Chapter II, and are offered here as follows:

Exhibit 1. Letter, subject: "Flying Saucers" at Wright-Patterson AFB, from Lt. Col. James H. Gunn, OSI District Commander, to Hq. ATIC.

Exhibit 2. Inclosure number 3 to a report from the 5th OSI District on the matter in question. Inclosures numbers 1 and 2 were withdrawn for security reasons.

Exhibit 3. Inclosure number 4 to the report from the 5th OSI District on the matter in question.

CONFIDENTIAL

5D-24-21-81

SUBJECT: "Flying Saucers" at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio

TO: Commanding Officer
Air Technical Intelligence Center
Wright-Patterson Air Force Base
Ohio
ATTN: Air Provost Marshal

1. The following information was obtained by a Special Agent of this District Office and is submitted for your information:

2. A/1C CLYDE E. WHEELER, AF 21288827, 6501st Support Squadron, Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio, was interviewed 31 July 1952, and advised that M Sgt LOYAL R. BUNCE, AF 6832919, 575th Field Maintenance Squadron, Box 19, Selfridge Air Force Base, Mt. Clemans, Michigan, told him approximately 10 June 1952, that he (BUNCE) knew about the Flying Saucers at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base. At this time (approximately 10 June 1952), BUNCE explained in detail that he knew the people at Wright-Patterson AFB had found some Flying Saucers and also some bodies inside the Saucers. The Saucers and the bodies were taken to Wright-Patterson AFB, Ohio, date unknown. At Wright-Patterson AFB, BUNCE explained officials at the Radiation Laboratory dissesambled the Flying Saucers, which supposidly came from Venus and the bodies inside the Saucers were taken to the Aero-Medical Laboratory, Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, for further study. The discussion of saucers came about as a result of BUNCE's interest in a project that A/1C WHEELER was working on and also as a result of BUNCE's knowledge of WHEELER having been at Wright Air Development Center, Wright-Patterson AFB, Ohio, sometime in January 1952.

3. A mutual friend of BUNCE, identified as mr._____ , Sugar Bush Road, North Baltimore, Michigan, verified this story to WHEELER as related above by BUCE, concerning the Flying Saucers. advised WHEELER that a friend of his, who works at Wright-Patterson AFB, Ohio, at the present time, is _____ , West Springfield, Ohio, and his friend had related this information to him ( ) concerning the Flying Saucers and bodies now at Wright-Patterson AFB.

SECURITY INFORMATION

CONFIDENTIAL

Exhibit 1

Confidential letter, Subject: "Flying Saucers" at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio; to Commanding Officer, Air Technical Intelligence Center, Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio, from Lt. Col. James H. Gunn, District Commander, Office of Special Investigations, with an information copy to Hq. OSI, including inclosures Nos. 3 and 4., Nos. 1 and 2 having been withdrawn.

5D-24-21-81
SUBJ " Flying Saucers" et al

CONFIDENTIAL

4. Prior to his (WHEELER'S) transfer to Wright-Patterson AFB, Ohio (11 July 1952), BUNCE approached him and wrote out eleven (11) questions for him (WHEELER) to find the answers. A photostatic copy of the questions is attached to this correspondence as inclosure 1. Also, BUNCE suggested to WHEELER that they correspond in code concerning this matter and WHEELER admits helping BUNCE write a code system, of which a photostatic copy was made and is attached to this letter as inclosure #2.

5. According to WHEELER, a civilian employee at Wright Air Development Center, at the Radiatic Laboratory, identified only as _____, is a good friend of _____ and is supposed to have supplied the information to _____ concerning the Flying Saucers being disassambled at the Radiation Laboratory and the information concerning the bodies that were taken to the Aero-Med Laboratory. On 13 July 1952, WHEELER typed a statement, a photostatic copy of which is attached to this letter as Inclosure #3.

6. Approximatley 20 June 1952, WHEELER claims he wrote a complete report concerning the above captioned matter and gave this report to 2nd Lt GEORGE H. JANCZEWSKI, who is Intelligence Officer at Headquarters Squadron, 10th Air Force Selfridge, Air Force Base, Michigan. At the time WHEELER gave the report to the Intelligence Officer, he was instructed by the Intelligence Officer to listen to BUNCE, _____, or anyone else, who had knowledge of Flying Saucers and report back to him (Intelligence Officer) any information he might obtain concerning this sublect.

7. During the month of June, WHEELER claims he went to the Base Library (Selfridge AFB) and drew a book entitled "Behind The Flying Saucer," by FRANK SCULLY. This was first suggested by Sgt BUNCE, WHEELER claims, and after reading the book, he found it contained the same information as related to him by Sgt BUNCE concerning the flying saucers with this exception: IN the book there was no mention made of the Flying Saucers being disassambled at Wright-Patterson AFB at the Radiation Laboratory and no mention made about the bodies inside the saucers being taken to Aero-Med Laboratory, Wright-Patterson for further study.

8. A review of File No. 24-21 at Headquarters, 5th CSI District, reflected a photostatic copy of the statement to the Intelligence Office, Selfridge AFB, mentioned above, and also reflected a letter of transmittal from the Air Provost Marshal, Selfridge AFB, Michigan, wherein the Provost Marshal stated it is his belief A/1C WHEELER may be attempting to draw attention to himself to further his invention or a possible security leak may exist in the Flying Saucer Program. The letter of transmittal with inclosure (Special File of WHEELER) is attached hereto as Inclosure #4.

SECURITY INFORMATION

CONFIDENTIAL

It is evident that Col. Gunn is not included in the listed need-to-know line of security authorization for the actual UFO projects, but is carrying out standard policy on a suspected breach of security. The MJ-12 "mole" in that OSI District would have been watching these developments very closely for the "Committee".

CONFIDENTIAL

5D-24-21-81
SUBJ " Flying Saucers " et al

9. No further investigation of this matter is contemplated by this District Office unless specifically requested by your command.

JAMES H. GUNN
Lt Colonel, USAF
District Commander

4 Incls
1. Photo cy questions fr BUNCH to WHEELER
2. Photo cy code by BUNCE and WHEELER
3. Photo cy statement by WHEELER dtd 13 Jul 52
4. Photo cy ltr. of tra smittal dtd 10 Jul 52 w/incl/Special fil of WHEELER

Copy to :
Hq. OSI, w/incls

30 AUG 1952

SECURITY INFORMATION

CONFIDENTIAL

Inclosures No. 1 and 2 were witheld for security reasons. One has to wonder what security information was revealed in Bunch's questions to Wheeler.

Exhibit 2

CONFIDENTIAL

Assignment

A/1c Clyde E. Wheeler
AF 21288827
6F01 t Support Squadron
Wright-Patterson AFB
Dayton, Ohio
13 Jul 52

Ler
C/c
P.C.
Brockton, Mass.

Report of the 8th of Jul 52.

On the night of 8 Jul 52, I Clyde E. Wheeler AF 21288827 A/1c USAF, did visit M/SGT Loyal Bunce, who resided at the Selfridge AFB Trailer Court, accompanied by _____ Breech, which was a business partner of mine. Mr. Breech and i arrived at approximately 1900 hrs.

My visit was to sav goodbye to the Bunce family and that was the reason for bringing my friend along. Sgt. Bunce was finished with his supper and was seated at the far end of the table and he asked me to sit next to him. He motioned to my friend to sit at the other end of the table. Mr. Breech engaged in conversation with mr. Bunces wife about children when the Sgt. asked me if I had worked out a code to be used in communication back and forth. I told him that I had forgot about it to which he replied "How could you forget about
He asked his wife to bring him a pencile and a pad of paper he then proceeded to make out his own questions which were about eleven in all. All this time he continued to talk to Mr. Breech about other things while making up the code questions. The Sgt. still did not let on th Mr. Breech as to what he was doing until Mr. Breech started staring at the pad upon which the Sgt. was writing. The Sgt. then noticed this and said, "Of course you know what Clyde and I are doing", to which Breech just smiled and went on to something else. Icopied the questions and answer sheet for Sgt. Bunce as he seemed to be a poor speller and writer. He said that I should be sure to date the good letter the first of the month or the fifteenth of the month and to use exactly the code answers to the questions
Breech and the Sgt. talked over the last war and we left.
The next day 9 Jul 52, Istarted to clear the field and during my clearing I talked to the Provost Marshal about the code and he then advised me on the usual security measures and to make up this report. THis is the end of my report. Clyde E. Wheeler, AF 21288827.

I have in my possession the introduction letter to _____ Breech and have listed his address _____
West Springfield, Ohio Tel. Wright Field

I will report in as soon as I arrive at Wright for futher instructions.

Assignment Par. 125, dtd 25 Jun 52
Hq. Tenth AF Selfridge AFB

Incl #3 CONFIDENTIAL

The list of questions Sgt. Bunce made up pertained to a crashed UFO he had reason to believe was being studied at Wright-Patterson AFB by a group of scientists working for the Air Force.

Exhibit 3

CONFIDENTIAL

HEADQUARTERS TENTH AIR FORCE
Office of the Air Provost Marshal
Selfridge Air Force Base, Michigan

10 July 1952

AFXHF 333.5/1

SUBJECT: Transfer of Special File (WHEELER, Clyde E.)

TO: Commanding General
Wright-Patterson Air Force Base
ATTN: Air Provost Marshal
Dayton, Ohio

1. Special File is forwarded for your information and any action deemed necessary. (one(1) typewritten copy is being maintained in the Intelligence files this headquarters.)

2. A/1C Clyde E. Wheeler AF 21288827, transferred to this headquarters, 25 June 1952, as amended par 29, special order 131 this headquarters.

3. Information contained herein was presented to Intelligence Office this headquarters by A/1C Wheeler 2 July 1952. Was further coordinated with undersigned and 25th District OSI 3 July 1952.

4. Upon review it is believed A/1C Wheeler may be attempting to draw attention to himself to further his invention or a possible security leak may exist in the Flying Saucer Program.

5. Subject airman has been instructed to report to Air Provost Marshal upon arrival at your station. No further action has been initiated by this headquarters since:

a. Subject airman is already on orders for transfer your organization.

b. If a security violation exists in the Flying Saucer Program, determination for same must be made at your installation.

George C. Kimball
GEORGE C. KIMBALL
Major, USAF
Air Provost Marshal

1 Inclr
Statement
WHEELER, Clyde (27 Jun 52)

Incl #4 SECURITY INFORMATION

COMMENT

The Air Provost Marshall of course knew nothing of the real UFO study projects going on at Wright-Patterson, and so treated this information in a routine way.

I told Sgt Buntz when I saw him that same day and that evening started the flying saucer deal.

Sgt Buntz told me about Frank Scully and his book "Behind the Flying Saucers", which I had read something about in the newspapers and in an article in "True Magazine". He explained that he knew there were flying saucers and that they ha: two of them at Wright Field with the sizes of 27' diameter and 99' diameter. He said that one craft had a broken porthole in it and that the reason the three passingers were dead was because of a terrific heat field caused by friction had cracked the porthole and had killed all inside. At Wright Field, he claimed the Air Force had closed Project Saucer because it was true fact and would be alarming to the American public and that the Air Force reopened the project under the name of Project Radiation and that the laboratory was situated on the top of a hill in Wright Field. I listened to him on this subject and when I said I doubted the story in some ways he told me it was fact because they had proof. I asked him what sort of proof could he have. He then said backing his statements that there was a man who came from this field by the name of _____ who was transferred to Wright Field and was put on Project Radiation. He said that they (meaning Mr _____ and someone else I don't know and Sgt Bunts) thought _____ would no doubt be assigned to that project and they arranged for _____ to tell _____ who works in Maintenance Electronics or a building of that name, so that _____ could transmit back to this radio shop so Mr _____ and Sgt Bunts could know if there were really flying saucers and such.

A/1C Clyde Wheeler's statement taken by the Air Provost Marshall staff at Selfridge Air Force Base, Michigan. Sgt. Bunce was still seeking to verify his own leads to the UFO crash residue at Wright-Patterson AFB. He was just a UFO fan with some information that indicated more validity to the phenomenon than we were being told, and sought to verify some things for himself. He had no subversive plan for use of the information once he had it.

Then M Sgt Bunts told me about the radio they found in one ship. He said they got into only one ship of the two they have and that one was the one with the broken ~~xxxxxxxx~~ porthole. They kept probing through the porthole until they hit something that opened the door of the ship. They found a radio or something similar of which set a signal off at a staggered interval of time somewhat over 15 minutes. They said it evidently set off a signal but which could not be picked up with out modern electrical devices. The case of the radio which was about 5" (inches) could not be pierced by diamond drills and was as light in weight as aluminum.

Then came some theories which he told me was such that the answers to this saucer was that a magnetic field was set up ahead of this craft by a turning, spinning disc in the center which created the magnetic field ahead.

I met Mr _____ yesterday and he confirmed Sgt Bunts's story and said a letter of introduction would be given me introducing me to Mr _____ when I get there who would in turn introduce me to _____.

I realised after meeting Mr _____ that a serious leak in security was present and if the saucer was real as they said it started to scare me at the thought I knew this. I didn't feel well yesterday afternoon as my mind was on saucers and this information I knew. I realised a little when I got home last night and realised the actual seriousness of my position. I decided I would see Mr._____ and being my best friend would give me some advice as to whether he thought it was a hoax or not.

After supper, I decided I would make up some questions pertaining to the saucer and see what Sgt Bunts would say. I figured my serial number

The rest of Airman Wheeler's statement was also missing. It is quite possible that Bunce could have gotten this much information from the Scully book which he had read. He had evidently established some clues that indicated validity to the story to him, as he was seeking information at a place not mentioned in the book, and he had names of people who were apparently involved, to whom he was referring Airman Wheeler to get the information he sought.

July 14, 1954

TOP SECRET RESTRICTED
SECURITY INFORMATION

MEMORANDUM FOR GENERAL TWINING

SUBJECT: NSC/MJ-12 Special Studies Project

The President has decided that the MJ-12 SSP briefing should take place during the already scheduled White House meeting of July 16, rather than following it as previously intended. More precise arrangements will be explained to you upon arrival. Please alter your plans accordingly.

Your concurrence in the above change of arrangements is assumed.

ROBERT CUTLER
Special Assistant
to the President

DECLASSIFIED
Authority NND 857013
By SDH NARS, Date 1/12/87

COPY
from
THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
Record Group No. RG 341 Records of the Headquarters United Air Force

[redacted]
NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION
[redacted]

COPY ONE OF ONE.

[redacted]

BRIEFING DOCUMENTS OPERATION [redacted]

PREPARED FOR [redacted])

[redacted]

These pages are photocopies of the microfilm "TOP SECRET" Eyes only documents prepared for the "MJ-12 briefing for President "DWIGHT D. EISENHOWER" recovered under the Freedom of Information Act. Please note that some names were covered over by the government.

WARNING: This [redacted] document containing compartmented information essential to the national security of the [redacted] access to the material herein is strictly [redacted] clearance level. [redacted] form or the taking of written or mechanically reproduced notes is strictly forbidden.

[redacted]

T52-EXEMPT (E)

[redacted]

COPY ONE OF ONE.

SUBJECT: OPERATION [redacted] PRELIMINARY BRIEFING FOR [redacted]

DOCUMENT PREPARED [redacted]

BRIEFING OFFICER: ADM. ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER (MJ-1)

NOTE: This document has been prepared as a preliminary briefing only. It should be regarded as introductory to a full operations briefing intended to follow.

* * * * * *

OPERATION [redacted] is a TOP SECRET Research and Development/Intelligence operation responsible directly and only to the President of the United States. Operations of the project are carried out under control of the [redacted] Group which was established by special classified executive order of President Truman on 24 September, 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary James Forrestal. (See Attachment "A".) Members of the [redacted] Group were designated as follows:

Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
Dr. Vannevar Bush
Secy. James V. Forrestal*
Gen. Nathan F. Twining
Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg
Dr. Detlev Bronk
Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
Mr. Sidney W. Souers
Mr. Gordon Gray
Dr. Donald Gensel
Rear Adm. Robert M. Montague
Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

The death of Secretary Forrestal on 22 May, 1949, created a vacancy which remained unfilled until 01 August, 1950, upon which date Gen. Walter B. Smith was designated as permanent replacement.

COPY ONE OF ONE.

[redacted]

On 24 June, 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade Mountains in the State of Washington observed nine flying diso-shaped aircraft traveling in formation at a high rate of speed. Although this was not the first known sighting of such objects, it was the first to gain widespread attention in the public media. Hundreds of reports of sightings of similar objects followed. Many of these came from highly credible military and civilian sources. These reports resulted in independent efforts by several different elements of the military to ascertain the nature and purpose of these objects in the interests of national defense. A number of witnesses were interviewed and there were several unsuccessful attempts to utilize aircraft in efforts to pursue reported discs in flight. Public reaction bordered on near hysteria at times.

[redacted]

On 07 July, 1947, a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage of this object for scientific study.

[redacted]

CHAPTER III

SECURITY LEAKS

With the entire matter classified **above TOP SECRET** (the ultimate secret), and the "security lid" clamped down very tight, General George Marshall felt that this "terrifying" truth was, for the time being at least, being kept from the public, "for their own good". But, when something as unique and as unusual as this happens, and the human element becomes involved with it, especially persons with eccentric and creative minds from the scientific community, there is bound to be a leak somewhere at some point in time, no matter how insignificent and/or unintentional it may seem to be.

Dr. Vannevar Bush's Group, NDRC, was getting smaller and smaller as the various members were dispersing throughout the various colleges and universities from whence they came, and/or were seeking employment at private and government installations all over the United States. Some of these men, as mentioned in the first chapter of this book, were involved directly and indirectly with the actual recovery operations.

There is a "scientific grapevine" behind the scenes, no matter how secret a project is labeled. The more people that get involved in the project, no matter how indirectly it may be, the more chances there are of springing a leak, and such leaks in this case did happen.

One such "leak" originated through Dr. Carl A. Heiland, mentioned earlier. Dr. Heiland rubbed shoulders with quite a few persons in the various fields related to geophysics, geophysical exploration, magnetics, instrumentation, and so on down the line. He always operated on the crest of the cutting edge of technology. Dr. Heiland, like all other scientific minds of his caliber, was eager to share his findings with others in his field, thinking always of the advancement of technology first and security second. The "leak" though unintentional and innocently let out, was still a "leak" as far as those who control the flow of "need-to-know" in and out of the security system was concerned.

One Leo Arnold GeBauer, former electrical engineer with AiResearch Company, and owner of Western Electrical Supplies of Phoenix, Arizona, became acquainted with Dr. Heiland in the early 1930s through their mutual interests in geomagnetics, geophysics, and terrestrial magnetism. Dr. Heiland and Mr. GeBauer spent a few months together in 1935 in the Antarctic studying the Aurora Borealis. They occasionally worked together with sensitive electromagnetic instrumentation, attempting to devise methodology for accurately detecting mineral deposits beneath the Earth's surface.

Dr. Carl A Heiland

Dr. Carl Augustus Heiland, founder and owner of the Heiland Research and exploration Co. in Denver, an on-site member of the original Aztec recovery team, was probably the original and unintentioned "leak" of the Aztec crash and recovery operation, though the act was not willful on his part, and he did not knowingly violate his security oaths in that matter. Dr. Heiland and Mr. Leo A. GeBauer, the next link in the chain, were old acquaintences and fellow researchers going back many years, to 1935, when they worked and lived together on a U.S. Government magnetics research project in the Antarctic. They were later associated in the Top Secret development of the MAD (Magnetic Aerial Detection) anti-submarine technology which returned control of the seas to the Allies before the end of World War II. Further development of the MAD technology led to techniques for detection of ore bodies underground and ultimately to many other kinds of underground deposits including oil, gas, water and others, the basis for modern aerial surveying and prospecting today. Dr. Heiland and his company were working on these project developments when, together with GeBauer, they modified some English MAD equipment to further their underground geological explorations, and turned to Silas M. Newton and some of his holdings for research testing of the modified equipment. Their equipment did work successfully, as we can see from where that science is today.

One day in the Summer of 1949, Dr. Heiland and Mr. GeBauer happened on to the subject of flying saucers. GeBauer had heard the stories concerning the electromagnetic effects that the alleged flying saucers had on automobiles. He went on to expound on his theory that these alleged saucers operated on electromagnetic principles, extracting the necessary energy from the various magnetic fields manifested throughout the Universe.

Dr. Heiland, caught up in the conversation, let the big secret he had been sitting on for months slip out. He conversed with GeBauer as scientist to scientist, not thinking of security at all. He told Mr. GeBauer that his theory was in fact correct, and that the flying saucers are real. In fact he told GeBauer that he had participated in the actual recovery of a flying saucer that had crash-landed near the town of Aztec, New Mexico, in the Spring of 1948. He even told of the bodies that were taken from the saucer.

GeBauer became very excited over the entire matter. Here he had just been told by a prominent scientist, that a spacecraft of a very advanced technology, from an umknown point of origin, had been recovered by elements of our government, just a little more than a year ago. And furthermore, there were bodies aboard!! He prompted Dr. Heiland to expound further on this new subject.

Now that the "cat was out of the bag", and GeBauer's interest was aroused, Dr. Heiland thought it no harm to go farther into more detail on the matter. Forgetting the oath that he had taken and the security documents that he had signed along with the dire consequences if broken (on file with MJ-12), Heiland revealed more, as scientist to fellow scientist, and told of the saucer in detail, the recovery operation, and even the present storage place of the residue at Los Alamos.

GeBauer went one step further; he actually asked Heiland if he could obtain a security clearance to observe and examine the remains for himself. This type of clearance took time to obtain, which involved a background check on GeBauer.

In the meantime, GeBauer, through some harmless conversation, happened to slip the story out to a couple of very talkative individuals. First of all, he related it to Silas M. Newton, an expert geologist, who worked GeBauer into some partnerships which he regretted later on. Newton had a yen for telling all things to all persons who would stay and listen, especially if the subject matter could be used as part of his con-job. Secondly, he related the story to George T. Koehler, advertising manager for KMYR Radio Station of Denver, Colorado. It seems as though Koehler knew Newton also, and was also under the influence of the master storyteller's charm. GeBauer told both of these men the story in July of 1949.

Dr. Heiland finally got the OK for Gebauer to view the recovered

saucers, in August of 1949. At their storage facility, GeBauer persuaded one of the scientists to "loan" him some of the artifacts taken from the Aztec saucer, on the premis that he was going to analyze them for the project. He was handed a small radio-like receiving-type unit (about the size of a pack of cigaretts), some pieces of metal, and some "dehydrated foodstuffs".

In the meantime Silas Newton started telling the story to different individuals around the Denver and Los Angeles areas. Some of these people let the story go in one ear and out the other; but some took the account seriously and told others. Mr. Newton owned a small business called "The Newton Oil Company", which was actually a front for his oil game. This is how he got to know GeBauer in the first place. Newton used him and his experimental oil divining devices to persuade wealthy land speculators to come his way. GeBauer was very serious about his geophysical oil exploration devices and what they could detect. He went on showing Newton's "clients" how the devices worked, not realizing that he was being used by Newton to suck them into something with Newton.

"Si" Newton quickly became attached to the nick-name, "Dr. Gee", that was given GeBauer by Newton's son, Frederick D. Newton, manager if the I.C.X. Trucking Company in Denver. Sometimes he would shorten it to "the Dr." in order to impress his "clients". GeBauer never claimed to be a doctor, he just calmly allowed Newton to run off at the mouth, which he also regretted later, as we chall see in the succeeding chapter explaining details.

Newton spent a considerable amount of his time traveling around the Western States searching for persons who might be interested in his "oil saturated properties". He met Frank X. Scully, a Hollywood Journalist and somewhat of a socialite, as early as 1944. On his first trip to Hollywood since GeBauer told him the saucer story, Newton just couldn't contain himself. He invited Mr. and Mrs. Scully to the posh Sportsman's Lodge in San Fernando Valley, California, and told him the flying saucer story over dinner. Scully had previously developed an interest in the UFO phenomenon in 1947 when they started making the front pages of several national newspapers. The story of the Aztec flying saucer recovery operation immediately sparked Scully's curiosity. He begged Newton to place him in touch with the scientists who were directly involved with the recoveries. Newton promised to introduce him to "the Doctor" who would give him first hand information the next time he was in town.

Scully had the opportunity to meet Mr. GeBauer in September of 1949. GeBauer told of Dr. Carl A. Heiland, Dr. Vannevar Bush, Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner, and the other scientists who were involved. He told of viewint the saucers, and bodies. Here was the nucleus of a story for a

fantastic book.

In the meantime, actor Mikel Conrad claimed to have just arrived from Alaska with motion picture footage of an actual flying saucer landing or taking off, and hovering over the arctic tundra. Conrad, who was producing and starring in a film entitled The Flying Saucer, claimed that he was going to use this footage in his movie, which would undoubtedly prove the reality of flying saucers.

After two meetings with GeBauer and some other scientist (probably Heiland), and after Conrad's claim to know more than anyone else about flying saucers, Scully decided to publish the story about the recovered saucers in his regular weekly Variety column titled "Scully's Scrapbook". It was in the October 12, 1949 issue of Weekly Variety that the story concerning the Aztec flying saucer recovery operation was first published. Scully wanted to let the public know that Conrad didn't know everything about flying saucers. He came out with a second article in the November 23, 1949 issue of the same publication, telling how the saucer was disassembled and carted away to be hidden from public view.

It was the two articles in Weekly Variety, Mikel Conrad's claim to have actual moving picture footage of closeup saucers, and Newton's continuous statements, that caused MJ-12 to mandate the various branch operations of Defense and Civilian Intelligence to move into action, in order to get to the bottom of the leak. The investigations began with Army Counterintelligence, who recovered the craft in the first place, who were assisted by the Air Force Office Of Special Investigations, with the FBI jumping in for added help.

In the meantime, George T. Koehler became very curious about the recovered saucers, He persuaded GeBauer to have Dr. Carl A. Heiland set up an examination date, so he could view the saucers and bodies. Koehler finally had the opportunity to see some of the evidence at a "Top Secret radar station" on Arizona's and New Mexico's northern border section, where two small saucers were being stored. Koehler collected some souvenirs and headed back to Denver, where he began telling the story of the recovered saucers and bodies. He first told the story to the manager of the Ford Automobile Agency in Denver, via a telephone conversation. The Ford Manager was in the middle of a conference with some Ford dealers when he received the call from Koehler. One of the dealers who happened to be in this conference was one Rudy Fick of Kansas City, Kansas. As soon as Koehler's telephoned story was over, this manager related it to those in conference with him.

Rudy Fick, filled with excitement over the whole story, related it to a reporter on the staff of the Wyandotte Echo, a Kansas City newspaper. The story was printed in the January 6, 1950 issue of the Echo, where Koehler's name was printed as Coulter, for lack of a proper

spelling. The Echo story started quite a stirr within the MJ-12 Group, because once it was printed in a public newspaper, it spread like wildfire.

Now the story was all over the place; California, Colorado, Kansas, and heaven knows where else. It had to be stopped as soon as possible, and the tracks had to be covered up completely!!! MJ-12 ordered immediate surveillance by Army Counterintelligence, AOSI and the FBI on Newton, Koehler, and Mikel Conrad in hopes that they could find out who was responsible for the original leak. AOSI also put out a search for the "Top Secret Radar Station" via investigators from their own office at Kirtland Air Force Base, near Albuquerque, New Mexico. Since this "Radar Station" belonged to a branch of the Army Counterintelligence known as the Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit (IPU) of their Scientific and Technical Branch (sometimes known as the Outer Limits Investigation Unit - OLIU), the AOSI (because of the internal compartmentalization of intelligence operations) didn't know anything about its whereabouts or even its existence.

At one time Koehler had investigators from AOSI, Army counterintelligence, and the FBI, all on him at the same time. Once they found that "Dr. GeBauer" was the source of information for both Koehler and Newton, AOSI started searching for him. Army Counterintelligence knew where he was all along, as well as the FBI but did not want to draw attention to him. AOSI however couldn't locate him, because they were looking for a "Dr. GeBauer" and were searching for him in the wrong places (colleges and scientific laboratories all over the State of Arizona). Once Newton and Koehler found out they were being investigated, they "clammed up" and failed to cooperate.

Not finding GeBauer or the "Top Secret Radar Station", AOSI closed their investigation and assumed that Newton and Koehler had just made their own saucer story up or had latched on to some very remote rumors possibly stemming from a probable real incident. Since Army Counterintelligence was not telling AOSI the real source story, AOSI was to remain in the dark about the actual recovered saucers. AOSI was only being sent out as an "errand boy" anyway, not knowing the real truth, to investigate the story as told by Newton and Koehler. As said, only the MJ-12 members and the IPU Division of Army Counterintelligence knew the real truth concerning the recovered flying saucers and bodies.

Nevertheless, Army Counterintelligence kept a watchful eye on Newton, Koehler, GeBauer, and Scully, even after the AOSI gave up. Newton, GeBauer, and Koehler were warned several times about telling the story and the warnings were enough to frighten all of them considerably.

Here we have a classic case of the interservices rivalry that was going on, within the above-Top-Secret security classifications, which are supposed to be known to only a select handful of individuals with

a genuine need-to-know. The Army Counterintelligence unit which had recovered the flying saucers, along with a few members of the very top levels of brass, knew about the recovered saucers, but intended to keep the secret at all costs. Those below them, such as AOSI, FBI, Army Intelligence (G-2), etc., suspected that something was going on behind the scenes, but exactly what, they were not told. We know that General Hoyt S. Vandenberg knew the truth, and that is why he reacted the way he did when in 1948 the staff at Air Technical Intelligence at Wright Field, working behind the more popularly known "Project Sign", submitted a report claiming that flying saucers were real and were more likely extraterrestrial in origin. That report titled "Project Sign, Estimate of the Situation", was bounced back to ATIC and was ordered destroyed!!! ATIC was getting too close to the truth, and Vandenberg ordered them to stop their investigation and sought to confuse them in some way in order to change their attitude towards the saucers!!

That group, already knowing some of the real truth of the matter reacted by publishing their Top Secret AIR INTELLIGENCE REPORT No. 100-203-79, ANALYSIS OF FLYING OBJECT INCIDENTS IN THE U.S., dated 10 December 1948. Not agreeing with their superiors, and feeling that somebody should know what is going on, they included some of the data and some of the Appendices from the rejected Estimate of The Situation. That same group, in collaboration with some other associated agencies is believed to have prepared a more comprehensive report in 1951, adding more information collected from a number of associated sources. The Air Intelligence Report was not intercepted because it went up through normal intelligence channels, which had a different routing and different controls on it. At the same time MJ-12 was trying to keep normal intelligence completely out of the "bigger secret". Having succeeded with the Air Intelligence Report, those analists chose the same routing for their big summary report up to the point where the new Project Bluebook was being turned into a false public information program. Their summary report was discovered and, like the Estimate of the Situation, was ordered destroyed. That is now believed to be the mythical Project Grudge/Bluebook Report No. 13. The Project Bluebook Report No. 14 became the Public Information Summary, and all subsequent reports were Public Information Office (PIO) releases. The staff who prepared these reports were warned, sworn, and were dispersed.

With AOSI temporarily off the case; Newton, Koehler, and Gebauer temporarily keeping their mouths shut; and no more printed publicity about the incident, those who controlled the "security lid" considered the case back to air tight.

But, lo and behold, a college student at the University of Denver,

who worked part-time at KMYR Radio Station remembered Koehler telling the saucer story at the radio station office. This student's class instructor, Francis F. Broman, was looking for someone to give a lecture to the class, on a subject bordering on the fantastic, before his class as an object lesson for the students. His class had been studying how to verify truth in such situations. This student (who prefers not to be identified) told Broman about Koehler and his flying saucer story. Broman, after several tries, persuaded Koehler to lecture to his class on the saucers.

Koehler, remembering all the hassel he had with AOSI, FBI, and ACID (Army Counter Intelligence Division), had asked Newton to perform the lecture in his place on the premis that Newton knew more about the saucers. On March 8, 1950, George T. Loehler accompanied Silas M. Newton to Broman's Basic Science Class at the University of Denver. Newton presented the lecture before the class, while Koehler tape-recorded it. Newton presented the lecture in a very serious, scientific type format. Many of the listeners believed him, and all pandemonium broke out.

An agent from the Denver area branch of the Air Force Office of Special Intestigations started questioning several persons as to the identity of the speaker. He eventually found out that Silas M. Newton gave the lecture and was accompanied by George T. Koehler. When Koehler's name was mentioned, the investigator exclaimed, "Oh Koehler!", suddenly realizing that this story promoted by the same individuals might never come to an end. The AOSI team went to the office of Radio Station KMYR demanding the tape-recording of Newton's lecture, as the order had come down from MJ-12 to get it at all costs. MJ-12 was very anxious to hear just exactly what was said concerning the flying saucer recovery operation. Maybe names were mentioned. Maybe the leak could be traced to its origin, already suspected!

MJ-12 and AOSI didn't then know that Newton already had a copy of the tape and was in Hollywood, California, at that very instant, playing it for friends. Koehler tricked the AOSI team by having the original tape erased, thus handing them a blank.

Someone from an unidentified intelligence group in Washington, D.C. (probably an MJ-12 staffer) called Francis Broman within a few days after the lecture was given. He was quizzed as to whether he believed what the lecturer had said, or not. Broman told the presumed investigator that he was very doubtful, which seemed to satisfy him.

The Dean of the University of Denver, Albert C. Jacobs, was very upset over the entire situation. He came out with a ruling that all guest speakers on campus must have credentials, be reputed authorities and must be screened through his office and him be advised personally.

The entire incident made the newspapers from coast to coast, start-

ing with the Denver Post, and spreading as far as South America and Newfoundland. Needless-to-say, MJ-12 was very disturbed by this situation. It seemed as though there never would be an end to this serious leak. MJ-12 notified Army Counterintelligence that they must stop this story from spreading any further, make that which did leak out sound too ridiculous for anyone to believe, and ridicule those who continued to persist in telling this story to the point of looking absolutely insane, a ploy that seemed to work.

Koehler received a very threatening telephone call from an anonymous intelligence officer (from MJ-12), whom he was led to believe was from the FBI. He was told in no uncertain terms to "keep his mouth shut" or he would suffer dire consequences. Needless-to-say, Koehler quickly clammed up, denying everything he had said, and still, to this very day, refuses to discuss the subject with anyone and does not want to get re-involved. He did, however, tell this author that the story is true and that GeBauer was involved.

Frank Scully decided that he had better start writing now while the subject was still fresh and no one else had published a book on it. In May of 1950 he started writing BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, after having interviewed eight scientists who were involved in the recovery and/or analysis of the physical evidence directly. This book was put together very quickly so as to get to press before anyone else.

In order to protect the scientists he interviewed, and at the same time to simplify the telling of the story, Scully grouped all eight of them together under one pseudonym, "Dr. Gee", which, by the way, was the nickname assigned to GeBauer by Fred Newton. Scully used information given him by all of these scientists, interspersed here and there with his own unique literary wit.

His story told of three flying saucer recoveries, concentrating mainly on that one near Aztec, New Mexico, on which he had the most information. The other two are presumably the ones from which Koehler reportedly obtained some sample parts. He told of the extreme secrecy that surrounded the entire matter, and struck out against it. He also continued to back the story until his death in 1964. In fact, he devoted an entire chapter to this subject in his autobiographical work titled IN ARMOUR BRIGHT published the year of his death. (copy of chapter 18 of that work is attached as exhibit to this chapter)

Scully didn't realize that he was under strict intelligence surveillance since October of 1949, when he published that first saucer article in the Weekly VARIETY. They thought Scully had lost interest since his last VARIETY article of January 11, 1950, and the tighter surveillance was focused primarily on Newton, Koehler, and GeBauer. But the "bombshell" exploded in August of 1950 -- MJ-12 was shaken to its very foundations; Scully's book BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS had gotten published.

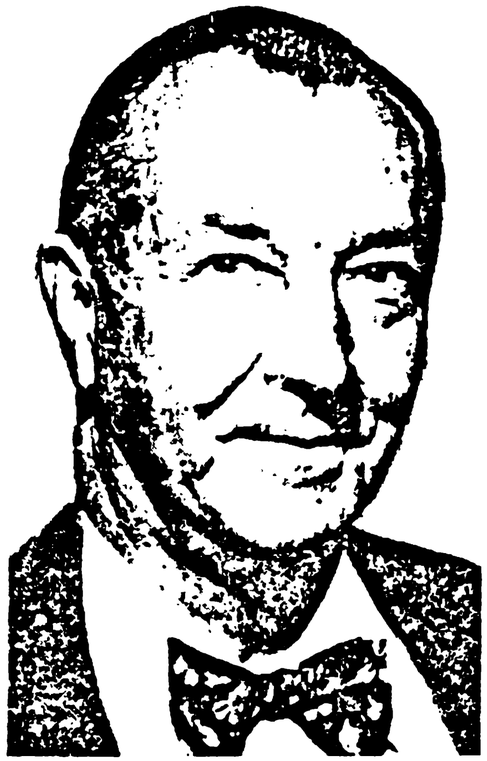
The book was out and the public grabbed it up like hotcakes. Crashed and recovered flying saucers became the talk of the day. MJ-12 had to move quickly in order to quench this rapidly spreading fire. Something had to be done to make the entire story appear as a hoax in order to divert public attention completely away from it. The "cat had to be put back in the bag" at any cost.

No matter what the intelligence groups tried to do, the story kept rolling right along. Every time one hole was plugged up, it seemed as though two more sprang up somewhere else. This was becoming an intelligence department nightmare.

One person claimed that he drove a truck which carried parts of a disassembled flying saucer from Aztec, New Mexico; another claimed that he removed bodies from a flying saucer that had crash-landed near Aztec, New Mexico; still another claimed that he had taken photographs of a flying saucer being recovered by the military near Aztec, New Mexico; one person claimed that his relative, who lived near Aztec, witnessed the event; one person, the owner of an Icemachine Company, claimed his brother was called in on the project; and so on...

Borderland Sciences Research Associates, under Mead Layne, on 31 January 1950, published the Wyandotte Echo story using the wrong name Coulter, not knowing that Koehler was the correct name. This was read by several individuals, one of whom was Gray R. Barker of Jane Lew, West Virginia, who in turn published it in Ray Palmer's February 1958 issue of FLYING SAUCERS magazine.

As we can see, MJ-12 did have their job cut out for them. Cover up of this serious leak at all costs became the Order Of The Day.



Silas M. Newton

Leo A. GeBauer

Two of the principal players in the leak and exposure of the Azted UFO

Having modified and developed some Magnetic Aerial Detection equipment surplus from the World War II anti-submarine patrol program, Dr. Carl A. Heiland and Mr. Leo GeBauer began to look around for suitable ways to test the devices. They discovered this in the form of Silas M. Newton, a local oil wildcatter who got around very well, and who had local oilfield holdings available for the necessary verification.

It was in this atmosphere of mutual magnetics sciences association, and the peculiar magnetics aspects of the Aztec recovery developments that GeBauer came to hear of the Aztec crash in the first place. Then it became a matter of two interested magnetics specialists discussing a problem in magnetics research.

Remember that GeBauer was then employed, or recently employed, at Air Research, Phoenix, who also held contracts on MAD research projects during the war. Remember also that this same Air Research co. was the one called on for a rush project for the Government, to provide special cryogenics storage equipment on very short notice, and

that there were direct connections between other Aztec team members and Air Research.

It seems inevitable that GeBauer sooner or later would come into contact with the Aztec affair.

In the development and testing of their magnetics detection devices, and especially the experiments concerning oil deposits, it likewise seems inevitable that GeBauer would sooner or later come into contact with the flamboyant Silas M. Newton, who was getting around to a number of oil properties through previously established contacts, and who had a particular interest in the results of tests using these devices.

A not too compatible relationship developed from that, and because of Newton's own UFO sighting, eventually turned to flying saucers, and GeBauer's thories about their magnetics aspects...and finally to the Aztec story. The "cat was out of the bag".

CHAPTER III EXHIBITS

A number of exhibits are being made available here in support of Chapter III. Because of elapsed time and some of them being available now only from photostat or microfilm records, we have found it necessary to quote them verbatum from the inclosed text, which you may examine for yourselves. These have been arranged in chronological order for easy reference back to the text of the chapter. Exhibits offered in this section are as follows:

Exhibit 1. SCULLY'S SCRAPBOOK, from the Weekly VARIETY dated October 12, 1949. A re-typed version is attached to the reproduction from photostat because of near illegibility of the photostat.

Exhibit 2. Clipping from the WYANDOTTE ECHO of Kansas City, Kansas as printed in that paper dated January 6, 1950. A re-typed version is again attached because of illegibility of the clipping.

Exhibit 3. FOI copy, Deaprtment of The Air Force, Memorandum for the Inspector General, USAF, Subject FLYING DISCS... dated 4 January 1950.

Exhibit 4. An intercepted copy of a letter from a citizen (censored), writing from Linden, Missouri, to the United States Research Bureau in Los Angeles, California. The letter picked up by U.S. Intelligence was dated January 10, 1950. This document is readable as it is.

Exhibit 5. Department of the Air Force, Staff Message Division, INCOMING CLASSIFIED MESSAGE, FROM HQ 13th OSI District, Offutt AFB, Omaha, Nebraska, dated 14 January 1950, to the Director of Special Investigations, HQ USAF, Washington, D.C. This report makes reference to the Koehler visit to the Top Secret Radar Site on the Airzona.New Mexico border and the story told the Ford dealer in Denver.

Exhibit 6. Report of Investigation by the United States Air Force, Inspector General, Office of Special Investigations, dated 23 January 1950.

Exhibit 7. Office Memorandum, United States Government dated 22 March 1950, from Agent Guy Hottel, SAC, Washington to the Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, Subject: Flying Saucers...

Exhibit 8. HQ Fifth Army Intelligence Division (G-2) report dated 6 October 1950, Subject: Purchase of Flying Saucer Photographs.

Exhibit 9. HQ USAF, 19th District OSI, Memo for Record, dated April 17, 1951, advises of J.P. Cahn contact with OSI.

Exhibit 10. AIR INTELLIGENCE REPORT No. 100-203-79 (Top Secret).

Exhibit 11. What I've Learned Since Writing "Behind the Flying Saucers", by Frank Scully, published in Pageant magazine for February 1951, p 76 through page 81. In this article Scully discusses some of the things that happened to him after the book was out.

Exhibit 12. Summary of Lecture Given at Convention, Sunday night, the 16th of August 1953, at the Hollywood Hotel, by Frank Scully; as published in Max Miller's SAUCERS for December 1953 (Vol. 1, No. 3).

Exhibit 13. Why Doesn't Scully Write Another Book, an article in the September 1954 issue of Max Miller's SAUCERS (Vol.II, No. 3), by Frank Scully.

Exhibit 14. Chapter 18, Flying Saucers Where Are You?, page 194 through 207, of IN ARMOUR BRIGHT by Frank Scully, (Chilton; 1963). In this chapter Scully describes more of the aftermath of the publication of BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, but gives no hint of what is going into his new book on flying saucers.

Exhibit 15. Continuing Evidence of Retrievals of the Third Kind, an article published in FLYING SAUCER REVIEW, Vol. 28, No. 1, 1982 which describes the nature of some leaks and how and why, by G. Creighton.

Exhibit 16. More Tell-Tale Photostats, an article published in FLYING SAUCER REVIEW, Vol. 30, No. 1, 1984, mentioning some of the nearly 4,000 or more formerly Top-Secret documents, downgraded and declassified, and released under the Freedom of Information Act. One can only wonder about those still too hot to reveal to the U.S. Public who is footing the bill for all this.

SCULLY'S SCRAPBOOK

By Frank Scully

Magnetic Springs, O., Oct. 8.

Some Hollywood characters manufacturing a picture presuming to give the inside story of flying saucers have closed the set to all visitors, including members of the press. I presume, in one category or another that would include muggs like me.

Others are rushing to Hollywood with legends that they have already photographed saucers swirling around the Alaskan icecaps, and have had to rely on the footage for reasons of security up to now. A publication called Plastics has even claimed seeing the occupants of such a saucer in Oregon.

Instead of tearing my hair out at being scooped on these items, I feel very happy for the poor wights who are depriving themselves of my vast reservoir knowledge in the field of their endeavors.

I presume these producers are attempting to dramatize saucers which have set the origin of their flight from this earth. I have just spent a weekend with scientists who know all there is to know about flying saucers not only from this planet but from others. In one afternoon these men convinced me they know more about flying saucers than the surviving members of Mack Sennett's crockery that once functioned for entertainment and profit at Glendale, Cal.

Weeks ago these sages informed me they had checked on two of the disks which had landed here from another planet and even told where the platters had landed. The Mojave Desert got one and the Sahara got the other. The one that landed in Africa was more cracked than a psychiatrist, but the other pancaked gently to earth like a slow motion of Sonja Henie imitating a dying swan. All the saucer showed on inspection was a tiny hole in its side about the size of a 6B pencil.

The word "pencil" made the scientists think of Venus, a planet well within the cruising limits of our solar system. If the disk traveled on magnetic waves, the scientists assured me, the round trip from Venus and back could be made in 42 minutes. This one obviously had come down on a one-way pass.

They Ever Find the Cup?

The saucer was 100 feet across and the cabin itself was about 18 feet in diameter. Its center remained at rest but it had an outer edge that revolved at terrific speed. It operated, in other words, like a magnetically-controlled heliocopter. It was not propelled by jet or other power such as we have been using to date.

Magnetic waves, the scientists explained, emanating from the sun, go around the earth and the moon like millions of fine-spun belt lines. Each planet has its moon and operates in a similar way. The trick in getting from one planet to another is to get from a positive to a negative, which those in control of these flying disks managed to do.

The structure which had withstood the trip from one planet to another had two metals completely unknown on this earth of ours, but the

Exhibit 1

The structure which had withstood the trip from one planet to another had two metals completely unknown on this earth of ours, but the
rest, in the main, was of recognizable materials.

What, No Women?

Inside the saucer were 16 men. They were intact but charred black, due either to gases which had been exploded into that pencil-hole which developed in the outer structure or in being caught between the positive and negative magnetic waves en route from one planet to another.

The men were about the size of Singer midgets. They weren't Singer midgets because all these have been accounted for. Neither were they pygmies from the African jungle. Something about their bone and skull structure was different, the scientists said.

Though the saucer was loaded with gadgets, buttons and control instruments, none of the American scientists present dared to push any of the buttons for fear of being blown to wherever the charred bodies had come from. Our scientists bombed the ship with cosmic rays and geiger devices to make sure no lethal dangers were present before they opened the cabin door.

There was some water in containers in the saucer. When tested it turned out to be heavier than, but much like the water found in Norway, which the Nazis figured would help them to be the first to make an atomic bomb.

Food, Clothing, Heavy Drinks

[illegible] containing food were also found in the turret cabin. [illegible] were always hungry at the time and so the capsules [illegible] which economically are always hungry. The [illegible] on the concentrates.

[illegible] of the Saucerians revealed that though [illegible] in the saucers they were away behind in [illegible] similar to those of Ugo but their cloth was [illegible] It had not been damaged in flight either. [illegible] buttons and button holes but no zippers.

[illegible] people seemed far ahead of us. While [illegible] the kindergarten of atomic energy, they [illegible] in magnetic energy. Currently, the scientists said, we can direct missiles [illegible] in 15 minutes, but in the magnetic field [illegible] supposed to be standard speed. [illegible] but [illegible]

Indeed [illegible] a magnetic a little box [illegible] a portable [illegible] which he said can make something like 48 [illegible] you how deep you'll have to dig [illegible] and how much volume you'll find when you get there.

Something New In Radio

The Saucerians [illegible] radio too, but not as we know it. One extracted from their charred platter had no tubes, no signals, no plug-ins. It was operated magnetically and gave off sounds similar to the noises our scientists heard when checking on enemy planes and submarines in the [illegible].

Also in the saucer was found an indestructible parchment with writings as yet uncoded. The scientists believe, however, that the Saucerians must be using a system of mathematics similar to ours and based on numbers from 1 to 9 to have got where they have in the sciences. They have passed us but seemingly along the same route.

Whether we can soon return the compliment and visit the Saucerians, even with nothing more than the charred body of Orson Welles, depends, our scientists say, on how fast we step up our knowledge of magnetics.

His watch band, one scientist informed me, is a magnetic key. He can find out where a fellow scientist is anywhere in town by tuning into his friend's watchband. Things got a little Buck Rogerish at this

VARIETY, October 12, 1949, p. 61: SCULLY'S SCRAPBOOK, BY Frank Scully

Magnetic Springs, O. Oct 8. - Some Hollywood characters manufacturing a picture presuming to give the inside story of flying saucers have closed the set to all visitors, including members of the press. I presume, in one category or another, that would include muggs like me.

Others are rushing to Hollywood with legends that they have already photographed saucers swirling around the Alaskan Icecaps, and have had to return the footage for reasons of security up to now. A Publication called Plastics has even claimed seeing the occupants of such a saucer in Oregon.

Instead of tearing my hair out at being scooped on these items, I feel terribly sorry for the poor wights who are depriving themselves of my vastly superior knowledge in the field of their endeavors.

I presume these producers are attempting to dramatize which have not the origin of their flight from this earth. I have just spent a weekend with scientists who know all there is to know about flying saucers not only from this planet but from others. In one afternoon these men convinced me they knew more about flying saucers than the surviving of Mack Sennett's crockery that once functioned for entertainment and profit at Edendale, Cal.

Weeks ago these sages informed me they had checked on two of the discs which had landed here from another planet and even told where the platters had landed. The Mojave Desert got one and the Sahara got the other. The one that landed in Africa was more cracked than a psychiatrist, but the other pancaked gently to earth like a slow motion of Sonja Henie imitating a diving swan. All the saucer showed on inspection was a tiny hole in its side about the size of a 6B pencil. The word "pencil" made the scientists think of Venus, a planet well within the cruising limits of our solar system. If the disc traveled on magnetic waves, the scientists assured me, the round trip from Venus and back could be made in 42 minutes. This one obviously had come down on a one-way pass.

They Ever Find the Cup?

The saucer was 100 feet across and the cabin itself was about 18 feet in diameter. Its center remained at rest, but it had an outer edge that revolved at terrific speed. It operated, in other words, like a magnetically-controlled helicopter. It was not propelled by jet or other power such as we have been using to date.

Magnetic waves, the scientists explained, emanating from the sun, go around the earth and the moon like millions of fine-spun belt liners.

Each planet has its moon and operates in a similar way. The trick in getting from one planet to another is to get from a positive to a negative, which those in control of these flying discs managed to do.

The structure which had withstood the trip from one plane to another had two metals completely unknown on this earth of ours, but the (last of this paragraph was cut off in the photostat process.... the following page repeated that line and resumed) rest, in the main, was of recognizable materials.

What, No Women?

Inside the saucer were 16 men. They were intact but charred black, due either to gasses which had been siphoned into that pencil-hole which developed in the outer structure as if being caught between the positive and negative magnetic waves en-route from one planet to another.

The men were about the size of Singer Midgets. They weren't Singer midgets because all these have been accounted for. Neither were they pigmies from the African jungle. Something about their bone and skin structure was different, the scientists said.

Though the saucer was loaded with pushbuttons and control instruments, none of the American scientists present dared to push any of the buttons for fear of being blown to wherever the charred bodies had come from. Our scientists bombed the ship with cosmic rays and Geiger devices to make sure no lethal dangers were present before they opened the cabin door.

There was some water in containers in the saucer. When tested it turned out to be heavier than ours, much like the water found in Norway which the Nazis figured would help them to be the first to make an atomic bomb.

Food, Clothing, Heavy Drinks

The capsules containing food were all found in the turrt cabin. None of the scientists felt very hungry at the time and so the capsules were fed to guinea pigs which seemingly are always hungry. The guinea pigs thrived on the capsules.

Examination of the clothes of the saucerians revealed that though they were ahead of us in the sciences they were away behind in the styles. Their styles were similar to ours of 1890 but their cloth was of a material unknown to us. It had not been damaged in flight either. The clothes had metal buttons and buttonholes but no zippers. In other matters these strange people seemed to be far ahead of us. While we are still playing at ____ (illegible) in the kindergarten of atomic, they are operating in magnetic energy. Currently, the scientists said, we can direct missiles to Moscow in a flight time of 15 minutes, but in the magnetic field 1,000,000 miles a second is supposed to be stan-

dard speed. Nobody talks of m.p.h. but m.p.s.

Indeed, one of the scientists showed us a gamma ray magnetron, a little box about the size of a portable radio which he said cam make something like 38 measurements and in a minute tell you how deep you'll have to dig for any indicated liquid oil and so forth, and how much volume you'll find when you get there.

Something New in Radio

The saucerians they found are familiar with radio too, but not as we know it. One extracted from their ill-fated platter had no tubes, no aerials, no plug-ins. It was operated magnetically and gave off sounds similar to the noises our scientists heard when checking on enemy planes and submarines in the last war.

Also in the saucer was found an indestructible parchment with writings as yet uncoded. The scientists believe, however, that the Saucerians must be using a system of mathematics similar to ours and based on numbers from 1 to 9 to have got where they have in the sciences. They have passed us but seemingly along the same route.

Whether we can soom return the complement and visit the Saucerians, even with nothing more than the charred body of Orson Wells, depends, our scientists say, on how fast we step up out knowledge of magnetics.

His watch band, one scientist informed me, is a magnetic key. He can find out where a fellow scientist is anywhere in town by tuning into his friend's watchband. Things got a little Buck Rogersish at this... (and that is where the last photostat page was cut off).

Of interest here is the casual reference to two earlier flying discs of smaller size that had come down in the Mojave desert and the Sahara Desert in Africa. There have been rumors of these other recoveries for some time, but here they are casually mentioned in comparison to the more recent recovery from Aztec, New Mexico. Some of the scientists mentioned seem to be familiar with these craft.

The compressed food and the heavier weight water has shown up in other recovered saucers, and was mentioned by the beings from Reticulum who visited William Herrmann in Charleston, South Carolina in 1978 on. Those Reticulian ETs also said that their ships were powered by an application of magnetics with which we are not yet familiar. This was all very interesting indeed, because Bill Herrmann was not a UFO fan, didn't read the UFO literature, and would have laughed at anybody who did...before his own experiences with them.

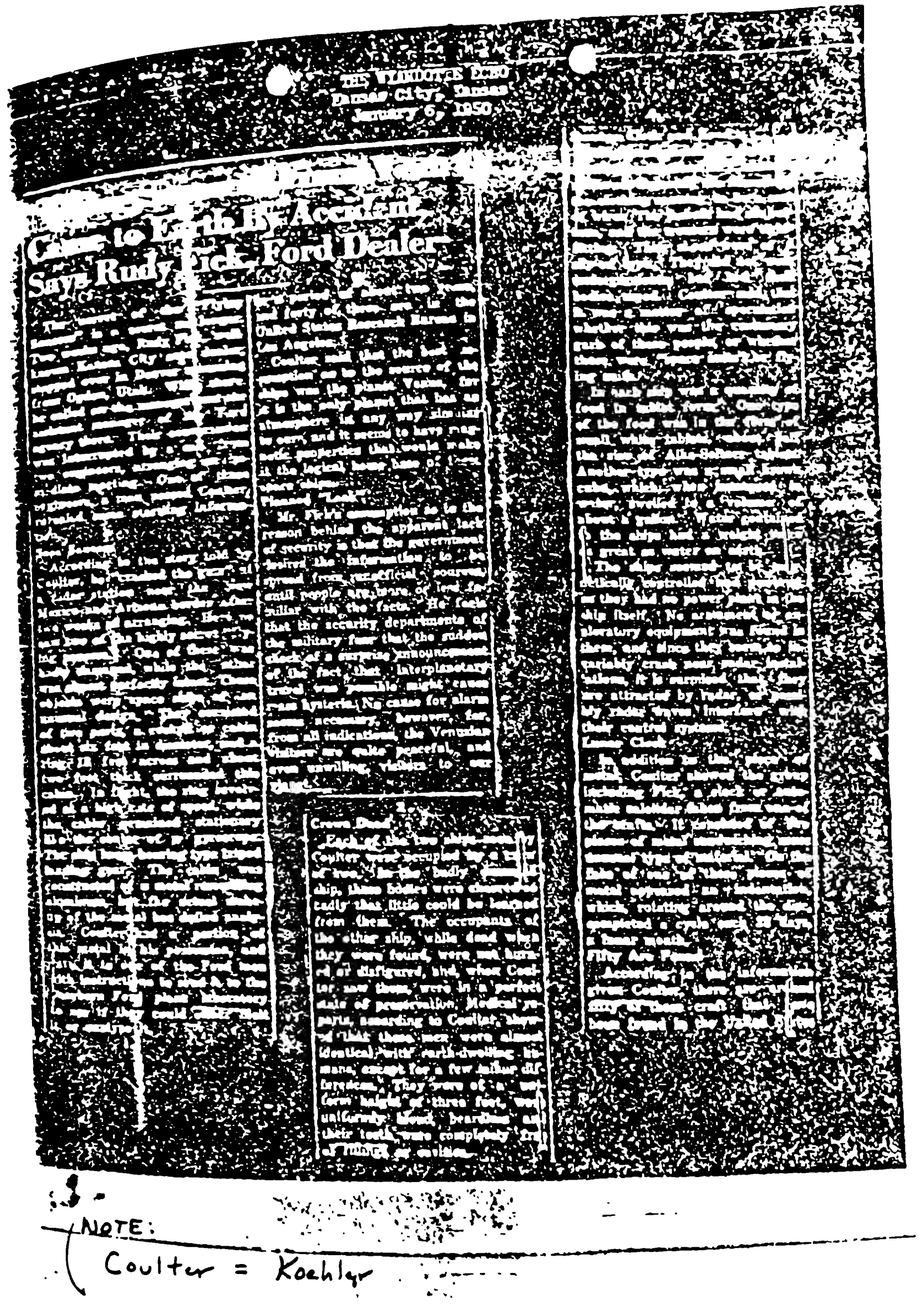


Exhibit 2

Exhibit 2, Transcript

THE WYANDOTT ECHO, Kansas City, Kansas, January 6, 1950 - clipping

CAME TO EARTH BY ACCIDENT SAYS RUDY FICK, FORD DEALER

The secret of the flying saucers is a secret no longer. Two weeks ago, Rudy Fick, well-known Kansas City auto dealer, stopped over in Denver returning from Ogden, Utah. While there, he called on the manager and the assistant manager of the Ford agency there. Their conversation was interrupted by a call from two engineers, arranging an immediate meeting. One of these engineers, a man named Coulter, revealed some startling information.

According to the story told by Coulter, he "crashed the gate" at a radar station near the New Mexico and Arizona border after two weeks of arranging. Here he saw two of the highly secret "flying saucers". One of these was badly damaged, while the other was almost perfectly intact. These objects were space ships of an unusual design. They contained two parts, a cockpit or cabin about six feet in diameter, and a ring eighteen feet across and about two feet thick around this cabin. In flight, the ring revolved at a high rate of speed, while the cabin remained stationary like the center of a gyroscope. The ship has a bearing type tripod landing gear. The cabin was constructed of a metal resembling aluminum, but the actual make-up of the metal has defied analysis. Coulter had a portion of this metal in his posession, and gave it to one of the Ford men with instructions to send it to the Dearborn Ford plant laboratory to see if they could either melt it or analyze it.

Each of the two ships seen by Coulter were occupied by a crew of two. In the badly damaged ship, these bodies were charred so badly that little could be learned from them. The occupants of the other ship, while dead when they were found, were not burned or disfigured, and, when Coulter saw them, were in a perfect state of preservation. Medical reports, according to Coulter, showed that these men were almost identical with earth-dwelling humans, except for a few minor differences. They were of a uniform height of three feet, were uniformly blond, beardless and their teeth were completely free of fillings or cavities.

They were dressed in uniform clothing made from blue material unknown on earth, the threads in the clothing seeming to be sort of wire. The jackets had six buttons, and the trousers were tight-fitting. The shoes were of a slip-on type. They did not wear undergarments, but had their bodies taped. Coulter said that it was a matter of speculation whether this was the customary garb of these people, or whether these were "space suits" of flying suits.

In each ship was a quantity of food in tablet form. One type of the food was in the form of small white tablets, about half the size of Alka-seltzer tablets. Another type was a small brown cube, which when immersed in water, swelled to a volume of about a gallon. Water contained in the ships had a weight twice as great as water on earth.

The ships seemed to be magnetically controlled and powered, as they had no power plant in the ship itself. No armament or exploratory equipment was found in them, and, since they seem to invariably crash near radar installations, it is surmised that they are attracted by radar, or possibly radar waves interfere with their control systems.

In addition to the piece of metal, Coulter showed the group including Fick, a clock or automatic calendar taken from one of the crafts. It consisted of two pieces of metal sandwiching some unusual type of material. On the face of one of these pieces of metal appeared an indentation, which, rotating around the disc, completed a cycle each 28 days, a lunar month.

According to the information given Coulter, there are around fifty of these craft that have been found in the United States in a period of about two years, and forty of these are in the United Stated Research Bureau in Los Angeles.

Coulter said that the best assumption as to the source of the ships was the planet Venus, for it is the only planet that has an atmosphere in any way similar to ours, and it seems to have magnetic properties that would make the logical home base of these space ships.

Coulter's presumption as to the reason behind the apparent lack of security is that the government desires the information to be spread from unofficial sources, until the people are more or less familiar with the facts. He feels that the security departments of the military fear that the sudden shock of a surprise announcement of the fact that interplanetary travel was possible might cause mass hysteria. No cause for alarm seems necessary, however, for, from all indications, these Venusian visitors are quite peaceful, and even unwilling, visitors to our planet.

Note that Coulter (alias Koehler) unhesitatingly gave the treasured piece of metal from one of the ships to the Ford man to send to Dearborn, to the main Ford plant for analysis. Anybody deliberately perpetrating a hoax would be very unlikely to be so foolish, as once the analysis was made his game would immediately be over. Coulter had to really believe that he was giving them something very unusual to put through the Ford analysis. We may note that nobody ever released the results of that analysis. Why?

[redacted]

DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
HEADQUARTERS UNITED STATES AIR FORCE
WASHINGTON, D.C.

UNCLASSIFIED

CLASSIFICATION CANCELLED
BY AUTHORITY OF THE DIRECTOR OF SECURITY
BY KURT K. KUNZE, Capt, USAF
Historian
DATE 8 DEC 1975

24-185-18

MEMORANDUM FOR THE INSPECTOR GENERAL, USAF

SUBJECT: FLYING DISCS - Alleged Observation of Flying Discs by [redacted] during Winter of 1948 - 1949 in Territory of Alaska

1. In view of the current wave of publicity regarding flying saucers and of inquiries being received by The Director of Public Relations on subject case, the following is submitted for your information.

2. Upon request of the Intelligence Department of Air Material Command, OSI investigated a newspaper article which appeared in a Dayton, Ohio, newspaper in September of 1949. Synopsis of the case is as follows:

> Article appeared in 14 September 1949 issue of "Journal Herald," wherein it was alleged that [redacted] an actor, during the summer of 1949, while in Territory of Alaska, observed "flying saucers," located one and took motion pictures of the saucer in various flight stages and maneuvers. [redacted] presently actor-producer-writer for Colonial Productions, and his picture entitled "The Flying Saucer" was viewed by an OSI Agent on 26 October 1949. The picture contained a few scenes of [redacted] version of the flying disc while on the ground and in the air. [redacted] admitted that the "flying saucer" was a figment of his imagination and that he released the news story in order to secure publicity for his motion picture, "The Flying Saucer."

3. This is being called to your attention at this time since we have been advised by Public Relations that various news media currently contemplate affording publicity to Conrad's contentions. [redacted] office has been fully advised of the facts in this matter.

JOSEPH F. CARROLL
Brig. Gen., USAF
Director, Special Investigations
The Inspector General, USAF

UNCLASSIFIED

[redacted]

Exhibit 3

Linden, Missouri
January 10, 1950

U.S. AIR FORCE
THE INSPECTOR GENERAL
JAN 1950
18th DISTRICT

United States Research Bureau
Los Angeles, California

Dear Sirs:

I have heard and read numerous accounts concerning the alleged "Flying Saucer". The latest story was found in a local paper called "The Wyandotte Echo", which is published in Kansas City, Kansas. The account appeared in the issue of January 6, 1950. Since the article mentioned you, I wonder if you could verify or discredit it?

The article was as follows:

> The secret of the "Flying Saucers" is a secret no longer. Two weeks ago, [redacted] well-known Kansas City auto dealer, stopped over in Denver returning from Ogden, Utah. While there, he called on the manager and the assistant manager of the Ford agency there. Their conversation was interrupted by a call from two engineers, arranging an immediate meeting. One of these engineers, a [redacted], revealed some startling information.
>
> According to the story told [redacted] he "crashed the gate" at a radar station near the New Mexico and Arizona border after two weeks of arranging. Here he saw two of the highly secret "flying saucers." One of these was badly damaged, while the other was almost perfectly intact. These objects were space ships of an unusual design. They consisted of two parts, a cockpit or cabin about six feet in diameter, and a ring eighteen feet across and about two feet thick surrounded this cabin. In flight, the ring revolved at a high rate of speed, while the cabin remained stationary like the center of a gyroscope. The ship has a retaining type tripod landing gear. The cabin was constructed of a metal resembling aluminum, but the actual make-up of the metal has defied analysis. [redacted] had a portion of this metal in his possession, and gave it to one of the Ford men with instructions to send it to the Dearborn Ford plant laboratory to see if they could either melt it or analyze it.
>
> Each of the two ships seen by [redacted] were occupied by a crew of two. In the badly damaged ship, these bodies were charred so badly that little could be learned from them. The occupants of the other ship, while dead when they were found, were not burned or disfigured, and, when [redacted] saw them, were in a perfect state of preservation. Medical reports, according to [redacted], showed that these men were almost identical with earth-dwelling [redacted], except for a few minor differences. They were of a uniform height of three feet, were uniformly blond, beardless and their teeth were completely free of fillings or cavities.
>
> They were dressed in uniform clothing made from [redacted] material unknown on earth, the threads in the clothing seeming to be sort of wire. The jackets had six buttons, and the trousers were tight-fitting. Their shoes were of a slip-on type. They did not wear undergarments, but had their bodies taped. [redacted] that it was a matter of speculation whether this was the customary garb of these people, or whether these were "space suits" or flying suits.

Incl #2

Exhibit 4

In each ship was a quantity of food in tablet form. One type of the food was in the form of small white tablets, about half the size of Alka-Seltzer tablets. Another type was a small brown cube, which, when immersed in water, swelled to a volume of about a gallon. Water contained in the ships had a weight twice as great as water on earth.

The ships seemed to be magnetically controlled and powered, as they had no power plant in the ship itself. No armanent or exploratory equipment was found in them, and, since they seen to invariably crash near radar installations, it is surmised that they are attracted by radar, or possibly radar waves interfere with their control systems.

In addition to the piece of metal [redacted] showed the group including [redacted] a clock or automatic calendar taken from one of the crafts. It consisted of two pieces of metal sandwiching some unusual type of material. On the face of one of these pieces of metal appeared an indentation, which, rotating around the disc, completed a cycle each 28 days, a lunar month.

According to the information give[redacted] there are around fifty of these craft that have been found in the United States in a period of about two years, and forty of these are in the United States Research Bureau in Los Angeles.

[redacted] said that the best assumption as to the source of the ships was the planet Venus, for it is the only planet that has an atmosphere in any way similiar to ours, and it seems to have magnetic properties that would make the logical home base of these space ships.

[redacted] assumption as to the reason behind the apparent lack of security is that the government desires the information to be spread from unofficial sources, until people are more or less familiar with the facts. He feels that the security departments of the military fear that the sudden shock of a surprise announcement of the fact that interplanetary travel was possible might cause mass hysteria. No cause for alarm seems necessary, However, for, from all indications, the Venusian visitors are quite peaceful, and even unwilling, visitors to our planet.

Enclosed please find a self addressed envelope.

Thank you very much.

Sincerely,

[redacted]

Exhibit 4

[redacted]AL

DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE

STAFF MESSAGE DIVISION

INCOMING CLASSIFIED MESSAGE

[redacted]

HQ 2CMI OSI DET OFFUTT AFB, OMAHA NEBRASKA

DIR OF SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS HQ USAF, WASH., D.C.

DIST CMDR 14 OSI DIST LOWRY AFB, COLO (ZEN)

DIST CMDR 17 OSI [redacted]

CLASSIFICATION CANCELLED BY AUTHORITY OF [redacted] 1960

[redacted] DEC 1975

NR . OSI 8

(THIS IS REHAS OSI [redacted] 14 JAN 50. CATEGORY BAKER MESSAGE).

Flying saucers from Venus ca[redacted]c earth by accident says [redacted] weeks ago [redacted] dealer stopped in Denver returning from Ogden, Utah. While there he called on manager of Ford Agency, their conversation was interrupted by some engineers arriving for a meeting. 1 of these arrivals, a man named [redacted] revealed some startling info. According to story told by [redacted] "Crashed the Gate" at a radar st[redacted]near new Mexico [redacted] borders. While there he saw 2 of the highly secret "Flying Saucers". Contents are spot report details ---info contained herein furnished from newspaper article appearing in Wyandotte Echo. Kansas City, Kansas 6 Jan 1950. 1 of flying saucers was badly damaged, other almost perfectly intact. They consisted of 2 parts, a cockpit or cabin about 6 feet diameter and a ring 18 feet across and 2 feet thick surrounded cabin. Cabin was constructed of a metal resembling aluminum, but actual make of metal has defied analysis. [redacted] a portion of this metal in his possession and gave it to the Ford man to send to the Dearborne plant to analyze it. This man [redacted], showed the group, including [redacted] a clock or automatic calendar taken from 1 of the craft consisting of 2 pieces of metal together of some unusual type of metal, on the face of 1 or 2 pieces of this metal appeared an indentation which rotated around the disk [redacted] a cycle each 28 days. According to the info give[redacted] there are around 50 of these craft that have been found in the United States in a period of 2 years. 40 of these are in the 7 US Research Bureau in Los Angeles. Each ship seen had a crew of 2, in the damaged ship the bodies were charred, the other ships occupants were in a perfect state of preservation although dead.

Classification cancelled or changed to [redacted] By authority of Chief of Staff, USAF By [redacted] 4 JAN 1950

UNCLASSIFIED

(16 Jan 50)

[redacted]

ACTION COPY

COPY No. 3

THE MAKING OF AN EXACT COPY OF THIS MESSAGE IS FORBIDDEN

AFHQ FORM 13 APR 49 0-309 B

CI DIVISION, OSI 82 [redacted]AL

24-185 78-15 T

USAF IG OFFICE OF SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS

Exhibit 5

[redacted]

DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
STAFF MESSAGE DIVISION
INCOMING CLASSIFIED MESSAGE

[redacted]

Page 2

They were uniform height of 3 feet, uniformly slight, hairless and their teeth were completely free of fillings or cavities. They were dressed in a sort of wire and were wearing no under garments but had their bodies taped. There was a quantity of food in ship which was in tablet form. Mr [redacted] speculation as to the reason behind the apparent lack of security is that the Govt desired the info to be spread from unofficial sources until people are more or less familiar with the facts. He feels that the security Dept of the Military fear that the sudden shock of a surprise announcement of the fact that interplanitary travel is possible might cause mass hysteria. Reputation of [redacted] that he is well known locally and has a number of friends at the Kansas City Star. DO 13 will interview [redacted] and make additional inquiries at Kansas City Star. [redacted] not otherwise identified, but can be readily located through [redacted] agency in Denver. Action taken: Info copies to DO 14 and DO 17 for action. Editor of the Kansas City Star stated that while they were aware of this story they did not dare put in paper because it is too fantastic.

ACTION: DIRECTOR, SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS

INFO : DCS/O DIRECTOR OF INTELLIGENCE
DCS/O DIRECTOR OF PLANS & OPERATIONS
DCS/O POLICY DIVISION
CHIEF OF STAFF'S LOG, USAF

[redacted] (16 Jan 50) / DVD/lws

~~Secret~~ RC 28/15th

file

AFHQ FORM 15 APR 49 0-509 B

THE MAKING OF AN EXACT COPY OF THIS MESSAGE IS FORBIDDEN

COPY No.

[redacted]

Exhibit 5

[redacted]

UNITED STATES AIR FORCE
THE INSPECTOR GENERAL
OFFICE OF SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION

FILE NO: 24-47
DATE: 23 January 1950
REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] S. VIGERES, S/A
REPORT MADE AT: DO #14, Lowry AFB
PERIOD: 17,18,19,20,23 January 1950
OFFICE OF ORIGIN: DO #13, Offutt AFB
STATUS: SUO

(Subject: [redacted] from Texas Cont to [redacted])

SPECIAL INQUIRY
TWX, DO #13, dtd 1402003; Ltr, DO #13, 16 January 1950 (File #24-51); Rpt, [redacted], 20 January 1950 (File #24-51), DO #13; and TWX, DO #17, [redacted]

SYNOPSIS: Interviews with JACK M. MURPHY, L. J. VAN HORN, and MORLEY B. DAVIES reveal that information concerning flying saucers has been related by [redacted] of Denver. Some details [redacted] story have been [redacted] through investigation of MURPHY and VAN HORN. MURPHY, VAN HORN, and DAVIES will execute signed statements if deemed necessary. [redacted] produced to [redacted] a few others, parts which he claimed were taken, by him, from a flying saucer. During interview with [redacted] he denied having seen any flying saucers and denied having any parts from them. He professed to believe that interplanetary travel existed and that flying saucers were landing in the United States. [redacted] stated that his information came from scientists in Phoenix, Arizona, but declined to reveal their identity on the ground that it was confidential.

UNCLASSIFIED

CLASSIFICATION CANCELLED OR CHANGED
BY AUTHORITY OF [redacted]
BY Historian
DATE 4 DEC 1975

DISTRIBUTION: CO, AMC, ATTN: [redacted] (action ag) 2; DO #13 3; DO #17 [redacted]; Ag, OSI [redacted]; File [redacted]

ACTION COPY FORWARDED TO: COMMANDING GENERAL, AIR MATERIEL COMMAND, WRIGHT-PATTERSON AFB, Dayton, Ohio, ATTN: [redacted]

APPROVED: UNCLASSIFIED
[redacted]
Major, USAF, District Commander

FILE STAMP: 24-12543-16 T
[redacted]
1950

AFHQ FORM 0-208 Replaces AFCSI Form 4, 28 Jul 48, which [redacted]

Exhibit 6

DETAILS.

[illegible]

1. This is a joint investigation of Special Agent [illegible] and the writer.

2. Mr. J[redacted] Region Manager, Ford Motor Company, and Mr. [redacted] were interviewed 17 January 1950. The following information was revealed. [redacted] Field Representative, J. Walter Thompson Company, has been bringing stories concerning flying saucers to [redacted] since early October 1949. These stories originated with [redacted], (previously reported as [redacted]) an advertising salesman for Station KOIL in Denver, Colorado. [redacted] stories describe the construction of flying saucers and the occupants. Just prior to Christmas [redacted] stated that he had some parts from a flying saucer, in his possession [redacted] requested that he [redacted] attempt to arrange an interview with [redacted] came to the Ford Motor Company office where [redacted] and several Ford Motor Company employees were present. [redacted] brought with him two (2) gears; several metal discs, similar to "knock out" plugs from electrical fixtures; and a gadget described as a radio. [redacted] claimed to have had the radio playing at one time and it played a type of music similar to Chinese. During the time of the visit at the Ford Motor Company the radio remained silent. While examining the gears with a magnifying glass, [redacted] discovered the arabic numeral "62" and a small arrow. [redacted] called in one of his shop engineers who examined the gears and pronounced them "just gears". [redacted] described the small metal discs as a soft aluminum like metal which scratched easily. [redacted] stated that a friend of his at the Winter-Weiss Company (automobile equipment) was unable to analyze the type of metal. [redacted] immediately contacted Mr. [redacted] of the Winter-Weiss Company and had him check the truth of the statements. Mr. [redacted] called back in twenty-five (25) minutes and stated positively that none of his employees had conducted an analysis of metal for [redacted] did any of them know [redacted]. At this time [redacted] offered to have the metals analyzed by the Ford Motor Company laboratories in Dearborn, Michigan, but [redacted] declined the offer. [redacted] claimed to have entered an installation near Phoenix, Arizona and had actually seen two (2) flying saucers. They were mounted on a tripod type landing gear. The entire craft could be lifted by two persons. One craft was damaged and the occupants had been burned. The other craft was intact and the occupants were in a perfect state of preservation. They were three (3) feet tall, blond hair, beardless, and had perfect teeth. These occupants [redacted] in a blue uniform of cloth made from wire fabric. [redacted] mentioned that the craft had a supply of food in tablet form and water weighing twice that of the water on earth. [redacted] mentioned a Dr. [redacted] (spelling unknown) who is supposedly a scientist in Phoenix, Arizona. According to [redacted] Dr. [redacted] told him that the flying saucers originated in Venus and that there were fifty (50) in existance in the United States. [redacted] also told of fifteen (15) flying saucer occupants parachuting to earth near Phoenix and that they became invisible when pursued. It is the

George T. Koehler

Coulter

Koenig

GeBauer

GeBauer

[redacted]

Exhibit 6

Koehler Newton GeBauer

DETAILS: (Cont'd)

fire a [illegible] a small story of [illegible] that he is "probably [illegible] of his career". Since the meeting with [redacted] been contacted by a Washington newspaper and the editor of the Amarillo Globe (Texas), regarding the flying saucers, but told them that he would rather not be connected with any such fantastic tale. [redacted] stated that they would execute a signed statement if deemed necessary.

George T. Koehler

3. Mr. [redacted] Radio advertising salesman, Station KOIL, Denver, Colorado, [redacted] interviewed 19 January 1950. He [redacted] the meeting at the Ford Motor Company with [redacted] and [redacted] saucers. He admitted divulging to these persons information concerning flying saucers, but denied very profoundly having had any metals or gadgets. He also denied mentioning any names regarding his source of information. [redacted] stated that he had no parts of flying saucers in his possession at present. He denied having ever seen any flying saucers or their occupants. He stated that the source of his information was confidential in nature and that he was duty-bound not to reveal such source. [redacted] stated that if he had been contacted by Col Aguilar a month ago, he would have given any information that he might have had. He claimed to have been contacted by his source and told to forget everything he knew, concerning the flying saucers. [redacted] claimed to have been approached by at least three magazines and offered as high as $5,000.00 for his flying saucer story. He was also approached by a representative of the Kansas City Star. He declined to reveal any information. [redacted] stated that he fully believes that flying saucers do exist and that interplanetary travel is being accomplished.

forget ever he knew

4. Mr. [redacted] Field representative, J. Walter Thompson Company, Denver, Colorado branch, was interviewed 23 January 1950. Mr. [redacted] stated that [redacted] had been telling his stories concerning the flying saucers since early in October 1949. He described one as being 116 feet across and capable of carrying 16 occupants. He stated that they had come from Venus and had made the trip in forty-one (41) minutes. He stated the speed of these saucers was around 100,000 miles per second. [redacted] stated that his source of information was a Dr. [redacted] Phoenix, Arizona and four other scientists. [redacted] told Mr. [redacted] that he had met these scientists through his wife, who was either related to one of them, or a friend of some of them. They had accepted a dinner invitation from [redacted] when en route to Phoenix, Arizona from the Wyoming Oil Fields where they had conducted experiments. [redacted] claims to have kept in contact with these scientists and gathered quite a bit of information concerning flying saucers. He told [redacted] the flying saucers were landing near Albuquerque, New Mexico, due to the attraction of the radar installation nearby. He presumed that the radar activity had an effect on these saucers since they were powered by a magnetic drum from the atmosphere. After landing near Albuquerque these saucers, according [redacted] were transported to an installation near Phoenix.

GeBauer

Koehler's

Koehler's wife was either related To one of the Scientists or a friend of some of them

[redacted]

Exhibit 6

DETAILS: (Cont'd)

disrobe.

frisco. This installation is controlled by the aforementioned scientists. [redacted] order to enter was instructed to disrobe and don a one piece coverall suit. Upon passing through a door, an alarm rang and it was determined that the alarm was set off by a silver plate in [redacted]'s head and his dental fillings. [redacted] that he was permitted to go inside the installation where he saw the small two piece saucers. The occupants of one saucer were burned, but the occupants of the other were in a perfect state of preservation. The uniforms of all the occupants were indestructible and of material foreign to earth. They were shoes of a substance similar in thickness and texture, to human skin. These shoes were also indestructible and showed no signs of wear. [redacted] described the craft as having a tripod landing gear with ball and socket wheels. They were light enough in weight for two persons to raise them from the ground [redacted] that he and another man had lifted one craft and caused the balls in two of the legs to spin. When the ball in the third leg was caused to spin the craft spontaneously tore itself loose from the men and fell to the ground [redacted] his motion was so sudden it wrenched his back. The interior of the craft, according to [redacted] contained a series of buttons used as a controls. A small radio was present, which [redacted] claims is the one which he displayed at the Ford Motor Company, in Denver. He further claims to have obtained from the craft a time device, consisting of two metal discs which rotate upon one another. He told [redacted] that the discs made a complete revolution every twenty-eight (28) days. [redacted] told [redacted] he brought the radio, the time device, a few gears, and bits of metal back to Denver with him. He stated that the scientists had told him that the large 13 place saucer had been taken to Texas by air force representatives, one of whom was a three star General. According to [redacted] the scientists were displeased and informed the General that he would get no more of the saucers. During the meeting at the Ford Motor Company in Denver [redacted] told the group that one of the saucer occupants had been removed and placed in the Rosenwald Institution, Chicago, Illinois, for public display. He stated that the room had been wired in order to record the Public's reaction to the display. [redacted] called a friend of his, connected with the Rosenwald Institution [redacted] received the information that the entire story was false. [redacted] advised that [redacted] has been relating facts and figures regarding flying saucers to him since early October 1949 and the last reference made by [redacted] was that he had been contacted telephonically by an officer of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, in Washington. [redacted] advised [redacted] to refrain from any further reference to flying saucers. [redacted] is considered to be of excellent character, a non-drinker, and not known to be addicted to the use of narcotics. He further stated that he believes some [redacted] story to be true and has no explanation for [redacted]. [redacted] stated that he would execute a signed statement if deemed necessary.

Ramey
McMullens

warning to Koehler from FBI

[redacted]

Exhibit 6

DETAILS: (Cont'd)

5. Reference is made to report of Special Agent [redacted], 30 January 1950, file 24-81, and TWX, 30 #17, [redacted]. Investigation conducted by this office [redacted] to reveal the exact location of the radar installation which [redacted] illegally visited. Investigation failed to reveal that [redacted] visiting any radar installation but that such an installation was mentioned as the landing place of the flying saucers. This [redacted] reported to be near Albuquerque. The installation which [redacted] claims to have visited is not a radar installation, but a place near Phoenix where scientific research is conducted by the aforementioned scientists.

[redacted]

OFFICIAL

Exhibit 6

Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : DIRECTOR, FBI

DATE: March 22, 1950

FROM : GUY HOTTEL, SAC, WASHINGTON

SUBJECT: FLYING SAUCERS
INFORMATION CONCERNING

Flying Discs or Flying Saucers

The following information was furnished to SA [redacted] by [redacted]

An investigator for the Air Forces stated that three so-called flying saucers had been recovered in New Mexico. They were described as being circular in shape with raised centers, approximately 50 feet in diameter. Each one was occupied by three bodies of human shape but only 3 feet tall, dressed in metallic cloth of a very fine texture. Each body was bandaged in a manner similar to the blackout suits used by speed flyers and test pilots.

According to Mr. [redacted] informant, the saucers were found in New Mexico due to the fact that the Government has a very high-powered radar set-up in that area and it is believed the radar interferes with the controling mechanism of the saucers.

No further evaluation was attempted by SA [redacted] concerning the above.

83-1932
FILED
JUL 7 1993
CLERK, U.S. DISTRICT COURT
DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

RHK:VIM

RECORDED - 3
INDEXED - 5

62-83894-209
MAR 28 1950

RECEIVED

51 MAR 29 1950

Exhibit 7

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

HEADQUARTERS FIFTH ARMY
INTELLIGENCE DIVISION
OFFICE OF AC of S, G-2

6 October 1950
(Date)

Chicago 15, Illinois
(Place)

SUBJECT: Purchase Offer of Flying Saucer Photographs

Summary of Information:

1. The Fifth Army Regional Office in Denver, Colorado, reported the following information: On 30 September the Regional Office received a call from CID, Denver, reporting that an ~~[redacted]~~ Melwyn Hotel, Denver, said that when he was at the Edelweiss Bar a man named [redacted] offered him $1500 for photographs he had taken of a flying saucer. ~~[redacted]~~ said he photographed this saucer which had crashed near Aztec, New Mexico. ~~[redacted]~~ said that "army officials" had attempted to take the photographs of the crashed saucer away from him but that he had given them another roll of film. He said that [redacted] in some way had found out about the photographs and offered him $1500 for the photographs.

2. On 2 October ~~[redacted]~~ was interviewed at the Fifth Army Regional Office in Denver. He then denied any knowledge of the flying saucer episode. The Regional Office commented that in spite of his denials his manner indicated that he had some knowledge of the incident or may have taken pictures of it. His appearance did not give the impression of one who was either mentally unbalanced or was seeking attention. He stuck persistently to his story of being drunk when he made the call to CID.

3. ~~[redacted]~~ said that [redacted] was from "The Baltimore Sun."

Previous Distribution:

Distribution:
AC of S, G-2, Wash
FBI, Chgo
CHI
OSI

Evaluation
-of source
x Reliable
Credible
Questionable
Undetermined
Unknown

-of information
x

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

Exhibit 8

[redacted]

DEPARTMENT OF THE AIR FORCE
HEADQUARTERS UNITED STATES AIR FORCE
WASHINGTON

THE INSPECTOR GENERAL USAF
19th DISTRICT OFFICE OF SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS
[redacted] AIR FORCE BASE, CALIFORNIA

UNCLASSIFIED

17 April 1951

MEMORANDUM FOR THE RECORD

1. Mr. Harry M. Kimball, SAC San Francisco Field Office FBI, stated via telephone that he had been advised by a reporter for the San Francisco Chronicle, J. P. Cahn, that they were interested in securing a story from Dr. [redacted] currently registered at the Palace Hotel, San Francisco, concerning his statement that he is in possession of definite information that flying saucers, men and munitions have landed on this planet from other planets.

2. Mr. [redacted] advised Mr. [redacted] that he should check with this District Headquarters to see what information might be available.

JOHN C. SHOPE
Colonel, USAF
District Commander

2-4	40	
	APR 195	
RSR		

UNCLASSIFIED

[redacted]

Exhibit 9

Exhibit 10, Note

Air Intelligence Report No.100-203-79, ANALYSIS OF FLYING OBJECT INCIDENTS IN THE U.S., Air Intelligence Division Study No. 203, Top Secret, dated 10 December 1948, was put out jointly by the Directorate of Intelligence of Headquarters United States Air Force and the Office of Naval Intelligence of the Navy Department.

This report was put out after we already had three and possibly four recovered flying saucers in our posession, and in the hands of the "Special Group" with selected scientists of all kinds dilligently studying every detail of the recovered craft and the bodies found inside of them. This was all taking place above the Need-to-Know levels of the security classification under which the crashed discs were being treated. It is evident that the secret was not as well contained as was intended because staffers below the Need-to-Know levels had already picked up some things, which was the reason for their preparing their Estimate of the Situation which was so summarily rejected, and by the Chief of the Air Force himself. With that in mind, this staff effort was careful not to go too far in their conclusions, but far enough to show that the Earth-made hypothesis did not quite hold water. What is of most interest however, is that they used some of the Appendices of the rejected Estimate of the Situation to support this new report.

One intent of this report was to solicit the active support of all other agencies to try to find out all possible about this phenomena, not knowing that there was a great deal more information not being passed around, that was being worked at higher and more compartmented levels of security.

The lower operating levels of intelligence were all trying to get more information on the phenomenon while at the same time the upper levels were trying to keep it from them, a ridiculous situation that was bound to fail - eventually.

Here then is that report as released under the Freedom of Information Act. (See Appendix 6)

What I've Learned Since Writing "Behind the Flying Saucers"

BY FRANK SCULLY

Mr. Scully's best-selling book, "Behind the Flying Saucers," published by Henry Holt & Co. and condensed by Pageant in October, 1950, caused an immediate sensation. The tremendous response to this extraordinary story prompted Mr. Scully to write this exclusive article for Pageant's readers, to help answer some of the questions that may have come to mind on reading the book, and to reveal some unusual happenings to the author since its publication.

■ WHAT HAS HAPPENED to me since I wrote "Behind the Flying Saucers" could easily explain why all the little men found in space ships on the Mojave Desert were dead. That I did not join them is a triumph of faith over experience. I have had best-sellers before, but never one that set everybody, me included, so upside down that I even recorded the planets in that order—a *gaffe* which brought me more attention than if I had set things down right. As in baseball, so in writing. There are two kinds of people: those who bat out hits and those who record their errors.

To correct the correctors is a terrific temptation, especially when you saw the mistakes long before they did and even saw many that they couldn't see even if you pointed them out with radar. But if you belong to the school that believes that the author has his say in his book and the critic has his say in his review and that should end the matter, it's very difficult to reverse your field and try to score some other way. But when you're dealing with a highly controversial subject in which truth may get trampled underfoot and killed unless you make another try, you're almost duty-bound to try to effect a rescue.

When it became evident that a handful of critics were out to kill a book I had spent three years in assembling, I either had to take it lying down or fight. It was Korea all over again. I couldn't fight them long distance. I had to go into their territory. That meant New York.

Had I been born in Spain 450 years ago and had a character come into port with tall tales about a new continent he had discovered, all of which tended to prove his premise that the earth was round, I would have written the story. It probably would have got me scoffed at, but I would have written it because that was what the man said.

It would never have occurred to me that doubters would hunt back in the files and reveal that I had once written a book called *Fun in Bed* and how could anybody take me seriously after that? Nevertheless, that was the approach of many critics when faced in the Fall of 1950 with the task of choosing between the veracity of Air Force spokesmen and me as the Saucerian good will ambassador.

Back in the days when world wars were practically unknown, I remember taking a course in economics at Columbia University and using a textbook written by Stephen Leacock, a professor at McGill University. Most readers remember him today as a great humorist, but obviously his brain had two lobes, and while one lobe was serious during the day the other was amusing during the long watches of the night. I like to think that he was my tutor in both fields.

As soon, however, as I saw that certain New York critics were not going to allow me to work both sides of the street, I decided to fly East to take care of them and to effect an encircling movement and sell a book which seemingly would have made them happier if it had died in the galleys.

By going on television and radio in mad Manhattan I was able to interest millions, whereas if I had limited my appeal to literary journals which seemingly live by trading each other's mash notes, I would have found myself trapped.

The encircling movement was so successful that a book which got scant recognition on publication day, September 8, was rated ninth on the best-seller list of *The New York Times* a month later, and soon at the top in many cities which listen more to radio than they do to what emanates from West 45th Street's hermetically sealed Hazletts.

Soon people in the outlying districts began moving in on bookstores and after three weeks those newspapers which didn't believe my reporting of the interplanetary contest between the Pentagonians and the Saucerians was worth even a stick as news discovered to their amazement that they had to report "Behind the Flying Saucers" as away up front among best-sellers.

New York conquered, except for a mopping up operation which could be easily left to the old reliable firm of Henry Holt and Company (Established 1866), Scully and his wife celebrated a 20th wedding anniversary at a private party for hundreds of friends sponsored by John Masterson, producer

Exhibit 11

of "Bride and Groom," and then left to soften up Chicago.

There the opposition was even tougher than in New York. Book critics were being pulled out of the lineup and science editors substituted. One, Roy Gibbons of the *Chicago Tribune,* was particularly vehement in denouncing the book, but he had spelled my name correctly, and that, after all, is what really matters.

Nevertheless, I seem to have been annoyed because he said I wrote the book "to make a fast buck."

This seemed to put him against the capitalist system, but that wasn't what annoyed me. It was that any critic should be so ignorant as to believe an author writes a book for a fast buck. Bucks are slower than oxen in the book business. You take one to five years writing the book and don't get paid until six to eight months after your book is a hit, and not at all if it is a flop. At a time when acclaim is all but drowning you, you haven't got a buck of any sort, fast or slow. You are forced to borrow from your publisher and he hasn't got his returns yet.

Mr. Gibbons was on safer ground when he wrote: "Many a reader will have his credulity outraged by this book. If compelled at pistol point [I told you they were still tough in Chicago] to make a choice, this reviewer would recommend the book as fit reading only for children but never for adults beyond the fairy tale level of intelligence."

By my standards these are not fighting words, but, knowing showmanship, I set out to encircle Mr. Gibbons and his *Chicago Tribune* and let them die of malnutrition. I made 14 personal appearances in four days around Chicago. I performed on everything from morning television shows to midnight disc jockeys. I even pitched for the book between wrestling matches and later learned I had been seen on television as far east as Jamaica, Long Island, and as far west as Catalina. By the end of my whirlwind tour a book that was standing still in Chicago when we came to town was sold out in every bookstore.

Two radio shows in Denver and two interviews, and the flying Scullys were ready to fly back to Hollywood and call the tour a success. By then the book had climbed to No. Four on the national best seller list.

There was a mountain of mail, telegrams, phone calls and requests for personal appearances staring me in the face. Breaking down the letters into two piles—pro and con—I discovered the majority was overwhelmingly favorable to the position taken in "Behind the Flying Saucers." They ranged from industrial scientists down to amateur astronomers.

Among those who buy a book instead of getting a free copy, the percentage of favorable response was 98 per cent. This showed a tremendous advance for our side in the saucerian controversy and a corresponding loss for the Air Force party-liners. A year ago, according to a nation-wide survey of the United Press, only 26 per cent believed there was anything to the flying saucers beyond what had been explained by the Air Materiel Command in its Project Saucer reports. By now the percentage of believers in space ships would be

nearer to 85 per cent, and judging from the hundreds of letters which I have received the figure would be nearer 98 per cent.

In fact I have received only two letters which denounced me as a perpetrator of a hoax and one of those was unsigned. Some said they believed I was honest in presenting what was told to me but that Dr. Gee was the perpetrator of the hoax.

Several letter-writers were sure they knew who Dr. Gee was. They named their man. I, alas, have yet to name mine. As I told John K. Hutchens of the *New York Herald Tribune,* Dr. Gee isn't a secret to the Air Force. Let *them* come out and name him. *I* know *they* know who he is and *they* know *I* know!

Many people have said that it would strengthen the whole case if I would come right out and name Dr. Gee. But I am not privileged to do this. I belong to an old school of journalism. I don't kiss and tell. Let others betray confidences. I stick to an older code.

I had to tell a Hollywood studio that was perfectly willing to buy the book for $75,000, provided I could give them a clearance on Dr. Gee, that they were $19,925,000 short in their offer.

"Dr. Gee has said he will not talk for $20,000,000," I explained. "Didn't you read the book before you made the offer?"

They are still hoping to get the clearance, but money doesn't mean anything to me any more. That's why I'm asking for such a lot of it.

Everybody remotely connected with this book has reported a certain amount of annoyance from Pentagonian snoopers except me. Maybe I don't know what pressure is any more. Maybe I have to get shot in the head before I believe that somebody wishes I'd shut up. I suppose this was no secret to the Air Force or the FBI. So I was bypassed. I wasn't hurt, because I am convinced Project Saucer must have been turned over to the Boy Scouts who had read Freud.

One of the things that convinced me was what I heard one day before I went East. I sat in my living room talking to Gerald Heard, a British scientist, Ken Crossen, a science-fiction editor, and Milton Luban, a picture critic. We had a caller.

I recognized him as a pilot who had been flying everything since 1926 and was one of the military pilots who came home from China with flying saucer tales, one particularly about a saucer that encircled a plane while flying over the Hump and killed the plane's engines until the saucer flew away, whereupon the engines started coughing again. He was now an officer in the Civil Air Patrol.

He told us he had been out hunting a lost ship beyond Newhall, California, on the edge of the Mojave Desert, when he spotted a saucer. He tailed it toward Taft and then returned to his base at Burbank. "I drove right over here to tell you," he said. I asked him when it happened. "Less than an hour ago."

Then he looked at his watch and realized he had to hurry back to the base and report in. "Are you going to report the saucer?" I asked. "You think I'm crazy?" he demanded. "Think I want to be asked to lie down on a couch and have the psychiatrists take over?

That's why I'm telling you instead."

Grown men would have nothing to do with the Pentagonians any more. Seasoned pilots preferred to report to me, a civilian, which shows you how far off base the Pentagonians have gone and how far afield they have led those who have followed their party line to the effect that believers in flying saucers are victims of either personal hallucination or mass hysteria.

The extremes of belief and disbelief in the entire Saucerian saga might be reduced to two letters. One from a 14-year-old amateur astronomer, the other from a crank who remains nameless and is probably ageless.

"Dear Mr. Scully," wrote the lad in impeccable English, "I read with great interest the review on your new book "Behind the Flying Saucers" in the Sunday issue of the *Los Angeles Times,* and I'm looking forward to buying a copy.

"I thought the enclosed pictures would be of interest to you. The negatives are available for inspection at any time by appointment. Several prominent amateur astronomers have examined the negatives and come to the decision that they could only be flying disks.

"I am an amateur astronomer and 14 years old. I have done a good deal of photographing celestial objects, and this is the way I acquired these pictures.

"Photo number one is, as you can see, a saucer trail. It is a six-hour exposure of the northern regions and the North Star's trail can be seen in the center. The disk, not to my knowledge, was evidently hovering in space when I opened the shutter of my camera. Then it moved to the left and hovered a while longer. Then it flew off varying in speeds as the light shows, until it flew out of range. Either there is another disk or the same one stopped again at the edge of the photo.

"Photograph number two (taken the same night, before number one) shows an individual saucer flying right at the camera. This is a 30-50 second exposure. The exhaust or an illuminated cloud can be seen near it.

"All sorts of explanations have been taken into consideration and only the one answer can be reached.

"I will appreciate hearing from you.

"Sincerely yours,
Ivan Courtright
419 28th Ave.,
Venice, California."

The other extreme is best represented by a doubting Thomas from Wheeling, West Virginia. He addressed me simply as "Frank Scully, Hollywood, Calif." There are several Frank Scullys in Los Angeles, but I once helped postmen to get a raise in wages and ever since they have given me first refusal on any letter to a Frank Scully incompletely addressed.

I publish the letter just as it came out of the crank case. His queries seem to lack question marks but he put some extras in at the end before deciding not to sign the letter.

"If you know so damn much about fly saucers," he wrote, "why don't you keep it to yourself. Did it ever occur to a great mind like yours that they want to keep it a secret. If some of our potential enemies have a coupla pieces of the puzzle missing, I'm sure you can supply them with the answers. If it's applause you're looking for—ok we're clapping, Mr. Scully, but for whom—Them or Us?????"

Should I tell him?

EDITORIAL:

"First Flying Saucer Convention"

YOU ARE PROBABLY WELL aware by now of the World's First Flying Saucer Convention which was held by Flying Saucers International last August 16th to 18th at the Hollywood Hotel, Hollywood, California. It has been agreed that is was a remarkable success with impressive crowds. Best estimates at present give the approximate total attendance at 1500. Jeron King Criswell, one of the speakers, announced that 2000 people had been turned away Monday night (the 17th) alone.

The speakers included: Dr. Hardin D. Walsh (Dean of Scientology, Sequoia University), Orfeo Angelucci (author: "Saucers First Contact Revealed"), Dr. Jeron King Criswell (syndicated columnist: "Criswell Predicts"), Arthur Louis Jocuel II (author: "The Challenge of Space"), Silas Newton (geo-physicist; included in the book "Behind the Flying Saucers"), Frank Scully (author: "Behind the Flying Saucers"), Truman Bethurum (author: "I Was Inside a Flying Saucer" - "SAUCERS" Vol. I, No. 2), George W. Van Tassel (author: "I Rode a Flying Saucer"), and George Adamski (author: "Pioneers of Space," co-author: "Flying Saucers Have Landed"), and many more speakers too numerous to mention.

A WONDERFUL ART EXHIBIT was displayed by Mel Hunter, noted science-fiction artist with many magazine covers to his credit. Much of his time was spent in the company of Wendayne and Forrest J. Ackerman (affectionately known as "Mr. & Mrs. Science-Fiction").

People came from as far away as London to attend the convention. The famous Hollywood Hotel claims this convention broke all previous records. Letters were on display from these personages in regard to the convention: The Vice-President of the United States, The Secretary of Defense, The mayor of Los Angeles; and the following news commentators: Frank Edwards, Lowell Thomas, and Walter Winchell, among others.

AT THE LAST MEETING (the night of August 18th) of the convention a voice vote was taken to petition the government to release all information on the so-called flying saucers which would not be detrimental to national security. A telegram was sent to President Eisenhower and the following letter was received in reply:

(August 31, 1953)

"Your recent inquiry to The President of the United States has been referred to the Department of the Air Force for reply.

"I am sending you a report so that you will have a full picture of our activities in this matter to date.

"JOE W. KELLY
Brigadier General, USAF
Director, Legislative Liaison"

ALL IN ALL THE CONVENTION went fine and we wish to thank the many friends who were kind enough to speak and participate at these meetings. We are sorry we cannot list all of their names here. We wish also to give special thanks to Andrew Anderson the convention's very capable moderator; and to Orfeo Angelucci and Jeron King Criswell for acting as moderators.

SUMMARY OF LECTURE GIVEN AT CONVENTION*

By FRANK SCULLY

I WISH I COULD SAY it gives me great pleasure to look upon your smiling faces but in all truth I can't say this because speaking gives me very little pleasure and besides I am here for a grim and moral purpose: To tell you what progress has been made in solving the mystery of strange objects in our skies since I wrote "Behind the Flying Saucers" in 1950.

Previous speakers have said that in various translations, syndications and such this book has been read by 10 million people. Frankly that's the way authors should be appreciated. They say children should be seen and not heard, but authors should be neither seen nor heard; they should be read. Obviously if people get it through their ears they are not likely to read. If the author is good on his feet, that satisfies them. If he can't think very well on his feet, they say, "That dope, how could he write a book?"

BUT AT LEAST I CAN bring a measure of comfort to those who shared our views in 1950 and doubted that the Pentagonians were telling all they knew. At that time the Pentagonian party line classified all believers in flying saucers as victims of mass hallucinations, observers of natural objects which they mistook for flying saucers, or perpetrators of hoaxes.

But today the Air Force has retreated considerable from that high and lofty position. They admit now they made a terrible blunder of their public relations job when they first scoffed at what was advanced in "Behind the Flying Saucers." They admit now, unofficially at least, that the objects are interplanetary and that their radarscopes have shown them things which presumably they never knew until now.

When I finished the first phase of my research in this vast and mysterious subject I said they were stuck with 34 sightings which they could not explain away. Today they have more than 3000 sightings in their files and admit they cannot laugh off 25% of them. That would come to about 750 sightings they are stuck with.

I asked their spokesman if this 25% composed chiefly the reports of their own pilots, technical advisors and such? The spokesman admitted they were.

SO THIS REPRESENTS A TREMENDOUS gain for our side in the Saucerian-Pentagonian controversy and the end is by no means in sight yet. (Cont.)

---

* Sunday night, August 16th, 1953, Hollywood Hotel.

SUMMARY OF CONVENTION LECTURE

I have been gathering new and additional data for three years and don't intend to rush out with a new book merely to satisfy a demand. It may take another year to check down this data and make it absolutely foolproof. As it looks now it will fortify the magnetic theory of their propulsion beyond a shadow of doubt. And if readers thought "Behind the Flying Saucers" amazing they will think the successor astounding.

In conclusion (beautiful words) I want to thank you for inviting me to participate in this first convention and I wish you every success in our common researches.

MY OPINIONS ON FLYING SAUCERS

By Rev. LOUIS A. GARDNER

WE HAVE OFTEN HEARD WORLD leaders, statesmen, politicians, writers, journalists and television and radio commentators refer to Joseph Stalin, of the Soviet Union, as an "enigma inside a riddle wrapped up in a mystery" because of his mysterious nature and past finding out. This description is certainly applicable to the mystery surrounding the "Flying Saucers" that have been seen by scores of competent observers in mass flight in the skies over Mexico and the length and breadth of the U.S.A. since 1947.

While in the United States Navy stationed in Japan, under the command of General MacArthur, I saw first hand what the Model 'T' A-bomb did to the city of Naggasaki, Japan. I made up my mind then and there that anything the human brain was capable of thinking up is possible.

I now believe flying saucers are more than a remote possibility and could conceivably come from outer space, that is, other worlds such as Mars or Venus, which along with the Sun, Moon and other planets, comprise our solar system.

If these sightings had been made only during the War with Japan, when Japan was sending their deadly balloons across the Pacific to our West Coast, we could lay the flying saucer dilemma to war phobia, optical illusion, or general fear. But when these objects in the sky have been in mass formation and flight almost three years after cessation of hostilities - no wonder the major newspapers, periodicals and magazines have devoted millions of dollars worth of space trying to arrive at a satisfactory explanation of the flying discs.

JULY OF 1952 I WAS preparing a talk dealing with the controversial flying saucers. I was seeking the best scientific knowledge. I thought of Dr. Einstein, but again thought it futile to write such a prominent scientist.

At long last, I have learned that the only sure way to get needed information and material is to go to the very top authority. I could never understand telling some secretary my problem, only to have the secretary answer with a silly grin: "Well he is busy for the day" or "Will be back next week" when you know full well that he is sitting just inside the door. (Cont.)

MY OPINIONS ON FLYING SAUCERS

So I went to the top. I wrote to Prof. Einstein, Advanced Study of Higher Mathematics, Princeton University. July 23rd, '52, I received an air mail letter, on Dr. Einstein's own letter head, and signature, verifying that those people saw something. Of course I regarded it quite an honor and privilege to receive any kind of answer from such a renowned and eminent scientist as Dr. Einstein.

Here are the exact excerpts of the questionnaire I sent Dr. Einstein: "Do they originate in outer space?" "Do they come from other worlds, such as Mars or Venus?" "Do they come from our military rivals?" "Are they the product of our own Air Force experiment?"

HERE IS DR. EINSTEIN'S letter to me, a letter that was printed perhaps in the newspapers of every civilized city and town in the world. Columbia Broadcasting System's television show, "It's News To Me," thought the Einstein letter of such interest that they used it on their entire television hookup, including Los Angeles, California, which was viewed by millions of TV fans. Here is the Professor's thoughts on the subject of flying saucers:

"July 23, 1952

"Dear Sir:

Those people have seen something. What they saw I do not know and I am not curious to know.

"Sincerely yours,

"Albert Einstein

"Mr. Louis A. Gardner
911 West 7th Place
Los Angeles 14, Cal."

AUGUST 18T, 1952, I WAS walking along Broadway in downtown Los Angeles, with an associate of mine, Miss Frances Coyne, who is associated in the Gardner Evangelistic Crusade. I was telling her about the Einstein letter, and the publicity that the television, radio and newspapers were giving the subject, when I happened to look up at the moon, and near it I saw what appeared to be a huge red ball. I called it to the attention of those on the street. It seemed to linger near the moon and then just move back in the depths of space. I was reluctant to call the press, because of the publicity I got earlier that week, when I asked but didn't get an explanation on the flying saucers from Dr. Einstein. However what I saw was so real, that in about five minutes I called the newspapers to report what I had seen. And sure enough five minutes before my report a young amateur astronomer, Frank Acuna, saw the same object as he was studying the moon through his telescope at the same place at the same time 8:15 p.m.

GEORGE W. VAN TASSEL, author of the book "I Rode a Flying Saucer" ($1.00), claims to have received the following message from "Ashtar," the saucers' leader on Sept. 6th on convention: "I, speaking for our confederation, do extend grateful appreciation to those whose foresight and developement has given them the courage to have a convention among the doubters."

"THE DEAN" COMES OUT OF THE SILENCES

By FRANK SCULLY

WHY DOESN'T SCULLY WRITE ANOTHER BOOK? What's holding him back? Has he too been bought off at last?

In a day of auto-intoxication, autobiographies and automatics, I suppose auto-interviews are not completely out of this world. And that, by the way, has been the working title of my next book dealing with the saucerian saga. "Out of This World."

Why I haven't written it long ago is easily explained. I had other things to do. I still have other things to do. I was committed to write three books before a second on flying saucers. One I did do. That was "Blessed Mother Goose." A second involved the collection and screening of my Variety columns of the last ten years. I haven't got around to that one yet. The third was a sort of "This Is My Faith" book, a kind of the Power of Positive and Negative Thinking. I've got to Chapter VIII on that one and am seriously thinking of throwing it all into the next scrap-paper drive and starting all over again.

BUT WHAT HAS BEEN REALLY HOLDING ME BACK from my next saucer book has been a lack of oxygen. Los Angeles is so full of smog, fog, grog and hog-eat-hog that I don't get enough oxygen to breathe let alone write. Additionally, so many true confessions have been coming off the presses that by the time I get through reading them there is practically no time left to write.

These strange tales from far off hills make me and my kind of research strictly old hat. I feel like a pathologist. I dealt in "Behind The Flying Saucers" with dead crews and grounded saucers. Practically all those who have followed have dealt with live crews and live ships on a strictly personal-history basis. Few, if any, have had witnesses and some have stretched credulity to the breaking point.

It is going to be quite a task to bring the whole inquiry down to earth again, but that's where I came in and that's where I'll come in again. To me the issue is still between the Pentagonians and the Saucerians and which is more often telling the truth.

To date nothing has been disproved and maybe can never be disproved. To ask the Air Force Intelligence to kiss and tell may be expecting too much from men whose bread and butter is top secrets. But they certainly have shifted their position from the days when they classified all believers in Unidentified Flying Objects (a phrase they lifted from "Behind The Flying Saucers") as liars or psychopaths.

They now believe the objects are real and out of this world. At least ten per cent of the thousands of sightings cannot be explained away by any means their experts have at their disposal. It is that ten percent which has become important. This thin end of the wedge if driven in well enough may open the door to whatever secrets officialdom is guarding. There is nothing so effective as convicting a man out of his own mouth.

That at least is the course I intend to pursue. They can of course sue me if I'm wrong. But I warn them in advance that it at best can only be a moral victory. I'm judgment-proof.

Exhibit 13

Flying Saucers, Where Are You?

In the spring of 1944 we received a letter from a man in Denver. "You keep picking around the edges of Frank Harris," he wrote. "Why don't you write a book about him? The next time I come to California I'll give plenty of original material." It was signed Silas M. Newton.

Not long afterwards he made good his threat. He came for dinner and didn't leave until three the next morning, and he did all the talking. There was a justification for this because it was fascinating talk.

I first heard about him in France in the winter of 1929-30. Frank Harris and his wife Nellie had been invited to visit Newton in his Park Avenue apartment in New York. Further, he had arranged for Harris to talk on Shakespeare to a group of officials in Washington. They stayed two months and came back to Nice singing the praises of Si Newton.

I thought that Newton must be a tall, slender Southern gentleman with a white goatee who had retired with his millions to New York. When we met I found he was short, but well set up, with a large well-shaped head without a gray hair, though he must have been over sixty at the time. He had gone to college at Baylor where he had been an all-Southwestern quarterback. He later went to Yale, but was barred from playing any sport there, because he, like Jim Thorpe and scores of other college athletes, had played summer baseball. He took up golf instead and became a top amateur.

IN ARMOUR BRIGHT by Frank Scully (Chilton; 1963)

He married Nan O'Reilly, who wrote about golf for the Hearst papers. They were married ten years when Newton learned that she was likely to die in a year. He put a million dollars in the bank in her name and told her to spend it. She backed everything from plays to parties and at the end of the year it was all gone and she was too.

Newton's great specialty in the oil industry was geophysical research and the detection of likely oil structures by instrumentation. He had made and lost fortunes through the years and his tales of wildcatting in the oil industry were what kept us awake until three in the morning.

He had a set of instruments which I suspect were for the magnetic detection of oil. They seemed to have qualities like a doodlebug or divining rod and had helped him rediscover the Rangely oil field, in Colorado near the border of Wyoming, when most oil men thought the field had exhausted its potential.

He made tests all over the Mojave Desert and on one occasion picked up a gold nugget which assayed $82,000 to the ton. At that time $750 to the ton was considered commercial gold.

He decided it came from an outcropping which some prospector had dropped from his ore-bag years before. The trouble was to find the outcropping. Newton put his instruments to work and decided that the outcropping was twenty-seven miles to the north.

He organized an expedition to find it and had men and equipment dispatched from Denver. He brought me along for the ride. We met the Denver crew at a hotel outside Barstow, California.

When we reached the jumping-off place, Newton and the crew continued on in a jeep. It was too rough for me so they left me in the town car. I suppose I was to guard the pass, though I couldn't imagine from what. The nearest sign of life was some dinosaur's hoofprints. I could see fifty miles in any direction and I couldn't see anything.

"If we don't come back by noon, don't worry," Newton assured me.

"And if you don't come back by sundown?"

"We're lost," he said.

Then he drove off and took the keys to the car with him, meaning if he were lost I was too. I was parked on a volcanic lava bed. By noon the heat became stifling. I could get Salt Lake City on the car's radio, but nothing could get me. I crawled under the car to get some shade.

I had a sandwich and a canteen of water and they were gone by noon. I began to dehydrate. I couldn't walk in any direction for help and I wouldn't know where to look for Newton and his crew if help came my way.

But as darkness fell upon the desert I saw a jeep's lights in the distance. The driver was weaving in and out of cactus and lava beds trying to get to me, and after three attempts finally did. It was Newton and his crew. They threw a sack of ore in the car. Newton took the wheel and tore across the valley to the motel where we had spent the previous night.

He told me they had come upon the outcropping all right. "Only it's on a reactivated military reservation, and it's a wonder we didn't get shot while exploring around there. We could have gone in by a nice paved highway practically all the way if we'd gone in through the military reservation."

"But with your instruments?"

"Yeah, with their dead reckoning we did it the hard way."

The sack of ore weighed fifty pounds. It assayed $1,250. But the source was on a government military reservation and that was about the same as being in a vault at Fort Knox, as far as free-lance prospectors were concerned.

About a year after we survived this adventure, which seemed to be an ordinary occurrence in the life of Si Newton, we were lunching at the Sportsman's Lodge in the San Fernando Valley. He seemed all on edge and finally let us in on a secret. He had talked only the day before to some scientists who had been called in by the defense arm to check on a

grounded flying saucer in the area of Aztec, New Mexico. Their story subsequently became *Behind the Flying Saucers*, a book I wrote in seventy-two days. It became a best-seller in the fall of 1950 and went into twelve languages before it quieted down.

I knew it was going to be slugged, not merely by critics but by the Pentagonians, a strange race living within the confines of a five-sided building in Washington, D.C. So I came out swinging and it must have had its effect because the underground edict went out, "Don't play tennis with that guy Scully, because if you bat the ball back, we're in trouble. Let him play by himself and he'll soon get tired."

I threw twenty questions at them. The questions were widely printed. The Pentagonians had no comment. It was at the beginning of the Korean War and quite easily the book might have been suppressed for reasons of national security. But it wasn't. Maybe that would have made a worse mess than ignoring me.

It was one of the first books that used television to encircle critics as well as the Air Force Intelligence, because I went on radio and television in New York, Chicago, Denver, and Los Angeles.

In New York John Masterson, who was a producer of *Bride and Groom* and a good friend in Hollywood, threw a cocktail party for us. Everybody buttonholed him, and us, to find out what was behind it. Cocktail parties are not held among the Madison Avenue hucksters except for a commercial *raison-d'être*. "No gimmick," explained John Masterson. "I just like the Scullys."

In Chicago we were the guests of some really big shots at an exclusive club that looked out on the Tribune Tower. When one of the hosts learned that the *Tribune* science editor had panned the book, he telephoned over to have the man brought to the party. Personally, I didn't see any point to it. I had my say and the critic had his, and I didn't believe there was such a thing as a bad notice except no notice at all.

The hosts began cross-examining the science editor. Frankly, I admitted I was only a reporter and had just organized material that had been told to me, that I had never seen a flying saucer in my life, and the only thing I had advanced that I thought worth following up was that these objects from outer space were propelled by magnetic propulsion, a theory which still seems sound.

The hosts, it turned out, were either millionaires or top scientists and the poor science editor of the *Tribune* really got a working over.

He offered to give me a column to correct his "erroneous impressions."

I declined with thanks.

I was booked in everywhere in Chicago, even between wrestling matches and on Les Lear's "Welcome Traveller" and Don McNeill's "Breakfast Club," too. In fact one day beginning at 8 o'clock, we were performing at one place or another until 1:30 A.M. It was an excellent example on how to sell a book and kill an author.

The flying saucer craze was triggered by a lecture Silas Newton gave a science class at the University of Denver. He got hit with everything short of a one-way pass to a federal penitentiary, for his labor of love.

Like a giant vortex, all sorts of persons seemed to be sucked into this inquiry. Bedside Manor, whether we willed or not, became the meeting place for seminars which attracted pilots, engineers, sand-lot scientists, saucerian savants, and plain old-fashioned nuts, crooks and opportunists. Reports of sightings poured in to us.

Propositions flooded us—from financiers for flying saucer magazines and manufacturers of toy discs to eager beavers so shady they would have looked black in clear sunlight.

In a thing like this nothing succeeds like excess. I was pursued with all sorts of propositions. In New York, George Bye brought Jake Wilk of Warners to see me.

"What do you want for the picture rights?" Wilk asked.

198

"Well, money doesn't mean much to me any more," I said, "but it does to Warners. So I'm asking for a lot of it."

"How much?"

"Oh, seventy-five."

"That's fair."

"Over three years."

"Okay, seventy-five thousand in twenty-five thousand installments over three years. Right?"

"Right."

"You'll hear from our lawyers," he said as he got up to go.

I heard from them in Chicago. All they wanted to close the deal, they assured me, was a clearance from "Dr. Gee."

"But Dr. Gee is a composite character of eight men who have given me pieces of this story," I explained. "I can't give you a clearance on a character I invented for convenience to simplify the telling of the story."

"You can get it."

"Get lost," I said.

He may have, because I never heard from him again.

But a year later another studio made the nearest thing to a steal from *Behind the Flying Saucers*. You see, you can't copyright facts. Fiction yes, but not facts. But still the studio figured I might give them legal trouble, so they asked me if I would look at the picture and write an opinion of it for a price.

"How much do you want for eight hundred words?"

"Eight hundred dollars."

"Golly, we wouldn't pay that for Eleanor Roosevelt's."

"Oh, yes you would," I said.

"Okay."

"Okay," I said, "payment on delivery."

I was going to New York to put Soola in Smith College so I wrote the piece, sealed it in an envelope, and told her to deliver it to the studio's New York chief executive after he handed her the check for eight hundred dollars.

"Golly, Frank doesn't trust us much, does he?"

199

Soola stood there waiting for the check before she handed over the envelope.

The moral is, if you're going to suffer a literary rape be sure you get your money in advance.

One man saw a million dollars to be made out of another book. He planned world serial rights, picture rights, television rights, and merchandising rights involved in one big combined operation.

This sort of opportunism, though quite within the American success syndrome, frankly bored me stiff. I enjoyed writing one book about the subject. A lifetime devoted to it would be like sentencing me to the Siberian salt mines.

Mail came from all parts of the world. Unfortunately, we were not set up physically or financially to answer a fraction of it. One week we dropped everything and answered about twenty letters a day. Within two weeks we did not have one hundred *less* letters to answer, we had one hundred *more*. We gave up answering correspondence as hopeless.

I saw, as this thing grew, how easy it was to become a world authority. People were like sheep, waiting for some shepherd and his dogs to move them in a given direction. It was very easy to become a mountebank, to lead them into a movement, to become rich, to become a new messiah.

I like to think I didn't succumb because I was a member of the Third Order of St. Francis and that such a fraud would curdle my vows.

Actually, a small measure of success has always satisfied me completely. A large measure, therefore, would add nothing and very likely would sicken me.

I didn't want to capitalize on what I had learned about the saucerian mystery, but I did want to know the truth behind these objects and I resented any characters, in or out of uniform, suppressing the truth.

We heard of a young man who gave a talk at one of the service clubs in Glendale, California. He reported he had worked on grounded flying saucers. "Not the ones Scully re-

ported in his book. I am familiar with them. These were others."

A bank president who had been at the lecture told us the young man's name and said he was a civilian specialist attached to Army Ordnance. When we contacted him he promised he would come and tell us what he knew.

When he arrived, however, he seemed as if recovering from shock. The first thing he told us was that he was ordered not to come and talk to me at all. He couldn't very well show such bad manners after making the appointment, "so I am coming to tell you I can't talk."

He seemed dreadfully scared. To us this seemed incredible —especially in America.

To warm him up and get him over his fright, Si Newton, George Smith, and I began talking so indiscreetly about things we had done which were *verboten* that you would have thought we were trying out material for *Confidential*.

Among those present was a scientist who had worked on the first atomic bomb in Alamagordo, New Mexico, and he was telling how they were so scared stiff that nobody wanted to push the button. He was in a trench. It seemed he waited for hours for the explosion. He finally got so bored he fell asleep. He wore a helmet and was resting his head on his arm, part of which was exposed above the trench. When the blast went off he got a radioactive burn on that arm. He showed it to us. "There was no need of us being so scared, but we were," he said.

However, these true confessions didn't stir the ordnance expert to repeat what he had said at the service club luncheon.

One time I was scheduled to talk on a television program in Hollywood and on the way into the studio I noticed several Air Force officers. They were talking to the master of ceremonies. Later Bud Freeman, an Air Force Reserve Officer himself, came in and told us that he had heard the Air Force officers briefing this television commentator on how to give me the works.

At a time like this one has two choices: Either to walk out and give the man a gap of fifteen minutes of dead air to fill, or go in, and throw the book at him. I followed the latter course. Any time the commentator made the slightest mention of the information he had got from the Air Force officers, I macerated him and their information.

In the end I talked right through his commercials and loused them up so badly he may have lost them as sponsors, for all I know.

Alice, Bud, and I came out laughing and we kept it up until we reached our car, where we laughed from the other side of our mouths.

There was a parking ticket on the windshield.

The most authentic film I ever saw of these unidentified flying objects came to us in a curious way. Two Hollywood cameramen who made documentaries in South America had got their camera so badly knocked about that it had to be remade. Afterward they tested it. They took some colored panoramic shots above Hollywood on Mulholland Drive. As they were panning the camera, a flying object moved in from the left, ran south parallel to some high tension wires, made a 180 degree turn and went back toward Nichols Canyon. The object looked like a Mexican hat. When the object speeded up it became almost transparent. When it slowed down it became solid.

We had the film run backward and forward, ten or twenty times. We had studio technicians look at it. These were men skilled in special effects. It absolutely baffled them. They claimed you couldn't fake a thing like this in color and if in black and white it would have cost more than a hundred thousand dollars, and these cameramen, they knew, didn't have that kind of money. Even then an expert would know it was fabricated. But this thing was a mystery to them.

Gene Dorsey, Si Newton, George Smith, and I went to the area and tested it with Si's geo-magnetic instruments. We found a vortex about twelve hundred feet wide, where all

sorts of anomalies took place. The rocks even had vortexes. They looked like stirred frozen mudpies. The men working instruments within the circle would get terribly nauseated.

We turned the whole business over to California Institute of Technology, believing they had more money and more time than we did to check this out. Time-servers, they did nothing, being more absorbed in finding ways to blow the planet to hell.

The cameramen turned their film over to Air Force Intelligence. They never heard of it again. But this was the most authentic motion picture of flying saucers I have seen to this day.

The most devoted researcher in this field and the one with no ulterior motives except an interest in pure science has been Gene Dorsey. A former University of Southern California football player in the days when John Wayne was on the squad, Dorsey was in the fire-retardant chemical business. His interest, however, in all the scientific ramifications of flying saucers made him the only untainted amateur I ever met.

It was always a delight to listen to him report on something he had come across and observe him develop its scientific possibilities, or impossibilities.

From Gene they ran all the way down to those with motives so low they would have been more at home seven thousand miles below the surface of the earth. Or all the way to China. Their entire and consuming interest was how to make a fortune out of this mystery, no matter how. One of them got himself published, though he didn't get anywhere near the publicity he hoped because, at least three weeks before publication, I released the following statement to the press:

"From time to time some character, publication, or Pentagonian stooge breaks out with an 'exposé' of *Behind the Flying Saucers*, a book I wrote which, since 1950, has gone around the world in various translations.

"The most recent attempt is in the September 1952 issue of a magazine published in New York. It will be on the Los

Angeles newsstands August 20. The magazine is edited by a character who was demoted from publisher to editor a few years ago and now divides his time between his editorial desk and peddling automobiles.

"He writes that he offered me $25,000 for the proof of the story two years ago. He actually offered $3,000 for the story, agreed to advance $1,000 for expenses, and finally settled for $12.56. That's quite a discount. I then sold the story to Holt, and the book's subsequent success seemingly has consumed the magazine editor with frustration and envy, and the sort of indigestion that comes from having to eat old crow.

"Some time back the magazine editor received the manuscript of an unemployed San Francisco newspaperman. It attempted to discredit *Behind the Flying Saucers* by belittling the private character and professional standing of two of the hundreds of authorities I cited in the book. In his account, the reporter is a self-admitted thief. He admits he stole one of the discs, reported to be from a flying saucer, from Mr. Silas Newton in a San Francisco hotel room. He goes into long details explaining how he planned the larceny, which would be petty or grand, depending on the value of the discs, but theft in any case.

"His unholy crusade began February 22, 1951, when he came to my home in Hollywood and said he could get back on his old paper if I approved of him as a *liaison* and would give his paper first refusal on whatever new material we dug up on flying saucers. I told him I felt that I had exhausted the subject of flying saucers for the time being, and in any case the subject had exhausted me. On one of his visits he met Silas M. Newton. He quickly dropped me and latched on to Newton.

"He got back into the good graces of the newspaper on the strength of all this. His managing editor went on a world tour and expected the Saucerian story would be in good form for several Sunday features when he got back.

"When the reporter found that the subject had been

204

squeezed dry by me, he turned to 'exposing' what he previously had acclaimed, and befouling the people he hoped would have made him rich overnight.

"As for me, he rushed down to inform me his paper would pay $25,000 if I would take his material and write an 'I have been duped' story. I told him I would write it for *nothing* if it were true and money couldn't buy it if it wasn't. He brought in his 'proofs.' They proved, if anything, the opposite of what he had contended. So he went ahead on his own. His paper appraised his material and, after due consideration, returned it to him with a polite, 'Not for us.'

"He then took his material on a shopping tour and it finally was bought by a magazine last winter. It has taken six months for the manuscript to be considered cleaned enough of libels for even its present publication.

"All that is left is a mess of misquotations and aspersions, muckraking the reputations of those who befriended him. They seemingly had not helped him in his announced ambition to become a millionaire author overnight.

"He didn't succeed, but, like a scorpion, managed to give the sting of his tail to those who helped him instead of stepping on him. Because of the increased interest in flying saucers, this particular character's screed may get some press notice. This release of mine is merely to inform the press services of his background and, possibly, as further proof that I learned something from Pearl Harbor and do not intend to be Sunday-punched when I have the information and means to beat the attacker to the punch.

"I have not mentioned his name, his editor's name, or the magazine's name. That's for their press agent. I am not in the business of giving personal notoriety to those who announce themselves as my avowed enemies in a guerilla war of their own making.

"All I can say is that they announced in their table of contents that they were going to give the true story of the flying saucers and the mysterious little men, and in 25,000 words of

205

character assassination of big men never got around to the little men."

That spiked his exposé. The papers ignored it.

Though I have never written another book on the subject I have known many of the army of "experts" who have caused scores of books to be published on this mystery.

At this late date I feel like a pathologist. I dealt with grounded saucers and dead crews. But the field became full of partisans who flew in saucers and talked to their crews. One observer wrote a book claiming she had married a Venusian and spent four years with him on Venus. There was no issue reported from the union. Claims have been made that at least ten thousand persons from outer space are walking this earth. Some baffling experiences have come to my attention. But I remain calm and stick with my dead crews and grounded saucers.

Our government claims it has spent seven million dollars tracking down reports of UFO's and hasn't got a final answer yet. Though the Pentagonians deny there are such things I notice that when they go on retirement many of them change their tune and want to exchange data with me.

But, frankly, by now I'm bored with the subject. Besides, the book is out of print and what author stimulates interest in a book that can't be had for love or money? You don't find Conrad Hilton talking about a hotel on the moon, and you won't till he has one ready to open there.

I took a lot of kidding about the book, but up to 1962 the Pentagonians were still playing the project straight. They had examined, they said, more than seven thousand unidentified flying objects and all but a handful had been explained away. When I first took up the inquiry, only thirty-six objects still mystified their experts. Some years later they were up to four hundred. This seemed to me an enormous increase in objects they insisted did not exist at all.

The biggest laughs came from the report that the flying saucers were piloted by small men. I asked, if people believed

Mickey Rooney was real, why did they think men from outer space had to be giants? I finally dismissed the subject by saying, "Maybe they sent down their jockeys. After all, it was a long trip, and in long rides weight makes a lot of difference."

There was also a theory advanced that the flying saucers were tossed by Russian discus throwers who didn't know their own strength. And of course there remains the oldest gag of all: If you haven't seen a flying saucer and want to, just trip a waitress.

Exhibit 15

FLYING SAUCER REVIEW Vol. 28, No. 1 (1982)

CONTINUING EVIDENCE OF RETRIEVALS OF THE THIRD KIND

Gordon Creighton

IN FSR, Volume 25, Nos. 4, 5, and 6, and Volume 26, No. 1, we gave readers the whole of such evidence as we had been able to gather until that date regarding stories, or rumours, of crashed alien craft, and dead alien beings alleged to be retained in the greatest secrecy by the U.S. Government at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Dayton, Ohio, and at several other named bases throughout the USA. This material, as will be recalled, consisted of the full text of the Paper delivered by Mr. Leonard Stringfield at the MUFON Symposium held in Dayton on July 29, 1978, plus two articles by myself regarding a number of items of supportive evidence that had reached FSR in the early years after its establishment in 1955.

More Testimony

On March 13, 1979, Mr. Stringfield wrote to me that his total number of informants had risen to over fifty, all of whom had supplied statements, but none of whom could be named. Readers will recall Mr. Stringfield's claim that, within a few hours of his delivery of his MUFON lecture, he had received two anonymous death threats. Anyone who reads through this material can surely perceive for himself that there is widespread fear and apprehension among the informants, all of whom seem to have been under constant pressure, which has meant that in fact many of them have since suddenly vanished or become "unavailable." Exceptionally, as will also be recalled, two of the statements (see *Abstracts* Nos. X and XII of Mr. Stringfield's paper) purport to have come from individuals who were nearing the moment of death. Clearly anyone who is dying is unlikely to feel too frightened by the idea of disregarding undertakings or pledges made to officials, often years before. But for those who are still "in good health" the prospect might well look very different. As Mr. Stringfield has indicated to me, many of these individuals have probably been obliged at some time in the past to sign *"some kind of official U.S. form relating to the Espionage Act."*

Now, I think we should pay very careful attention to this word "espionage" which, I confess, I have never seen used before in connection with our subject of UFOs and Ufology. It may seem to us today pretty absurd for such a matter as the investigation of all "unidentified flying objects" to be bracketed under the term "espionage," which we have traditionally viewed as relating to purely "human" activities. However, it must be borne in mind that while we seem to know nothing yet regarding the possible origins or motivations of the UFO occupants, we do know considerably more than we did in 1947 about the patterns of their behaviour, and it is today obvious — at any rate to those who are objective and unprejudiced enough merely to examine the evidence — that it is utterly ludicrous to suggest that, if "human" means "terrestrial", the word has any application to the UFOs But *"espionage"* is an excellent bogey word with which to frighten the unsuspecting public.

The year 1947 was only a few months after the close of a tremendous global war in which the Americans had changed from being intensely naive on matters of National Security to being almost as conscious as we Europeans are of these questions. So it is not difficult for us to perceive why, in the summer of 1947, American officialdom, beset by a flood of UFO reports, may have clutched gratefully at this chilling word *"espionage,"* and have found it a highly useful deterrent with which to head off all but the boldest of souls from venturing to probe too deeply into this area. We shall find that, ever since, officialdom has aimed to discourage UFO research by linking it with the dangerous world of espionage!

While many of the public may now see through this subterfuge, it is understandable that the possibility of finding oneself charged with the offence of "espionage on behalf of a foreign power" might still be a highly useful weapon for curbing the curiosity of great many Americans — maybe especially the more unsophisticated inhabitants of those rural areas in which so many UFO encounters take place. And this might hold good for other nations as well as America.[1]

The book by Charles Berlitz

An important point which should not be overlooked is the fact that, despite what the majority of people probably think, our thesis about the Retrievals of the Third Kind does not depend solely on what Leonard Stringfield has to say about it, or on the various items subsumed in my two articles For we now have a book, *The Roswell Incident*, written by Charles Berlitz with the collaboration of William Moore and published in 1980.[2] It is true that the authors concentrate most of their attention upon one principal incident, but nothing in their book runs counter to Stringfield, and it is, on the whole a powerful piece of support for him.

As was to be expected, the critics have not been slow to attack Berlitz for "cheap sensation-mongering," just as they attacked Stringfield on the same count. The simple answer is of course, that if only 1% of what Stringfield and Berlitz say about "crashes and retrievals" is true, then there is nothing more "sensational" that could be conjured up by the mind of man.

The Second Stringfield Report

My purpose now is to introduce, with Mr. Stringfield's permission, two further Reports which he has produced to illustrate the continuing development of his investigations since 1978. The first of these is a brief paper, *Retrievals of the Third Kind: New Sources, New Data.* This is dated July 4, 1979.

The second, — and principal — document received from Mr. Stringfield bears the title *The UFO Crash/Retrieval Syndrome. Status Report II: New Sources, New Data.* This was published originally by Mutual UFO Network Inc., 103 Oldtowne Road, Seguin, Texas 78155, Price $5.00 and dated January 1980.[3]

Mr. Stringfield (who writes: *"... Flying Saucer Review are doing an excellent job! Don't ever give up, despite the recession!"*) has given us permission to print the whole of Status Report II without any charge for it. As noted above, MUFON, who bore the cost of printing it, put it on sale two years ago at $5.00 a copy, but Leonard Stringfield retains the copyright on it. I recently wrote to him that most British readers likely to wish to incur this outlay would doubtless have already bought it, but that if we could now have permission to reprint it we could help to make it much better known. In a letter dated April 6, 1982, he has agreed to this, and he has also transmitted the consent of Mr. Walt Andrus, Director of MUFON. Our warmest thanks go to these two gentlemen for their kind collaboration.

For those who may wish to buy a copy of *Status Report II* in its original form, I am asked by Mr. Stringfield to say that it is still available from MUFON for US$5.00 (surface mail) I am furthermore asked by Mr. Stringfield to include here his home address, which is: 4412 Grove Avenue, Cincinnati, Ohio 45227, USA. (This, he explains, is "for the benefit of any FSR reader who has 'a big secret' to disclose to me!")

Third Status Report now under Preparation

My wish to see all this Stringfield material set out in chronological order in FSR stems from the fact that the investigations are by no means concluded: the work still goes on. He tells me that early in July 1979 he secured further biological details from his "medical source" (name not divulged). He writes: *"I am now in a position to draw the complete external anatomy of the beings."* And he says that he is now preparing a new monograph which will be entitled *Status Report III* and which he hopes to have in print by the summer of 1982. He writes:

> "This Paper will contain many new case-histories concerning UFO Crash/Retrievals, plus some other interesting data I'm now working full time on getting the copy typed and edited ready to go to the typesetter in May or June 1982. I believe that I've hit some sensitive nerves. I'll send you a copy when it is published.
>
> "Incidentally, your information about Admiral Lord Hill-Norton and his confirmation on BBC-2 Television on March 10th that there is a 'UFO cover-up' came just in good time, and I am using it in my Status Report III."

Latest Reports about the "Cover-Up" in the USA

It will be recalled that in my Note, *"Further Evidence of Retrievals"* (in FSR Vol. 26, No. 1), I gave the full text of the very important *New York Times* article of January 14, 1979, headed: CIA PAPERS DETAIL UFO SURVEILLANCE, as well as a brief outline of the position as regards the first lawsuit against the CIA, and I mentioned that Mr. William Spaulding and *Ground Saucer Watch* of Texas were talking of bringing a second suit in the courts.

To conclude, I give below the full texts of two further press reports, photostats of which have recently reached me, and both of which are highly significant.

The first report is a UP item[4] which appeared in the ill-fated English language newspaper *Buenos Aires Herald* (February 16, 1982) under the headline: UFO FANS TO FIGHT U.S GOVERNMENT SECRECY —

> "An organization of UFO enthusiasts is seeking a close encounter with the Supreme Court in a battle over 135 UFO-related documents held by the super-secret National Security Agency.[5]
>
> "A group called *Citizens Against UFO Secrecy*,[6] based in New York, wants the Justices to order the Agency to release the mysterious material in accordance with the Freedom of Information Act.
>
> "The case began in late 1978, when the UFO Group filed a formal request for 18 Agency documents under the Information law. The National Security Agency flatly refused to release the information, claiming it is exempt from disclosure under the Freedom of Information law.
>
> "A few months later, the Group expanded its request to include 'all documents in the possession of, or under the control of, the National Security Agency, relating to or pertaining to unidentified flying objects and the UFO phenomenon.'
>
> "In response, the National Security Agency

Crash/Retrieval witness/informants are intimidated. A few make deathbed statements. Others have become "unavailable", and some have even "disappeared" entirely. Leonard Stringfield, principal Crash/Retrieval advocate has received two death threats.

Leonard Stringfield releases three Status Reports on Crashed UFOs. Foreign Press publishes more news about our UFO organizations' efforts and degree of success in obtaining UFO documents under the Freedom of Information Act that was published in English anywhere - WHY? They also reported the U.S. Supreme Court Action in denying availability of many such documents after closed session examination of some evidence in greater detail than in English... Why?

admitted that it has 135 such 'UFO-related' documents, but again declined to release them. It claimed that such disclosure would reveal some of its top secret monitoring and intercepting techniques

"The National Security Agency is a Defence Department unit headquartered at Fort Meade, Maryland. One of its main responsibilities is to gather foreign Intelligence information by intercepting radio communications sent to or from foreign governments"

The second interesting little item is an AP report[7] which appeared in the *Irish Times* (Dublin) on March 9, 1982, under the headline UFOs STILL SECRET

> "The U.S. Supreme Court yesterday refused to order the super-secret National Security Agency to disclose whatever it knows about unidentified flying objects. After a closed session examination of some of the information, the Court, without comment, let stand a ruling that the Agency's files on the subject do not have to be made public under the Freedom of Information Act."

Notes and References

1. In the course of my own protracted investigation of a spectacular landing case which occurred in the south-western part of England in the early 1950s, the principal witness admitted to me that the Security officials who had visited him, grilled him, and had accompanied him to the site, had "thrown the book at him," and left him in a permanent state of fear.
When I have visited him at varying times in subsequent years, his apprehension has not appeared to be less and he would speak only in private. He would commit nothing to writing, and of the several letters I have sent to him, only the first one was answered. (I had not revealed in it my connection with FSR). It is clear that this man had been warned that his very life would be at risk if he talked of what he had once witnessed at extremely close quarters.
2. British edition by Granada Publishing, 1980. For a review of the book see Janet and Colin Bord: *FSR Bookshelf — 7* (FSR Vol. 26, No. 5, p. 23).
3. FSR readers will also already have seen a review of this Status Report in Janet and Colin Bord's *FSR Bookshelf — 6* (FSR Vol. 26, No. 4, p. 23).
4. It is interesting to note that this UP press item comes to us from an English language newspaper published overseas (in Argentina), and one may find oneself wondering, in view of the very evident current clamp-down in the U.K. *whether the item ever got into any newspaper in Britain.* Incidentally, the editor of this English-language paper in Buenos Aires (which has published numerous UFO reports in past years) has recently been forced to flee from Argentina — not, of course, for printing anything about UFOs or the UFO Cover-Up, but because he is British himself and his life had been threatened by those elements that were responsible for the war fought in the South Atlantic.
5. Years ago, both Dr. Allen Hynek and Coral Lorenzen hinted that they had come upon irrefutable proof that the U.S Air Force's "interest in UFOs" and its studies, like *Operation Grudge* and *Blue Book*, were simply camouflage Hynek found that highly important cases, in the investigation of which he had played a part, never ended up in Blue Book's files at all, so his presumption was that they had ended up "somewhere else" Coral Lorenzen said that the investigation of UFOs was not being conducted by the U.S. Air Force, but by the *UFO Board*. I admit that, apart from this one reference in one of Coral Lorenzen's books I have never seen any mention of such a body as a "UFO Board" Let us accept that (whatever its correct title) it is a part of what this UP report of February 16, 1982, calls the " super-secret National Security Agency." Such an important and super secret body can only be concerned with the vital work of counter-espionage, and the ever growing threat from the USSR against the whole of the West, including the United States The disputed 135 UFO-related documents are described as being in the possession of this Agency, not in the possession of the U.S. Air Force. Here again we have what seems irrefutable proof that the official study of UFOs in the USA is concealed within the (totally unrelated) field of the defence of the United States against her *terrestrial* enemies.
6. The address of *Citizens Against UFO Secrecy* (CAUS) is (or at least *was*, in 1979) P O Box 4743, Arlington, Va 22204. Their telephone was listed as 212 992 0600 (Days — Gersten) and 703-920-0593 (Nights — Bryant) Their Director was listed as Mr W Todd Zechel while Brad C. Sparks was named as their Director of Research, Peter A Gersten as their Legal Adviser, and Larry W Bryant as their Administrator
7. For both the UP report and the AP report we are indebted to a faithful and long-standing reader and correspondent — a lady in a certain city in South America They were the last communications received from her.

Against. Hardback £5.00

UFOs & the Christian, by Rev Eric Inglesby Hardcover £6.00

Psychic & UFO Revelations of the Last Days, edited by Tim Beckley. Soft cover £5.25

Hollow Earth Mysteries & the Polar Shift, by Florida Benton Soft cover £5.25

Riddle of Hangar 18, by Tim Beckley Soft cover £5.25

God's Secret Weapon, by David Medina Archaeological and Biblical proof involving the ark of the Covenant Soft cover £5.25

The Mel Noel Story, by Gray Barker Famous contactee case Soft cover £3.50

The Uninvited, by Clive Harold Paperback £1.55

Prices include postage and packing Dollars accepted plus $1 50 bank exchange Booklists 30p (free with orders) Enquiries should enclose s a e or international reply coupon Prices and availability subject to change

Write to

Miss S. R. Stebbing, 41 Terminus Drive, Beltinge, Herne Bay, Kent CT6 6PR, England

Prof. J. Allen Hynek discovered that the Air Force Projects to study UFOs, that were revealed to the public, were simply camouflage of a planned and controlled public information program. Supreme Court in closed session upholds NSA right to withold UFO related documents.

UFO or — worse still — a UFO occupant. Lives have been ruined, health has been wrecked, careers and jobs have been lost. Those who recall the history of these thirty-seven years of UFO research will know the bitterness so many have felt at this brutal and callous slander.

Hitherto — let us now confess it — we had been ninnies, and naive enough fondly to imagine that, given Lenin's oft-repeated words in praise of *lying* as the supreme art of life, the Kremlin and the Boys of the YMCA — sorry, KGB! — really HAD got everyone else licked into a cocked hat when it came to the noble skill of "terminological inexactitudinarianism", and that nobody else could dare to compete. But now we see how wrong we were! We see that in fact insofar as our subject is concerned there has never been any appreciable difference between the two camps.

They are *all* "revolving double-breasted liars".

MORE TELL-TALE PHOTOSTATS

In a recent issue (FSR 29/5) we gave several photostats of some very interesting American official documents relating to UFOs. They concerned a case that happened quite recently — in 1980. But the five documents which we propose to reproduce below date right back to the period of 1947-1950 — in other words right back to the very beginnings of the "UFO Problem".

During the past few years between 3,000 and 4,000 pages of previously classified (many of them "TOP SECRET") documents have been released to indefatigable American civilian investigators by no less than eight major American Governmental Bodies, namely the *State Department, the Departments of the Navy and of the Army and of the Air Force, the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA),* the even more secret *National Security Agency (NSA),* and the *Defence Intelligence Agency (DIA).* What does this mean? It means that these eight bodies in America — and possibly other top-secret organisations in America of which the public has as yet no inkling — have all been busy, for at least the last 37 years, collecting and compiling secret reports about the sightings and activities of the "flying saucers" — *those objects which these same Governmental agencies have been telling us for the past 37 years do not exist and are merely figments of the addled brains of a horde of lunatics — like ourselves.*

These more than 3,000 pages carry the expert testimonies of scientists, Military and Intelligence officers, law enforcement officers, and other responsible folk — all on the subject of UFOs.

Almost two-thirds of these documents have come to light through the unrelenting efforts of American civilian UFO researchers such as Larry W. Bryant, Charles Huffer, Dr Bruce Maccabee, Brad Sparks, Robert Todd, W. Todd Zechel and — last but not least! — Lawrence Fawcett and Barry J. Greenwood, joint authors of the most important book yet written on the UFO mystery, CLEAR INTENT, which was published this summer by Prentice-Hall Inc., Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey 07632, USA, Price $8.95 — paperback.

The Freedom of Information Act

All of these people operated by the laborious method of filing requests for UFO material, from these various bodies, under the terms of the American *Freedom of Information Act.* Approximately one-third of the documents thus winkled out were released as the result of lawsuits handled by attorney Peter Gersten on behalf of an Arizona UFO study organization, *Ground Saucer Watch.* Other suits for the release of UFO documents were filed against the Defence Intelligence Agency (DIA), the National Security Agency (NSA) and various other American federal bodies.

The NSA are claimed to have located 239 UFO documents — in their files — which they refuse to release, plus 79 more orginating from other Government agencies, all unnamed, and all of whom also refuse to permit their documents to be released.

CAUS versus NCA

The most important of the lawsuits was heard in a U.S. District Court *(CAUS — Citizens Against UFO Secrecy — versus The National Security Agency.)* The NSA produced a 21-page top-secret Affidavit, which they permitted the Judge to read but not to divulge. In due course this Affidavit, which dealt with their UFO material, was indeed "released", but with virtually every scrap of information about UFOs censored out of it. *And the U.S. Courts have ruled that the operations of the National Security Agency of the USA are EXEMPT from the provisions of the Freedom of Information Act.*

Nevertheless, enough has now been winkled out from the CIA, FBI and the other agencies to show that, for almost 40 years, the UFO Problem has been a cause for the gravest concern on the part of the American Government and therefore no doubt of other governments too, and is still regarded as carrying "serious implications for national security".

In other words, the well-being, and even the future survival, of Homo Sap, may be in the balance.

Some of the documents obtained under the Freedom of Information Act were quite revealing. One can only wonder at the ones that were still "too sensitive" to release, 30 to 40 years after the fact. Is there UFO information of such high sensitivity that the U.S. public still can not be told? What could it possibly be?

Of the photostatic copies of these 3,000 and more pages about UFOs, FSR has so far received just a few, via various channels, and principally via Mr. Tim Good. We propose to reproduce these below, with printed versions of their texts. (Some readers of FSR will already have seen the text of some of these documents reproduced in *The Roswell Incident* [Berlitz and Moore] but we think that most of our readers will not have seen that book yet, so we feel fully justified in utilising so much space on this matter.)

Those who wish to know the whole story and read all the documents, will of course have to read CLEAR INTENT, as well as any further revelations that may appear later about all the UFO secrets still in the bulging Government files.

Our Photostats

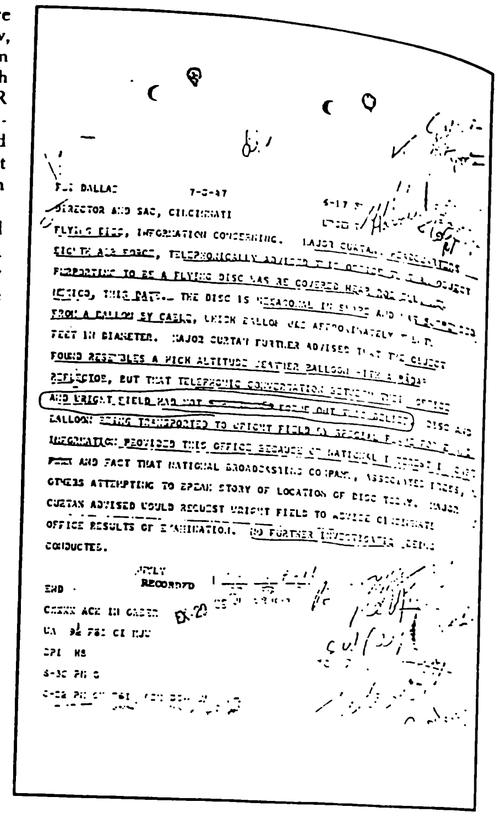
We start off with an FBI message about the "Roswell Incident":—

Photostat No. 1

A MESSAGE OF JULY 8, 1947, FROM THE FBI FIELD OFFICE IN DALLAS, TEXAS, TO THE DIRECTOR OF FBI, WASHINGTON, CONCERNING THE "ROSWELL INCIDENT".

FBI DALLAS 7-8-47 6-17 p.m.
DIRECTOR AND SAC[1] CINCINNATI
URGENT

Flying Disc, Information concerning. Major Curtan, headquarters Eighth Air Force, telephonically advised this office that an object purporting to be a flying disc was recovered near Roswell, New Mexico, this date. The disc is hexagonal in shape and was suspended from a balloon by cable, which balloon was approximately twenty feet in diameter. Major Curtan further advised that the object found, resembles a high altitude weather balloon with a radar reflector, but that telephonic conversation between their office and Wright Field had not borne out this belief. Disc and balloon being transported to Wright Field by special plane for examination. Information provided this office because of national interest in case and fact that National Broadcasting Company, Associated Press, and others attempting to break story of location of disc today. Major Curtan advised would request Wright Field to advise Cincinnati office results of examination. No further investigation being conducted.



Photostat 1

Photostat No. 2

AN FBI MEMORANDUM DATED JULY 10, 1947

OFFICE MEMORANDUM
UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT
DATE: 7-10-47

To: D. M. LADD
From: E. G. FITCH
Subject: *Flying Disks*

At request of Brigadier General George F. Schulgen, Chief of the Requirements Intelligence Branch of Army Air Corps Intelligence, Special Agent Reynolds discussed the above captioned matter with him on July 9, 1947. General Schulgen indicated to Reynolds that the Air Corps has taken the attitude

that every effort must be undertaken in order to run down and ascertain whether or not the flying disks are a fact and, if so, to learn all about them. According to General Schulgen, the Air Corps Intelligence are utilising all of their scientists in order to ascertain whether or not such a phenomenon could in fact occur. He stated that this research is being conducted with the view that the flying objects might be a celestial phenomenon and with the view that they might be a foreign body mechanically devised and controlled.

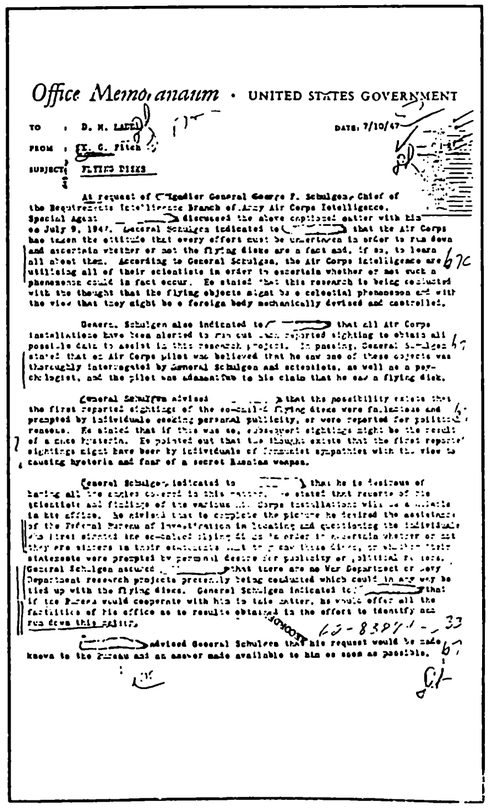
General Schulgen also indicated to Reynolds that all Air Corps installations have been alerted to run out each reported sighting to obtain all possible data to assist in this research project. In passing, General Schulgen stated that an Air Corps pilot who believed that he saw one of these objects was thoroughly interrogated by General Schulgen and scientists, as well as a psychologist, and the pilot was adamant in his claim that he saw a flying disk.

General Schulgen advised Reynolds that the possibility exists that the first reported sightings of the so-called flying disks are fallacious and prompted by individuals seeking personal publicity, or were reported for political reasons. He stated that if this was so, subsequent sightings might be the result of a mass hysteria. He pointed out that the thought exists that the first reported sightings might have been by individuals of Communist sympathies with the view to causing hysteria and fear of a secret Russian weapon.[2]

General Schulgen indicated to Reynolds that he is desirous of having all the angles covered in this matter. He stated that reports of his scientists and findings of the various Air Corps installations will be available in his office. He advised that to complete the picture he desired the assistance of the Federal Bureau of Investigation in locating and questioning the individuals who first sighted the so-called flying disks in order to ascertain whether or not they are sincere in their statements that they saw these disks, or whether their statements were prompted by personal desire for publicity or political reasons. General Schulgen assured Reynolds that there are no War Department or Navy Department research projects presently being conducted which could in any way be tied up with the flying disks. General Schulgen indicated to Reynolds that if the Bureau would co-operate with him in this matter, he would offer all the facilities of his office as to results obtained in the effort to identify and run down this matter.

Reynolds advised General Schulgen that this request would be made known to the Bureau and an answer made available to him as soon as possible. Reynolds also discussed this matter with Colonel L. R. Forney of MID. Colonel Forney indicated that it was his attitude that in as much as it has been established that the flying disks are not the result of any Army or Navy experiments, the matter is of interest to the FBI. He stated that he was of the opinion that the Bureau, if at all possible, should accede to General Schulgen's request.

Immediately below this FBI Memorandum, there appears the following *ADDENDUM*, signed by the Assistant Director of the FBI, Mr D. M. Ladd:—
"I would recommend that we advise the Army that the Bureau does not believe it should go into these investigations, it being noted that a great bulk of those



Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : D. M. LADD
FROM : E. G. Fitch
SUBJECT : FLYING DISKS
DATE: 7/10/47

At request of Brigadier General George F. Schulgen, Chief of the Requirements Intelligence Branch of Army Air Corps Intelligence, Special Agent [redacted] discussed the above captioned matter with him on July 9, 1947. General Schulgen indicated to [redacted] that the Air Corps has taken the attitude that every effort must be undertaken in order to run down and ascertain whether or not the flying disks are a fact and, if so, to learn all about them. According to General Schulgen, the Air Corps Intelligence are utilizing all of their scientists in order to ascertain whether or not such a phenomenon could in fact occur. He stated that this research is being conducted with the thought that the flying objects might be a celestial phenomenon and with the view that they might be a foreign body mechanically devised and controlled. b7c

General Schulgen also indicated to [redacted] that all Air Corps installations have been alerted to run out each reported sighting to obtain all possible data to assist in this research project. In passing, General Schulgen stated that an Air Corps pilot who believed that he saw one of these objects was thoroughly interrogated by General Schulgen and scientists, as well as a psychologist, and the pilot was adamant in his claim that he saw a flying disk. b7c

General Schulgen advised [redacted] that the possibility exists that the first reported sightings of the so-called flying disks were fallacious and prompted by individuals seeking personal publicity, or were reported for political reasons. He stated that if this was so, subsequent sightings might be the result of a mass hysteria. He pointed out that the thought exists that the first reported sightings might have been by individuals of Communist sympathies with the view to causing hysteria and fear of a secret Russian weapon. b7c

General Schulgen indicated to [redacted] that he is desirous of having all the angles covered in this matter. He stated that reports of his scientists and findings of the various Air Corps installations will be available in his office. He advised that to complete the picture he desired the assistance of the Federal Bureau of Investigation in locating and questioning the individuals who first sighted the so-called flying disks in order to ascertain whether or not they are sincere in their statements that they saw these disks, or whether their statements were prompted by personal desire for publicity or political reasons. General Schulgen assured [redacted] that there are no War Department or Navy Department research projects presently being conducted which could in any way be tied up with the flying disks. General Schulgen indicated to [redacted] that if the Bureau would cooperate with him in this matter, he would offer all the facilities of his office as to results obtained in the effort to identify and run down this matter. b7c

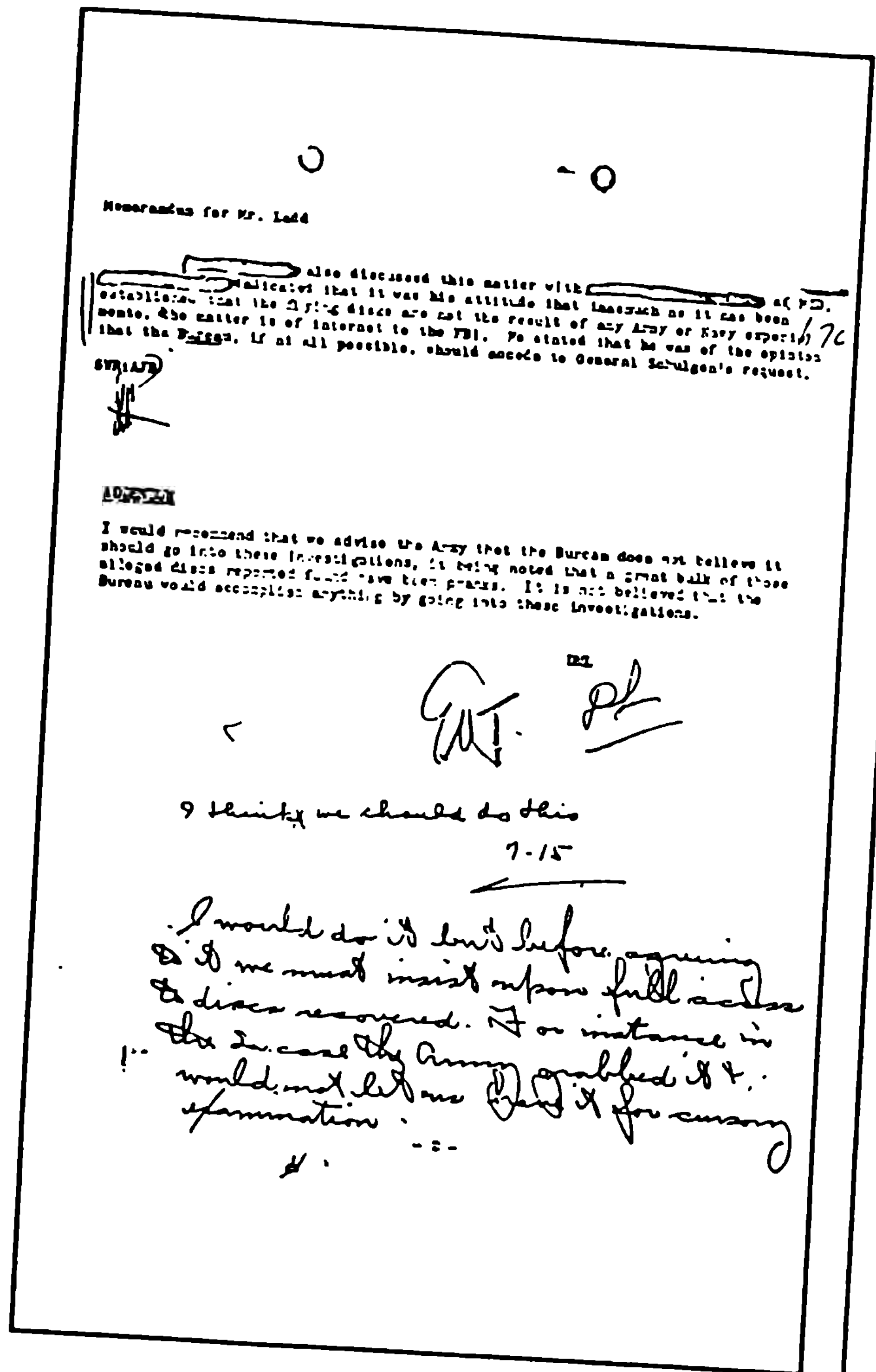
62-83894-33

[redacted] advised General Schulgen that his request would be made known to the Bureau and an answer made available to him as soon as possible. b7c

Photostat 2a

Part of the official "smokescreen" deliberately perpetrated by the MJ-12 Group to mislead the press and confuse the facts in that actual UFO recovery case, carefully prepared to look like a weather balloon case. This was intended to deceive the press and the public.

Official Office Memorandums, United States Government, and actual intelligence agents not in the know were used to carry out the real deception. Various branches of Intelligence (not in the know) were used in this way to divert attention from the real project.


Memorandum for Mr. Ladd

[redacted] also discussed this matter with [redacted] of PD. [redacted] indicated that it was his attitude that inasmuch as it has been established that the flying discs are not the result of any Army or Navy experiments, the matter is of interest to the FBI. He stated that he was of the opinion that the Bureau, if at all possible, should accede to General Schulgen's request.

SWR:AJ

ADDENDUM

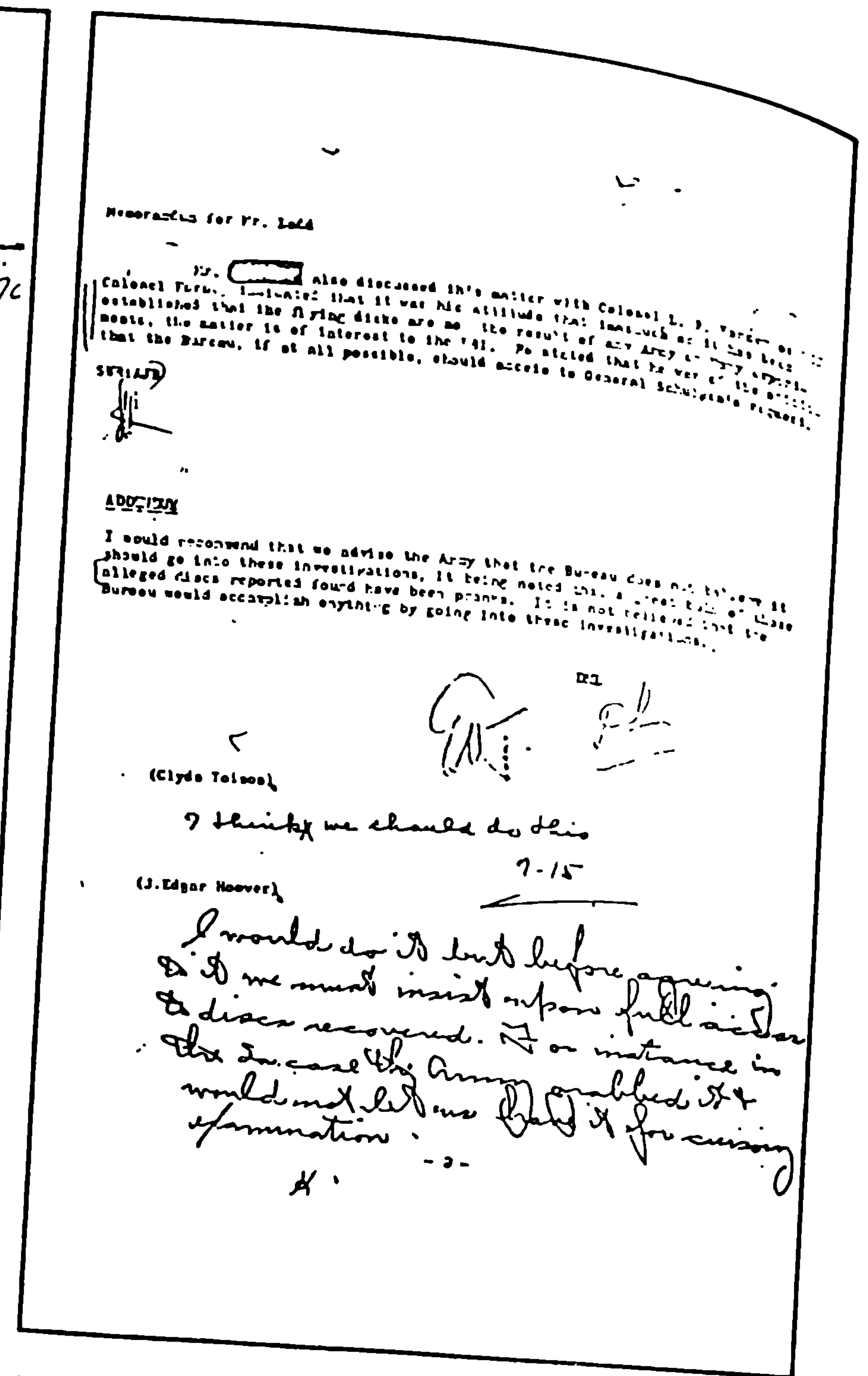
I would recommend that we advise the Army that the Bureau does not believe it should go into these investigations, it being noted that a great bulk of those alleged discs reported found have been pranks. It is not believed that the Bureau would accomplish anything by going into these investigations.

DML

I think we should do this 7-15

I would do it but before agreeing to it we must insist upon full access to discs recovered. For instance in the La. case the Army grabbed it & would not let us have it for cursory examination.

Photostat 2b


Memorandum for Mr. Ladd

Mr. [redacted] also discussed this matter with Colonel L. R. Forney of [illegible] indicated that it was his attitude that inasmuch as it has been established that the flying discs are not the result of any Army or Navy experiments, the matter is of interest to the FBI. He stated that he was of the opinion that the Bureau, if at all possible, should accede to General Schulgen's request.

SWR:AJ

ADDENDUM

I would recommend that we advise the Army that the Bureau does not believe it should go into these investigations, it being noted that a great bulk of those alleged discs reported found have been pranks. It is not believed that the Bureau would accomplish anything by going into these investigations.

DML

(Clyde Tolson)

I think we should do this 7-15

(J.Edgar Hoover)

I would do it but before agreeing to it we must insist upon full access to discs recovered. For instance in the La. case the Army grabbed it & would not let us have it for cursory examination.

Photostat 2c

alleged disks reported found have been pranks. It is not believed that the Bureau would accomplish anything by going into these investigations."
(initialed) DML

This, however, is followed by a further Minute by Clyde Tolson as follows:—
"I think we should do this." 7-15
And the Supremo of the FBI, the great J. Edgar Hoover himself, caps it all with his own Minute and makes the final decision, as follows:—
"I would do it but before agreeing to it we must insist upon full access to disks recovered. For instance in the La. case the Army grabbed it and would not let us have it for cursory examination."
J. EDGAR HOOVER

(There is some obscurity about the case to which Hoover refers, but it seems it was probably in Louisiana ("La."), where, at Shreveport, on July 7, one of the hoaxes had turned up. Allegedly a sixteen-inch aluminium disk emitting smoke was seen to come down. Coils of wire were strung on the disk, and when the U.S. Army were called in to inspect it, it was found to bear the inscription "Made in USA".)

5

Even J. Edgar Hoover was not included in the Need-to-Know channels of information and control. The FBI was used primarily by the dis-information side of Intelligence activities.

Photostat No. 3

ON JULY 29, 1947, THE FBI's FIELD-INVESTIGATOR E. G. FITCH SENT IN A FURTHER REPORT, THE TEXT OF WHICH IS AS FOLLOWS:—

OFFICE MEMORANDUM UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

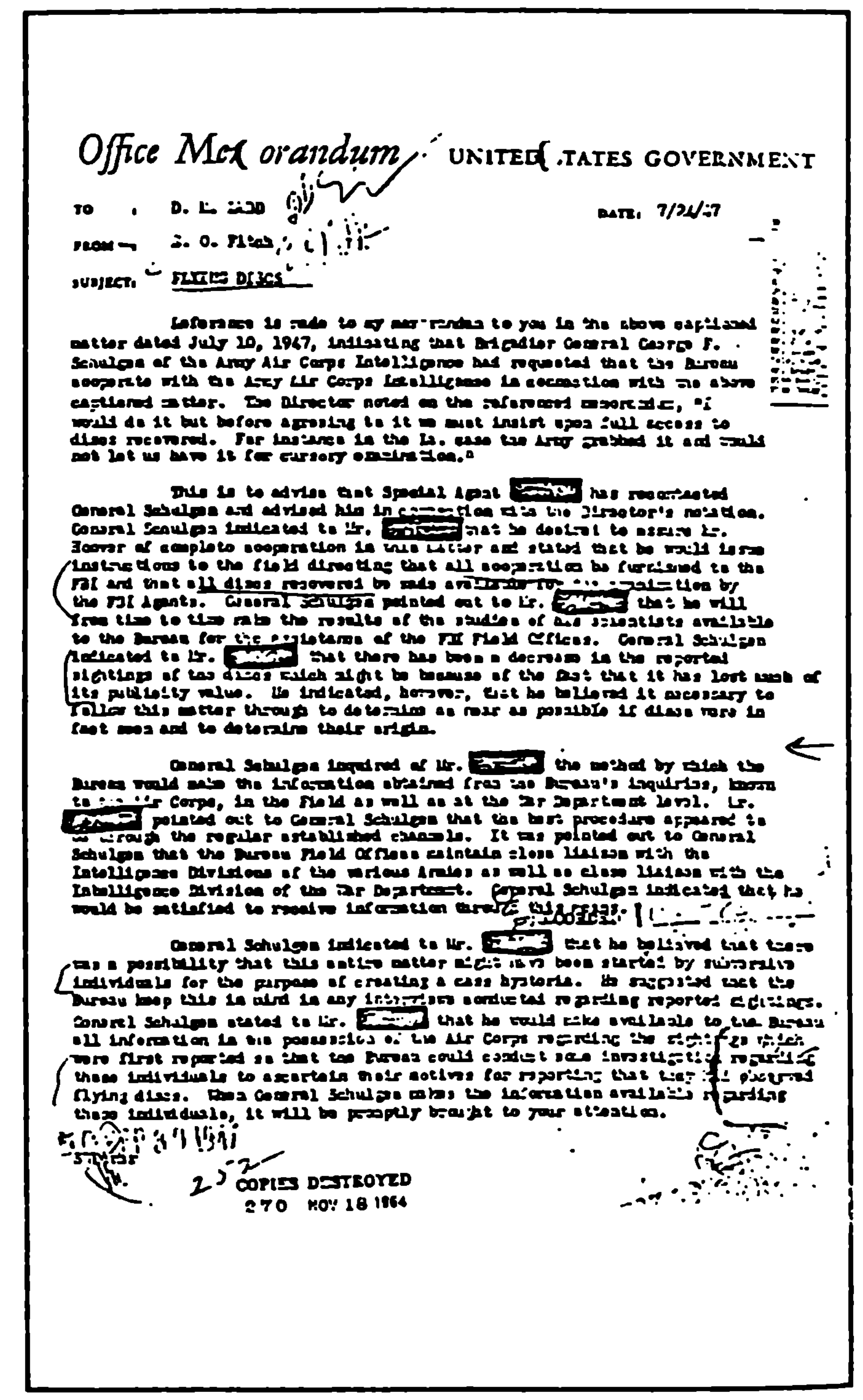
To: D. M. LADD
From: E. G. FITCH
Subject: *Flying Disks*

Reference is made to my memorandum to you in the above captioned matter dated July 10, 1947, indicating that Brigadier General George F. Schulgen of the Army Air Corps Intelligence had requested that the Bureau co-operate with the Army Air Corps Intelligence in connection with the above captioned matter. The Director noted on the reference memorandum, "I would do it but before agreeing to it we must insist upon full access to disks recovered. For instance in the La. case the Army grabbed it and would not let us have it for cursory examination."

This is to advise that Special Agent Reynolds has recontacted General Schulgen and advised him in connection with the Director's notation. General Schulgen indicated to Reynolds that he desired to assure Mr Hoover of complete co-operation in this matter and stated that he would issue instructions to the field directing that all co-operation be furnished to the FBI and that all disks recovered be made available for the examination by the FBI agents. General Schulgen pointed out to Reynolds that he will from time to time make the results of the studies of his scientists available to the Bureau for the assistance of the FBI Field Offices. General Schulgen indicated to Reynolds that there has been a decrease in the reported sightings of the disks which might be because of the fact that it has lost much of its publicity value. He indicated, however, that he believed it necessary to follow this matter through to determine as near as possible if disks were in fact seen and to determine their origin.

General Schulgen inquired of Reynolds the method by which the Bureau would make the information obtained from the Bureau's inquiries known to the Air Corps, in the Field as well as at the War Department level. Mr Reynolds pointed out to General Schulgen that the best procedure appeared to be through the regular established channels. It was pointed out to General Schulgen that the Bureau Field Offices maintain close liaison with the Intelligence Divisions of the various Armies as well as close liaison with the Intelligence Division of the War Department. General Schulgen indicated that he would be satisfied to receive information through this means.

General Schulgen indicated to Reynolds that he believed that there was a possibility that this entire matter might have been started by subversive individuals for the purpose of creating a mass hysteria. He suggested that the Bureau keep this in mind in many interviews conducted regarding reported sightings. General Schulgen stated to Mr Reynolds that he would make available to the Bureau all information in the possession of the Air Corps regarding the sightings which were first reported so that the Bureau could conduct some investigation regarding these individuals to ascertain their


Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

TO : D. M. Ladd
FROM : E. G. Fitch
DATE: 7/29/47
SUBJECT: FLYING DISCS

Reference is made to my memorandum to you in the above captioned matter dated July 10, 1947, indicating that Brigadier General George F. Schulgen of the Army Air Corps Intelligence had requested that the Bureau cooperate with the Army Air Corps Intelligence in connection with the above captioned matter. The Director noted on the referenced memorandum, "I would do it but before agreeing to it we must insist upon full access to discs recovered. For instance in the La. case the Army grabbed it and would not let us have it for cursory examination."

This is to advise that Special Agent [redacted] has recontacted General Schulgen and advised him in connection with the Director's notation. General Schulgen indicated to Mr. [redacted] that he desired to assure Mr. Hoover of complete cooperation in this matter and stated that he would issue instructions to the field directing that all cooperation be furnished to the FBI and that all discs recovered be made available for the examination by the FBI Agents. General Schulgen pointed out to Mr. [redacted] that he will from time to time make the results of the studies of his scientists available to the Bureau for the assistance of the FBI Field Offices. General Schulgen indicated to Mr. [redacted] that there has been a decrease in the reported sightings of the discs which might be because of the fact that it has lost much of its publicity value. He indicated, however, that he believed it necessary to follow this matter through to determine as near as possible if discs were in fact seen and to determine their origin.

General Schulgen inquired of Mr. [redacted] the method by which the Bureau would make the information obtained from the Bureau's inquiries, known to the Air Corps, in the Field as well as at the War Department level. Mr. [redacted] pointed out to General Schulgen that the best procedure appeared to be through the regular established channels. It was pointed out to General Schulgen that the Bureau Field Offices maintain close liaison with the Intelligence Divisions of the various Armies as well as close liaison with the Intelligence Division of the War Department. General Schulgen indicated that he would be satisfied to receive information through this means.

General Schulgen indicated to Mr. [redacted] that he believed that there was a possibility that this entire matter might have been started by subversive individuals for the purpose of creating a mass hysteria. He suggested that the Bureau keep this in mind in any interviews conducted regarding reported sightings. General Schulgen stated to Mr. [redacted] that he would make available to the Bureau all information in the possession of the Air Corps regarding the sightings which were first reported so that the Bureau could conduct some investigation regarding these individuals to ascertain their motives for reporting that they had observed flying discs. When General Schulgen makes the information available regarding these individuals, it will be promptly brought to your attention.

COPIES DESTROYED
270 NOV 18 1964

Photostat 3

6

The Schulgren charade continues. Note that these documents are not classified. They were intended to be found by anybody looking.

motives for reporting that they had observed flying disks. When General Schulgen makes the information available regarding these individuals, it will be promptly brought to your attention.

So, from the end of July 1947, the FBI were working together with the U.S. Army[3] on the UFO Problem, but we have already seen how prickly and difficult J. Edgar Hoover was over the slight to his man in Louisiana! Evidently this edgy relationship between the two parties continued, and after only about one month of such collaboration we find the following amusing Circular Letter being issued to all Air Force Commanding Generals by the Air Defence Command Headquarters at Mitchell Field, New York, on September 3, 1947:—

SUBJECT: Co-operation of FBI with AAF on investigation of "Flying Disk" incidents.
TO: Command Generals, First, Second, Fourth, Tenth, Eleventh and Fourteenth Air Forces.
ATTENTION: Assistant Chief of Staff, A-2.

1. The Federal Bureau of Investigation has agreed to assist Air Force Intelligence personnel in the investigation of "flying disk" incidents in order to quickly and effectively rule out what are pranks and to concentrate on what appears to be a genuine incident.

2. It was the original intent of the AC/AS-2, Headquarters, Army Air Forces, that whereas the ADC Air Forces would *interview* responsible observers whose names would be furnished by AAF, the FBI would *investigate* incidents of so-called "disks" being found on the ground. The services of the FBI were enlisted in order to relieve the numbered Air Forces of the task of tracking down all the many instances which turned out to be ash can covers, toilet seats, and whatnot.

3. It is requested that each A-2 informally coordinate and co-operate with the FBI, generally keeping the FBI informed of any proposed calls Intelligence personnel will make on this subject. Very shortly, with the separation[4] of the AAF from the War Department, a firm policy will be established to clarify the liaison arrangements between A-2's and FBI Special Agents. Presently, it is considered inadvisable to promulgate a formal interim policy only to have it replaced in a month or so by another.

BY COMMAND OF LIEUTENANT GENERAL STRATEMEYER:
/s/ R. H. Smith
R. H. Smith, Colonel,
GSC Asst.
Chief pf Staff — Intell.

This reference by the Army to "ash can covers, toilet seats, and whatnot" vastly offended the officials of the FBI, with the result that finally, on October 1, 1947, FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover terminated all FBI co-operation with the Military by issuing *FBI Bureau Bulletin No. 59*, which reads as follows —

FLYING DISKS — Effective immediately, the Bureau has discontinued its investigative activities as outlined in Section B of Bureau Bulletin No 42, Series 1947, dated July 30, 1947

All future reports connected with flying disks should be referred to the Air Forces and no investigative action should be taken by Bureau Agents

This did *not* mean, however, that the FBI would stop *receiving* UFO reports, and it continued to do so, including much very remarkable material, as the book CLEAR INTENT shows most graphically. It meant simply that actual *on-site* investigations by the FBI were terminated. Nevertheless, in the immediately following years, 1948, 1949, and thereafter, the FBI still accumulated bulky UFO report files, and this went right on until 1977 as CLEAR INTENT shows (Chapter 11.)

Photostat No. 4

AN FBI MEMO OF MARCH 22, 1950, SECURED FROM THE FBI UNDER THE FREEDOM OF INFORMATION ACT BY DR BRUCE S. MACCABEE

OFFICE MEMORANDUM
UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

To: DIRECTOR, FBI
From: GUY HOTTEL SAC WASHINGTON
Subject: FLYING SAUCERS — INFORMATION CONCERNING

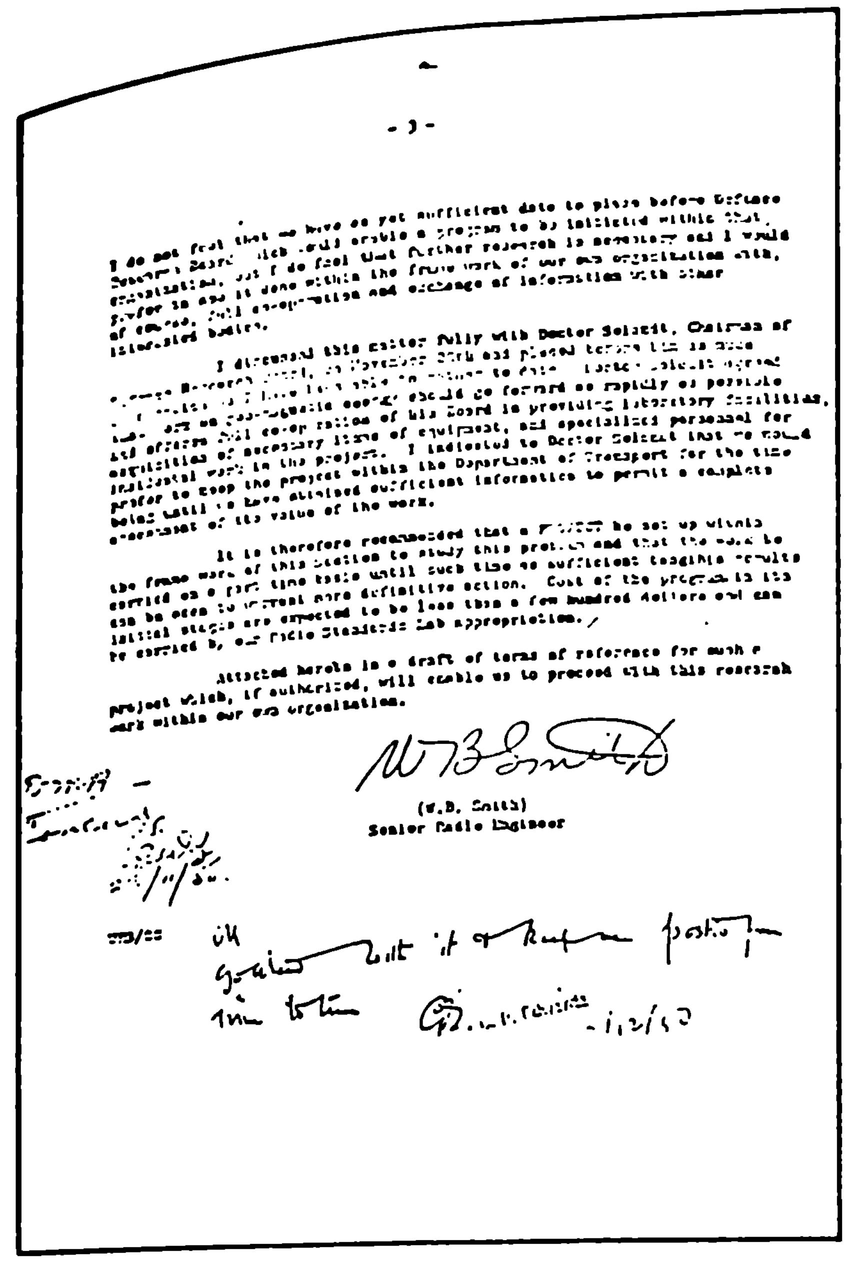
An investigator for the Air Forces stated that three so-called flying saucers had been recovered in New Mexico. They were described as being circular in shape with raised centers, approximately 50 ft. in diameter. Each one was occupied by three bodies of human shape but only 3 feet tall, dressed in metallic cloth of very fine texture. Each body was bandaged in a manner similar to the blackout suits used by speed flyers and test pilots.

According to Mr........ informant, the saucers were found in New Mexico due to the fact that the Government has a very high-powered radar set-up in that area and it is believed that the radar interferes with the controlling mechanism of the saucers.

No further evaluation was attempted by SA (.........) concerning the above.

7

J. Edgar Hoover becomes aware of the deception and takes the FBI out of the business of playing these games for the Military Intelligence higher ups.


- 3 -

(W.B. Smith)
Senior Radio Engineer

Photostat 5c

Notes and References

1 SAC = Spec. Agent in Charge (FBI)
2. On this very initial fear among the American Military that the UF ht be a spectacular new Russian weapon, see the foll ticle, NOTES ON THE COSMIC (AND INFERNAL NECTIONS
3. and 4. Tl ration of the U.S. Air Force (Army Air Corps) from U.S. Army had of course not yet taken place
5. SA = Special Agent (FBI)
6 Concerning Wilbert Smith and his secret report of November 21, 1950, to the Canadian Government, we have the following note, by Stanton T Friedman, dated January 1954 —
"I have copies of Smith's notes written after conversation with R I S, an American scientist, supplying some of the above information, and have talked to R I.S I also have copies of carefully worded SECRET correspondence (not TS) between W B.S and Mr Cox (deceased), 3rd. Secretary at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, D.C., again indicating the involvement of Vannevar Bush. Dr Bush was head of the wartime Office of Scientific Research and Development, in charge of all military-related R and D, including setting up the Manhattan Project. Post-war, he was head of the Joint Research and Development Board which was turned into the Research and Development Board. He and Dr Salandt, who is still alive, had a lot of contact. No better choice could have been found for a highly trusted person to set up a small group to determine how a flying saucer works given the retrieval by the U.S. of a crashed saucer near Roswell, N M., in July 1947 Bush was also on the War Council and was noted for compartmentalization of research groups.
Wilbert Smith, who died in 1962 of a brain tumour, was awarded Canada's highest Broadcasting Engineering .... (one word missing? G.C.), and in the mid-1950s headed Project Magnet, Project Second Story, and was the Chief of the Radio Division of the Department of Transport.
He had a number of patents relating to broadcasting. There were a number of Meetings of the DRB re UFOs — classified at that."
STF
7. The first hydrogen-bomb would only be exploded by the Americans a year later (in 1951). G.C

SOME NOTES ON THE COSMIC (AND ALSO THE INFERNAL?) CONNECTIONS

Many foolish people still cherish the fond dream that the UFO entities are all "humans" like us — our "peers", as it were, from away out there in Space, who have come here to "save" us or to "help" us, or to impart to us some marvellous new technology that will somehow get us off the hook and solve all our grave problems.

These people are blinded by their own wishful thinking and prevented from perceiving that, from all the evidence available to date, the vast majority of the "critters" reportedly encountered are not remotely "human", and that the so-called UFO Problem has in reality probably nothing whatsoever to do with our science and *our* technology, and that the aliens are not here to visit us nor are they here on our behalf, but are attending strictly to *their own interests* — whatever they might be.

(And if it were to be explained to us what precisely those interests are, why should we assume that we would thereby be any the wiser?)

For us to imagine that, by laboriously listing and cataloguing and computerizing the speeds and shapes and sizes of the craft and the appearance and dimensions of the beings, we can hope to learn anything whatsoever about either craft or beings is probably just about as absurd as it would be for cows or sheep or pigs to start to scratch or scratch on the marks into the bark of the trees and then fondly to imagine that they were thereby helping themselves to grasp anything about the characters or capacities of the farmer and his men whom they see

11

CHAPTER IV

THE HOAX STATUS

The publication of a full length book with half of it devoted to the military recovery of flying saucers and their occupants was quite a blow to the MJ-12 group. Every time one leak was plugged, more would spring up somewhere else. It seemed as though MJ-12 was fighting a losing battle. BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS was the last straw. Now they had to act fast to make the book less credible and cast it in the realm of science fiction, or even the babblings of a lunatic. If they could somehow manipulate someone somewhere to expose the entire story as a hoax, then maybe the majority of the public would ignore it. (See Appendix 8 for another example of similar deception)

Retired Marine Corps pilot, Major Donald E. Kehoe, who came to public attention managing the tour of the famous plane in which Bennett and Byrd made their historic North Pole flight, and as aide to Charles A. Lindbergh after the famous transatlantic flight; became interested in the so-called "little men" story. Kehoe got his start in flying saucer investigation on May 9, 1949, when he was contacted by Ken Purdy, then editor of TRUE Magazine, to write an article for TRUE on the flying saucers. About two weeks after the TRUE article, "The Flying Saucers Are Real", January 1950 edition, came out, Kehow was called again by Purdy, this time to investigate the "little men" story that had been floating around the Denver, Colorado area since the Summer of 1949. Purdy told Kehoe that TIME and LIFE magazines were seriously considering doing an article on those alleged "little men" stories. Such accounts had by now appeared in over 100 newspapers from coast to coast, and allegedly started with one George T. Koehler in Denver. According to Purdy the stories went something like this -- quoted from the well known Kansas City Star in January 1950:

> "In flight, the outer ring revolved at a high rate of speed while the cabin remained stationary, like the center part of a gyroscope.
>
> Each of the two ships seen by Koehler were occupied by a crew of two. In the badly damaged ship, these bodies were charred so badly that little could be learned from them. The occupants of the other ship, while dead when they were found, were not burned or disfigured, and when Koehler saw them, were in a perfect state of preservation. Medical reports, according to Koehler, showed that these men were almost like earth-dwelling humans, except for a few minor differences and size. They were of uniform height of about three

> feet, had no dental work, and they did not wear undergarments, but had their bodies taped.
>
> The ships seemed to be magnetically controlled and powered.
>
> In addition to a piece of metal, Koehler had a clock or automatic calendar taken from one of the craft.
>
> Koehler said that his best assumption as to the source of the ships was the planet Venus."
>
> (The underscoring is by the author to point out that this statement is the same as that used by the FBI.)

[Ken Purdy's reference is clearly to the story of Koehler's visit to the Radar Site on the Arizona/New Mexico border, where he claims he saw two smaller (about 30' diameter) circular craft recovered in Arizona with two small bodies aboard each.]

Purdy suggested to Kehoe, based on the mentioned newspaper stories, that he fly to Denver as soon as possible, to interview Koehler. If these stories were true, then they would have the biggest story since the dawn of time. Purdy needed a big story in order to regain his position as publisher of TRUE, which he had lost shortly before this.

[Now, with the benefit of hindsight, it is easy to see that Ken Purdy more likely lost his job as editor of TRUE because of the earlier article "The Flying Saucers Are Real" he had commissioned Kehoe to do. It was commissioned in May of 1949 but Purdy was already out of a job by the time it appeared in the January 1950 issue. Coincidentally, the above quote from the Kansas City Star appeared in January 1950 and as it turned out the two separate stories tended to mutually support each other, another headache for the MJ-12 group trying to tamp all this down and get it under control. Now Purdy was blundering into it again.]

Kehoe interviewed Koehler at the offices of Radio Station KMYR, telling him, "If you have prrof for your story, TRUE will buy it from you for a handsome sum". Koehler would not show him the metal specimens from the saucers, the photos of it, nor the "space clock" (as Kehoe called it). In fact Koehler refused to sell him the story. Kehoe immediately called Purdy, telling him that the story was a hoax.

Purdy, however, would not give up. He wanted the story so badly he could taste it. Knowing that Frank Scully had written three articles about the crashed/recovered saucers in VARIETY, Purdy gave Scully a call. He offered Scully $3,000 for the story and would pay $1,000 for the expenses involved. Scully turned him down, knowing all along that his intentions were for a full-length book; not a magazine article. This refusal frustrated Purdy. He didn't know who Scully's sources were outside of George T. Koehler. It stuck in his craw, deflated his

ego, and worked on his imagination.

When Scully's book finally did come out, Purdy became furious. He was now a useful tool, and the ideal one for MJ-12s disinformation efforts to concentrate on. They had been closely monitoring Purdy's activities since he commissioned that first TRUE Magazine article on UFOs which came out in mid-December of 1949 after he had left the magazine staff. It was in June 1950, when both MJ-12 and Ken Purdy got their chance. That month a young investigative journalist of Armenian descent, also recently unemployed by the San Francisco Chronicle, submitted a manuscript to TRUE Magazine titled, "The Flying Saucers And The Mysterious Little Men".

That manuscript allegedly exposed the other big thorn in the MJ-12 side, Scully's BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, as an out-and-out hoax. It filled 14 long pages, was illustrated, and more or less concentrated on what he then considered Scully's two main sources of information - Silas M. Newton and Leo A. Gebauer, whom this author claimed was the true identity of the mysterious geophysicist, "Dr. Gee".

In July of 1952, Scully received a copy of that manuscript, and on July 30th, 1952, he circulated his rebuttal to the alleged "expose" in the form of a Press Release just prior to the magazine hitting the newstands on August 20th 1952. (That was TRUE Magazine for Sept. 1952)

It is interesting to note here that the Armenian reporter, fired from his newspaper, and the magazine editor dismissed from his job, both got their jobs back as a result of the scandalous expose of Frank Scully and his book. The newspaper even offered Scully $25,000 if he would write them an "I have been duped" story. What kind of objective story would that be, and who was really financing such a ridiculous and unprofitable plot?

As Scully stated, the expose itself is a deception. It was titled, "Flying Saucers and the Mysterious Little Men, but as Scully pointed out in his Press Release, there was very little about flying saucers or the "little men" and a very great deal of malicious aspersions, muckraking, and slanderous defamation of character, an article clearly out of place in TRUE Magazine.

We wanted to reproduce a copy of that TRUE Magazine article here for your examination, but the author refused and even offered threats if we did. We certainly don't blame him for his position as the article is not much to be proud of. We therefore suggest some other source for your reference. (See Appendix 13)

We have, however, reproduced Frank Scully's Press Release on the following pages for your information and reference. Bear in mind that the personalities so besmirched were not the primary nor were they the only true sources of Scully's information. They were the first leads and the subsequent "cover" source for all that followed.

FRANK SCULLY
HOLLYWOOD, CALIFORNIA

JULY 30, 1952

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

From time to time some character, publication or Pentagonian stooge breaks out with an "exposé" of Behind the Flying Saucers, a book I wrote which, since 1950, has gone around the world in various translations.

The most recent attempt is in the September, 1952 issue of a magazine published in New York. It will be on the Los Angeles newsstands August 20. The magazine is edited by a character who was demoted from publisher to editor a few years ago and now divides his time between his editorial desk and peddling automobiles.

He writes that he offered me $25,000 for the proof of the story two years ago. He actually offered $3,000 for the story, agreed to advance $1,000 for expenses, and finally settled for $12.56. That's quite a discount. I then sold the story to Holt, and the book's subsequent success seemingly has consumed the magazine editor with frustration and envy, and the sort of indigestion that comes from having to eat old crow.

Some time back the magazine editor received the manuscript of an unemployed San Francisco newspaperman. It attempted to discredit Behind the Flying Saucers by belittling the private character and professional standing of two of the hundreds of authorities I cited in the book. In his account, the reporter is a self-admitted thief. He admits he stole one of the discs, reported to be from a flying saucer, from Mr. Silas Newton in a San Francisco hotel room. He goes into long details explaining how he planned the larceny, which

15

The Scully Press Release, page 1

would be petty or grand, depending on the value of the discs, but theft in any case.

His unholy crusade began February 22, 1951, when he came to my home in Hollywood and said he could get back on his old paper if I approved of him as a liaison and would give his paper first refusal on whatever new material we dug up on flying saucers. I told him I felt that I had exhausted the subject of flying saucers for the time being, and in any case the subject had exhausted me. On one of his visits he met Silas M. Newton. He quickly dropped me and latched on to Newton.

He got back into the good graces of the newspaper on the strength of all this. His managing editor went on a world tour and expected the Saucerian story would be in good form for several Sunday features when he got back.

When the reported found that the subject had been squeezed dry by me, he turned to "exposing" what he previously had acclaimed, and befouling the people he hoped would have made him rich overnight.

As for me, he rushed down to inform me his paper would pay $25,000 if I would take his material and write an "I have been duped" story. I told him I would write it for nothing if it were true and money couldn't buy it if it wasn't. He brought in his "proofs". They proved, if anything, the opposite of what he had contended. So he went ahead on his own. His paper appraised his material and, after due consideration, returned it to him with a polite, "Not for us".

He then took his material on a shopping tour and it finally was bought by a magazine last winter. It has taken six months for the menuscript to be considered cleaned enough of libels for even

its present publication.

All that is left is a mess of misquotations and aspersions muckraking the reputation of those who befriended him. They seemingly had not helped him in his announced ambition to become a millionaire author overnight.

He didn't succeed, but, like a scorpion, managed to give the sting of his tail to those who helped him instead of stepping on him. Because of the increased interest in flying saucers, this particular character's screed may get some press notice. This release of mine is merely to inform the press services of his background and, possibly, as further proof that I learned something from Pearl Harbor and do not intend to be Sunday-punched when I have the information and means to beat the attacker to the punch.

I have not mentioned his name, his editor's name, or the magazine's name. That's for their press agent. I am not in the business of giving personal notoriety to those who announce themselves as my avowed enemies in a guerilla war of their own making.

All I can say is that they announced in their table of contents that they were going to give the true story of the flying saucers and the mysterious little men, and in 25,000 words of character assassination of big men never got around to the little men.

END

THE TRUE "EXPOSE"

That alleged expose in TRUE began with a short summary of the story as it appeared in BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS. The author claimed to have spent four months traveling 4,500 miles in five Western States to investigate this story. Why such an obsession to spend all that time and money to expose that story as a hoax when he didn't even have any facts on which to base the hoax, except to besmirch the characters he thought were involved; especially while also not knowing if his article would be accepted for publication, and him not even having any job at the time? Who was financing this?

The alleged "investigation" began at Frank Scully's house on February 22, 1951. The plan was to locate the whereabouts of Silas M. Newton, and through him, identify and locate the mysterious "Dr. Gee". Then he would supposedly sift through their stories and mill them until nothing was left but the truth of the matter. But it is difficult to hold a non-biased opinion when you have a pre-conceived plan to prove the story was a hoax!

After meeting Newton, through Scully, all effort was concentrated on Newton. A few tricks were attempted on Newton in order to obtain one of the small pieces of metal which Newton jokingly told his listeners came from one of the crashed saucers.

[Newton had actually seen and handled some of the parts from the real crashed saucers, both in the hands of Gebauer and of Koehler, but it is not known if he ever retained any of them in his posession. If he did, Newton was far too wise to have carried them around on his person. He had in fact prepared suitable facsimiles to carry around with him, and these are what he produced in his stories about the crashed saucers. This should have been readily apparent to any serious observer because one of them even had a common Earth symbol on it which had not been removed. The author of this article should have suspected this when he himself saw the symbol before he was able to manage the theft of one sample. He should have gotten another clue when he was not pursued by Newton after the theft was discovered. Surely he could not have believed that the loss of so valuable article, if real, would go unnoticed forever.]

The stolen metal artifact was analyzed and found to be ordinary aluminum.

Also through some kind of covert methodology, the name of the individual, who's telephone number appeared quite frequently on Newton's telephone bill, was found by this author. It was surmised that this would provide the actual name of the mysterious "Dr. Gee", one Leo A. GeBauer of Phoenix, Arizona. What kind of person has access to such a

type of telephone company information without actually working there? This kind of information has to be gained either illegally or by a person working for an intelligence or police agency or/and in conjunction with one. What kind of ties did this out-of-town investigative journalist have with various branches of the intelligence community?

All things, it seems, were done under false colors. A one time associate by the name of Lloyd Clark, who resided in Phoenix, was approached and asked to stage a deceptive interview with Leo A. Gebauer at his place of business, Western Radio and Engineering Company in Phoenix, using false pretenses to "get in the door". This interview, which included personal photographs without releases, was performed under the pretense of running a promotional story on GeBauer's shop in the Business Section of the Phoenix Gazette. This interview, coupled with the information obtained from the Better Business Bureau, showed that Leo A. GeBauer only had a degree in Electrical Engineering from Louis Institute of Technology in Chicago, obtained in 1932. From 1943 through 1945, when "Dr. Gee" was supposed to be heading up top secret magnetic experiments, both on land and sea, GeBauer was merely Chief of Laboratories at the Air Research Company in Phoenix and Los Angeles. However, the collective of various scientists referred to under the cover name "Dr. Gee", did in fact have all the background attributed to the mysterious "Dr. Gee". The collective term "Dr. Gee" was actually a composite of eight different scientists. Those scientists were:

Dr. Vannever Bush
Dr. Detlev W. Bronk
Dr. Lloyd V. Berknehr
Dr. Jerome C. Hunsaker
Dr. Merle A. Tuve
Dr. Carl A. Heiland
Dr. Horace B. Vanvalkenberg
Dr. John VonNeumann

Of this group, six (Bronk, Berknehr, Hunsaker, Heiland, Vanvalkenberg and VonNeumann) were a part of the Aztec crash/recovery team; and four (Bush, Bronk, Berknehr and Hunsaker) were members of the original MJ-12 committee.

Frank Scully used this composite pseudonym in order to protect the real scientists from possible identification and punishment for breach of security, while at the same time he was able to simplify the telling of the story and leave less clues for possible compromise, though Leo A. Gebauer, his first source was given the nick-name "Dr Gee" by Silas Newton's son, Fredrick. Scully liked the term, and might have latched on to it as his scientific pseudonym and used it anyway, knowing that GeBauer was <u>not</u> one of those scientists. There was no harm in using "Dr. Gee"; and that TRUE article author did not have a legitimate leg

to stand on in his pointing the finger at Leo A. Gebauer and making him out to be the "Dr. Gee" of Scully's book. However, since he was the real "leak", the purpose of the disinformation service was served...and without risking exposure of the real scientists.

True, Leo A. GeBauer did work at the research and development testing laboratories of Air Research Company, both at the Los Angeles and the Phoenix Divisions. This fact makes him all the more apt to be in the know concerning the flying saucer recovery operations. Paul A. Scherer, member of the Research and Development Board (R&DB) and a member of the Carnagie Institute of Washington staff, along with Dr. Vannevar Bush, also worked as Director of Research and Development at Air Research from 1940 to 1944. GeBauer and Scherer worked together on refrigeration and cryogenics devices and instrumentation. Paul Scherer had knowledge of the recovered flying saucers and the little bodies since it was Air Research who was called upon for expedited assembly of preservation equipment to take care of the little bodies from the Aztec recovery, another confirming link to Gebauer which he surely used to advantage also.

When GeBauer was confronted by our young journalist to sign an official statement, GeBauer stated flatly that he was not the "Dr. Gee" of Behind The Flying Saucers, and never claimed to be, and he correctly signed his name to it. This signed statement treasured and played up heavily by that reporter, didn't prove a thing concerning the truth of fallacy of Scully's story. All it proved, as Scully stated so many times before, was that Leo A. GeBauer was not the "Dr. Gee"; but he was only one of the original sources who led Scully to the scientists who were involved.

After our young misguided journalist finished dragging GeBauer and Newton through the muck, seeking to make them appear as undesirable sources of information, he approached Scully once again. This time he tried to get Scully to admit that the entire saucer story was a hoax. Scully would not budge. He still maintained that the story was true and that the TRUE Magazine article did not prove a thing. Scully insisted that the crash story was true but that he would not reveal the real identity of his "Dr. Gee" team, right up until his death in 1964.

TRUE Magazine's 3 million subscribers read the convincing "expose" and were influenced into believing that the story was a grandiose and flagrant hoax. MJ-12 had partially accomplished their goal of turning the public away from the facts; but Newton, GeBauer and Koehler continued to tell the story to anybody who was interested.

Another story of this type was attributed to J.M. Rohrer, President of the Rocky Mountain Broadcasting Company of Pueblo, Colorado. Rohrer claimed that one of the occupants taken from one of the recovered flying saucers was being kept alive within a controlled environment in

Central California. This brings to mind an incident involving one Dr. Claude E. Steene, Sr., now deceased, of Fullerton, California. Dr. Steene, while practising his profession in Bishop, California, in 1949, was called on by a member of a special military unit, to examine a living being reportedly taken from a crashed flying saucer. Steene claimed that this being was being kept alive in a chamber which had a controlled environment compatible to the being. This being, according to Dr. Steene, seemed to be reptilian in nature. Dr. Steen's nurse is said to have exclaimed that it appeared to originate "from the pits of Hell". One may observe that such a living ET being has been reported before. Project "Red Light" is reported to have provided a new and enalrged habitat for such a living ET being, and we may observe from the pathological material on the small alien bodies recovered from crashed saucers, as reported in Leonard Stringfield's Status Reports, numbers I through IV, that the physiological features of these small ET bodies do bear some resemblence in some respects, notably the texture of the skin, to reptilian types.

This also brings to mind the person by the name of Jim Fugatt, who wrote to James W. Moseley, in May of 1956, claiming that he knew a doctor in Paynes Creek, California, who worked on a special project to keep an occupant taken from a crashed saucer alive in a special environmentally controlled chamber.

With all these stories still springing up, MJ-12 decided it was just about time to really discredit the reputations and character of Newton and GeBauer, the men who, thanks to their careful manipulations were now publicly identified with the story, while the real scientists involved had not been exposed. Koehler had already been threatened in such a way and thoroughly scared off that he refused to talk about this matter at all with anybody. MJ-12 was determined to carry this off in such a way as to set an example for anybody else who might decide to divulge information concerning this very sensitive subject to the public, and to divert public attention completely away from the story of crashed saucers and the little bodies.

THE "ILLEGAL" TRIAL OF NEWTON AND GEBAUER

Occasionally it becomes necessary, on the so-called basis of National Security to use any means possible to plug a breach in high level security matters. I use the words "so-called basis of National Security" because it is debatable whether subject matter concerning the recovery of flying saucers and their occupants is in fact a National Security matter or not. The official government position is that flying saucers do not really exist. And the Condon Committee concluded that if such a ridiculous phenomenon exists there is no evidence of hostility and no

evidence of tangible reality. They even concluded that the U.S. Government was wasting its time collecting information and also recommended the closing of Project Bluebook as a wasteful and unproductive effort.

Nevertheless, U.S. Intelligence agencies will take steps and initiate certain actions when they become aware that a breach or potential breach does exist. Usually they begin with an investigation to find out where the breach originated. Once the source of the breach is found, they will watch those persons closely for a long time. (See the Ray Thomas affair in Appendix 1) Then, they usually warn the individual by a direct contact; but if he continues, as in this case, other means are taken to stop the individual from going any further. One of these other means could involve finding, or creating, something about that or those individuals involved, that would warrent moving certain wheels within the judicial system into action, causing charges to be brought against an individual having nothing whatever to do with the presumed breach of security. This could result in imprisonment and the death of such selected victims without ever exposing the real reason for such actions. (See exhibits 1 and 2 appended at the end of this chapter)

The suggestion to file criminal charges against Silas M. Newton and Leo A. GeBauer originated with the author of that TRUE article, himself. After his article was published in the September 1952 issue of TRUE Magazine, letters started pouring in from all over the country. One such letter, and a phone call, came from one Herman L. Flader, a Denver, Colorado millionnaire who owned the Stay Put Clamp and Coupling Factory on the outskirts of Denver.

Mr. Flader felt that he may have been hustled out of $250,000 by Newton and GeBauer. He had met GeBauer in early 1949 while searching for ways to invest some of his money in oil. GeBauer claimed to have an electronic device that could detect oil by both depth and volume beneath the Earth's surface. One thing led to another, with Silas M. Newton arriving on scene, and Flader investing in three of the machines and into the Colorado Geophysical and Development Company, owned and operated by GeBauer.

Flader claimed that every time GeBauer used the machines, he had positive results one way or the other; but every time he (Flader) attempted to use the machines nothing happened. He even claimed that after GeBauer gave him written instructions on how to operate the machines and interpret the results, he still could not get them to work. Also, he claimed that he had invested several thousand dollars into some of Newton's and GeBauer's alleged oil-rich properties, but received no profit from these investments.

Our energetic young TRUE article author, motivated, unknowingly, by MJ-12, formulated a plan, which, by the way, played right into the

hands of MJ-12. He persuaded Flader to file criminal charges. Flader had been content to just chalk the whole affair up to experience, but with much persuasion and encouragement, charges were filed on October 10th, 1952, in Denver's Justice of The Peace Court instead of the District Court, as is customary in such matters! The charges were filed through the Denver District Attorney, Bert M. Keating, in an atmosphere of extreme secrecy, so as to not alert Newton or GeBauer on what was planned for them.

On October 14, members of the Denver D.A.'s office notified the Police Departments in all Western States to be on the lookout for Newton and GeBauer, though they already knew exactly where they were. That very same day, lo and behold, the FBI received authorization from the United States Attorney General's office to file Federal Charges against Newton and GeBauer. These Federal Charges brought the case out into the open; there was no more need for security, and an all points Bulletin was put out through all FBI offices on the West Coast. That very same night, FBI agents in Phoenix grabbed GeBauer, while Newton was picked up simultaneously in Hollywood, California. According to Frank Scully, "Mr. Newton was handcuffed to a young prisoner and was transported from Los Angeles to Denver and jailed, without even being booked; and after he had been found guilty, was never fined nor sentenced."

The trial was postponed several times. Meanwhile, both Newton and GeBauer were out on bail. Between October 1952 and November 1953, GeBauer continued to show off his oil detection devices, as if he had nothing to hide, which he in fact did not, because the devices worked and a whole science of magnetic geological survey has evolved since those days.

Finally, on November 10, 1953, Silan Mason Newton and Leo Arnold GeBauer appeared in the Denver, Colorado, District Court on Confidence Game charges, involving land and oil fraud. The determining factor as to whether these two men would be found guilty of these charges, or not, centered around the authenticity of the oil detection devices!

Mr. Flader was the first person to take the stand. He related his story to the court with his main complaint centering around his own inability to operate GeBauer's oil detecting devices, and his feelings that he was defrauded by Newton and GeBauer for around $250,000 that he allegedly invested with no reasonable return in profits. His testimony went on for two weeks.

On Tuesday, November 17, Isaac and Gerald Mellman, the father and son defense attorney team representing GeBauer, presented the Court with a contract signed by Herman A. Flader which allowed him half interest in three of GeBauer's oil detecting devices in return for his investment. Under cross-examination, Flader denied ever signing the

contract. Keating immediately charged that the photostatic copy of the signed contract was fraudulent. Judge Frank E. Hickey called a recess so he could hear Mr. Keating's argument outside the presence of the jury. In the Judge's Chambers, Keating came up with a copy of the same contract which had a different date than that of Mellman's copy, and only had GeBauer's signature. Both Mellman and Keating refused to reveal where they obtained their copies of the same contract. The Judge immediately ruled the "Mellman copy" of the contract as not admissable, and ordered the jury to disregard any earlier mention of it.

On November 19, Benjamin Garcia, a Denver hand writing expert, testified before the Court that the Flader signature on the "Mellman copy" of the contract was a forgery. (All of these claims were being made; and the restrictive rulings obtained by the prosecuting attorney, and some even against common sense judgement.)

On Friday, November 20th, 1953, the prosecution called in, what they termed, two "expert witnesses" on behalf of the State of Colorado. But first, we must back up a bit.

Since Dr. Carl A. Heiland was considered, by MJ-12, to be the unintentional source of the original security leak, they contacted him in private; briefing him on their version of the court-room trial of Newton and GeBauer, and suggested a way for him to make ammends. They asked him to appear as an expert witness against GeBauer in order to disprove the authenticity of GeBauer's electromagnetic oil detecting devices. Heiland explained to his visitor that he could not do so with clear conscience and look GeBauer in the eye, knowing that they had both developed those devices together. Heiland suggested that Dr. [redacted] M[redacted], who knew nothing about the saucer recoveries, or his work with Leo A. Gebauer, be subpoenaed in his stead.

Dr. M[redacted] was Professor of Geophysics at the Colorado School of Mines under Dr. Heiland, and also acted as a consultant to the Heiland Research and Exploration Company of Denver. He was also considered an expert in geophysical exploration. [Name reluctantly deleted by demand]

The expert witnesses (the second an expert in Radio Research Engineering) were called in to "prove" whether GeBauer's electromagnetic geophysical exploration devices were ligitimate or not.

Dr. M[redacted] was the first of the two to take the stand. After first examining two such devices, "very similar to" (but not actually) those belonging to GeBauer, which District Attorney Bert M. Keating had purchased for $4.45 each at a local war surplus store, M[redacted] stated, "These so-called doodlebugs couldn't detect submarines, much less oil and/or gas deposits." Dr. M[redacted] didn't actually examine GeBauer's real devices at this time; but he was placed on call just in case he was needed for further testimony and or cross/examination.

CARL AUGUSTUS HEILAND

ΣΦE, ΣΓE

Professor of Geophysics

Dr. rer. nat., University of Hamburg
A.I.M.E.
American Association of Petroleum Geologists
Deutsche Geophysikalische Gesellschaft
American Geophysical Union, National Research Council
Society of Petroleum Geophysicists
Deutsche Geologische Gesellschaft
Seismological Society of America
Deutsche Gesellschaft Technische Physik
American Men of Science
Who's Who in Engineering

Page from the Colorado School of Mines Yearbook 1947

The second "expert witness" was Howard Roberts, a University of Denver Radio Research Engineer and World War II Radar Technician. His being associated with the University of Denver, is significent in that that is where Newton gave his famous lecture on the saucers, and Dr. Donald H. Menzel (MJ-12 committee member) had very strong connections there.

Roberts claimed that the devices, which he examined, were attachments used with wartime radio transmitters, and couldn't "find" anything. Roberts, like M[redacted] didn't examine the real GeBauer devices, which GeBauer never produced; and he was also placed on call, if so needed.

At this point, Isaac Mellman, one of GeBauer's attorneys, made the statement, "We have evidence that will prove that the GeBauer 'doodlebugs' did work in 1949 when the alleged offense took place. We will also question why the state waited nearly three years before bringing up the charges against Newton and GeBauer!"

Also, on November 20th, the prosecution brought in W.L. Huey of Marvel, Colorado, one-time forman in charge of drilling operations for Newton's oil company (1948-1949). He stated, when asked about Gebauer's detecting device, "That doodlebug couldn't find a hole in the ground." It seems as though Newton lost a drill bit during a deep drilling operation. GeBauer tried to find the lost bit with his oil detecting device, without success, which is understandable, since the tiny bit does not make that much of an interruption in the earlh's magnetic field, and the device was not a metal detector. That is what he meant by "It couldn't find a hole in the ground." He had no knowledge or understanding of the purpose and operating principles behind GeBauer's devices. Mr. Huey was also upset with Newton for owing him some back pay, which may have sparked his enthusiasm against Newton. Keating had a deliberate tendency to use information out of context in order to achieve his goal of finding Newton and GeBauer guilty.

Finally, the defense got their chance to present their side of the case.

THE DEFENSE PRESENTS ITS CASE

The first witness called by the defense was Luther Tanner, owner of a Phoenix, Arizona Bus Line. He testified under oath, that he saw Mr. Flader sign the previously mentioned document which Keating claimed was a forgery! Wait just a minure--who's telling the truth?

Flader was then served with a subpoena ordering him to produce a "Health Machine" of his own invention, to which he allegedly sold part interest to GeBauer and Newton about the same time! The District Attorney and his staff objected on the grounds that it was not material to the "doodlebug" issue! Why not? Wasn't it part of the same exchange

of interests?

Judge Hickey, once again, ordered a recess and instructed attorneys from both sides to present their arguments with respect to the relevancy of the "Health Machine" to this case, and whether the jury should view it or not. It was finally decided that Flader's "Health Machine" was not relevant to the case.

After the witnesses for the prosecution had had their say, the defense attorneys, Isaac and Gerald Mellman and Throdore Epstein, presented a barrage of seven very interesting and reputable witnesses. The testimony of these seven witnesses should have been enough to convince any jury of a person's innocence. One of these witnesses was originally called by Bert Keating on the advice of J.P.[redacted], to represent the prosecution; but was dropped like a hot potato when Keating found out that his testimony would favor the defense.

Virgil Vance, a well known and very respected rancher from the Phoenix area was the second witness on behalf of the defense to take the stand. He stated, while under oath, that Mr. GeBauer's detecting devices successfully located three water wells on his ranch. Pictures of the wells, gushing water, were introduced as evidence.

The third defense witness to take the stand was Bryce Morris, co-owner of the Sunny Valley Oil Company, based in Denver, Colorado. Mr. Morris testified under oath, that a survey was conducted on the 100,000 acres of land in the San Luis Valley owned by his company using the "doodlebug" in question. Samples of earth taken from those areas divined by the "doodlebug" showed, "definite signs of oil". A geological survey was then conducted on the same areas by Charles Heil, a Boulder, Colorado geologist. This survey verified the "doodlebug's" findings... But he was not permitted to display the report, which compared the geological survey with the "doodlebug's" findings, following a violent objection by District Attorney Bert M. Keating and his chief deputy, George Mueller! Why would Keating object to this comparison. After all, that is what this trial was all about. Why hide the facts germain to this case from the jury? It seems as though Keating was trying everything possible to hide the truth of the matter from this Jury. Is the Justice system of the United States being used again to further political ends with no regard for justice at all?

The fourth witness for the defense was Donald Jacobsen, secretary of the Sunny Valley Oil Company and the Northern Petroleum Company. Mr. Jacobsen told the jury that he participated in several geophysical surveys with Leo GeBauer. "The machines that Mr. GeBauer used were not the same as those brought into court by Bert Keating," said Donald Jacobsen. What kind of trial was this where even the article in dispute was purchased by the Prosecuting Attorney at a war surplus store for $4.45, and was introduced into evidence by him as "similar to the

device in question". How could Keating know how similar it was, since he had never seen the "doodlebug", nor did he nor anybody else have any idea what was inside it except Dr. Carl A. Heiland who had helped with its design and development.

The fifth witness for the defense was Horace Steele, owner of the El Tejon Oil Field located 35 miles southeast of Bakersfield, California. He testified under oath, "Mr. GeBauer's machine 'divined' 35 oil wells for me. Early this year (1953) I sold 89 percent in one of these wells for $1,750,000". He went on to say, "I drilled two wells on my own initiative, after Mr. GeBauer told me not to, on the basis of surveys taken by his machine. Both of these wells turned out dry." He said he paid GeBauer $10,000 for the complete survey, "and it was worth every penny". This witness' testimony alone, based on his reputation and backed up by working and profit-making evidence, should have been enough to convince any Jury. But Bert M. Keating was adamant and stuck to his mission to put Newton and GeBauer away, as we shall see.

The sixth defense witness to take the stand was Fred D. Newton, the son of Silas M. Newton, and sales manager of the Illinois-California Express Trucking Company, better known as I.C.X. Newton testified that he visited the Wyoming Oil Field,which was involved in the Flader charge, with his father and Mr. GeBauer. Bert Keating moved to strike Newton's testimony from the record on the basis that it, "had no bearing on any issue in the case." Judge Hickey replied, "I'm going to overrule that motion. I don't see that it will do any harm". Once more we see Keating getting his feathers ruffled.

The seventh and last (not counting Silas M. Newton, who defended himself at one point) witness for the defense was Hollywood Archery Star, Howard Hill. Hill was originally petitioned as a witness for the prosecution by Bert Keating on advice from J.P.[redacted] Keating changed his mind during a pre-appearance briefing when he found out from Hill that his testimony would be more in sympathy with Newton and GeBauer. Keating couldn't afford any more embarassment, so he told Hill that he would not be called. The defense attorneys, getting wind of this, decided to call him to the stand as a defense witness. Hill swore under oath that GeBauer's oil detecting device definitely found an underground oil tank and some underground water pipes in his back yard in Hollywood, California. Hill went on telling the story of the U.S. Government recovery of flying saucers and bodies--and was immediately cut-off by Judge Hickey himself. [Second name deleted under demand]

Keating had another ace up his sleeve, though it was another irrelevant and out of context ploy. On December 18, 1953, Thor Severson, the reporter for the Denver Post who covered the March 8, 1950, Newton lecture at the University of Denver, was subpoenaed to court as a witness on behalf of the prosecution. The purpose of his appearing in

court, was to prove that Mr. Newton had a device which he claimed was able to detect oil underground. Evidently Bert Keating had read the flying saucer story in the September 1952 issue of TRUE Magazine, which ahowed a photograph of Mr. Newton, Mr. George T. Koehler, and Mr. Frank Scully, along with the oil detecting device. That photo was taken by Mr. Severson. This same photo was also published in an October issue of the Denver Post.

Mr. Severson presented a copy of this photograph as evidence. He claimed that he met with Silas Newton at the home of George T. Koehler on October 18, 1950, for an interview. During this interview, Newton told Severson about his machine that could detect oil by electromagnetic means beneath the Earth's surface. But this was an offhand remark. Mr. Severson was not permitted to tell the Jury that the interview with Newton was in fact sought to establish whether he was the "Mr. X" who had lectured at the University of Denver on March 8, 1950, on the flying saucers and little men, whose bodies were found in a wrecked spaceship! (More deception perpetrated against these men.) Why wasn't Severson allowed to bring up the real purpose of his meeting with Mr. Newton. It had little to do with the oil detecting device and a great deal to do with the crashed saucers and their occupants, the real reason for this trial in the first place?

On December 21, 1953, Dr. [redacted] M[redacted] and Howard Roberts, who were being held in reserve since their last appearance on November 20, were called back into court. Keating thought that by having the "expert witnesses" make a second dramatic appearance, by opening up and examining the "oil detecting devices" (that Keating had himself bought from war surplus) before the very eyes of the Jury, the case was his.

Dr. M[redacted] was first. He disassembled the device before the Court and stated, "Neither of these devices can locate oil, water, or any natural gas." M[redacted] identified one of the devices as "an English Mansfield machine". It consisted of a large coil of soft magnetized wire. GeBauer concurred that his machine was a converted Mansfield which he had purchased for $4,000 dollars.

M[redacted] admitted that the magnetic coil would cause a needle of a dial on the face of the converted Mansfield machine to move as the machine was passed over different magnetic fields of the Earth; "But it cannot detect the location of Oil or water, in my opinion." M[redacted] continued, "the earth's magnetic field rises from causes entirely separate from underground oil pools." But GeBauer didn't say that was how he detected oil with his device. The oil in fact shows as a disturbance or interruption in the Earth's magnetic field, which is picked up via the machine in silhouette which is interpreted.

Howard Roberts described the machine as part of a SHORAN device used during World War II. It was a short range navigation device used by

tactical aircraft to find a target, if the location of the target was known prior to adjustment of the machine.

It seems that both of these "expert witnesses" claimed that the device operated on a magnetic principle, but both claimed that it could not detect oil; however it could detect changes in the Earth's magnetic field.

GeBauer had never claimed that his devices picked up rays emanating from, and or bouncing off, oil, gas, or water under the ground; but-- these devices detected the interruption in the earth's magnetic field caused by the oil, gas or water under the ground. The underground bodies of substance were outlined, or "silhouetted" by the magnetic field's lines of flux, and it was that outline or silhouette that was indicated by the detecting device.

Dr. M[redacted] in his capacity, working closely with Dr. Carl August Heiland, both of the Colorado School of Mines, Geophysics Department, and at the Heiland Research and Exploration Company, knew for a fact that instruments of this kind were even then being used for geophysical explorations. In fact, both he and Dr, Heiland were using such devices at the Heiland Research Company, where GeBauer consulted Heiland on the development of the devices and their interpretations.

The Funk & Wagnalls Encyclopedia states, under the heading: Geophysics; "Utilization of gravity anomalies as a guide to crustal composition is especially valuable in geophysical exploration for petroleum deposits and for certain types of ore deposits. Such anomalies may indicate important structural traps for oil considerably below the surface, as in the case of the numerous oil producing salt domes of the U.S. Gulf Coast." Dr. Heiland invented one such device.

Once again, the Funk & Wagnalls Encyclopedia states, "The instruments most commonly used in geomagnetic studies and in commercial exploration are the dip needle, the magnetometer, and the air-borne magnetometer." Dr. Heiland was involved in the early uses of the magnetometer for both geophysical exploration purposes and for detecting submarines during World War II. The air-borne magnetometer was eventually developed into an accurate prospecting device capable of recording, automatically, magnetic surveys of large areas is a short time. This air-borne magnetometer was an off-shoot from the "SHORAN" device.

These devices are also useful in geophysical investigations in the field of terrestrial electricity. These are usually restricted to applications concerned with Earth currents, such as those developed naturally as a result of forces within the Earth or generated artificially on the Earth's surface. Earth current analysis usually applies to mineral exploration and ground water surveys. Natural Earth currents are closely associated with geomagnetic effects, exhibiting similar variations in intensity. Fairly large scale geologic features are

occasionally delineated by differences in the conductivity of currents generated in the earth's interior and passing through its crust.

The fact is, Leo A. GeBauer knew how these devices worked and what they could detect. Dr. [redacted] M[redacted] knew how these devices worked and what they could detect; but the men and women on the Jury, the Judge, and the spectators in the courtroom didn't know anything at all about these devices and had to accept Dr. M[redacted]'s word as fact, as he was the "expert witness", obtained so as not to use his boss. So, no matter what GeBauer, Newton, the defense attorney's or their witnesses said, the "expert witness" and his testimony was the determining factor in the entire outcome of this courtroom trial.

Based on the testimony of Dr. [redacted] M[redacted], under pressure to produce by outside forces beyond his control, Leo A. GeBauer and Silas M. Newton were found guilty of a confidence game and conspiracy to commit a confidence game, on Monday, December 28, 1953, at 10:15 P.M.

The primary objective had been accomplished. The various branches of U.S. Intelligence, working with one another, and in conjunction with the normal law enforcement and Police systems, had utilized the American Jundicial System to successfully defame and discredit these two men, so as to divert public attention away from what they had said or might say in the future about a subject that the government says is no problem, and probably doesn't even exist...

Let us list the shady dealings that took place at the behest of the prosecution throughout this 49 day trial, at exhorbitant expense to the American Public:

1. The development of a "victim" around whom an action could be safely created.

2. The manner in which the charges were initially filed on 10 October 1952, instigated by J.P.[redacted], filed by Flader, through the Denver District attorney, Bert M. Keating, in the Denver Justice of the Peace Court instead of the District Court, as would be customary, and filed in an aire of secrecy.

3. The scurrilous manner in which Newton was arrested and transported in chains to Denver. "Mr. Newton was handcuffed to a young prisoner and was not officially booked."

4. The flying saucer aspect (the real reason for the action) of certain testimonies not being allowed to be presented before the Jury.

5. Prosecutor Keating becoming very hot tempered over Mellman presenting a copy of the real contract between Flader and GeBauer with Flader's signature on it.

6. Prosecutor Keating's bringing in a "handwriting expert" to pronounce Flader's real and witnessed signature a forgery.

7. Keating's presentation, in the Judge's chambers of a copy of the same contract with only GeBauer's signature on it (where did this come from?).

8. Luther Tanner, a very reputable Phoenix businessman, who testified under oath that he saw Flader sign the very contract!

9. Keating's inability to come up with Flader's Daily Ledger Books, which Flader's Secretary testified that he had turned over to Keating.

10. The discussion in the Judges chambers about Flader's health detecting machine, also involved in Flader's transaction with GeBauer, away from the Jury, on recommendation by Keating, when the issue was brought up by Defense Attorney Isaac Mellman. Judge Hickey ruled all references to it inadmissable.

11. Strong testimony by four defense witnesses, stating that GeBauer's oil detecting device definitely detected oil for them.

12. Keating's objection that a report by a highly reputable geophysicist, Dr. Heil, that could prove the relative effectiveness of GeBauer's device, and that it worked, must not be shown to the Jury

13. The surprise to Keating that Howard Hill was more in sympathy with the defense than the prosecution, when he was brought in as a witness for the prosecution.

14. Dr. M[redacted] stating that GeBauer's device couldn't detect aything at first, and then later (one month) stating that "in his opinion" he didn't think they could pick up oil. He knew very well that devices of that type were being used for geophysical exploration for oil even then!

15. The ridiculous statement that GeBauer couldn't even spell aurora borealis when he said he spent 6 months in the Arctic studying them in 1935 (with Dr. Heiland), as if this denied that the study was ever made. Such irrelevant statements were clearly intended to confuse the Jury.

16. The fact that both Newton and GeBauer were convicted, but neither served time or paid any fine.

The purpose was served. The recognized "leaks" were branded as common criminals and fraud artists, a stigma which sticks, even today, as most of your readers well know.

On Tuesday, December 29, 1953, the Denver Post newspaper carried the headline in one inch high print, "NEWTON AND GEBAUER CONVICTED", as if it were the biggest news item in the world, a petty trial with one questionable victim, and no solid evidence to support the verdict, now given banner headlines usually reserved for catastrophies and great wartime events, seems a little incongruous normally. So who insisted on such banner treatment? The article by Denver Post staff writer, Buck Wilson, had a 3/8" sub-heading, "TWO RULED GUILTY ON ALL COUNTS", and went on to state that a Denver District Court Jury of eight men and four women returned a verdict of guilty on all counts... Leo A. GeBauer and Silas M. Newton, faced prison terms of up to 30 years."

"GeBauer told reporters in the hall after the verdict: "I'll win this thing if it costs me a half million dollars. Newton had no comment." GeBauer knew he wasn't guilty -- he knew that the machines worked, and so did some of those others involved.

It is this author's opinion that our young and energetic TRUE Magazine author was a pawn, used and exploited by the disinformation program to totally discredit this flying saucer recovery story. That is one reason why there was still another follow-up article titled "The Flying Saucer Swindlers" by the same author in a 1955 issue of TRUE Magazine. This last article completely discredited the story of the Aztec recovery to the extent that no "serious" UFO investigator would touch it with a ten foot pole. The Program worked!

There was just enough "shady" area in the long and colorful life of Silas M. Newton to be used to advantage by the disinformation services of MJ-12 as a lever to insinuate to public opinion that he was making the entire story up on his own to promote his confidence game. And I am sure most of you readers have fallen for it too. This is a common tactic utilized by the intelligence community -- find the weak spot and concentrate on it to accomplish the purpose, which in this case was to discredit the story of the Aztec crash/recovery and make it appear to be a gigantic hoax!

[In 1982, Dr. Singer, M.D., who had a clinic in Boulder, Colorado in 1953, reported, that he was treating Leo A. GeBauer in his clinic during the time of the trial, and that his nurse had driven Gebauer to Court in Denver several times. Dr. Singer was concerned about what appeared to be "rigging" of the system. He said that GeBauer confided to him and the nurse several times that the trial was a "put-up job", and that the prosecutors did not have his real device there in court, but a substitute provided by the prosecutor. He said that his device, which actually worked, was hidden away, because he was afraid of compromise of the secrets of its modifications and the methods for its use to achieve the results wanted. As may be seen, Geomagnetic Surveying to locate oil deposits in the ground has become standard practice today.]

CONVICTED

POST HOME EDITION

-TUESDAY, DEC. 29, 1953 5 CENTS—32 PAGES

s Post

Y INDEX

.....27
.....27-31
.....28
.....12
.....2-21
.....6-8
.....10
..... 4
.....27
..... 5
.....10
.....24-25
.....20-21
.....14
.....12
ive News ..32
.....15
.....22-23
.....27
.....27
..... 5
.....11
.....18-19

Facts on the Fact Forum

WHAT is the Fact Forum? Why is Texas oil millionaire H. L. Hunt pouring a big piece of his fortune into the organization? The story of Hunt and answers to the above questions are in an important series starting Sunday in The Denver Post.

H. L. Hunt

'Two-Bit Legislature'

EARMARKED funds are posing a fiscal dilemma for Colorado's legislators. Turn to page 2 for another in a series of articles.

ther Asks Mine ons to Join CIO

er, president of the CIO, appealed to members of the International l & Smelter Workers, headquartered in Denver, to desert their union steelworkers.

m bid to swing Mine-Mill membership back to the CIO came in after three Montana locals bolted from Mine-Mill. An Alabama local deserted earlier this year.

Reuther charged that the Mine-Mill union—expelled from the CIO in 1950 when CIO officials said it was dominated by Communists—is "disintegrating."

FOLLOWS BUTTE REVOLT

His appeal followed the withdrawal Sunday of Butte's local 1 from the international union.

CIO officials said Tuesday another Butte local and one at Anaconda, Mont., "have taken steps to leave the mine-mill organization and reaffiliate with the CIO."

The three rebellious locals claim a combined membership of about 7,000.

Reuther said that since 1950 about half the Mine-Mill members

etween Role ged, Ludlow d Quits Job

ING
f Writer
eriff, a city
nder fire for
n for Johnny
police char-
tye Virginia

the shooting, and also against "John Doe," a fourth and unidentified participant in the stickup, who drove the getaway car.

(Threw Ludlow out of house, says husband. Page 18, col. 1.)

Two Ruled Guilty on All Counts

By BUCK WILSON
Denver Post Staff Writer

A Denver district court jury of eight men and four women returned a verdict of guilty on all counts Tuesday in the $250,000 "doodlebug" swindle trial.

Leo A. GeBauer, Phoenix and Denver radio parts dealer, and Silas M. Newton, Denver oil promoter, faced prison terms up to 30 years after they were found guilty of confidence game and conspiracy to commit confidence game.

District Attorney Bert M. Keating charged that both men obtained $50,000 from Herman A. Flader of 1606 Locust St., Denver, industrialist, through the sale of part interest in three machines which were supposed to be able to locate oil, gas and water beneath the earth's surface. The men obtained an additional $200,000 through the sale of oil leases on properties they controlled, Keating charged.

SEALED VERDICT READ

The jury deliberated less than five hours Monday night and returned a sealed verdict at 10:15 p. m. The jurors required only one ballot on each count. Judge Frank E. Hickey read the verdict Tuesday as GeBauer and Newton sat with no show of emotion.

The father-son defense team of Isaac and Gerald Mellman were granted 10 days by Hickey to petition the court for a new trial before sentence is imposed. Theodore Epstein, Newton's defense attorney, was not present when the verdicts were read.

GeBauer told reporters in the hall after hearing the verdict: "I'll win this thing if it costs me a half million dollars."

Newton had no comment.

The trial began Nov. 10 but was recessed for one week Nov. 20 when GeBauer was hospitalized for hemorrhaging ulcers.

Gas Rate Hike Due By Jan. 1

Reproduction of the DENVER POST, front page, for 29 December 1953

olicy
ouncil

'Doodlebug' Defendants Found Guilty

The defendants in the $250,000 "doodlebug" swindle trial leave Denver district court Tuesday after being found guilty of confidence game charges. Left to right are Attorney Isaac Mellman, Silas Newton and Leo A. GeBauer, the defendants, Nurse Irene Meister and Mrs. GeBauer. Newton and GeBauer face prison terms of up to 30 years. (See story on page 1.)

ll Named
vnell Aide

THE DENVER POST

Rebudge
Building
Jefferso

Job to Pay $10,000

PLANNING LACK CHARGED

Denver Water 'Cry' False, Says West Slope Leader

Irene Meister

Another page of the DENVER POST showing left to right, Defense Attorney Isaac Mellman, Silas Newton, Leo GeBauer (in wheel chair), Nurse Irene Meister (who drove GeBauer to Court from the clinic in Boulder on some occasions), and Mrs. GeBauer (holding briefcase).

Again we offer exhibits in support of the material germain to this Chapter IV. Material of this nature, while not a part of the text of the chapter, does amplify, support and help to explain the nature and content of the material in the text of the chapter. Ehhibits offered in this section are as follows:

Exhibit 1. The Fontes Letter. This letter was found in a collection of microfilm files of the papers of important UFO researchers of the past. This letter shows what happens to one who really hits "paydirt" in the field of UFO investigations. An important sidelight is the evidence of the heavy hand military intelligence agencies play in keeping the whole UFO phenomenon under the rug and out of sight, and the ominous indications that U.S. Intelligence exercises unusual control over foreign intelligence agencies where it comes to UFO cases and information.

Exhibit 2. Discrediting by Defamation. This describes and gives evidence of an Official United States Government Memorandum which mentions and describes an official policy of creating a situation to make a defendent appear as an offender without identification with the UFO problem. This has been applied before with success and certain procedures and cautions are recommended.

THE FONTES LETTER

The late Dr. Olavo T. Fontes, Ph.D. of Brazil was one of their foremost independent UFO researchers who spent much of his own time, energy and resource personally investigation substantial UFO cases reported in Brazil. He joined Joao Martins, a leading Brazilian journalist, in preparing an extensive multi-part treatment of the UFO phenomena then being observed and reported in Brazil. That series of articles was published in O'CRUZEIRO, one of the best news magazines in Brazil, between 12 October and 16 November, weekly, in 1957.

That impact of that series of articles, soberly presented and adequately supported with good documentation, was tremendous and the news magazine received thousands of letters from all over. This caught the attention of hundreds of witnesses who had never reported their experiences before for fear of disbelief and ridicule, and now felt safe in telling it to the magazine. This unexpected surge of interest also attracted attention of military intelligence agencies, already concerned about tamping down the problem and getting control of the situation. Coincident with the publication of the last three parts of the UFO series, a major UFO "flap" developed over Brazil, including military and port facilities and even airliners. No scientists spoke out against this while it was all going on, but as soon as the interest began to wane and the sightings started to drop off, the forces were marshalled against those responsible for this arousal of the public interest. Both Martins and Fontes came under fire by the many agencies used to control such information.

"Then came the first surprise," Fontes said. "A few days after publication of the last article, Martins was called to the United States Embassy. There he was congratulated on his work, and it was suggested that an exchange of information about the subject was desirable under certain conditions not specified. We considered the proposition and concluded that they couldn't risk the release of classified information to a newspaperman, even one from another country; the thing was an obvious maneuver to discover what he knew about the matter -- not revealed in his articles. Martins refused the offer."

After that, Martins was called in by Colonel Adil de Oliveira, Chief of the Brazilian Air Force's "UAO Research Group", who warned them that they could be, in effect, opening a Pandora's box that could not be closed again. Then Martins and Fontes were called before a special meeting of Brazilian Army Staff Officers and questioned on UFO matters involving the Brazilian Army.

Dr. Fontes was one of those principally involved in investigation of

the Campinas Incident, where an Unidentified Flying Object was seen to explode over a beach near Ubatuba, and fragments of the object rained down over a wide area. Fontes collected some and had a local chemical analysis made of the material which showed the sample piece to be composed of an unusually fine grade of magnesium not believed to have been within the capability of known technologies to produce at that time. The U.S. Embassy obtained a sample from Brazil for analysis in the U.S.A. The U.S. testings, reported by Dr. Maney, a popular UFO examiner in North America had described the U.S. Air Force analysis as showing that the metal specien was nothing more than "commercial tin". Colonel Adil de Oliveira, whose own Brazilian Air Force analysis had agreed with Dr. Fontes' chemical analysis, wondered how this could be since they supposedly all analyzed similar fragments from the same UFO destruction. It was already becoming apparent that the U.S. Government was not telling the truth to its neighbors, at least not those officials at operating levels.

Fontes became concerned about the seemingly deliberate deceptions of Brazilian officials by connections that led back to the United States and a conspiracy of UFO secrecy that extended also to covert levels in his own country. He was diligently investigating these strange aspects of this mysterious UFO phenomenon when he suddenly contracted a fast-growing and deadly cancer which took his life at a very early age.

Years later, in Dr. Fontes papers was found a letter containing some indication of what he was working on and how such things are controlled including internationally.

The letter is a long one and it has been paraphrased here to delete some non-pertinent parts. Deletions are shown by three periods (...).

As you read this letter, remember that it was written in February 1958, well before much of what is described here was ever published... At the time he wrote the letter few would believe him because of the successful debunking of such ideas here in the U.S. Most people were still going along with the idea that Project Bluebook had all the answers and that little else existed. This was before the Barny and Betty Hill abduction, which popularized the "little men" occupants of these craft, and Scully's book had been successfully held up to ridicule, yet Fontes visitors described the type of alien being taken from the UFOs actually recovered in 1947 and 48, though those recoveries were never really established up to that time.

February 27, 1958

Dear...:

...Knowledge of secret information concealed by Governments and Armed Forces of our countries is not enough, in my opinion, to satisfy ourselves when this information is hidden from the people--the ones who have the right to know about it. We have no justification to freeze our lips, like Russian peasants at the sight of a comissar, accepting reasons derived from the empty and meaningless judgement of anonymous intelligence officers. They, these faceless creatures who have usurped our rights, cannot be permitted to have a free hand on matters so important for our future--for all of us. Secrecy is something which does not breed security but fear. I have not the slightest interest in what the military might say about this. They do not report anything to us, the people, but to their commanders--who report to nobody (The President of Brazil, for example, knows very little about the whole matter; the same can be said regarding civilian authorities and scientists, at least in my country). Is this the right thing? Can the military take decisions that may affect the future of the whole of mankind? Can they be trusted to be given the whole responsibility on UFO matters? Obviously not. At least in free countries on this side of the Iron Curtain. So, we have to continue out fight against the censors at any cost. Our Mg will be a powerful weapon against their vicious tactics to conceal the truth. You do not realize..., how much of my hopes are concentrated on your book...

Your decision to send the Mg samples to that theoretical physicist was a wise one. If they publicly state that they found the stuff to be extra-terrestrial, we are with our case closed. There is, however, a danger--he will attempt to interest a sufficient number of scientists in it. If one of these scientists already knows the truth, we are lost.... He will report the matter to the authorities immediately and our friend will be put under security restrictions at once. Of course, if no report about the tests is released we will understand what happened. But I fear something worse; a false statement forced by the censors--to distort the truth and to send us in the wrong way. Because of this possibility, we have to take measures to avoid it. So, if they say that the Mg is not extra-terrestrial, or that they didn't find enough evidence to be sure it is, we cannot take such kind of report without a check. The only thing we have to do is to repeat the analysis at some other place. A mass spectrography could be done, for example, through Lex Mebans. He is a chemist, you know, and does not work for the government. I might send the sample. Another thing you can do is to alert your physicist to be careful in choosing other scientists;

and to give us a warning (using a code word previously selected) that something is wrong. Can you do this? Please do not think I am seeing ghosts in the air. I didn't understand very much in the past the careful measures you had taken to avoid censors' interference with some of your letters (for me). I know now that you were right--anything can happen...

Dr. Maffei was finally found by Auriphebo Simoes just two days ago. The Campinas incident shall be clarified now, I believe. At least I hope so. I will keep you informed about the subject...

.....

The next day two men came to my office. The time was 6:30 p.m. My nurse had left a few minutes before--and I was alone. They showed their credentials; they were Intelligence Officers from the Navy. They said that they were there because of my visit to the Navy Ministry, that morning. Their attitude appeared to be friendly, but their first words gave me the feeling they were trying to scare me somehow.

"You know too much about things you weren't entitled to know", said one of them. "We don't like that. Besides, your activities concerning those fragments you posess are very undesirable and might be dangerous to you. We would like to warn you to stop all your investigations connected with those fragments. We request also the samples in your hands to be delivered to us as soon as possible...."

I interrupted him at that moment. I was not frightened, but angry--and trying hard to control my temper. "My dear friend", I said, "I'm afraid you don't have any conception of what country is this. This is a free country and you aren't entitled to say what I can or can't do. If you came here to threat me, you can stop now and get out through that door. And tell your military chiefs I have no fear of their ridiculous menaces. I also have friends in the armed forces and elsewhere, and I know they have no power to interfere legally with my activities."

He changed his attitude instantly. "You misunderstood my words", he answered. "I am only giving you advice. You may follow it or not, of course. I want you to understand that our visit is unofficial and private. It seems that you have discovered highly important information regarding flying saucers, but we think you don't know the whole picture. We are going to place at your disposal certain information and advice of great interest to you. In exchange, we want your cooperation on certain matters. As a civilian investigator, you certainly have many sources of information which avoid to report anything to the military , on the subject. We request your help to correct this situation, reporting all information received to us--chiefly about sightings and landings of UFOs in our country. Our organization is a small

one and we need civilian help. In some other countries the situation is different and they can refuse civilian cooperation--you probably know it; it is perhaps the reason of your surprise and your hostile attitude. You can relax now."

I decided to accept his explanation and discuss the information they wanted to report. I an not convinced, however, that I misunderstood his first words. On the contrary, I believe they wouldn't use this friendly approach if they had me scared since the first moment. But that tactic failed and they had to change their methods to a more kind attitude.

In discussions which lasted for almost two hours they disclosed the following information about the flying saucer problem:

(1) They told me that all governments and military authorities through the world know that flying saucers exist--and that they are craft from another planet. They have absolute proof of both things.

(2) As a matter of fact, six flying discs already crashed on this earth and were captured and taken apart by military forces and scientists of the countries involved--under the most rigid and ruthless security restrictions to keep the matter absolutely secret. One of those discs crashed in the Sahara Desert but was too much destroyed to be of some use. Three others crashed in the United States, two of them in very good condition. The fifth crashed somewhere in the British Islands, and the last one came down at one of the Scandinavian countries; these two were almost undamaged too. All these six discs were small craft -- 32, 72 or 99 feet in diameter. In all of them were found bodies of members of their crews. They were "little men" and ranged in height from 32 to 46 inches. They were dead in all cases, killed in the disasters. The examination of the bodies showed they were definitly "humanoid" -- but obviously not from this planet. In some cases the cause of the crash was determined with accuracy; it wasn't apparent in the other. All ships had the general shape of a saucer with a cabin on the top; all of them were of a very light metal which was assembled in segments that fitted in deep grooves and were pinned together around the base. There was no sign of this on the outer surface of the ships. Some of the ships had portholes made of an unknown type of glass; many kinds of unknown materials were found inside the ships.

(3) Examination of instruments and devices found aboard these discs showed that they are propelled by an extremely powerful electro-magnetic field. Evidence shows it is a rotating and oscillating high voltage electro-magnetic field. Such a kind of field obviously produces some type of gravity effect yet not understood.

(4) All ships were carefully dismantled and studied. Unfortunately

the more important problem was not solved; how these fields were produced and what was the source of the trememdous amount of electric energy released through these fields. No clues were found in any of the discs examined. Apparently they got their power from nowhere. There is, on the other hand, evidence that large UFOs use some type of atomic engines as power source suggests that they were able to transmit electric power through radio beams as we now send it through wires. Some of the devices found inside the small discs could well serve to receive and to concentrate the electric power coming this way. If this is right, a nuclear power-plant operated on a ship of satellite of large dimensions, placed outside our atmosphere, could feed electric power to a whole fleet of smaller craft operating inside our atmosphere. None of these UFOs of greater size was captured till now.

(5) Our scientists could build a ship propelled by a similar rotating and oscillating electro-magnetic field--if they knew some method to change the energy released into a nuclear-reactor directly into electric power. The problem is not solved yet.

(6) These visitors from outer space are dangerous when apprehended and definitely hostile when attacked. We have already lost many planes attempting to shoot down one of them. We have no defense against them till now. They outperform easily any of our fighters, which have no chance against them. Guided missiles are also useless; they can fly still faster than any of them and can even maneuver around them, as if they were toys; or they can interfere with their electric instruments and make them useless soon after launched; or, if they like, they can explode them before they reach their proximities. They have produced the crash of military planes (propeller or jet type) and airliners by stalling their engines through interference with their electrical systems (we don't know yet if this is a side effect of their powerful magnetic field, or the result of some kind of weapon--possibly a high frequency beam of some sort). They have also a horribly destructive long range weapon which has been used mercilessly against our jet-fighters. In one case, for example, an U.S. Navy interceptor with a crew of two, scrambled to go after an UFO. Their mission was, as usual, to make it land or to shoot it down--if necessary. They used their guns. The answer was immediate and terrifying: instantly all metallic parts of their plane was disintegrated, disrupted into thousands of fragments, and they found themselves suddenly seated in the air (non-metallic pieces or objects were not affected by the phenomenon); one of them was killed but the other lived to tell the story. We have evidence that this tremendous weapon is an ultra-sonic beam of some sort, which disrupts the molecular cohesion of any metallic structure. They have means to paralyze our radar systems too, to interfere with our

radio and television apparatus, and to short-circuit our electric power-plants.

(7) They have not showed, till now, any interest in contacting us. They are obviously preparing a planet-wide huge military operation to interfere against us. We don't know what kind of operation will be this. There are, however, three possibilities: (a) total war followed by mass-landings, to destroy our power, slave the remnant of our people and colonize the planet; (b) police-action to stop our plans for the conquest of space, and to avoid our dangerous progress in the field of atomic weapons; this would involve mass landings at strategic points with occupation by forces of limited areas of vital interest for their purposes; (c) "friendly interference" (followed by military intimidation) to make us agree with their plans for us--whatever they may be--avoiding open war or any other kind of direct interference; patrolling and eventual police-action only outside our atmosphere.

(8) All military authorities and governments through the world are informed about the situation. There is an exchange of information through intelligence services, and top-secret military conferences are held periodically to discuss new developments on the subject. The Brazilian Navy, for example, receives monthly classified reports from the U.S. Navy and send back to them any information available here. A similar contact exists among our Army and Air Force and several (similar) military organizations in other countries. Here in Brazil only the persons who work in the problem know the real situation: intelligence officers in the Army, Navy and Air Force; some high-rank officers in the High Command; the National Security Council and a few scientists whose activities are connected with it; and a few members of certain civilian organizations doing research for military projects.

(9) All information about the UFO-subject from military is not only classified or reserved for official uses, it is top-secret. Civilian authorities and military officers in general are not entitled to know. Even our President is not informed of the whole truth.

(10) Military authorities through the world agree that the people are not entitled to know anything about the problem. Some military groups believe that such a knowledge would be a trememdous shock--enough to paralyze the life in our countries for many years in the future. On the other side, they believe that flying saucer reconnaissance (as it is now) might last other 10 years--the people couldn't be controlled for so long a time and the danger of uncontrolled panic would be high. Besides, the probability of UFO-hostile interference (described on item 7) is still estimated at 50%; there is yet a 10%

probability that their hostility is only a consequence of our attacks against their ships; because of this possibility, we are attempting now to make them aware that we would like to make a peaceful contact--so, the orders now (now) are to avoid any further attack against their craft. This policy has been adopted generally, with the exception of some countries which still have fools in their Air Forces--who think otherwise. We don't know if UFOs will react to these measures recently put under operation. We still hope they will.

(11) To conceal the truth from the public, a carefully planned censorship is under operation for several years. The policy to debunk the whole saucer-subject is the better weapon we are using for this purpose. Ridicule is an efficient tool against most people who attempt to inform the public but other measures are sometimes necessary. Chiefly against persons who posess evidence that, if published, would open the eyes of the people. In some countries force has been used to silence some of them. When this is not possible, all tricks had been used to make their evidence useless. In a few cases, unfortunately, violence had to be used.; we regret this but we have no choice. We are going to keep this thing secret at any cost. We are not interested in the so-called "inalienable rights" of the people. Right or wrong, we--the military--are going to do our job and no one is going to stop us.

.....

So I have come to the end of my story, _____. You can refuse to believe it. I have no proof to convince you... My only evidence is the story in itself, which I reported with all details. There is, of course, the possibility that these Navy intelligence officers (I don't know their names, they didn't identify themselves) weren't telling the truth. But I could see no useful purpose in doing this. Besides, I already suspected all things they told me. The only information that surprised me was the one related with the ultra-sonic weapon to destroy our planes; I never heard anything about it before. I believe it was used against Mantell's plane, if it really exists.

I do not trust military people. They exchanged their information for a small bit of our Mg. I told them nothing about our plans, of course. They got only the sample they wanted. They promised to tell me about the results of their analyses, but only particularly. They advised me not to connect the Navy with anything regarding the samples; they would deny it, they would call me a liar and ridicule my statements--if I tried to do so. Officially, they are not interested, they emphacised, and do not intend to release any official pronouncement on this subject--or any other, connected with the UFO problem. They also warned me not to publish the information they had given me. "What we have

told you will be denied", said one of them. "We will deny also that we know you or ever contacted you. You will be called a liar or, if you persist, a crackpot. As you have nothing to prove you are telling the truth, no one would believe you."

The rest of that letter and the closing salutation are missing from the micrifilm copy from which this was reproduced, however that letter is known to have been written by Dr. Olavo T. Fontes to The Aerial Phenomena Research Organization in Tucson, who would have the whole letter in their old files.

There has always been a cloud of mystery surrounding the death of Dr. Fontes. Here he was a successful practicing physician, yet he strangely contracted a particularly virulent strain of rapidly progressing cancer that took him in only a few months as a young man still in his 30s. It is known that such virulent viruses are actually used by intelligence services in secret operations. Did Fontes learn too much and become a dangerous liability to them??? All of this does seem unusually suspicious. If Fontes had been wrong about all the details he revealed the argument would be weak, but, with hindsight, he was in fact right about a very high percentage of the points made, and much more than he could be expected to simply guess. Remember, none of the information about crashed saucers was established in any way at the time he wrote this letter. We only learned such details as facts much later.

CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF AN UNTHINKABLE AND INADMISSIBLE KIND

Gordon Creighton

THE very first issue of FSR (Spring 1955, Vol. 1, No. 1) carried on its third page an extraordinary report that had come from a man who today is well known in the world of broadcasting and television on both sides of the Atlantic. Because few readers today possess or have access to FSR No. 1, I am here reproducing the report, which appeared under the heading "Star Puzzled" in full:—

"Broadcasts reporting a flying saucer crash picked up on his car radio as he drove across America have baffled stage and radio star Hughie Green since June 1947.

"He was driving alone from Hollywood to Philadelphia for a business appointment and was tuned in to broadcasting stations most of the time ... 'because it's a long and boring trip.'

"But let Mr. Green take up the story.

" 'About 250 miles out of Philadelphia,' he said, 'a commentator interrupted the programme to announce that a flying saucer had crashed in New Mexico, and that the Army were moving in to investigate.

" 'Later the programme was interrupted again, and quite a few details were given.

" 'Several newsflashes about the incident, from various radio stations, followed. The last I heard was just before reaching Philadelphia. The announcer promised further bulletins. None followed.

" 'When I got to Philadelphia I bought all the newspapers I could lay my hands on. But not one carried the story. And questions at the radio stations just drew a blank. It's mystified me ever since.'

"This is not the first time the story has been heard. But it is the first time someone who actually listened in to the transmissions has been interviewed.

"The question arising from Hughie Green's account is: *'Do the Americans have a flying saucer in their possession?'*

"Reports from America suggest that the U.S.A.F. has more than one! One – or parts of one – at Wright Patterson Field, the American Farnborough, and another at Edwards Air Force Base, the U.S. equivalent of the Ministry of Supply's experimental station at Boscombe Down.

"Flying Saucer enthusiasts all over the world believe there is some truth in the story, but that it is being as carefully guarded as any atomic or military secret for fear of causing public panic.

"In London the Air Ministry persists in not having a clue about flying saucers. And the indications are that they would give a lot to know what they really are."

Such, then, was the intriguing Hughie Green story. It only remains for me to add that, if my memory is not at fault, Mr. Green had himself been an officer in the Royal Air Force, and so may well have been especially intrigued by the UFOs because either he or some of his friends in the Service had "seen things" themselves during World War II, or had heard rumours about other colleagues who had done so.

(FSR's first Editor, who was responsible for the selection of this extraordinarily interesting report, was of course Derek Dempster, himself also a former pilot in the Royal Air Force.)

* * * * *

Let us move on now to the third issue of FSR (July/August 1955) where we find, on page 6, another fascinating story, which I also reproduce in full. This account appeared under the heading "UFO crash in Britain?"

"Has a flying-saucer crashed in Britain? This story cabled to America through the *International News Service's* London office by Dorothy Kilgallen, a staff-correspondent on the *New York Journal-American*, indicates that one has, and that it has been examined by British scientists and airmen. Here is the account, reproduced from the *Los Angeles Examiner*:

" 'London, May 22: I can report today on a story which is positively spooky, not to mention chilling. British scientists and airmen, after examining the wreckage of one mysterious flying ship, are convinced these strange aerial objects are not optical illusions or Soviet inventions, but are flying saucers which originate on another planet.

" 'The source of my information is a British official of Cabinet rank who prefers to remain unidentified. "We believe," he said "on the basis of our enquiry thus far, that the saucers are staffed by small men – probably under four feet tall. It's frightening, but there is no denying that the flying saucers come from another planet."

" 'This official quoted scientists as saying a flying ship of this type could not have possibly been constructed on earth. The British Government, I learned, is withholding an official report on the "flying saucer" examined at this time, possibly because it does not wish to frighten the public.

" 'When my husband (Richard Kollmer, Broadway producer and radio commentator) and I arrived here in Br in for a brief vacation, I had no premonition that I would be catapaulting myself into the controversy over whether flying saucers are real or imaginary. In the United States all kinds of explanations have been advanced.

" 'But no responsible official of the United States Air Force has yet intimated that the mysterious flying ships had actually vaulted from outer space.'

"*Flying Saucer Review* has made big efforts to get to the bottom of this account, but without success. Said the London news editor of the *International News Service*: 'We tried hard to get the source of this story, but drew a blank.'

"W this a party hoax, an attempt by the official concerned to sound out world reaction, or is it true? The question remains unanswered for the time being."

* * * * *

So much, then for the second intriguing little story which I have culled from the very earliest pages of FSR, pages printed a quarter of a century ago. But I can add a few further details which will not be thought devoid of interest. Firstly, as regards the indentity of the very famous Englishman from whom Dorothy Kilgallen said she had got this story, I learnt later t... as indicated in the closing paragraph of her report, the conversation took place among a gathering of very distinguished guests at a cocktail party in London. As regards the identity of the titled Englishman, I had no doubt at the time as to who he was – a great leader and servant of our country who has represented us well both in one of the highest of our military posts in World War II and in the political sphere during the early post-war era. He is a man who, as Editors of FSR have always known, has taken a deep interest in the UFO problem since the beginning. A year of two later I saw a fuller account, received from a correspondent of mine in the USA, of what precisely Dorothy Kilgallen had said in her very widely syndicated newspaper column. She had described her British host as *an Englishman of Cabinet rank – a man whose name is a household word to every American.*

Dorothy Kilgallen herself, whose regular syndicated reports appeared, as I recall, in a large chain of America's regional newspapers, died a few years or so afterwards. However, as soon as I saw her UFO story I at once wrote to her, through the *International News Service*, in the hope that I might be able to winkle out of her some further scraps of intriguing information. But I never got an answer. Once again, as has happened so often, an individual who yesterday spoke out loudly and clearly today falls inexplicably silent. I never heard of any further utterances given by Dorothy Kilgallen about UFOs. I imagine that she was effectively silenced, as so many others have been over the past thirty years.

The Kilgallen report of May 22, 1955, was reproduced, as I have indicated above, in FSR, issue No. 3 (July/August 1955.) But be it noted that already, in his Editorial leader in Issue No. 2 (May/June 1955) Derek Dempster had opened with the following significant paragraphs!:—

"Government statements on Flying Saucers have always been confusing, and the general consensus of opinion has been that officialdom was just as anxious to know the answer to the riddle as anyone else.

"But last month something happened which gave rise to the belief that Whitehall did in fact have the UFO answer.

"The Air Ministry announced that the results of a five-year probe into Flying Saucers by the Royal Air Force had been submitted to high-ranking officers, but that, for security reasons, it was never to be revealed to the public.[1]

I find it remarkably strange that nobody today ever seems to remember this Editorial in FSR, or quotes from it. Clearly it has been generally forgotten – *a fact for which the faceless bureaucrats in Whitehall have surely had reason, many, many times in the past quarter of a century, to be more than ordinarily grateful.*

* * * * *

We come now to FSR Vol.1, No. 4 (September/October 1955), where we find, on page 5, a report under the heading "Landed disc entered in Argentine." The report ran as follows:—

"On May 7, the Caracas, Venezuela, daily *El Universal* carried a story of an engineer's encounter with a saucer and its dead occupants in 1950.

"The engineer was driving along a road in the Bahía Blanca district of the Argentine, when he saw a metallic disc-shaped object on the ground. He stopped his car, got out, and went to investigate.

"He watched for a few moments to see what would happen, but, as all was quiet, he approached it and found a sort of curved divan with three seats, two of which were occupied by small beings covered from head to foot, except for an opening for the face, in tight-fitting overalls.

"He estimated their height to be about four feet. Their faces seemed charred and burnt. Another little creature was sprawled in a seat situated in approximately the centre of the cabin.

"In front of them was a screen with rays playing on it, and on the top of the screen was a rotating glass-like globe.

"An ungovernable impulse urged the engineer to touch one of the creatures. It felt stiff and rigid. It was then, he said, that some inner voice warned him to get out as soon as possible, as he was in the presence of 'strange life.'

"He rushed to his car, and returned to his hotel at high speed to relate his story to a few intimate friends, who returned to the scene with him on the following day.

A clip from Flying Saucer Review showing their own review of earlier articles and notes published by FSR since its earliest issues. Since these references are difficult to find here, we have reproduced the

It was difficult to find support material for these few articles and statements being made at that early time. Success is just now beginning to reward the efforts.

"On reaching the spot, however, all they found was a heap of ashes[2] and, in the sky above them, a cigar-shaped object and two discs.

"One of the discs was hovering at an estimated height of 2,000 feet. It was about 30 ft. in diameter. The engineer took pictures of it, but of the six exposures, only two showed the craft with any degree of clarity.

"The group felt that they had been observed during their visit, for the two discs shot up, merged with the 'cigar', which, after travelling horizontally for a short distance, disappeared into space at a colossal speed."

(This report was also published by *APRO* in their Bulletin.)

Three years later, in the summer of 1958, FSR reader Peter Roe of Nottingham was good enough to send me a slightly fuller version of this same report, which gave the name of the man who had had this experience in Argentina with a crashed disc. He was, it seems, Signor Eorice Bessa, aged 44, and Italian architect, formerly a pilot in the Italian Air Force in World War II, who had since become a citizen of Argentina.

* * * * *

My next selection from the past comes from FSR Vol. 2, No. 1 (January/February 1956) where we find, on page six, under the title *Let's Talk Space. Flying Saucers Are Real*, a highly interesting report from a Special Correspondent of FSR visiting Mexico.

The first part of the article runs as follows:—

"The United States Authorities have established that flying saucers are manned by visitors from outer space. They are trying to work out a method of breathing and staying alive in our atmosphere before landing and establishing contact.

"This statement was given to a *Flying Saucer Review* special correspondent by a top ranking American V.I.P. — a man whose name would ring millions of bells throughout the world. Here is the report.

'One morning during the summer of 1951, news reporters, news photographers and movie camera men moved into the airport at Mexico City to meet a V.I.P. from the United States. The group was gathered together, and waiting for the visitor, when somebody looked up and gave a shout. Three saucers were hovering over the airport at a height of about 5,000 feet.

'Immediately the cameras went into action, and many photographs, in colour, black and white, stills, and movies, were taken. People poured out of the waiting rooms and restaurant, and several hundred had a fine view of the saucers before they darted off at high speed in a southerly direction. The day following, the newspapers of Mexico City broke the story on their front pages, but there were no pictures. It was reported that the pictures had all been taken by the authorities, and that, after a study had been made by the Mexican and United States authorities, they would be released for publication. So far[3] they have not appeared.'

"Later that summer, a highly placed American who was in touch with Air Force Intelligence and in a position to know the facts about flying saucers, admitted to *Flying Saucer Review's* special correspondent, after trying to shrug off the Mexico City Airport incident as 'mob hysteria,' that a camera does not become hysterical, and that dozens, perhaps hundreds, of pictures were taken that day.

"Having got that far, he revealed that it had been established that these were visitors from another planet. That they were completely friendly — their hovering over defence establishments and airports being taken to mean 'We could blow you all to bits at our leisure if we had any evil intent.' That they were undoubtedly trying to work out a method of remaining alive in our atmosphere before landing and establishing friendly communications, and that the United States authorities were completely convinced that Earth had nothing to fear from them. That the U.S. Air Force had been ordered to take no action against their craft.[4]

"Asked why such emphasis had been imposed on denying their existence, and on censoring reports, the V.I.P. official — who would equal a British Cabinet Minister — said that the U.S.A. wanted her people to concentrate on the real menace, Communism; and not to be distracted by the visitors from outer space.

"He went on to say that the Orson Welles broadcast some years ago had demonstrated what reaction might be expected were the true facts generally known: a welter of hysterical nonsense, and a complete disorientation from the tasks in hand. Rumours and speculation would create an atmosphere that the skilled propagandists of the Kremlin would be sure to make the most of.

"Questioned about landings, the official admitted that there had actually been contact with the men in the saucers, and that on three occasions there had been landings which had proved disastrous fro the occupants. On each of these occasions breathing the heavily oxygenated atmosphere of this Earth and literally incinerated the visitors from within and had burned them to a crisp.

"At Cuernavaco in Mexico later in the summer of 1951, flying saucers came up in a conversation between our Special Correspondent and a group of Mexican professional men. One of them, an engineer engaged in highway construction, said that he had actually helped to load a flying saucer and its dead crew into an American 'Flying Box-Car' aeroplane. The saucer, according to the engineer, had come down in an uninhabited valley in the Sierra Madre, near where his crew were working.

" 'Ah, Señor,' he said, 'they were handsome, those little men, with fine features and beautifully formed tiny hands. But there must have been an explosion in their craft, for they were burnt black, and when I touched the face of one of them the

skin came off under my finger as though it had been cooked!"

* * * * *

Such, then, was the gist of the special report from FSR's correspondent who went to Mexico in 1955 and secured a personal interview with a top-ranking American V.I.P. regarding the reality of crashed saucers containing small dead beings. But who, you may ask, was this "top-ranking American V.I.P." anyway, and why should one attribute any value whatsoever to such a tale?

The truth as to the identity of the V.I.P. can be revealed, as he is no longer in this world. I contacted FSR's Editor, Derek Dempster, immediately after reading this article in our Journal early in 1956. I asked whether he would kindly tell me, in strict confidence, who the American V.I.P. was?

He replied that it was General George C. Marshall, American impressive Army Chief of Staff in World War II and, subsequently, the equally brilliant Secretary of State whose name is for ever enshrined in that of the famous Marshall Plan, the unique and unparalleled act of vision and idealism whereby America was able rapidly to see the free nations of Europe on their feet once more, put them firmly on the road to economic recovery.

* * * * *

My recapitulation of events and reports as given in FSR over almost a quarter of a century ago has been long enough, and I am anxious to keep it down to a manageable length. But there is still one more piece of evidence to which I must refer if this extraordinary business of the early FSR reports of crashed UFOs and little dead men is to be grasped in its proper perspective.

This final piece of evidence is not merely a report, but a whole book, *Behind the Flying Saucers* by Frank Scully, an American journalist. Frank Scully was a veteran newspaperman, and his book, first published in the United States in 1950, is, so far as I am aware, probably only the second or maybe the third of all the many hundreds of books that have now been written on the UFO Phenomenon. Victor Gollancz of London produced a British edition of it in that same year, which sold out very rapidly. Gollancz had difficulty in finding a single copy when they decided they would like to re-issue the book in 1955, and this edition too was soon exhausted.

Scully's story was about an electrifying lecture, which he said had been delivered at 12.30 p.m. on March 8, 1950, before a small audience (350 students) at the University of Denver, Colorado. There was no advance publicity for the talk, which was described simply as "confidential and scientific." It was given during the lunch break, so that the students had to skip lunch to hear it. The lecturer was brought to the auditorium by a Mr. George T. Kohler of Denver, a staff member of a local independent Rocky Mountain radio station with the call letters KMYR. As to the identity of the lecturer himself, it does not seem that anyone was overanxious to divulge it at the time, and only after he had gone was it discovered that nobody at the University could say who he was. The local press, when reporting the lecture, simply described him as "an unidentified middle-aged lecturer." Only later, when Scully's book came out in the same year (1950) was it revealed that the lecturer was a famous businessman and personality, Silas M. Newton, a graduate of Yale, a Texan by birth, and one of the great geophysicists of the American oil industry, with a record of successful oil exploration second to none (and a millionaire as a result).

The subject of Newton's astonishing talk to the students was crashed saucers and little dead crews. Newton told his listeners that there had been, up till that date (March 1950), three of these wrecked craft found in the USA, with their dead crews, and that all three machines and the crews had been inspected by scientists with whom he himself was currently associated in geophysical research. He said that the three machines had contained a total of 34 little men measuring between 36 inches and 40 inches in height. The first saucer, said Newton, was found, "less than a year ago," at a place "within 500 miles of Denver."[5] It was 99.99 feet in diameter and its cabin was 18 feet wide and 6 feet high. The second machine, 72 feet wide, also contained, like the first one, 16 little dead men who, however, had seemingly not suffered from burns like the crew of the first disc, because they had fair complexions. They had no beard, apart from a fine facial down "resembling peach fuzz."

The third disc, said Newton, measured 36 feet in diameter, and contained only two little corpses. The little men had apparently been alive when it landed, but had died as they tried to emerge from the cabin.

Newton gave a vast amount of detail about the craft and the little men — far too much for me to reproduce here. He described the current theories of the American scientists, namely that the discs were *operated magnetically*, and he also related how American service personnel had succeeded in looting a great many of the smaller instruments and fittings before the authorities could put a stop to this souvenir-gathering. Those who want to see the story in detail must try to get Scully's book and read it. And that may not be easy, for, unless somebody has the sense to republish it, I predict that it will remain a rare and much-sought item. Indeed, in the light of the material already winkled out of the Pentagon by Ground Saucer Watch under the terms of the American *Freedom of Information Act*, and in the light of the revelations now made by Mr. Leonard H. Stringfield in the article *Retrievals of a Third Kind* which follows this, there may be a mad rush soon to get Scully's book — poorly written though it may be, like so much of the UFO literature.

The Scully book was dynamite, and it naturally created a sensation. It was therefore imperative that Scully be stopped in his tracks, and a feverish and powerful campaign was at once launched to damn and discredit him utterly. That campaign was 100%

An American Official of Cabinet Rank makes a statement about UFOs in in Mexico City following a massive overflight of the International Airport while he was there. Mexican trucker loaded disc near Laredo.

The American Official of Cabinet Rank who made the statements about UFOs on a visit to Mexico City is identified as none other that Army General George C. Marshall, then U.S. Secretary of State.

successful. Today I wager that you will not find a soul anywhere who has a good word to say for Scully. An unscrupulous hoaxer, they all tell us. *They know.*

But, as Stringfield remarks, the job is now seen to have misfired somehow. For, "*so completely was Scully's UFO retrieval story 'put down', that some researchers today have begun to wonder, in retrospect, whether the 'exposure' was not contrived.*" (Leonard Stringfield, address to MUFON Symposium, July 29, 1978).

I have been in correspondence with Mr. Stringfield and we are extremely grateful to him for his permission to use in our Journal the whole of his material published thus far. In a letter dated March 13, 1979, he has informed me moreover that he has now gathered a considerable amount of further evidence since he wrote the paper which he read before the MUFON Symposium last year. He has at present statements supplied by more than fifty witnesses.

Well, they say "there's no smoke without fire." I suggest that fifty such statements must mean a powerful lot of smoke, and I suggest that the time has come for us to weigh most carefully these extraordinary claims now being made by Leonard Stringfield. It looks as though there may be a real likelihood at last that the whole cover-up will be blown sky-high. If this happens, UFO researchers everywhere will owe a great debt to Leonard Stringfield.

NOTES AND COMMENTS

1. My italics.
2. One may deduce that the corpses had been cremated a the site, and the disc retrieved.
3. The Mexican report from FSR's Special Correspondent presumably dates from some time in 1955, four years after the alleged taking of the numerous photgraphs. It it necessary for us to add that today, in 1979, there still appears to be no evidence that those pictures have ever been released for publication?
4. From what we know now about the over-all UFO situation, this idea that *all* UFO occupants are harmless to mankind would seem to be an extremely dangerous one to embrace. As to the suggestion that Air Force pilots had, or have, been ordered to take no action against UFOs, we now know that there is a mass of evidence to refute this and that airmen have lost their lives when going after UFOs. Perhaps we may conclude that in 1955 somebody in high office still *thought* that all UFOs were "friendly," but that today they know far too much to fall any more for such a naive idea.
5. This is the UFO which Leonard Stringfield says came down in 1948 at Aztec, New Mexico (Lat. 36° 49 N. Long. 108° 59 W.). Stringfield takes it to be the first of the crashed hardware, but I would point out that if Hughie Green's story is true then it cannot be the first, since Green says he heard his radio newsflashes about a crashed saucer *in June 1947*, the same month as Kenneth Arnold's famous sighting which began it all.

EXHIBIT 2

DISCREDITING BY DEFAMATION

One of the more effective means of "plugging a leak" publicly, short of eliminating it altogether, is by selective defamation of the source so as to thoroughly and completely discredit it as an authority.

This is usually accomplished by charging the author of the leak with an odious crime, and then associating the crime with the activities of the source, both of them usually sensational. The sensationalism is counted on to carry the defamation a long way and to keep it alive and working.

It is not even necessary to get a conviction on the charges, because new ones can be raised again and again right behind the first, and in time the weight of the implied evidence can be counted to do the job as far as the public is concerned.

This old and trusted counter-intelligence method is ready-made for the control of UFO activities, because the simultaneous manipulation and play of the cultivated jealousies among the various members of the community of UFO clubs can be counted on to carry out the intended result.

Elimination always carries the danger of adding one more name to the long list of martyrs to the cause, and the effect is longlasting. In some cases it has even had the opposite effect, which is not always safely predictable.

Revised laws designed to protect victims, in some states, lend themselves particularly to this kind of abuse. In certain states an accused does not have the right to face his accusers in cases which do not carry the death penalty as the maximum sentence. In certain cases, mainly involving sex crimes, he can not compel the alleged victim to appear before him in court, and he cannot interrogate them directly so as to establish the true facts involved. All of this must be done through the prosecutor, acting as surrogate for the alleged victim, the very one who is seeking the conviction. In the case of minors, in some cases, they do not even have to be identified. This situation is particularly advantageous, and a most effective weapon for those charged with intelligence damage control and stopping of security "leaks" no matter how they occur.

You will never see anyone charged with leaking security information involving UFOs, because that could open the door for subpoena of documents that those in charge do not ever intend to produce. It would be difficult to make a case stick, since the government denies that the UFO situation as we know it exists in the first place. To charge disclosure of such secrets now would first involve admitting the secrets,

and there is no evidence that that is about to be done.

Leonard Stringfield has had in his posession since 1980, a document which quotes two paragraphs from a Policy Memorandum circulated internally in the late 70s. That policy clearly describes the way to proceed in case of a suspected or confirmed leak of UFO secrets.

The memorandum dated 22 July 1978, quoted by Stringfield describes a particular case to which this policy is being applied. That communication was written on an internal intelligence form just like the first one shown in Appendix A to CLEAR INTENT by Fawcett and Greenwood which has been in use for many years. An earlier version of the same Office Memorandum form was used by Agent Guy Hottel, SAC, Washington, D.C. on 22 March 1950 to send a communication directly to J. Edgar Hoover, the head of the FBI at the time, and that message also pertained to flying saucers (Exhibit 7 to Chapter III). The Memorandum quoted by Leonard Stringfield pertained to a breach of security concerning, among other things, ***"[Photographic evidence of deceased aliens held presently by certain TOP SECRET Programs of the United States.]"*** One of the items compromised is believed to be the photographs of an alien body in a glass topped preservation case; the very same photos of which were so strangely delivered to Myron Fass in New York for publication in his sensationally lurid and frequently false pulp tabloid, Ancient Astronauts - now defunct. That maneuver is believed to have been a ploy to make the photographs delivered to Stringfield look silly, a ploy which incidentally has worked...up to now.

That messenger is believed to be under prosecution now on other unrelated charges designed to properly discredit anything he may have transmitted to anybody else, an example of the application of a well thought out and approved policy.

A reproduction of page 40 of Leonard Stringfield's Status Report III describing the particular Memorandum mentioned above is attached hereto. He has not chosen to reveal the whole memorandum yet, so we may look forward to this in a future Status Report.

bottom of the page. Although probably an innocent annotation without conspiratorial ties, it prompted one querulous buff to believe that I had been somehow implicated with the FBI in such secret matters.

Still unresolved is another document alluded to in my articles appearing in the MUFON UFO *Journal*, December 1980 and September 1981. Using a modified masthead, viz., "United States Government Memorandum", a copy of this document dated July 22, 1978 has been in my possession since the Spring of 1980, but I have withheld disclosure. According to its source, the memorandum was intended for me to use as evidence, if needed, to support photographs he sent to me for public release and to back up his claim of a frame-up by authorities when they learned that he possessed photographs and other sensitive information about crashed UFOs, the preserved alien corpses and other Top Secret projects. Allegedly, directed to a judge in the United States District Court, the memorandum is herewith published for the first time, excluding names and places, as follows:

> The essential role that must be taken is one where the defendant must be made to be viewed as an offender without identification to the UFO problem. Only as a last resort can the Defense Attorney evoke Section III, 210a as it relates to civilian involvement under Espionage Laws, 18 US Code 793, 794: briefly, the unauthorized transmission of the contents of TOP SECRET reports. This certainly will alarm too many people and open a Pandora's Box of headaches for all Intelligence agencies that are presently involved. Such a last resort must have prior approval if the present proceedings end in failure.
>
> This man has access to and holds materials from TOP SECRET files of numerous agencies, and the security breakdowns have made him dangerous and powerful. We have been unable to this time, to trace effectively how the information was obtained. This is an agency process we hope to rectify in short matter. He is known to possess vitally sensitive materials and photographic evidence of
>
> [1] Military maneuvers in the Atlantic Test Area and information classified TP SECRET ("O" missing in original photostat copy—Ed Note).
>
> [2] Photographic evidence of deceased aliens held presently by certain TOP SECRET Programs of the United States.
>
> [3] Damaging information re a TOP SECRET project and a particular scientest's (misspelled—Ed Note) involvement in a thirty year old Goverment war time project, which, I must add, must be kept confidential at all costs.
>
> [4] Photographic evidence from numerous Intelligence files of landed and crashed U.F.O.'s, secret meetings and other highly sensitive materials that must not be in the public forum.
>
> [5] Knowledge of experimental projects presently TOP SECRET in nature and secured under 18 US 793,794.
>
> It is essential that corrective measures be taken seriously to eliminate this threat posed by this information for at least a six month [6] period. This will allow establishment of security ground rules that can effectively deal with your defendant.
>
> The defendant must be labeled so that whatever he pronounces can be handled. He must be silenced in one way or another. This matter requires serious decision and should be handled at your level in order not to manifest an international incident that this Agency might find difficult or impossible to handle. All credibility of the defendant should be effectively eliminated. As a "common" criminal offender and with a taste of what we are able to do, he may quickly understand where the final power of pronouncement sits.

COMMENT: At first glance the allegedly secret memorandum, tucked away in my file like a time bomb, appears to have the "official correctness" about it. But, I was suspicious from the day I got it from my source, the defendant. Taking a long, hard look at the lurid charges on sensitive issues made against him caused me to wonder about the loose methods employed by the authority in this case. Questioned is the necessity for such an open directive, which, if scandalously exposed, would not only compromise UFO secrecy but the integrity of the federal court system. It seems that the word-of-mouth method of communication, in such highly sensitive matters, would have been sufficient. Because of these doubts, mainly, I thought it would be unwise to use the memo either in support of my C/R research or, in defense of the controversial photographs he sent me. In a sense, whether bonafide or bogus, the memo was a veritable "barrel of eels" that would not serve in my interest.

When Richard Hall visited my home in March 1982, I discussed the memo with him, asked that he

40

Shrink reproduction of page 40 from Leonard Stringfield's UFO CRASH/RETRIEVALS: AMASSING THE EVIDENCE, Status Report III, describing the copy of the United States Government Memorandum he has in his posession which describes part of another Memorandun on policy concerning court prosecution of suspected violators of security pertaining to UFOs and the United States Government. Defendents are to be made to appear as an offender without identification to the UFO problem, thus defeating any effort to subpoena government UFO material or witnesses.

FURTHER EVIDENCE OF "RETRIEVALS"

Details of cover-up revealed following lawsuit against the CIA

Gordon Creighton

PUBLICATION of Leonard Stringfield's paper "Retrievals of the Third Kind" is bound to cause alarm in some quarters. It would be foolish to expect anything else.

This might therefore be the appropriate moment to point out that this whole thesis about the crashed craft and the dead occupants does not stand or fall solely with Leonard Stringfield. There are other competent investigators who have arrived at the same conclusions as Stringfield. One of these is the aerospace engineer William Spaulding, who actively leads an Arizona group of investigators known as *Ground Saucer Watch*. This is said to be a nation-wide American research organisation of about 500 scientists and engineers, and it is the body which recently brought a lawsuit against the CIA and, in the Brooklyn Court, won the day.

The CIA has repeatedly said that it had finished its investigations and closed its books on UFOs in 1952, but *Ground Saucer watch* asserts that, from the contents of the first 1000 pages of secret documents winkled out of the CIA under this "freedom of information suit" it is evident that the Agency and the American Government are still lying about the UFO problem. Says William Spaulding: "After reviewing the documents, *Ground Saucer Watch* believes that UFOs do exist, they are real, the U.S. Government has been totally untruthful, and the cover-up is massive." (See article in *New York Times* of January 14, 1979, headlined 'CIA papers detail UFO surveillance.')

So William Spaulding and *Ground Saucer Watch* assert that in their view there has been a "massive cover-up" on UFOs. But what else do they say? They say — as is indicated in this important special report published in the *New York Times* that they too have sworn statements from retired U.S. Air Force colonels that at least two UFOs have crashed and have been recovered by the Air Force. One crash, says Spaulding, was in Mexico in 1948, and the other was near Kingman, Arizona, in 1953. Spaulding also says that the retired Air Force colonels claimed to have seen, in connection with both these crashes, the corpses of alien beings about four feet tall wearing "silver outfits that seemed fused to the body from the heat."

Here then is proof that Leonard Stringfield is not the only person in America today who is talking about crashed craft and dead bodies in pickle. There is clearly a considerable amount of smoke.

It will be seen that William Spaulding and his colleagues were waiting in January 1979 for a Federal Judge to rule on the final phase of their suit against the CIA, which sought access to 57 items of documentation which would provide "hard evidence" of UFOs or retrievals of the third kind, and which included motion pictures, gun camera film, and residue from landings. What precisely is the present situation, I have not yet heard.

> We regret this article has appeared rather later than it should have done. We had been promised a report from an American contributor on the GSW -v- CIA situation, and so on, but this has failed to materialise. In its absence we have been forced to rely on the limited material at our disposal, on conversations with an American researcher who visited us, and on Gordon Creighton's correspondence with Leonard Stringfield.
>
> EDITOR

One final thought: isn't it really rather odd that we have heard nothing whatsoever here, in the British or indeed in any of the European media, about this remarkable report which was printed in the *New York Times* for January 14, 1979?

After all, here is a news item in which seemingly responsible folk are cited as claiming proof that what is allegedly the most powerful government on Earth has possession of crashed flying saucers, and dead occupants pickled in brine or on ice, and that that government has been pulling the wool over everyone's eyes for more than a quarter of a century. A tremendous hullabaloo was raised over lying, and "monkey-business" and financial crookedness in high places, but compared with the pettifoggeries of American politics the problem of Earthman's possible contact with alien intelligences is something of an altogether more immediate and more important order, yet it warrants little or no comment. The fact that the achievement of *Ground Saucer Watch* against the CIA in an American court of law has been allowed to pass thus, virtually without comment anywhere in the world's media — apart from this item in the *New York Times* — surely contains a pointed message for those who can think for themselves and can see things a bit more clearly than the rest.

Leonard Stringfield tells me that threats against his life have been uttered since he started his campaign to gather evidence about retrievals, and this should surprise nobody. I grant that it is conceivable that somewhere in the Galaxy there may be a planet where governments are concerned for the general welfare of their peoples, but such is not the case on *our* planet, where every government serves the interests of a small oligarchy. It is patently obvious that individuals who advance inconvenient views, make embarrassing discoveries, or produce new inventions that threaten existing vested interests, are very much at risk. So let us honour Leonard Stringfield and William Spaulding and all those others who are struggling at present to have a little more light cast on some very grave and murky matters. And should the critics and discredit[illegible]ers launch their campaign of ridicule against these two investigators let us not forget that such ridicule was, and is, entirely predictable. And ridicule can be a very potent weapon;* just as potent as the weapons used by the advocators of stronger arm methods.

The New York Times article

In view of its importance, and in view of the total silence with which this article has been greeted throughout the British and the West European media, it is vital that we reproduce its text in full. The piece is datelined Phoenix (Arizona), January 13 (1979). From it we learn that, "Documents obtained in a lawsuit against the Central Intelligence Agency show that the agency is secretly involved in the surveillance of unidentified flying objects a[illegible] has been since 1949, an Arizona-based UFO group said yesterday.

"The CIA has repeatedly said that it investigated and closed its books on UFOs during 1952, according to Ground Saucer Watch, a nation-wide research organization of about 500 scientists, engineers and others who seek to scientifically prove or disprove the existence of UFOs, but 1,000 pages of documents, obtained under a freedom of information suit, show "the government has been lying to us all these years", it said.

" 'After reviewing the documents, Ground Saucer Watch believes that UFOs do exist, they are real, the U.S. Government has been totally untruthful, and the cover-up is massive.' William Spaulding, head of the group, said.

Embassies gather information

"Mr. Spaulding, an aerospace engineer with AiResearch, one of the largest producers of specialized aerospace components, said the documents show that United States embassies are used to help gather information on UFO sightings and that the information 'seems to be directed to the CIA, the White House, and the National Security Agency.'

"A CIA memo of August 1, 1962, recommends continued agency surveillance of 'flying saucers,' saying, 'It is strongly urged, however, that no indication of CIA interest [illegible] concern reach the press of public, in view of their probably alarmist tendencies to accept such interest as *confirmatory* of the soundness of *unpublished facts* in the hands of the U.S. Government,' the document said.

"Among the documents are several detailed reports of Air Force attempts to either intercept or destroy UFOs.

"In a 1976 incident in Iran, one report says, two F-4 Phantom jet fighter-bombers pursued a large UFO that seemed to send out smaller craft. One of the smaller craft headed straight toward the F-4 at a very fast rate of speed,' the report said. 'The pilot attempted to fire an AIM-9 missile at the object but at that instant his weapons control panel went off and he lost all communications.' The pilot eluded the craft, then watched as it 'returned to the primary object for a perfect rejoin,' the report continued.

Concern about Russian aims

"A major point of concern, a CIA document of October 2, 1962, shows, is that UFO sightings could mask Russian air attacks or 'psychological warfare.' The report — to the Director of Central Intelligence from the assistant director for the Office of Science Intelligence — recommends that the National Security Council be advised of the 'implications of the *flying saucer* problem;' that the matter be discussed with the Psychological Strategy Board, and that the CIA help 'develop . . . a policy of public information which will minimize concern and possible panic resulting from the numerous sightings of unidentified objects.'

"A document dated November 1975 directs against acknowledging any pattern in sightings. 'Unless there is evidence which links sightings, or unless media queries link sightings, queries can best be handled individually at the source and as questions arise,' it said. 'Response should be direct, forthright and emphasize that the action taken was in response to an isolated or specific incident.'

"Mr. Spaulding says the documents show that there are links and patterns in the sightings. From that evidence, he says, he believes UFOs are here on surveillance missions.

" 'We find a concentration of sightings around our military installations, research and development areas,' he said. 'The UFO phenomenon is following what our own astronauts are doing on other planets — we send a scoutship, we take soil samples, and then we land.'

Another suit pending

"Mr. Spaulding said he has sworn statements from retired Air Force colonels that at least two UFOs have crash-landed and been recovered by the Air Force.

"One crash, he said, was in Mexico in 1948, and the other was near Kingman, Ariz., in 1953. He said the retired officers claimed they got a glimpse of dead aliens who were in both cases about four feet tall with silverish complexions and wearing silver outfits that 'seemed fused to the body from the heat.'

"Mr. Spaulding said his group is waiting now for a Federal judge to rule on the last phase of its CIA suit, which seeks access to 57 items that would provide 'hard evidence' of UFOs or 'retrievals of the third kind.' That evidence includes motion pictures, gun camera film, and residue from landings, he said.

"Among the films they want are 40 to 48 frames taken in 1952 by Ralph Mayher, then a cameraman for KYW-TV in Cleveland and now a member of Ground Saucer Watch. The Air Force borrowed the film in 1957 and has never returned it. The official finding was that the object had been a meteor, Mr. Spaulding said.

" 'We're past the story-telling stage,' Mr. Spaulding said. 'We have to have it in black and white to satisfy the scientific community. We have to establish the existence of the object to all the people in Missouri and then figure out who's driving it.' "

[I never forget how the late Waveney Girvan, the previous editor of this journal, insisted always that the best weapon against ridicule is ridicule. Let's not forget that — EDITOR]

A clip from Flying Saucer Review's latest update on the crashed UFO situation after their publishing of Leonard Stringfield's paper on same.

Availability of certain government documents on UFOs is still denied.

CHAPTER V

SOME BELIEVE, REGARDLESS

For almost 25 years, subject matter pertaining to the U.S. Government recovery of crashed and/or disabled flying saucers and their humanoid occupants was not discussed seriously by the ufological community. In fact, the general public almost completely forgot about it altogether. When UFOs would come up in conversation, at all, they would be laughed away as a joke, or got the "raised eyebrows" treatment. The cover-up was done so well by MJ-12, through counterintelligence and the psychological Strategy Board, that a negative public opinion was actually established concerning this vital subject.

Occasionally someone would become curious enough, contrary to that accepted public opinion, to investigate further into the stories. But, for everyone who did dig up some substantial evidence pointing to the truth of the matter, and attempted to make it public, someone else would come along and try to re-establish and/or re-emphasize the idea of the hoax again. Most of those who still persisted in digging into the facts behind the stories, and continued to make it known publicly, despite the "expose's", were dealt with in another way. One other way involved working on that person's mind until he became very paranoid, or making him appear insane, and/or driving him insane.

Professor Robert Spencer Carr, one time short-story journalist for the POST magazine (1943-1948), one time Director of Educational Research for Walt Disney Studios, graduate of a major Soviet University, and Technical Writer for the James Foundation (a biological research institute) in Fort Meyers Beach, Florida, was one of those above mentioned researchers.

While he was a technical writer for the James Foundation, in 1952, a physiologist from Johns Hopkins University came in with a very interesting report. This report, written by Dr. Detlev W. Bronk, was part of the biological section of a much larger and more comprensive report concerning a disabled flying saucer that was recovered by the U.S. Military near Aztec, New Mexico in 1948. This report sparked an interest in the alleged flying saucer recoveries for Carr, once again. He rehashed in his mind the Scully story and all of the crashed saucer rumors he had heard while he was living in his "abandoned tavern" in the highlands of New Mexico, near Glorietta, in 1948.

From that section of a report, Carr was able to trace down a nurse who had assisted during an "autopsy" examination of some of the little humanoid bodies removed from the alien craft. From that lead, one connection led to another to where he eventually located three other individuals who had been involved. One of these was an Authur Bray (not

the Canadian UFO investigator) who was one of the Army security guards on the recovery project. The other two individuals were aeronautical engineers who revealed valuable information concerning the saucer's structure and operational systems.

Carr also contacted a woman who's father was a field geologist at the recovery site. This geologist told his daughter that, "information pertaining to those flying saucers must be stiffled. If news of this vehicle's water driven engine got out to the whole scientific community, that would be the end of the oil industry and all of its contingencies." This implies that even big business, who controls the purse-strings of the U.S. Government, had a hand possibly even in the formation of MJ-12 itself, who in turn fabricated the ABOVE-TOP-SECRET security lid which separates the truth concerning the crashed discs from the public.

Carr went public with what he had found out about the recovered flying saucers in October 1974, after he was Professor of Mass Communications at the University of South Florida in Tampa. While he may have misinterpreted some things, and had to "fill a few blanks" for himself, he was nevertheless very very serious, and believes that the public has a right to know the truth about so profound a subject. He went on a mini-speaking tour throughout southern Florida, spreading the facts as he knew them to whoever would listen.

He has suffered considerable persecution, and some so-called "UFO Investigators" have chalked him off as a "nut". Those who carried out the "dirty work" frequently fell far below the educational qualification, maturity and knowledge enjoyed by Professor Carr. He went back "underground" in 1975, continuing to follow his leads in his investigation of the crashed saucer cases, but now keeping it to himself. It was his public announcements in 1974-1975 that resparked Leonard H. Stringfield's renewed interest in the crashed/recovered saucers.

[Note: When reading newspaper articles on information pertaining to statements attributed to Carr, please remember that such statements are usually taken down in short-hand and are later transcribed with not all of the discussion, facts, and visual information included in the original interview. Thus we have two sources of possible error -- (1) The witness "filling the gaps" where he may lack precise information, or where he may have misunderstood someone else, and (2) The reporter doing exactly the same thing for the same reasons, plus the ambiguity of the reporters inexpertese in the UFO subject under discussion. An example is the statement following, "An autopsy was performed..." on the second page of the article from the CLEARWATER SUN of 27 October 1974, and the bottom of page 36 of the article, "The UFO Crash of 1948 is a Hoax" which was published in OFFICIAL UFO, October 1975.]

Clipping from the CLEARWATER SUN (Florida), October 27, 1974. The staff reporter has confused the details of several different stories here.

What On Earth?

Clearwater SUN
October 27,'74

Local Man Has The Answer

By JANE BAUMANN
Sun Staff Writer

TAMPA — Robert S. Carr looks anything but weird.

His two ears are of normal size and shaped like commas, a thick thatch of silver-gray hair sweeps back from his high forehead and eyes the color of coffee peer through the lens of wire-rim glasses.

The label "weird," applied to those somehow-different-from -most people, dangles about Carr's neck like an invisible albatross.

Carr IS different. He believes in UFOs, "knows" alien beings have visited the Earth and swears "our friends from space want to help us."

The 65-year-old Clearwater man ignited a nationwide furor early this month by claiming two flying saucers crashed in the Mojave Desert in June 1948, and 12 little beings, 3 to 4-feet tall, were found inside.

The aliens died of decompression pains, Carr said, and the Air Force sped them and their space ships to hangar 18 at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base near Dayton, Ohio.

Pentagon and Air Force officials vehemently denied Carr's claims that the bodies of space men are stored in a deep freeze at the base. Newsmen toured building 18 at Wright-Patterson and found one refrigerator not in use.

Government officials said Carr's story is similar to the plot of a novel, "Fortec Conspiracy," written in 1968 by R. N. Garvin and E. G. Addeo.

"Ah, I've never read the book," sighed Carr Wednesday as he hoisted his portly body from a couch in the PSI Conferences office on South Dale Mabry Avenue in Tampa. "But the novel was taken from a real incident."

His face darkened with shadows of fatigue from preparing for the Flying Saucer Symposium to be held this weekend in Tampa.

Carr, a retired University of South Florida mass communications professor, patiently explained that the government is covering up the existence of extra - terrestrial visitations.

See CARR, Page 2-A

OVER

. . . UFOs are here to rescue us, to help us in Earth's darkest hour.

—Robert S. Carr

Sun Staff Photo By Dick Bell

Carr

From Page 1-A

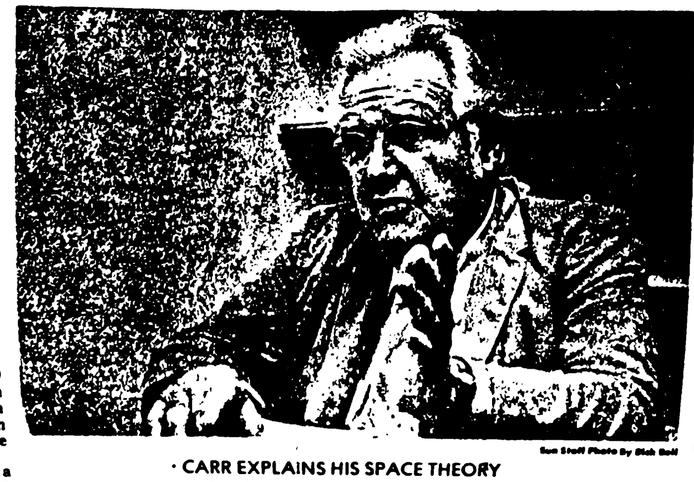
"I have never seen our friends from space or communicated with them, but after 25 years of careful investigation, it is simply logical deduction that they do exist."

Carr seems like a minister as he speaks slowly and deliberately in a deep, lilting voice. And, in a way, he is a minister.

He preaches an attitude of peace, good will and cooperation with "our friends from space."

The story of the 1948 UFO incident was reported in a midwestern newspaper by a general who participated in the recovery of the 12 space men, he said.

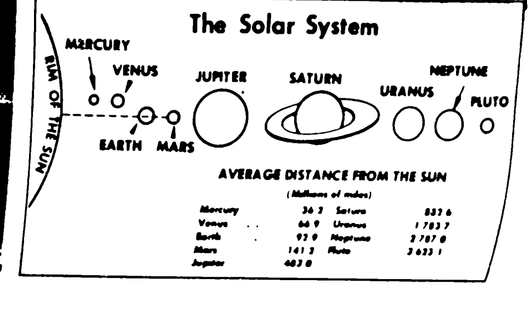
Carr, who was living on a ranch in northern New Mexico near where he says the UFOs crashed, said he has spoken to eyewitnesses of



Sun Staff Photo By Dick Bell

· CARR EXPLAINS HIS SPACE THEORY
. . . says he has been investigating UFOs for 25 years

Robert Spencer Carr
301 Eldridge Street
Clearwater, Florida 33515



The text of a more extensive interview with Dr. Robert S. Carr, conducted by Gray Barker a number of years ago, is quoted in part in Appendix 16 in the back of this book.

An autopsy was performed on one of the aliens by six government physicians, he said, and they found it to be perfectly human except for one thing.

"The blood, genes and even chromosomes were human," Carr said. "But when the physicians laid bare the brain, they found it was the brain of a man several hundred years old in the body of a man not yet 30."

The CIA established a ruthless secrecy policy, Carr said, and the Air Force began a shoot-to-kill UFO strategy.

"The CIA acted wisely, bravely, in enforcing suppression of this dangerous news. They had no alternative but to cover up," he said. "To let out news of such magnitude would have caused cultural shock and widespread nervous breakdowns.

"And I kept cowardly silent for 25 years," he murmured, scratching the gray stubble on his heavy jowls. "But it was prudent for a man in my position to keep silent."

Carr has been a traveling representative for U.S. Steel Corp. for two years, a technical writer for a biological research institute in Ft. Myers Beach, the director of educational research for Walt Disney studios in California and a USF professor.

And for 25 years he was a field investigator for the National Investigation Committee on Aerial Phenomena (NICAP).

Carr, no longer fearful of losing a job, now is breaking his self-imposed silence. And the government too, he said, is preparing to reveal that UFOs are real.

"The coming revelations are part of the new post-Watergate morality," Carr said. "America's public is completely different now than in the early 1950s. Polls show the majority of Americans believe in UFOs. Our new president promised an open administration and he will tell the truth about UFOs."

On Dec. 15, NBC will air an hour-long special entitled "The UFO's," a program the broadcasting company has been working on in secret for more than a year with government assistance, Carr said. This special will be followed by gradual announcements about UFOs, he said.

Groups of students in colleges around the nation are forming Keyhoe Clubs, organizations named after Donald E. Keyhoe, author of "Aliens From Space" and former president of NICAP.

"These clubs will prevail on President Ford to invite Keyhoe to the White House to present a simple plan called Operation Lure," Carr said.

Operation Lure, Carr said, is a plan to entice UFOs to land in an isolated spot in New Mexico. Dummy UFOs will be used as decoys and the site will be unmanned, he said.

The Air Force's policy of shooting at UFOs as though "they were vermin" must be countermanded, he said, because the space men have great gifts to share.

"Our friends from space are entirely benevolent.

They have visited the Earth frequently since prehistoric times and been received with respect," he said. "American Indians, African natives and other ancient civilizations have worshiped them, and the aliens gave them the gifts of mathematics, music and architecture."

Robert Spencer Carr
301 Eldridge Street
Clearwater, Florida 33515

America needs to replace hostility with friendly overtures to space beings, Carr said, so scientists may gain from their superior technology.

"Some generals in the Pentagon [illegible] UFOs [illegible] here to colonize the Earth, but no spaceman in his right mind would want to," he said. "These beings have access to other planets which are not polluted or teetering on the brink of hydrogen-bomb warfare.

"UFOs are here to rescue us, to help us in Earth's darkest hour. Our engineers and scientists need to sit in peace and friendship with the little geniuses and learn."

UFOs are equipped with awesome weapons capable of causing utter devastation and surrounded by a magnetic field that can deflect meteorites and rockets.

No UFO has ever been shot down though there have been more than 1,000 documented attempts by Air Force fighter pilots, Carr said.

Laboratories have registered tremendous surges of electrical power from flying saucers, enough power to light Pinellas County," he said.

"We don't know where our friends come from, but they come in peace," he said.

"If these beings are willing to share the secret of harnessing free electrical energy, if their race does enjoy a longer life span without senility, think of the advantages we would gain.

"I don't think the price would be high. After all, they have never taken any payment for the gifts they bestowed on civilizations which received them in peace."

Again there is confusion about which autopsied alien body we are talking about. The ones from the Aztec crash did not have "human" blood. The little bodies were also physiologically different and had different though similar organs and systems.

Carr's speculations, though they may sound a little "far out" to many who read them, are based on considerable personal knowledge of what was really going on in the field of UFO reporting.

He offers an interesting argument on why no ET civilization would be interested in colonizing or taking over a planet like our Earth at this time. If that were their objective such occupation would have been accomplished long ago. No intelligent race would have waited for us to develop our sophisticated weapons, and to so dangerously pollute our planet first.

It appears that those who are here are either studying us for their own information, or else are truely benevolent creatures.

Another early investigator into the "Scully Story", which subsequently made him a believer, was Richard Ogden of the Seattle, Washington area. Ogden became very interested in the flying saucer subject in June of 1947 when the Maury Island case was going on. He began investigating the Aztec case immediately after reading BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, in late 1950. Ogden's investigation went pretty deep, in fact too deep...

Ogden hit "pay dirt" during his investigations in August 1958, when, by means of some very ingenius investigative techniques, he found that Dr. Carl August Heiland was a member of the "Dr. Gee" team referred to. At first, Ogden took Scully's book literally, stating that "Dr. Gee" was one, and only one, man. In fact, Ogden went to great lengths to prove his point. But Scully stated at two separate times that "Dr. Gee" was a pseudonym for a composit of at least eight different men, scientists who were involved with the recovered flying saucers:

(1) In his rebuttal News Release in reaction to the TRUE magazine article, "Flying Saucers and the Mysterious Little Men" (September 1952 issue) prior to its distribution.

(2) In one of his three autobiographies; in ARMOUR BRIGHT, published by Chilton Book Co., under the Chapter 18 heading "Flying Saucers, Where Are You".

Regardless of all this, Ogden did stumble upon a truth which did substantiate the truth of the Scully story, The part Dr. Carl A. Heiland played in the drama. Eager to verify his finds, Ogden immediately generated letters to Dr. Heiland at 130 East Fifth Avenue, Denver 9, Colorado, and to Frank Scully, both dated August 17, 1958. On September 3, 1958, he received a reply for the Heiland letter from Mr. S.A. Keller, General Manager of the Heiland Division of the Minneapolis Honeywell Regulator Company at 5200 E. Evans Ave., Denver 22, Colorado which stated in part, "It is unfortunate that during your lengthy investigation you did not learn of Dr. Heiland's death in February 1956." Ogden was very disappointed, having missed Dr. Heiland by two and a half years.

The answer to the letter to Scully came on September 1, 1958. Frank Scully said: "I'm sorry if I didn't answer a previous letter, but I find not being well has thrown unanswered letters mountain high. As to your guesses, you'd make a fascinating flatfoot; and, as H.L. Mencken used to say when people sought to draw him into controversies about facts, "you may be right." All luck to you and your book.,

Faithfully

/s/Frank Scully

Ogden's original intention for all of his in-depth investigative research. was to compile enough truth about the flying saucers to form

a book. This book was to eventually blow the lid of extreme secrecy completely off the flying saucer enigma and lay it bare before the public for what it really was. But that was not to be...

MJ-12 started working on Ogden through its various branches and agencies of counterintelligence. They played with Ogden's mind; and he became very paranoid. As soon as Ogden began focusing his investigation on the author of the two TRUE magazine articles and his possible relationship to the "cover-up" group, pressure from MJ-12 became all the greater. But Ogden pressed on.

He began investigating the trial of Newton and GeBauer. Letters were written to Bert M. Keating, Denver District Attorney, and the TRUE magazine article author. More pressure was imposed from MJ-12; finally Ogden "Snapped". He suffered a complete nervous breakdown, and was eventually admitted to a mental institution. His whole manuscript was confiscated before he had a chance to publish it. All of his research notes, letters, and other notes and files were destroyed.

The author of this book happened on to a copy of Chapter V of the Ogden manuscript titled, "The Strange and Mysterious 'Dr. Gee'," which he obtained from a well known UFO investigator who would like to remain anonymous. His source also stated that he wished to remain anonymous. This entire affair surrounding this chapter from Ogden's unpublished and confiscated manuscript is very mysterious in itself!!

Another early investigator into the Scully story, who came upon some very substantial truth, was Richard Miller. He was guided to the crash site in Hart Canyon by an anonymous friend of his, who obtained information as to its whereabouts from a participant in the recovery operation.

Miller accompanied his friend to the crash/recovery site in 1952. There they camped out for several days. During their stay at the recovery site, they dug up some old canteens, web-belts, K-Ration cans, and other evidence of heavy military activity on top of a very rocky mesa plateau, 6 miles into the canyon.

This did not prove that the military activity involved the recovery of a downed flying saucer, but that, coupled with some very revealing information from some people who lived near Hart Canyon, pointed towards the saucer recovery he was tracing.

Miller continued to make periodic trips to Hart Canyon, sometimes asking for financial support from UFO investigators, in order to dig up the entire plateau top, if necessary, in search of further evidence to support the story he already knew. He even gathered together groups of people at several different times, to give them a guided tour of the Hart Canyon crash/recovery site.

Eventually Miller was targeted by MJ-12 for action to force him to

desist. He was drawn into some occult UFO activity, and eventually dropped out of sight.

[Note: Miller was the UFO contactee in a group around Harry W. Meyer, Sr., at a time when the extraterrestrial beings who had picked Richard Miller up earlier, told him exactly where to look for the evidence, and where the recovered residue and remains of the alien ET bodies were being held. The late Harry Meyer Sr., kept records on all of this and carried on the dialogue through Richard Miller with his abductors for many years afterward. Miller subsequently became the object of a number of malicious stories, which were in fact not true. a fate that seems peculiarly reserved for UFO investigators who don't want to play the game by somebody else's rules... -Publisher]

This author attempted to locate the whereabouts of Richard Miller with little success. At one time, the author was told the last address of Miller (within 3 weeks) by an old acquaintence of his. Several attempts were made to contact Miller at that address. He was never at home, it seemed. One time his wife answered the telephone and the author explained why he wanted to talk to Richard. She said, "Call him back in two days." Two days later his wife stated, "I'm sorry, you have the wrong Richard Miller." I presume that he was the correct Richard Miller sought, but that pressure was brought against him so heavy that he is afraid to get re-involved with the Aztec case. Remember, that is what happened to George T. Koehler. The Richard Miller we sought has now "disappeared" again and we are unable to make contact.

In June of 1975, a man who identified himself as Ray Meier from near Albuquerque, New Mexico, a retired Major in the U.S. Marine Corps, stepped off a Greyhound Bus on Highway 550, just north of Aztec, New Mexico. He had a camera bag strapped over one shoulder and had a backpack on his back. He started asking around the area for somebody with a 4-wheel drive vehicle to rent, who would take him out to a spot about 6 miles into Hart Canyon. He explained that he wanted to examine the spot upon which a flying saucer had landed and was subsequently recovered by the U.S. Military in 1948.

Harvey and Vivian Melton, who owned a small ranch north of Aztec, offered their 4-wheel drive Toyota for the project. They being new in the area themselves, (moved to Aztec in 1972) had not the least idea where the area the man wanted to go to was. They had to ask a neighbor, Benson Leeper where Hart Canyon was located. Harvey Melton, Vivian Melton, Benson Leeper, and Ray Meier, all piled into the Toyota, and with Mr. Leeper guiding the way headed out. They drove into Hart Canyon; then Ray Meier took over and began leading the way. When they reached a high and rocky plateau, Meier told the driver to stop. He

got out of the Toyota, walked up to the plateau, and started taking pictures with his camera. After about an hour of poking around and snapping pictures, he exclaimed that he was through.

The meltons took Meier home with them and asked him to join them for dinner. "He was strictly a vegetarian," stated Mrs. Melton, "and acted very strange."

Ray Meier spent that night at the Meltons. The next morning, he gave them some photographs of hovering and landed flying saucers. Mr. Meier left the same way he had arrived, via the Greyhound Bus Line.

Vivian Melton said that she did receive a thank you letter from Ray Meier about a month after he left Aztec. That letter had a return address on it: P.O. Box 7308, Albuquerque, New Mexico 87104. The author tried to reach Meier at that address, but received no response; the letters were returned marked "Not at this address".

Right after Robert Spencer Carr went public, and during the year that Ray Meier was investigating in Aztec, OFFICIAL UFO magazine came out with an article entitled "The Flying Saucer Crash of 1948 Was a Hoax", by a Pennsylvanian using the name Mike McClellan. This was in the October 1975 issue.

[Note: Remember that Myron Fass and his sensational tabloid publications, was the conduit for disparaging the UFOnaut alien body photos passed to Stringfield in good faith by an informant who knew what they really were. We are of the opinion that that delivery to Fass to use the real photos in a sensational fiction was designed to make any idea that they might be real seem ridiculous, a ploy planned by the agents of dis-information because they had lost control of the carefully restricted data and at the time didn't know where they were or how they would be used. The ruse was highly successful as we have seen. That "leak" has been taken care of, but the trick must continue to be played out even today because of the extent of the compromise. -Publisher]

OFFICIAL UFO was published by Countrywide Publications in New York and was owned by Myron Fass. This magazine originally started publishing legitimate UFO cases at first, under the editorship of Bernard O'Connor, and then changed its policy and went on into the totally ridiculous. O'Connor refused to stay under the new policies and left the publisher's employ. This magazine became a tool in the hands of MJ-12 to discredit the entire flying saucer enigma and make it appear as completely undesirable to the general public. One has to wonder what that publisher was "working off" to submit to such a fate. The disinformation artists will use every trick in the book to discredit and impeach the real truths about the flying saucers. They have in fact been remarkably successful in accomplishing their objective.

As late as 1985, another private UFO investigator, David Barker, prepared and published a new report on this very subject. "FRANK SCULLY AND THE Legend of the CRASHED SAUCERS", which was pretty well researched, but mostly from existing published material - which was already full of misinformation and misinterpretations of others. He did a good job of sifting for truths though; and good enough to bring him to the attention of the MJ-12 group and their disinformation program and threatening activities. He was apparently persuaded to "see things another way" even before the end of 1985, and wished he could take back his manuscript already published and a number of copies distributed. He immediately scrapped a second manuscript along the same line and got out of the business of investigating crashed UFOs.

This author has even run up against persons who have tried to dissuade him from investigating any further into the Aztec saucer crash. Some of these individuals are well known figures in the so called field of ufology. They make statements such as:

"There is nothing to that story. You are wasting your time with it."

"I have pursued that case to its end."

"Leave it alone; you will get nowhere."

Other individuals would make statements in a threatening sense, such as:

"I wouldn't go any farther on that lead if I were you."

"My sources say that you are treading on thin ice." (Implying some Intelligence source).

"You know, certain things can happen in your life, if you continue on that track; such as your taxes could increase..."

Well known UFO investigators would hand me false leads to chase down. I came to the conclusion that these so-called "UFOlogists" were working either directly or indirectly for some of the various branches of counterintelligence, perhaps even unwittingly. They would move in very close to me when I would get a very substantial "hot lead"; and they would become very distant when they thought they had led me astray. I learned, just by their movement, when to move on and when not to move on. So, the very system that was set up to discourage and hinder me, actually encouraged and helped me in my investigation efforts.

Some well known ufologists would, behind the scenes, never give up on the Scully story. Gray Barker, Lou Farish, Wendelle Stevens, Leonard Stringfield, and Raymond Fowler were among some of these individuals, just to name a few. Most of these individuals would not discuss the subject under study openly, for fear of persecution or ostracism

from the ufological community.

Still, anything concerning the Military recovery of crashed and/or disabled flying saucers with humanoid occupants is only starting to become accepted by the ufological community at large. Leonard Stringfield kind of opened it up, first in his book SITUATION RED: THE UFO SIEGE, published by Doubleday in 1977; and then, before the 9th Annual MUFON Symposium in 1978, in Dayton, Ohio, in his new report titled "Retrievals of the Third Kind". Since then several ufologists such as W. Todd Zechel, Charles Wilhelm, Raymond E. Fowler, and others, began to open up publically about the recovered saucer cases they had been working on.

One thing progressed to another until, before they knew it, W. Todd Zechel, as Director of Research for Ground Saucer Watch (GSW), filed a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA), suit against the United States Air Force, the CIA and the FBI, for copies of documents related to a UFO crash/recovery in Mexico, near Laredo, Texas in 1948. Later on, Zechel formed an action group known as Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUSE), which published a monthly newsletter titled "JUST CAUSE", whose primary purpose was to petition the various agencies of government to release their UFO "hardcore" data via the FOIA lawsuits. Zechel went "underground" in 1981, as a result of personal actions raised against him, and Larry Bryant has "carried the ball" from there.

Bryant who makes his residence in Alexandria, Virginia, has filed two major FOIA lawsuits; one against the CIA and the other against the National Security Agency (NSA), seeking release of all documentation pertaining to the recovery of crashed and/or disabled flying saucers and their humanoid occupants; and to seek release of the actual ET "bodies on ice". So far, neither of Bryant's lawsuits have yielded any of the "hard core data", but the NSA did release a multipage document which, by the way, was highly sanitized (blacked out) on the grounds of National Security. This suit pertained specifically to crashed UFOs and the extraterrestrial bodies taken from them, so we may imply that the documents sought and also still witheld pertain also to the mentioned crashed UFOs and the alien bodies. This proved another thing; NSA was, and still is, very deeply involved in the UFO phenomenon.

What these people seem to forget is that MJ-12 will not release any of the "hard core data" on UFOs to the public until they feel free to do so themselves. (See Exhibits attached)

The author of this report got interested in this bizarre subject in 1981 while browsing through a used-book store in Downey, California. He had heard the rumors concerning recovered flying saucers as early as 1950, but never really expressed any interest at all. The first book on the subject he picked up was Scully's BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS published by Holt and Company, 1950.

He went into the book as a sceptic, but the subject became so fascinating, he couldn't put the book down until he was completely finished. This book sparked an inquisitive interest in the mind of this author, and he developed an obsession to get to the bottom of this matter, and to prove it once and for all false -- or true, whichever the case might turn out to be.

He felt that if this crashed/recovered saucer matter was true, it would have to be the most important revelation since the dawn of time, and certainly should be made known publicly. If the story was false, then it would have to be the greatest and best staged hoax of all time. In any case, it had to be dealt with. The next chapter will describe how the subject was approached and how he launched his own investigation, which turned him from sceptic to believer -- forever.

CHAPTER V EXHIBITS

Selected exhibits in support of chapter V have been obtained from various sources. We offer some of these documents here for your own personal examination. Some are incomplete as they stand now, but what is presented here is significant.

Exhibit 1. Feature article, "The UFO Crash of 1948 is a hoax", from OFFICIAL UFO Magazine for December 1975, by APRO member Mike McClellan. The extent of the "investigation" behind this alleged expose may be easily determined by reading this clipping. The questionable re;iability of OFFICIAL UFO as an information source is well known.

Exhibit 2. The IN CAMARA AFFIDAVIT of the National Security Agency submitted to the judge of the Umited States District Court for the District of Columbia in their petition to be relieved from compliance with requests under the FOIA in certain matters pertaining to UFOs, and specifically crashed UFOs in the hands of the U.S. Government.

Exhibit 3. Copy of the Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus Estraterrestrial to the United States District Court for the District of Columbia, persuant to Civil Action 83-1932, The petition was denied.

Exhibit 4. "Scully Breaks Long Silence", from James Mose;ey's NEXUS for March 1955, in which Scully puts the lie to some stories that he had "repudiated his BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS and admitted that it was a hoax".

Exhibit 5. Letter from the Department of the Army to Mr. Richard Hall denying that they have any documented UFO information even at this late date of September 1980.

Note: We have added a personal interview with Dr. Robert Spencer Carr by Gray Barker, as published in Barker's UFO column CHASING THE FLYING SAUCERS, in the form of Appendix 16 to this report.

THE UFO CRASH OF 1948 IS A HOAX

By Mike McClellan

Recently I've received many letters discussing the claims of Robert Spencer Carr that a UFO crashed in 1948 and that the Government has 12 alien bodies in the deep freeze. To answer these queries, Official UFO presents Mike McClellan, who tells us the whole story and teaches us what a little solid investigation will reveal.

(Mike McClellan, a resident of Pottstown, Pa., is a 36-year old investigator for the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization (APRO) based in Tucson, Arizona. He also recently assumed the duties of Project Co-ordinator for the Unidentified Flying Object Report and Information Center (UFORIC) in Philadelphia.

His formal education includes theological school, criminal law and psychology. He plans to attend Villanova University in the near future to study astronomy.

Although he has never seen what he considers to be a UFO, his interest in the subject goes back some 22 years.

McClellan is employed as manager for a consumer discount company where his duties include in-depth background investigations at which he has become quite adept.

In 1972 his interest became what he describes as "intensely focused" on the phenomena and it was then that he decided to apply six years of investigative experience and techniques to the subject.

McClellan is firmly convinced that the UFO phenomena is a serious and solemn challenge and has resolved to devote his energies to the solution of the mysterious and perplexing enigma.)

Copyright © 1975 by Mike McClellan

The obituary columns of our daily newspapers alphabetically list the demise of individuals who, unless celebrities, are newsworthy of no more than an inch or so of space declaring that the essence of their being has departed its mortal shell. The shell decays and disappears. For a brief moment in time lives are disrupted; however, everything soon returns to normal. Death temporarily takes a back seat. Mortal matters take precedence over memories.

According to Robert Spencer Carr, a retired professor, the most important deaths in Earth's History may have occurred a mere 27 years ago.

At a press conference in 1974, Carr revealed information which either surpasses all other news of our day or is a complete fantasy. It's the story of a crashed Flying Saucer.

My original encounter with Carr's story was one morning while I was stirring coffee and listening to an excited secretary tell about a spaceship which had crashed in a desert area. Lifeless alien occupants had been removed from the craft and preserved. She had heard the story on the radio and while not sure of the details, thought that it had occurred recently.

With the intention of reaching the crux of the story, I began an investigation. If there was any hint of truth to the account it must be the news story of the century.

According to Carr, he has known of the incident for some 25 years, during which time he had been an undercover investigator for the National Investigations Committee on Aerial Phenomena (NICAP).

Fearing possible ridicule, embarassment and a loss of credibility among students and associates, a factor which would jeopardize his position, he elected to remain silent until he retired recently as professor of mass communications at the University of South Florida.

Carr says the year was 1948, the month February, the day probably the 13th. According to him the following events occurred which he claims are true.

Three radar stations were tracking an unknown at 90,000 feet altitude. The stations were located at Edwards Air Force Base, California, Colorado and Northern Colorado. The object was making 18,000 knots which is really quite fast even in these days.

It stopped at about 10,000 feet where it went out of control, circled and fluttered helplessly to the ground. Because three radar stations were involved, triangulation was possible and showed that the object had touched down three miles west of Aztec, New Mexico, south of the Colorado line.

The landing was a soft one, the craft being on automatic pilot. A tripod extended from the craft and the extraterrestrial ship came to rest on the desert.

Law enforcement officers, including local sheriffs, rushed to the scene. (According to Carr, the old timers there remember the incident very well.) The lawmen, guns drawn, approached the 30-foot saucer-shaped disc and looked inside the craft. That moment could have only been electrifying as the officers looked through a thumb sized hole in the dome of the craft and saw 12 little men slumped over their instruments.

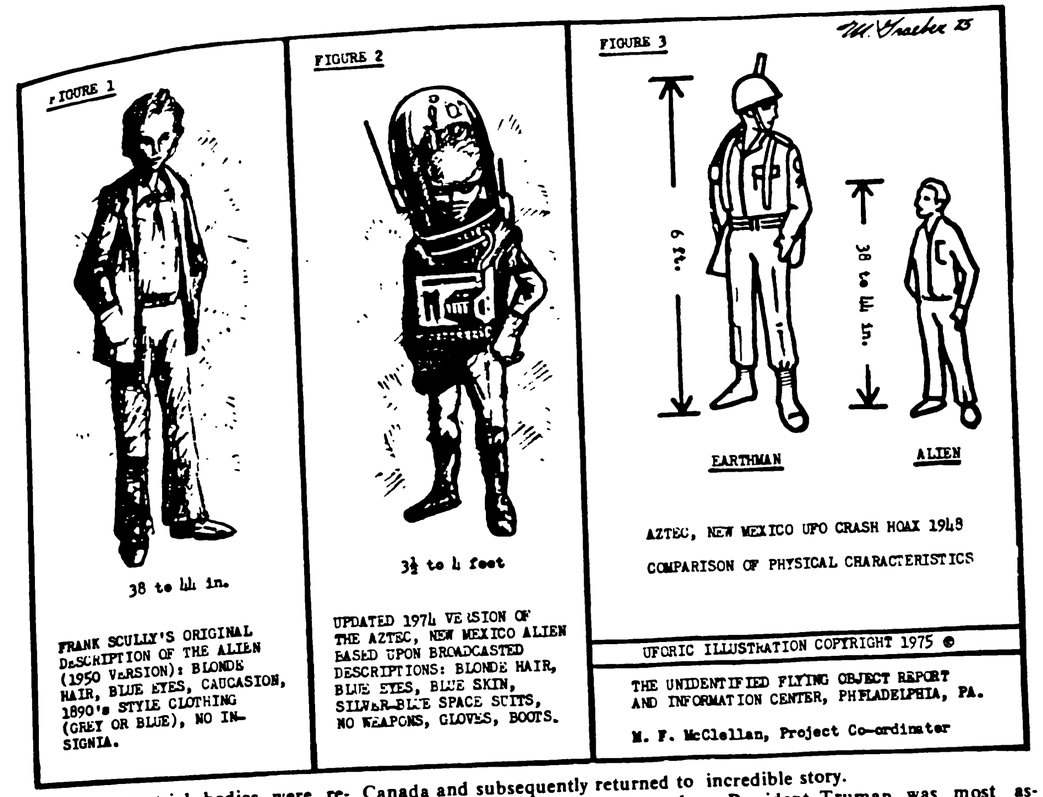
The aliens had died from decompression due to the hole.

Shortly after the landing, military aircraft began appearing in the area. The roads to the area were cordoned off by air police. Residents as far as Farmington, New Mexico journeyed to the area, their curiosity aroused by the unusual activity.

Officials managed to get the door of the spacecraft open and the 12 little bodies were removed. They were all males, their weights ranging from eighty to ninety pounds. Their build was fairly muscular and solid. They had light hair of varying shades. Their eyes were blue. They all wore the same dress, a blue uniform with no insignia.

The alien bodies were loaded aboard an airplane and flown to Edwards Air Force Base as was their saucer. They were later moved to Wright Patterson Air Force Base near Dayton, Ohio where Carr alleges they remain.

One of the bodies was selected for autopsy and six surgeons were flown in from Washington, D.C. A middle range specimen was chosen and his organs laid out on a table. The blood type was "O" and the genes and



the extraterrestrial bodies were removed from their vehicle. The officer assisted with the measuring, weighing and loading of the little men.

A military nurse who was present at the autopsy told Carr when he spoke with her that she knew of no reason to take the secret to her grave. She was 73 years old when she made her revelation to Carr.

Carr knows of five eyewitnesses altogether. He claims to have taken 20 years to track them down.

Unfortunately, Carr is unable to reveal the names of the people with whom he has spoken. Their identities cannot be revealed since to do so would cause them irreparable damage.

Luckily, there was a security guard who spent three or six months of his service guarding hangar #18 at Wright Patterson. (On one radio interview Carr stated three months. He told me six months.) His name is Arthur Bray, a retired master sergeant. He was with air police prior to his retirement in 1970 and was an eyewitness to the storage of the bodies. Carr relates that Bray "had the key to the door to let people in and out." Bray fled to Canada and subsequently returned to a Midwest State. Unluckily, the only Arthur Bray there turned out to be an Army man who retired in 1940. He had no knowledge of the incident and was never stationed at Wright Patterson.

Another Arthur Bray turned up in Ottawa, Canada. He is, coincidentally, an investigator for the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization. The Canadian Mr. Bray, while he had heard of the incident and had even been contacted by others interested in the "little men" case, assured me he was not the Arthur Bray spoken of by Carr. Although he was a member of the Canadian Armed Services, he has never been a member of the United States Army.

In addition, says Carr, there are several hundred other people who have the inside information. They consist of academic men, anthropologists, aeronautical engineers, Army intelligence officers, electronics experts, metallurgists and so the list goes. Again, no names are available and Mr. Carr is the only individual who has dared to surface with the incredible story.

President Truman was most assuredly informed of the incident but according to Carr never came to see the spacecraft or its occupants.

However, Carr states that President Eisenhower saw the ship and its occupants in April after his inauguration. As Carr relates, Eisenhower was at Palm Springs, California. Using a golf outing as a ploy, he boarded a helicopter and was flown to view the remains.

The President decided the American public was not yet ready for a disclosure of such gravity and the discovery remained top secret.

Carr advises that some 40 reporters knew of Eisenhower's flight and were there to see him leave in the helicopter. Apparently he feels that the presence of the reporters and their witnessing of his departure lends credibility to his yarn. The names of the reporters have not yet been revealed. Even if they were, we would only have proof that Ike took a ride in a helicopter, nothing more.

The bodies are now in cryonic

(Continued on page 60)

From OFFICIAL UFO, December, 1975. The reference to a little "solid investigation" is misleading, as the only investigation apparent is that the author read a lot of media information in the popular press, no more.

The kernels of truth are here, but they are considerably distorted and misrepresented. This is an effective ploy used by the disinformation services with great success; probably unwittingly inspired in quotes used.

(Cont. from p 37) suspension, a sophisticated form of freezing, somewhere in Wright Patterson. Where did Carr acquire his original information? As he explains, he received it from a manuscript of a book prior to publication from Frank Scully... In 1949 Scully relates that he had learned of a man whom he elects to call "Dr. Gee." Dr. Gee was a (below)
[Short p 60 to 61 here]

Advertising column not reproduced here

government scientist engaged in magnetic research. His credentials consisted of several degrees from higher institutions among which were Armour Institute, University of Berlin and Creighton University.

Dr. Gee told Scully the story of the first flying saucer to crashland in the United States. He knew firsthand because he was called and assigned to the crash site and examine the spacecraft together with seven other magnetic scientists.

The craft was found east of Aztec, New Mexico in a high plateau area that was very rocky.

The scientists decided to observe first and watched for two days. Nothing appeared to happen inside the craft and the men felt that approach was safe for further investigation. No door was apparent and the outer skin had no markings. There was, however, a broken porthole. The porthole appeared to be glass but when the scientists examined it closely, it was different from any other glass known in this country.

The scientists rammed a hole through the defective porthole and looked inside. They counted 16 bodies. They ranged in height from 36 to 42 inches. As the scientists probed and prodded they touched a knob which caused the ship's door to spring open.

The little bodies were removed and laid out on the ground. One scientist remarked that their dress was similar to the 1890 style. The bodies were perfectly normal, not being midgets. Their skin, however, was charred a dark color resembling that of chocolate. The bodies must have been burned, speculated Gee, by air rushing in through the defective porthole or by some other propulsion or pressure malfunction. They were killed by burns or the bends. Dr. Gee said that the point in space at which the little men met their fate had not been determined.

Gee thought the little men probably came from Venus. That was more likely than Mars because inhabitants of Mars would probabl[illegible] four times larger than [illegible] said some of them had been dissected and except for their size they appeared to be perfectly normal human beings. Age was judged to be 35 to 40 years, according to earth standards. Their teeth were in perfect condition with no cavities or fillings.

Their clothing was dark blue with metal buttons. There were no insignias on the sleeves or caps.

Food wafers were found on the ship which were fed to Guinea pigs. The animals seemed to thrive on them. Water was also found; however, it was twice as heavy as normal water. The doctor noted that some water found in Norway was similar.

Dr. Gee was not yet through with his astounding revelations. Not only was one alien space ship recovered but rather three!

The second ship which landed in nearly the same condition as the first, had its door open. The 16 bodies inside were not charred or burned. Medical opinion was that these bodies, when discovered, had not been dead for much more than two or three hours. It had landed near a proving ground in Arizona. It was smaller than the first, being only 72 feet in diameter. (The first was 99 feet in diameter.)

The third ship landed in Paradise Valley above Phoenix, Arizona. There were only two crew members inside. One humanoid was halfway out the door and the other was seated within. Again, both were dead. This ship was 36 feet in diameter.

Enter Silas Mason Newton.

Newton was a close associate of Dr. Gee's (an oil millionaire, according to Robert Carr) who wanted to see the ships. Alas, by this time government secrecy had intervened and Newton was out of luck. Dr. Gee had, however, secured a tubeless radio, some small discs, gears and other assorted devices which had been taken from the space ships.

The Philadelphia Inquirer newspaper carried an article on page four of its July 28, 1952 issue describing more details of the Scully story which it received from *True* Magazine.

On March 8, 1950, according to the *Inquirer*, Newton spoke to an elementary science class at the University of Denver. Half the class apparently believed the story by Newton of Dr. Gee's discoveries. The story was out!

Interestingly, when Scully's book was published, all of the principles in [illegible] mysterious-[illegible]ght.

J.F. Cahn of the *San Francisco Chronicle* and on assignment for *True* Magazine decided to put Newton's lecture to the test. He found that Scully and Newton were acquainted and were, in fact, friends. Scully admitted that all of his information was second hand but he did seem to sincerely believe Newton.

(Please turn page)

A meeting was set up and the three, Scully, Newton and Cahn met at Scully's home. After what may have been small talk, Newton produced a handkerchief and dumped from it some metal objects. Two of the objects were gears. Two were what appeared to be small metal discs. The gears were not similar, although the discs were matched. They were unmarked with the exception of surface scratches.

Before the meeting was over, Newton briefly showed Cahn a photograph of an object which had a resemblance of an umbrella lying on its side. He hinted that people would pay a good deal of money to see something like that. Newton refused to part with the objects he had shown Cahn and further refused to reveal Dr. Gee's real identity.

Cahn investigated Newton's background and as far as he could determine, the whole Newton Oil Company was nothing more than two offices connected by a small waiting room. Newton had boasted of rediscovering the Rangely Oil Field in Colorado. When Cahn researched this misinformation with Richard D. White, exploration superintendent for a subsidiary of Standard Oil Company of California, he was told that Newton brought a lot of people out in big cars. With regard to re-discovering Rangely, it was so much baloney.

Now more determined to get to the bottom of the entire story, Cahn arranged a meeting with Newton and told him $10,000 had been authorized to be put in escrow with another $25,000 to be paid up on publication of Newton's story as soon as reasonable proof was produced. Cahn had beforehand counterfeited a disc similar to those Newton had shown to him and was able to make a switch. Newton didn't know the difference when, after appearing to examine them, Cahn handed them back to Newton.

The discs were reported to have been subjected to 10,000-degree heat in Dr. Gee's laboratory without melting. The precious metal disc kidnapped by Cahn was taken to Stan[illegible] [illegible] for an analysis. It was plain aluminum, 99.5 percent pure and the type used in making nothing more than pots and pans. It, incidentally, melted at Stanford University at 657 degrees Fahrenheit.

Scully finally admitted to Cahn that the mysterious Dr. Gee was none other than a Mr. Leo A. GeBauer with whom he had been in telephone contact a number of times. Not yet completely satisfied, Cahn took a trip to Arizona where he confronted Mr. GeBauer. Cahn discovered that instead of holding the alleged degrees mentioned by Scully, he held only an electrical engineering degree from Louis Institute of Technology in Chicago. In addition, Cahn found that from 1943 to 1945 when Dr. Gee was supposed to have been heading 1,700 scientists on secret government work (according to Scully in his book) he was actually chief of AiResearch Co. in Phoenix and Los Angeles. His job was to keep the lab machinery going as a kind of "maintenance man."

The discrepancies between Scully's story and Carr's are numerous and obvious. While Scully says the Aztec bodies were burnt and charred, Professor Carr implies they were fairly fresh. Scully clearly states in his book that there were 34 little bodies. While Carr recognizes that there was another crashed ship besides the one in Aztec, he says there were only burned remains in the other crash and no entire life forms. Were there 34 bodies? Or were there twelve?

Coral Lorenson of the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization (APRO) spoke with Sheriff Dan Sullivan of Aztec, New Mexico recently. According to Mrs. Lorenson, "I personally talked with...Sullivan... and he said that since the story broke, he's had deputies out combing the area for any information which would prove or disprove Carr's claims. His own father was sheriff at the time and had no recollection of a crash, aircraft being in the area or anything that would support Carr's claims." Nothing has been found.

This writer interviewed several highly reliable "old-timers" from Aztec.

Deputy Sheriff Bruce Sullivan, Dan Sullivan's brother, also works out of Aztec. Bruce Sullivan would have been 17 or 18 years old and attending the Aztec High School during the alleged incident. He has lived in Aztec all his life and "never knew or heard anything about it." The deputy said his department has received many phone calls regarding the incident but he personally knows nothing about it. His father was sheriff at the time and never mentioned it. This may lead to not a little confusion as to which sheriffs went out to the craft and examined it with drawn guns.

Lyle McWilliams has been around Aztec for a good number of years. He has been in business according to his own testimony "ever since I've been old enough" and was about 32 years old in 1948. He recalls nothing of the incident except for the original claim and has always treated it as a joke. He feels the story may have been revived for an "ulterior motive."

Bruce Sullivan and Lyle McWilliams neither believe nor disbelieve in UFOs.

Marguerite Knowlton has lived near Hart Canyon (the alleged scene of the crash) since 1946 and is 60 years old. Nothing to her knowledge transpired in the canyon. Mrs. Knowlton suggested I talk with George Bowra, who owned the Aztec newspaper in 1948. From my conversation with him, he impressed me as one who must have been a colorful individual. He recalled a tongue-in-cheek article he had written for the newspaper years ago describing his abduction by little green men from space.

Bowra has been in Aztec for 70 years. He ran the paper for 44 years. "Nobody could have gotten in there and out (Hart Canyon) without attracting a lot of attention. Its rough country and there's only one highway in there." Bowra stated emphatically that the roads had never been cordoned by anyone. He became interested enough in the story to speak with what he estimates to be over one hundred people including cowboys, Indians, lawmen and ranchers. None of them recalls the UFO landing or subsequent military movement.

If anyone had motive to make good use of the Aztec story, Mr. Bowra would head the list. Instead, no sensational accounts of the landing appeared in the paper. Had the story been true, no newsman worth his salt would have passed up such an opportunity!

The Robert Spencer Carr tale parallels that of a very old, thinly worn, tattered shoe. It has been kicked around for years. Every so often, someone takes the old shoe out of a dark corner in the closet. He dyes it a new color, waxes and buffs it to a high gloss. New heels and soles are added. Strong new shoestrings once again tie it together.

The old shoe becomes a new version to fit the present modern day style. More mileage is gotten from it. It is used until it is worn out. After it has served its purpose, it returns to the closet until someone again decides the time has come for another new version.

Those who have seen or talked with Carr must be impressed with his gentle fatherly-like patience. He ap-

Deception, theft and fraud planned against witnesses, and carried out by deliberate intent. Both Newton and Scully were too wary to be "Taken in" in this scheme. Coral Lorenzen's "investigation" was by telephone to men never involved at all, at any time.

Advertising column not reproduced here

pears to be a kindly man with a purity of purpose. He would have us believe his motives are no more than to make contact with the superior intelligences frequenting our earthly air space.

He abhors the "lurid and vulgar" sensationalism the media has afforded him. Yet he is lecturing frequently at Florida universities and has participated in, according to his own statistics, 144 radio shows, 33 television appearances and 50 newspaper interviews in addition to a well attended symposium he held recently in Florida. His new book on UFOs is near completion and is forthcoming. He employs an agent to book his lectures.

Carr's plan is to lure the UFOs to a safe landing place in New Mexico close to Los Alamos. He plans to do this by using decoy flying saucers, signal images and other devices to coax the extraterrestrials to an earthly visit. He wants presidential initiative aimed at setting up official meetings with the aliens on a mountain top to find out what they want. He envisions Kissinger sitting at a card table with intergalactic envoys hashing out agreement details.

In the final analysis I may be found to have been too harsh on Carr. Perhaps he subscribes to "the end justifies the means" philosophy which unfortunately oft requires the building of a solid house on a foundation of silt and sand.

There is a heavy moral here. UFOs are unknown phenomena. They do exist. Files of investigative organizations are bursting with evidence of UFOs. Reliable witnesses, photographs, physical evidence such as burn marks and landing impressions bear mute testimony to their existence.

Whether they be Klass-type plasmas or Menzelian temperature inversions, whether they are from an unknown dimension or hallucinations of Jungian minds conjuring rounded, flattened, illuminated objects projected by the mind's eye into space, or whether they are real, tangible, solid objects controlled by intelligent minds who have developed a mode of galactic travel so technologically advanced that the empryonic earthly mind of science cannot even begin to conceive their workings, **the UFO phenomena exist!**

Without qualification, no real scientific study has ever been mustered. APRO has existed for nearly a quarter of a century and for that same period, the founders have painstakingly devoted their lives to resolve the enigma. Other organizations have devoted endless hours of research. Still no answer.

Why no answer? No money! The civilian organizations have attempted to function by means of membership dues and subscriptions. Their entire income is a mere pittance compared to recent funding by the U.S. Government to study the antics of Frisbees or the research of butterflies.

In 1966, the U.S. Air Force funded the University of Colorado UFO Project with one-half million dollars to research the UFO subject.

L.J. Lorenzen, director of APRO, says "We would have accomplished considerably more with a budget like that, but frankly we don't want government money—there are always strings attached."

Every government subsidized program for the research of UFOs has been one with a negative mind to start. The researchers began the study already knowing the answer: "Insufficient evidence to continue the study." But the evidence continues to manifest itself almost daily as more and more cases pour in.

Young organizations such as the UFO Report and Information Center (UFORIC) attempt new studies with new ideas. Good ideas. The result? The necessary scientific minds and the funds with which to complete the work and the projects are not there.

Government funding could possibly be the answer; however, as Mr. Lorenzen states, "...there are always strings attached." If the funding ever becomes available, the investigation and the investigative body must be free and unshackled from political pressures, whether Democrat, Republican, Army, Navy or CIA.

Robert Spencer Carr's story, from the first press release to the mass communication interviews, smells of a hoax. Mr. Carr may be absolutely sincere in his gospel of the 12 little bodies. Be that as it may, "Professor" Car managed to focus national attention on himself and his space elixir, proving a very valuable point.

He has proven that the many years of diligent efforts by sincere and dedicated UFO researchers largely continue to go unnoticed by both the news media and the scientific community in general. On the other hand, a sensational but unfounded, unproven and undocumented, fabricated new version of an old fairy tale hoax demands attention.

63

Carr is ridiculed and put down by a junior with considerably less educational and scientific qualifications and experience, and far less wisdom. In all fairness, Carr has not even been quoted accurately by the media reporters, and he has issued no technical statements himself.

EXHIBIT 2

THE FOIA LAWSUIT AGAINST NSA

Exhibit 15 of the previous chapter closed with a reference to the U.S. Supreme Court decision to uphold the National Security Agency's petition to exempt their UFO related documents from access under the Freedom of Information Act. According to Chapter Twelve of CLEAR INTENT by Fawcett and Greenwood, Prentice-Hall, 1984, this all began on February 20, 1976, with NSA answering an FOIA request by UFO researcher Robert Todd, denying that they had "any interest in UFOs in any manner".

Then during litigation against the CIA for UFO data in 1978, it was discovered that a portion of the CIA's withheld data originated with the NSA, the cat was out of the bag! Peter Gersten then filed an FOIA request for the 18 documents identified. NSA advised Gersten that NSA documents were exempt from release under the FOIA petition. Gersten filed suit against NSA in District Court in Washington, D.C. on behalf of Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS) seeking to force release of 135 now identified documents. A public affidavit filed with the court was upheld, based on a 21 page TOP-SECRET "In Camera" affidavit filed by Eugene Yeates of NSA ("In Camera" means that only the judge and the NSA lawyers could see it). On November 18, 1980, the Court issued its decision granting summary judgement in favor of the NSA. Gersten then filed an appeal on 12 January 1981, but the Court reinforced its Per Curiam Judgement dated 3 November 1981. In early 1982, Attorney Peter Gersten filed a petition to have the U.S. Supreme Court hear the case of CAUS v. NSA. On March 8, 1982, the Supreme Court decided not to hear the case and headlines read "COURT REBUFFS UFO BUFFS" and "SUPREME COURT DODGES UFO DOCUMENT ISSUE". The next two paragraphs are so important that we must quote them verbatum from CLEAR INTENT, pages 188 and 189, as follows:

"The key to the original suit, the appeal, and the Supreme Court decision rested entirely on one document, the twenty-one page top secret affidavit. It is amazing that while this document was prepared only for government lawyers and judges involved in the cases, the original documents were seen by no one but the defendents. Therefore, if merely the summary is classified "TOP-SECRET" and the judge can see this, what classification do the 135 other documents bear, that the judge can't see? It seemed ridiculous to try, but the authors decided to find out what would happen if a Freedom of Information request were filed for the twenty-one page affidavit. On April 27, 1982, a request was filed with NSA..."

"The request was received and processed under the FOIA and on May 18, the NSA's Director of Policy, Eugene Yeates, who authored the affi-

davit, responded that the "portion of the twenty-one page affidavit which is releasable is enclosed." And indeed it was! The full twenty-one pages was sent under cover of Yeates' letter. There was a slight problem, however. Out of the 582 lines in the report, 412 were either totally or partially blackened out and rendered senseless. What did the rest say?"

We have decided to reproduce that In Camera Affidavit as it was released following its "sanitization" and declassification, after censoring, from TOP-SECRET UMBRA.

~~TOP SECRET~~ [redacted]

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

CITIZENS AGAINST UNIDENTIFIED FLYING OBJECTS SECRECY, Plaintiff, v. NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY, Defendant.	)	Civil Action No. 80-1562

IN CAMERA
AFFIDAVIT OF EUGENE F. YEATES

County of Anne Arundel)
) ss:
State of Maryland)

Eugene F. Yeates, being duly sworn, deposes and says:

1. (U) I am the Chief, Office of Policy, of the National Security Agency (NSA). As Chief, Office of Policy, I am responsible for processing all initial requests made pursuant to the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) for NSA records. The statements herein are based upon personal knowledge, upon my personal review of information available to me in my official capacity, and upon conclusions reached in accordance therewith.

2. (U) This affidavit supplements my unclassified affidavit executed on September 30, 1980 regarding all documents which have been located by NSA pursuant to plaintiff's FOIA request but which have been withheld wholly or in part by NSA. I submit this affidavit in camera for the purpose of stating facts, which cannot be publicly disclosed, that are the basis for exempting the records from release to the plaintiff.

3. ~~(S)~~ [redacted] At the beginning of each paragraph of this affidavit, the letter or letters within parentheses designate(s) the degree of sensitivity of information the paragraph contains.

/UMBRA

~~TOP SECRET~~ [redacted]

The letters "U", "C", "S" and "TS" indicate respectively that the information is unclassified or is classified CONFIDENTIAL, SECRET or TOP SECRET.

[redacted]

THE RELEVANT DOCUMENTS

4. [redacted] In processing the plaintiff's FOIA request, a total of two hundred and thirty-nine documents were located in NSA files. Seventy-nine of these documents originated with other government agencies and have been referred by [redacted] those agencies for their direct response to the pl[illegible] One document, which I addressed in paragraph 20c of my public affidavit, was erroneously treated as part of the subject matter of plaintiff's FOIA request. It is an account by a person

assigned to NSA of his attendance at a UFO symposium and it cannot fairly be said to be a record of the kind sought by the plaintiff. Another document, discussed in paragraph 20d of my public affidavit, was recently declassified and released to plaintiff. Two additional non-COMINT records have been released to the plaintiff with the exempted material deleted. The deletions in these documents are explained below:

a. A document entitled UFO Hypothesis and Survival Questions was released to the plaintiff with the deletion on page seven of the name of the employee who prepared the draft and a deletion of a reference to his NSA component. As I explained in paragraph 20, sub-paragraph a, of my open affidavit, information about NSA's organization or employees is protected from disclosure by Public Law 86-36 and, therefore, exempt pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(3).

b. The second non-COMINT document is a three page undated, unofficial draft of a monograph with a four page appendix by the same agency employee who authored the draft referenced in sub-paragraph a, above. This document was discussed in paragraph 20b of my public affidavit. It is entitled UFO's [redacted] In this document, the author discusses what he considers to be a serious shortcoming in the Agency's COMINT interception and reporting procedures.-- [redacted] He uses the UFO phenomena to illustrate his belief that the [redacted] Deletions in this document were made as follows:

(1) All of the title after UFO [redacted] and all of paragraph one, which discusses [redacted]

of the handling of UFO phenomena as it demonstrates what he believes is the [redacted] As I stated in my public affidavit (paragraph 20b), the type of candor that is reflected in this record must be encouraged especially in an intelligence Agency where the most meaningful suggestions regarding ways to promote the efficiency of the critical Agency mission will of necessity come from within. Public disclosure of such information, especially when it advances a novel theory, could have the effect of stifling such candor by the risk of diminution of professional standing the employee runs if subsequently found wrong. Thus, this matter was deleted pursuant [illegible]

(2) Paragraph [illegible] intelligence operation [redacted] to illustrate the author's point. This paragraph contains information about SIGINT activities that is currently and properly classified and, thus, is exempt from disclosure pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(1). The material in this paragraph also concerns the organization and operational activities and functions of NSA [redacted] This material is exempt from disclosure under 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(3) which exempts from release under the FOIA matters specifically exempted from disclosure by another statute. As noted in paragraph 20, sub-paragraph b of my public affidavit, Public Law 86-36 provides that no law shall be construed to require disclosure of the organization or any function of the NSA or any information with respect to activities thereof.

(3) Paragraph four of the memorandum states the conclusions and recommendations of the author. While it talks of the ability of the Agency employees to deal with unusual phenomena it is not responsive to the plaintiff's request

regarding UFO or UFO phenomena: In any event, as I stated in my public affidavit (paragraph 20b), the subject matter of that paragraph is exempt from disclosure because it contains the employee's specific recommendations for addressing the problem of responding to surprise material. For the reasons stated in sub-paragraph (1) above, these recommendations are exempt from disclosure pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(5). One specific recommendation suggests an operational approach to solving the problem which reveals NSA activities and is, therefore, exempt from disclosure pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(3) as explained above.

(4) The final deletion is in appendix A, paragraph 10 of this report. This section talks about [redacted] and does not include any reference to UFO or UFO phenomena and is, therefore, not responsive to plaintiff's request. Nonetheless the subject matter of sub-paragraph 10 is currently and properly classified. Thus, even if it were deemed to be within the scope of plaintiff's request, it is exempt from disclosure pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552 (b)(1).

COMINT REPORTS

5. [redacted] The remaining one hundred and fifty-six records being withheld are communications intelligence (COMINT) reports which were produced between 1958 and 1979. For purposes of my discussion here, these records are organized into three groups based upon the source of the report.

a. One hundred and fifteen of these reports were produced by [redacted]

(1) Two of the records at issue here were produced

(2)

b.

in exchange for the sharing of technology and COMINT information.

c. The remaining thirty-nine COMINT documents were produced by

6. (U) All of the COMINT reports are in either message or summary format. A report in message format contains a single underlying communication presented in a classic cable format, i.e., the verbatim text of the particular transmission, preceded and followed by "externals" consisting of: data about the sender and the recipient; the dates and times of transmission; and other technical information. A summary, as the label suggests, provides in summary form the contents of a single message or of a small number of related intercepted communications, often accompanied by some technical data.

7.

8. (TS

a.

b.

8

c.

d.

e.

9

9 more Pages like this

[redacted]

CLASSIFICATION OF THE WITHHELD COMINT REPORTS

14. ~~(S~~ [redacted] As I have indicated in paragraph 17 of my open affidavit, I have determined that the one hundred and fifty-six [redacted] reports relating to COMINT activities at issue here are based on intercepted communications of foreign governments or SIGINT operations and, thus, remain properly classified. In conducting this review I have weighed the significant need for openness in government against the likelihood of damage to our national security at this time and have determined that each record should continue to be classified. No meaningful portion can be segregated from the records without revealing classified information about the intercepted communications underlying the COMINT reports. Because each record and each portion thereof is properly classified under Executive Order 12065, it is exempt from disclosure pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(1).

15. ~~(S~~ [redacted] These functions and activities of NSA are particular types of matters that may be withheld under 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(3), since Section 6

[redacted]

of Public Law 86-36 permits the Agency to refuse to release them. In this case, the COMINT reports reflecting those functions and activities must be withheld to avoid compromising the efficacy of the sources of COMINT information involved.

16. ~~(S~~ [redacted] Information about the interception, processing and exploitation of the foreign communications underlying the records being withheld by NSA is classified information [redacted] the unauthorized disclosure of which is prohibited by 18 U.S.C. §798, paragraphs (a)(3) and (a)(4). This information because it is prohibited from disclosure by statute, is exempt from release under the FOIA pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(3).

17. (U) As stated in my public affidavit, the information that would be disclosed by these records is information about intelligence sources and methods protected from unauthorized disclosure under 50 U.S.C. §403(d)(3). The reports are therefore exempt from release under Exemption 3 of the FOIA. 5 U.S.C. §552(b)(3).

18. (U) In view of the foregoing and in order to protect existing sensitive and important foreign intelligence sources and processing techniques vital to the national security, I certify that disclosure of past and present foreign intelligence communications activities of NSA revealed in the records the plaintiff seeks would endanger highly valuable sources of foreign intelligence.

19. (U) Finally, I respectfully request that the Court treat this affidavit in the same secure manner as it has been handled in submission to the Court, and to return it to appropriate personnel of the Department of Justice as soon as possible after review by the Court. The Department

TOP SECRET

of Justice will retain custody of this document under the Court's seal, subject to any further orders of this Court or any other court of competent jurisdiction.

Eugene E. Yates
EUGENE F. YATES
Chief, Office of Policy

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 6th day of October 1980.

Leonard C. Everett
NOTARY PUBLIC

My commission expires on July 1, 1982.

TOP SECRET

EXHIBIT 3

HABEAS CORPUS EXTRATERRESTRIAL

On 24 June 1983 Larry W. Bryant, Director, Washington, D.C. Office, Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS), Alexandria, Virginia, filed a Civil Action, Case No. 83-1932 (Judge Oliver Gasch) petitioning for Writ of Habeas Corpus Extraterrestrial, in the United States District Court for the District of Columbia, seeking to obtain the release from custody of "one or more occupants of crash-landed UFOs of apparent extraterrestrial origin."

He contends that U.S. Government action in maintaining secret custody, detention, and prosecution of such extraterrestrials is unlawful and a violation of their basic rights, and he seeks redress, access to said detained extraterrestrials, and restoration of their civil rights.

Bryant contends that documents already obtained show that:

(a) Certain U.S. Military and/or law-enforcement authorities have on at least one occasion participated in the apprehension and detention of one or more occupants of crash-landed Unidentified Flying Objects;

(b) Said occupants, because of their physical description as detailed in the documents, originated from an extraterrestrial civilization;

(c) Said occupants, whether dead or alive, have been held in the secret custody of U.S. authorities without a full accounting to the public;

(d) This capture and internment of any of the UFO crewmen constitutes an unwarranted deprivation of their freedom of travel and as such denies them the legal remedy of due-process-of-law.

He further contended that any post-mortem on the corpses of any UFO crewmen that might have been conducted primarily to determine their biological origin violated their right to privacy and their right to be claimed intact by their relatives.

Contending that all of these actions constitute gross violations of human rights, he asks the court to issue the sought-for Writ of Habeas Corpus Extraterrestrial.

A copy of this Application For Habeas Corpus is attached.

(APPLICATION FOR HABEAS CORPUS UNDER 28 U.S.C.)

Case No. Civil Action 83-1932 (Judge Oliver Gasch)

Part I: Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus Extraterrestrial

in the

United States District Court for the District of Columbia,

pursuant to

Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS), Petitioner

Versus

Verne Orr, Secretary, U. S. Department of the Air Force, Respondent

and

The Attorney General of the United States of America, Additional Respondent

The petition of Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS) respectfully shows:

1. Petitioner is a public-interest group chartered to expose, protest, and counter any instance of unwarranted official secrecy/press censorship on the part of any government agency as regards reported encounters with Unidentified Flying Objects (UFO).

2. The U. S. Government's action in maintaining secret custody over one or more occupants of crash-landed UFO's of apparent extraterrestrial origin is tantamount to their detention and prosecution by U. S. officials -- said action never having been fully and adequately explained to the public.

3. As evidenced by the Government's own UFO-related documentation thusfar released to the public, the U. S. Government has pursued, and continues to pursue, a policy of UFO secrecy whenever that policy is deemed convenient. In particular, that policy works to preserve the Ultimate Secret when used (a) to deny public access to the detained/prosecuted extraterrestrials, and (b) to deny them reciprocal access and civil liberty.

4. Because of that veil of secrecy the petitioner has insufficient knowledge to specify the nature of the detention/prosecution/prior/trial/appeal (e.g., name and location of court which entered the judgment, date of judgment of conviction, length of sentence, nature of offense involved).

5. This petition constitutes petitioner's initial action, in any court, to secure the precedential "writ of habeas corpus extraterrestrial."

CAUS seeks to establish the rights of any and all detained extraterrestrial beings in the custody of the United States Government.

PETITION, Cont.

6. Petitioner's grounds for instituting this habeas corpus proceeding include the following:

(a) Conviction obtained by use of evidence obtained pursuant to an unconstitutional search and seizure. Supporting facts: to be determined via petitioner's motion for discovery of pertinent government information surrounding the detention/prosecution/conviction.

(b) Conviction obtained by use of evidence obtained pursuant to an unlawful arrest. Supporting facts: same statement applies as in (a) above.

(c) Denial of effective assistance of counsel. Supporting facts: same statement applies as in (a) above.

(d) Denial of right of appeal. Supporting facts: same statement applies as in (a) above.

Wherefore, petitioner prays that the detained extraterrestrials, whether now alive or deceased, be brought before the United States District Court for the District of Columbia, and that a Writ of Habeas Corpus may be awarded and a copy thereof delivered to the clerk of this court, and that by virtue thereof the marshal of this district or one of his deputies may take the body(ies) of the extraterrestrial(s) into his custody to be dealt with in this case according to law and according to the order of the district court.

Executed in Alexandria and Arlington, Virginia, on June 24, 1983, by --

Signature of Petitioner:

Larry W Bryant

LARRY W. BRYANT
Director, Washington, D.C. Office,
Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS)
3518 Martha Custis Drive
Alexandria, VA 22302

Notarized Certification: This is to certify that Larry W. Bryant, a resident of 3518 Martha Custis Drive, Alexandria, VA 22302, appeared before me, a Notary Public in the county/~~city of~~ Arlington, Virginia, on this the 24th day of June, 1983, and affixed and affirmed his signature on page 2 of this petition as executed.

Signature Janice L Shortridge

and

SEAL

My commission expires on 6/30/84

The petitioner lays out his grounds for this action as, Evidence Obtained by Unlawful Search and Seizure; Detention by use of Unlawful Evidence so Obtained; Denial of Counsel; and Denial of Right of Appeal.

Part II: Memorandum of Intent and Evidential Exhibits

1. The petitioner, Citizens Against UFO Secrecy, operating on the same legal principle involved in cases of citizen's arrest, do hereby petition the U. S. District Court for the District of Columbia for an immediate Writ of Habeas Corpus Extraterrestrial.

2. We base our petition on the evidence represented by the inclosed documentation and on the following rationale:

(1) It is our conclusion and conviction that the U. S. Government UFO-related documents recently released via the U. S. Freedom of Information Act show that --

(a) Certain U. S. military and/or law-enforcement authorities have on at least one occasion participated in the apprehension and detainment of one or more occupants of crash-landed Unidentified Flying Objects (a.k.a. "flying saucers");

(b) Said occupants, because of their physical description as detailed in the documents, originated from an extraterrestrial civilization;

(c) Said occupants, whether dead or alive, have been held in the secret custody of U. S. authorities without a full accounting to the public;

(d) This capture and internment of any of the UFO crewmen constitutes an unwarranted deprivation of their freedom to travel and as such denies them the legal remedy of due-process-of-law.

(2) Any post-mortem on the corpses of any UFO crewmen that might have been conducted primarily to determine their biological origin violated their right to privacy and their right to be claimed intact by their relatives.

(3) The U. S. Departments of Defense, Air Force, Army, State, as well as the U. S. Federal Bureau of Investigation, the Defense Intelligence Agency, the U. S. Central Intelligence Agency, and the U. S. National Security Agency -- all involved in past and current policy/practices of "UFO secrecy" -- should be held accountable for their actions as regards their roles in the detention and criminal prosecution of the UFO crewmen/extraterrestrials in question; hence, this accountability should include any court-approved discovery motions that the petitioner deems appropriate for determining all matters of fact in this issue.

3. Given the foregoing rationale, and in view of the U. S. Government's propensity for withholding vital UFO information/artifacts from public view, we respectfully ask this court to issue the sought-for Writ of Habeas Corpus Extraterrestrial.

4. Listing of inclosed evidential exhibits, drawn from official U. S. Government Documentation:

The petitioner contends that the beings unlawfully held in custody were the occupants of and were taken from crash-landed UFOs, that they are from an extraterrestrial civilization, and that they are detained in secret custody without a full accounting to the U.S. Public. They further contend that their individual rights have been violated, and they list them.

EXHIBIT NUMBER AND SUBJECT	DATE	SOURCE
(A) F.B.I. Memorandum on "Flying Saucers, Information Concerning"	22 Mar 50	U. S. Federal Bureau of Investigation
(B) U. S. Army letter on the subject of the UFO-related "Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit" of the Army's Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence	25 Sep 80	Headquarters, Department of the Army
(C) Page 1 of NSA In Camera Affidavit in the U. S. Supreme Court-appealed case of Citizens Against UFO Secrecy Versus National Security Agency (Civil Action 80-1562)	14 Nov 80	U. S. District Court for the District of Columbia

Exhibit 4

Jim Moseley's Nexus Mar. 1955

SCULLY BREAKS A LONG SILENCE
The Pioneer in Saucerian Research Strikes Back at Some Libels
- by Frank Scully -

A. Hitler, quite a power in his day but now dead, believed that a lie repeated three times became the truth, and the bigger the lie, the bigger it could be passed off as the truth.

I have seen repeated in several places that I had repudiated "Behind The Flying Saucers" and admitted it was a hoax. The latest to repeat this lie is Harold T. Wilkins in "Flying Saucers on the Attack". - On whom? Scully?

For the benefit of those who never read beyond the first page of anything, I am stating categorically that I not only never admitted that "Behind The Flying Saucers" was a hoax, but moreover have never read anything by anybody that proved it was a hoax. "Calling" and "proving" are not the same thing, as even Sgt. Joe Friday on "Dragnet" would tell you.

I never thought I had done more than get my foot in the door of a vast and mysterious subject and the fact that it wasn't cut off in a year fortified my belief that maybe I had something. I was a reporter and presented the facts as presented to me. It was the first time the mystery of flying saucers had been presented to the public in book form and nothing published since has done anything but fortify our original position.

Like a pathologist, I dealt with grounded saucers and dead crews. Since then several personal histories, dealing with active saucers and live crews, have been published, and nobody either in or out of the saucerian inquiry has seen fit to hang on the historians the word "hoax". Certainly nobody has gone around saying these historians admitted their story was a hoax. Just why was I singled out for this dubious honor? Is it because "Behind The Flying Saucers" is the keystone of this arch and the enemies of honest research believe if they can knock it down the rest will fall like a house of cards?

Now for some facts:

In the spring of 1954 the Pickwick Bookstore, Hollywood, drew my attention to a British book by H.T. Wilkins called "Flying Saucers on the Moon". It was priced at $4.00

Some days later I read a notice in the Los Angeles Times that a noted British astronomer named Wilkins (and an authority on the moon), was going to lecture at the University of Southern California. Gene Dorsey and I went to the lecture, thinking these were one and the same person.

It turned out that the lecture dealt exclusively with the moon and had nothing to say about flying saucers until near the end. At that point the lecturer said he was being confused with some character who had put a lot of old folklore together and called it a book with new revelations on flying saucers.

In the question period I arose and said I had made the same mistake. I had confused the two Wilkins [illegible] told the same person. The students of astronomy [illegible] Dr. Wilkins I was glad I remained because I le[illegible] knew till then about the moon. Among his revelations was that he, an amateur, had seen atmosphere on the moon - a discovery which had eluded all the professionals up to that time.

By the fall of 1954 the book of the other Wilkins had appeared in America. The moon had been dropped out of its title. Indeed it was retitled "Flying Saucers On The Attack". The price had dropped, too, from $4 to $3.50 - but the book otherwise was the same as the British edition.

From NEXUS, March, 1955. Scully denies ever having repudiated BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, or admitting it was a hoax, and takes umbrage at any suggestions that he has ever done so.

It was subtitled "Startling NEW revelations of one of the most incredible stories of our age". It contained nothing startling and certainly nothing new, except a new accumulation of misinformation and a curious method of reprinting old stuff with blind credits like: "A friend of one of my American correspondents"; "sensational reports of eye witnesses"; "A friend in Australia, whose son is an officer in the Australian Air Force"; "A man in Oregon wrote a letter to a friend of mine in Oklahoma about what his son, a U.S. Marine, heard"; "A gentleman, from Virginia, tells me these stories of encounters with saucers are running all through California like a prarie fire"; etc., etc.

Once he even went to these lengths to conceal his authorities: "I am informed by a well-educated American who lives in Los Angeles, California, that in the summer of 1952 he knew an American scientist and physicist who had been given by a high authority in Washington, D.C., the job of preparing a report to a high authority...."

As Sgt. Friday would say, "Give us the facts, ma'am, just the facts."

Wilkins has an appendix that runs 16 pages, a bibliography that runs three pages, but nowhere has he found space to name Scully, Heard, Keyhoe, Adamski, Van Tassel, Fry, and others to whom he is clearly indebted. This is research? This is scholarship?

On Page 269 Wilkins quotes a garbled source as follows:

"October 8, 1953: Yesterday, in New York City, a high, thin voice interrupted a radio show which was boosting a book on saucers. It said: 'You earth-men will soon be annihilated, and your planet, unless you stop talking about flying saucers. I am speaking from a space ship over Los Angeles, California'. Later the same voice came on the air saying: 'I am over Salt Lake City. You cannot see me, but I could reach you easily. If you saw my hideous face, it would scare you to death'. The radio concern and author and publisher deny any knowledge of this affair. - N.B. It is an admirable coincidence that the unseen speaker should have spoken over the air by using a private telephone number of a National Broadcasting Company producer, which number is not listed in the New York telephone directory. Also, the publisher, some years before, had issued a book by a well known Hollywood character, who subsequently admitted publishing a book about little men from Venus, which he was badgered by the U.S. magazine True into admitting was a hoax."

Let's start with the last thing first. The only publisher who up to this time had published two books by different authors on this saucerian subject was Henry Holt & Co. The books Holt published were "Behind The [illegible] by Frank Scully in 1950, and "Flying Saucers From Outer Space" in 1953. This unmasks the first part of Wilkins' attempt to cover himself in retreat, in case he's threatened with a libel action.

There are many well known characters in Hollywood but I am the only one who is well known because he wrote a book about flying saucers. I am charged here by Wilkins or his authority with subsequently admitting publishing a book "about little men from Venus which he was badgered by the U.S. magazine True into admitting was a hoax."

As I have not admitted anywhere to anybody, anytime, that it was a hoax, it is up to characters such as Wilkins, Leslie, Moseley, et al to put up or shut up. They've had a field day up to now because I have been so busy writing other books I haven't had time to bother with these schnooks. But I am serving notice, as of this moment, that they retract their libels or hire themselves a good lawyer.

The story of True and Cahn is pediculous with libel.

Scylly did NOT admit to TRUE magazine ever, at any time, that his book BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS was a hoax.

Actually, it started out by Cahn coming to see me when out of a job, quite sure he could make a million dollars in exploiting the flying saucer mystery. He subsequently accepted whatever True would give him to spit on those who had befriended him. True told the world it was going to publish the real facts of the little men. It allowed Cahn to spend 25,000 words throwing irrelevent mud around - even to admitting he was a self-confessed thief - and never did get to the little men. That's how much you can believe True.

In assailing the personal lives and characters of two witnesses involved in the saucer story they never nicked anything off the Scully story itself, but so much of the mud got in the eyes of people like Wilkins, Leslie, Moseley, et al, that they even thought they saw Scully quaking while his brain was being washed. They even imagined they read he had admitted he had perpetrated "the biggest hoax since the Cardiff giant." He had not admitted anything of the sort.

Any scholar who would put "Behind The Flying Saucers" and the True story in juxtaposition and check them page by page, would have to come out with the conclusion that nothing in the Scully story, as such, was exposed as a hoax and even the attempts to do it were done by garbling and misquoting the actual text so as to make it easier to knock down what was never said in the first place.

As for James W. Moseley, who lists himself as a writer, he did not make that claim when I first met him.

He came to me claiming he was collecting data for a writer who would then write the book in Moseley's name. He showed me a letter from the writer as proof. This is no disgrace. But it does not make Moseley a writer. Betherum's book was ghosted for him, too.

Moseley says he considers himself a "thorough investigator" but who gave him his credentials is not established. He starts out with "a predisposition to disbelieve stories of captured saucers and little men." He makes the flat statement that "Scully's book was 'thoroughly' (he loves that word!) discredited in a long article in True magazine as elsewhere" (see footnote). He doesn't apparently like my use of Dr. Gee but he covers his own tracks with a "Mr. X" and a "Miss Y" and even a "Mr. Z". The True article did not disprove anything Scully wrote on little men or flying saucers. It merely tried to hang a dubious business transaction in a totally unrelated field on two of the hundreds of persons I had quoted in "Behind The Flying Saucers". In the main I gave credit wherever it was possible to give it without kicking back on the source. This didn't work out as a complete success, but nobody and I mean nobody has come up with proofs that the story as related didn't happen. Of the 20 questions I asked of the authorities (i.e., the U.S. Government), only one was answered, which looks as if I still have a passing grade of 95 per cent. This seems to "thoroughly" discredit Moseley as a thorough investigator.

This self-styled thorough investigator then goes on to say:

"If Scully's book was composed mainly of facts rather than fiction, he was dealt with in no dire cloak-and-dagger manner but by the manner of ridicule. At first his book caused a sensation; Now practically no one believes him, for every possible effort has been made to discredit him and make him look ridiculous. Scully has only two principal characters in his book which he mentions by name: Silas Newton and Leo GeBauer."

If this "thorough investigator" can find anywhere that

FOOTNOTE: Mr. Scully is referring to an article entitled "The Wright Field Story", which I published in the September 1954 issue of NEXUS - EDITOR

Scully attacks James Moseley's claim that "Scully's book was 'thoroughly discredited in a long article in TRUE magazine as elsewhere", as totally unfounded and unjustified. Questions Moseley's claims as an investigator.

I name a Leo GeBauer in "Behind The Flying Saucers" he can have the royalties to my next five books. If he can prove moreover by going through my files that practically no one believes me now he can have the royalties on the last three which are still paying off.

In fact he has made only one almost true statement in the paragraph. That is: "that every possible effort has been made to discredit him," and even that is an opinion of fact. Not "every possible" effort has been made. The attack will go on for years and much of it will be as sloppy and inaccurate as this contribution of young Moseley's.

As everybody agrees (and if there is an exception I have not seen it to date) that the Pentagonians have not given us the whole truth about the saucerian mystery, it must be consoling to them to get a new crop each year to attempt to tear down the Scully bastion, and thus, continue to divide and rule.

Our group has done a vast amount of research since "Behind The Flying Saucers" was published. Some of it had substance. Some of it petered out. Some of it was founded on hoaxes.

My publishers for years have been pushing for another book on this subject, but I have told them that until I get one as good as or better than "Behind The Flying Saucers" I am not rushing in to cash in on its popularity with another killing. I have a five year writing plan and my next commitment is due in the fall. It has nothing to do with saucers.

Scarcely a week passes but I get letters from people who say that they have read all the books on flying saucers and that mine, the first, is still the only one that stands up and seems to make sense. That it is full of errors, I would be the first to point out. But these are correctable errors and many are due to the fact that under pressure from my publishers I had to write the book in 72 days.

Any lawyer worth his salt can read "Behind The Flying Saucers" and when he lays the book down will tell you: "The strangest part of this story is that nobody can ever prove it didn't happen."

But I am not satisfied with this. I want to prove, or I want some other serious scholars to prove, that it did happen.

And in any event they are no longer free to quote the enemy's propaganda against me, because I repeat that I have never repudiated the story and have not yet found any cause to do so.

EDITOR'S NOTE: I have never claimed that Scully admitted his book to be a hoax. Scully is correct in stating that Leo GeBauer is not mentioned in the book, but this reduces from two to one the number of "principal characters" mentioned by name, other than Scully himself. The one man remaining is Silas Newton, who was indicted for oil fraud in Denver, Colorado in 1953. Newton's shady oil transactions do not necessarily disqualify him as a reliable witness in regard to flying saucers, but they do cast a reasonable doubt, to say the least. It is perhaps significent to note that Scully goes to no great lengths to defend Newton in the above article, and himself refers to the oil incident as "a dubious business transaction". - But in the final analysis, Scully is right in saying that no one can prove that the events recounted in "Behind The Flying Saucers" did not happen. I have never tried to prove that they did not; and in my article "The Wright Field Story", to which Scully is referring, my object was to point out that Scully might be right after all. But my opinions have changed since I wrote "The Wright Field Story", and it is now my feeling that many of the basic facts in Scully's book are incorrect.

.....

Scully backs his claims to authenticity with an offer, which nobody took him up on, and nobody ever proved him wrong. Denies naming Leo A. GeBauer as the mysterious "Dr. Gee".

Exhibit 5

DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY
OFFICE OF THE ASSISTANT CHIEF OF STAFF FOR INTELLIGENCE
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20310

DAMI-CIS

25 SEP 1980

Mr. Richard Hall
P.O. Box 4743
Arlington, VA 22204

Dear Mr. Hall:

This is in response to your letter of 6 September 1980 under the Freedom of Information Act, 5 USC 552, requesting information concerning Army intelligence records related to UFO-encounter reports.

To determine the existence of Army intelligence investigative records responsive to your request we have conducted an indepth check of files and indices maintained by this office.

We regret to inform you that no record system is maintained within the offices of the Assistant Chief of Staff for Intelligence, Department of the Army to catalog, process, index or otherwise evaluate UFO information. This agency has not been a recipient of subject message.

Please be advised that the Interplanatary Phenomenon Unit of the Scientific and Technical Branch, Counterintelligence Directorate, DA was disestablished during the late 1950's and never reactivated. All records pertaining to this unit were surrendered to the US Air Force Office of Special Investigations in conjunction with operation "BLUEBOOK".

We regret that we are unable to be of more assistance concerning this matter.

Sincerely,

John C. McCaffery, LTC, GS
for
WILLIAM B. GUILD
Colonel, GS
Director of Counterintelligence

The search for UFO encounter documents in Army Intelligence records proved fruitless, (B) but a confirmation of the previous existence of the Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit (IPU) of the Scientific and Technical Branch, Counterintelligence Directorate, Department of the Army, was confirmed, although it was reportedly disestablished in the late 1950s and its documents and records were turned over to the Air Force OSI. The Army then continued such data collection under another agency, more secret.

CHAPTER VI

THE "NEW" INVESTIGATION BEGINS

In January of 1981, the author of this report was brousing through a used-book store in Downey, California. While looking over some books in the occult section, he happened on to a misplaced volume entitled BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS by Frank Scully. His natural tendency was to push it aside and go on to the what he was looking for; but this time, on impulse, he opened the book and began reading the introduction.

Was he really reading this correctly? Frank Scully claimed that the United States Military had actually recovered some flying saucers of unknown origin that had crash-landed in the southwestern part of this country. And furthermore, he claimed that 34 midget-sized bodies of occupants taken from these flying saucers were taken into custody by the retrieval team. These claims seemed grossly fantastic, actually ridiculous, to the logical reasoning of this author. He continued to read the pages, scanning briefly through the different chapters of the book. Finally he decided to invest the $2.35 for this fascinating but unbelievable book.

Little did he know that this was the beginning of an adventure that would launch him into a five year intensive investigation of the subject matter contained in that book. He became obsessed with the task of getting to the bottom of the story, one way or another.

The author went into this investigation as a sceptic; but came out a believer. There was just too much evidence (though mostly circumstantial in nature) pointing toward the reality of the story.

After reading BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS through, three separate times, this author decided that he must locate the following individuals, in order to verify or refute the claims in the book:

1. Frank Scully
2. Silas M. Newton
3. George T. Koehler
4. Peverly Marley
5. "Dr. Gee" (Identify and locate)

It did not take much investigating to find out that Frank Scully, Silas Newton, and Peverly Marley had passed away years ago. Scully's widow, Alice, was found living in Palm Springs, California; but she would not reveal the true identity of "Dr. Gee". The location of Mr. George T. Koehler is another story, which will be discussed later, in the next chapter. This very first phase of my investigation lasted until June of 1981.

The next phase of the investigation involved locating anyone else who might have written about, lectured on, or was in the process of

investigating into this or similar incidences. I found out that a person by the name of William L. Moore, co-author with Charles Berlitz had written a book titled THE ROSWELL INCIDENT. This book was about another flying saucer recovery operation near Roswell and Magdalena, New Mexico in July of 1947. I obtained and read this new book with much interest, because it referred to such other UFO investigators as Leonard H. Stringfield, Gray Barker, Williard McIntyre, Charles Wilhelm, and others. Moore had made a statement that, "The Scully story, using the Aztec location as a crash-recovery site, was a gross misinterpretation of the Roswell recovery operation."

I contacted William L. Moore, who was then residing in Prescott, Arizona. He forwarded copies of the two already alleged "expose" articles published in TRUE Magazine, to me, which I studied with great interest. Those articles from TRUE which were intended to expose the "Scully Story" as a hoax, proved the exact reverse for me, in that they contained leads which, when followed, reinforced and substantiated Scully's account. These leads will also be discussed in much greater detail in the next chapter. Right now, I must move along with my chronology as the investigation unfolded.

I contacted Charles Wilhelm, asking him what his thoughts were about the "Scully Story". He wrote back, very enthusiastically, relating everything that he knew concerning the story. From what he told me, I got the impression that he never really did any thorough investigation into the "Scully Story" at all. All he had was some bits of information from magazine articles and from BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS. I did ask him for a copy of his alleged "Alien Body Photo Report", that was referenced in Moore's book. This "Report" centered around two photographs of the charred remains of an alleged "alien" body, taken from a flying disc that had crashed to the ground south of Laredo, Texas, in the state of Nueva Leon, Mexico, in July of 1948. The source of the photographs was supposedly an anonymous military photographer, who at first forwarded two 8"x10" prints followed by cropped negatives of the same pictures, to Wilhelm, in 1978. A report on this event is attached as Appendix 2 to this document. Obtaining a copy of this report was like trying to pull teeth from a chicken. Wilhelm referred me to Mr. Dennis Pilichis in Rome, Ohio, who, after receiving my $6.50 check and two follow-up letters, finally sent me a copy, after three solid months of waiting. That report was very interesting; but like BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, the sources names remained anonymous. Neither Mr. Pilichis nor Charles Wilhelm would reveal the names of their sources, nor would they put me in touch with them.

I then got in touch with Gray Barker of Jane-lew, West Virginia. Gray became involved in the UFO phenomenon back in 1952, and has a vast store of information accumulated since then. He supplied me with

a copy of THE RIDDLE OF HANGAR 18, by Timothy G. Beckley, information on Baron Nicholas E. Von Poppen, introduced me to James W. Moseley, and printed some of my letters to him in his Newsletter, titled The Gray Barker Newsletter.

After becoming acquainted with all of these so-called ufologists through correspondence and telephone calls, I came to the startling conclusion that none of them had investigated the Aztec case in any depth! None of them had any substantial leads to run down and verify. All they had was what was being bandied around from rumors and the Scully book. I decided that this particular case needed special treatment if anything substantial was to be learned. This investigation would have to begin from scratch, touching areas where no investigator had gone before (at least those investigators who had made public statements).

I decided that the first thing to do was to obtain a survey map of the local Aztec, New Mexico area, in order to try to locate the up to now alleged crash-recovery site -- if it existed. I wrote to the San Juan County Asessor's Office, which by the way is situated in Aztec, asking for a survey map of the Aztec area. After three separate requests, I finally ended up with a full detailed map of San Juan County. I took this map and drew an arc with a compass, from north to south, 12 miles east of Aztec (because Scully stated on page 20 and on page 128 of BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS that the saucer landed twelve miles east of Aztec). This arc would be a good starting point for locating that alleged crash-recovery site.

I sent a Xerox copy of this map back to the San Juan County Assessor's Office, requesting the names and present addresses, if living, of all of the 1948 property owners on that arc. They sent me a 1948 survey map, in detail, of the area on the map which straddled the arc. This survey map had the properties that were privately owned, all plotted out, with the 1948 owners names written in each parcel. As some of those 1948 owners have since passed away, I was given the names and addresses of the present owners. I would have to contact them. In the meantime, I ordered an Aztec, New Mexico, area telephone directory, which arrived about the same time as the survey map. This directory proved very helpful in that it supplied me with the names and addresses of relatives and descendents of the 1948 property owners together with the telephone numbers of the living property owners, and would be a storehouse of other potential leads.

On 5 July 1982, I set out for an investigative tour of the Aztec area itself, to see with my own eyes what could be found. On the morning of 6 July, I entered the Durango Airfield, where Scully claimed that the various members of the Scientific Team rendezvoused from various points around the United States, prior to heading south for

Aztec, to meet up with the I.P.U. Team from Army Counterintelligence. I asked questions pertaining to a meeting in the Spring of 1948, of scientists and military personnel. Nobody at that airport was there in 1948. I took a few photographs of the airfield; and then headed south towards Aztec on Highway 172, which would take me in the back way.

All the while I was driving those 40 miles down to Aztec, I churned the thought over and over in my mind, "who am I going to talk to first?" I stopped to take photographs when I reached a sign pointing east, saying "Aztec 18 miles" (not realizing at the time, that this was the very route that the recovery team took from Durango to the crash site). I made the turn instead and went on into town.

I drove into the town of Aztec at about noon. The first place of inquiry, I decided, was the town's local newspaper office, "The Aztec Independent Review". At the Review office, I did two things:

1. I went through all of the February through June, 1948, issues of the paper, checking for any indication of an unusual event, accompanied by military activity, happening east of town.
2. I placed an advertisement on the front page, bordered in red, asking for anybody who might have been a witness to the rumored crash-recovery event to contact me at my home address.

The search through the old morgue issues was fruitless. The add yielded no response. So far I was getting no farther than any of the other "investigators" who claimed they had found nothing to substantiate this story, or to refute it.

Then something strangely coincidental happened, or was it the mysterious working of fate. I noticed a sign advertising a garage sale, posted in front of a house. Being the garage sale fanatic I am, I pulled over and parked in front of that house and started browsing around and looking at the goods offered. After about 15 minutes of mulling the thought over in my mind, I approached Mrs. Vivian Melton, the owner of the house and the sponsor of the sale. I asked her, "What do you know concerning the alleged crash and subsequent recovery of an unidentified flying object some 12 miles east of here in 1948?" Nonchalantly and very seriously she stated, "We know about that; in fact we know exactly where it happened!!"

I was so surprised, and taken off guard by her answer, that I didn't know what to say next, Finally, after regaining my composure, I said, "Can you tell me how to find that spot?" She, once again very serious, stated, "Sure, Harvey will take you out there first thing in the morning."

Harvey and Vivian Melton moved into the Aztec area around 1970, on a small farm just north of town, on Highway 550. They first heard of the Aztec crash from Mrs. Alda Wild, who owned the old Sage & Sands store in Cedar Hill, about 10 to 12 miles north of Aztec on the same road.

As stated in the last chapter, Harvey and Vivian were the persons who drove Raymond Meier out to the crash-recovery site in 1975. It was from Meier that they knew of the exact crash site. However, Harvey still had to ask Mr. B.L., their next door neighbor of 1975, how to find the entrance to Hart Canyon. Harvey and I spent about one hour with B.L. as we talked over the rumors of the Aztec saucer, and Raymond Meier's mysterious trip out to the crash site in 1975. Finally, B.L. gave Harvey directions to the Hart Canyon entrance, which, by the way, is very tricky to find if you are not familiar with the area; coupled with the fact that there is no official marker stating "Hart Canyon".

We drove down Highway 550, from B.L.'s place, to the Hart Canyon entrance. Hart Canyon is situated in a very rough and rugged part of the 4-corners area, consisting of rocky plateaus on either side. Hart Canyon Road is now a wide, well kept-up, dirt and gravel road, primarily used by ranchers and maintenance personnel for the El Paso Natural Gas Company.

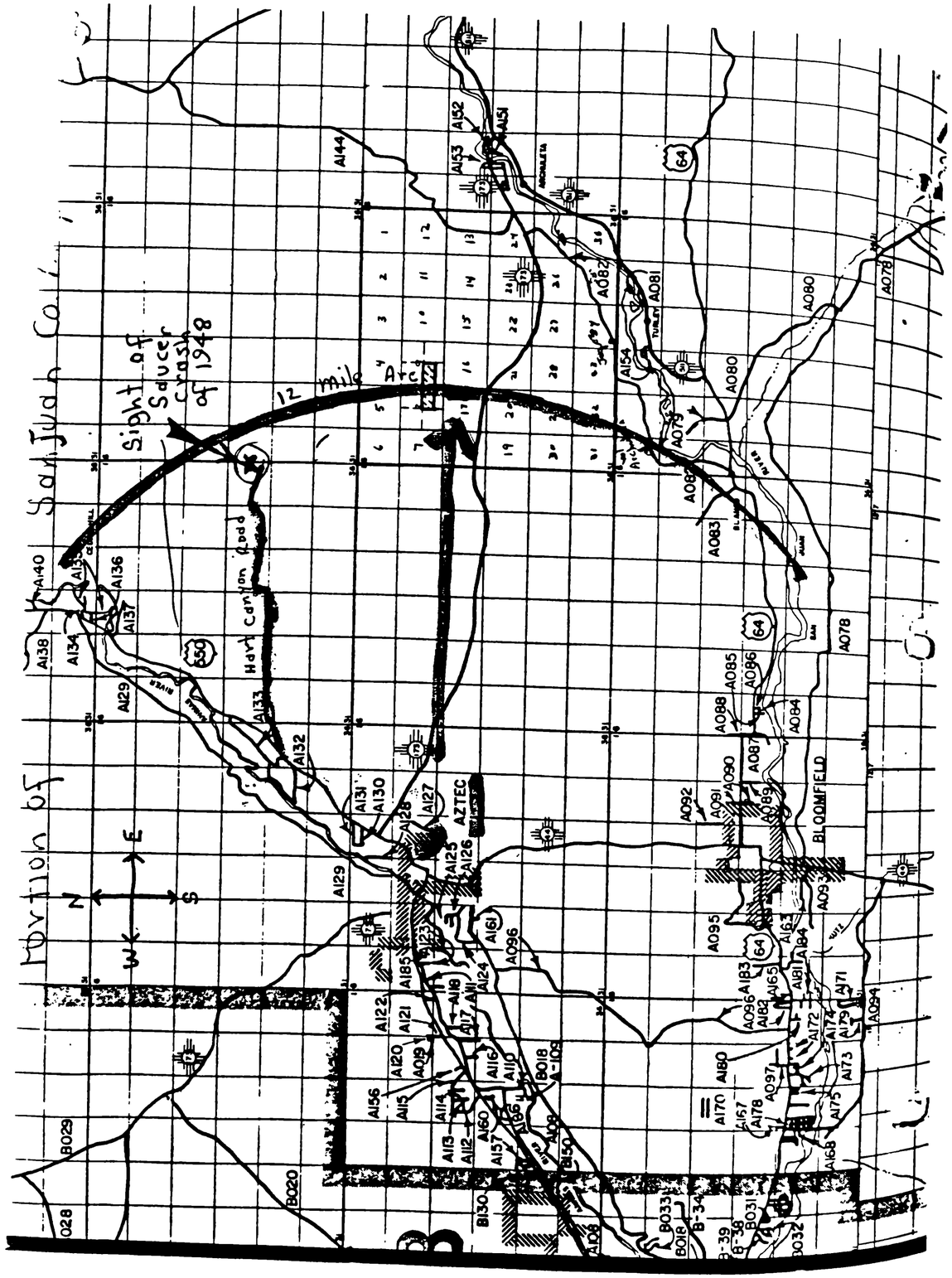
We drove approximately 6 miles into the canyon, when Harvey suddenly exclaimed, "Stop, there it is!", as he pointed towards a very rocky and high plateau straight ahead of us. I got out of the car and snapped a few photographs of what we were looking at. The significent landmark for locating this alleged UFO crash-recovery site is the El Paso Natural Gas pumping station situated at the southern foot of the cliff of that plateau. I asked Harvey how to drive to the top of the plateau, if possible. He guided me forward about a half mile further on, to where Hart Canyon Road made a hairpin curve and headed up the hill. I took Harvey back home, thanked him for his assistance, and headed immediately back for Hart Canyon.

THE CRASH-RECOVERY SITE

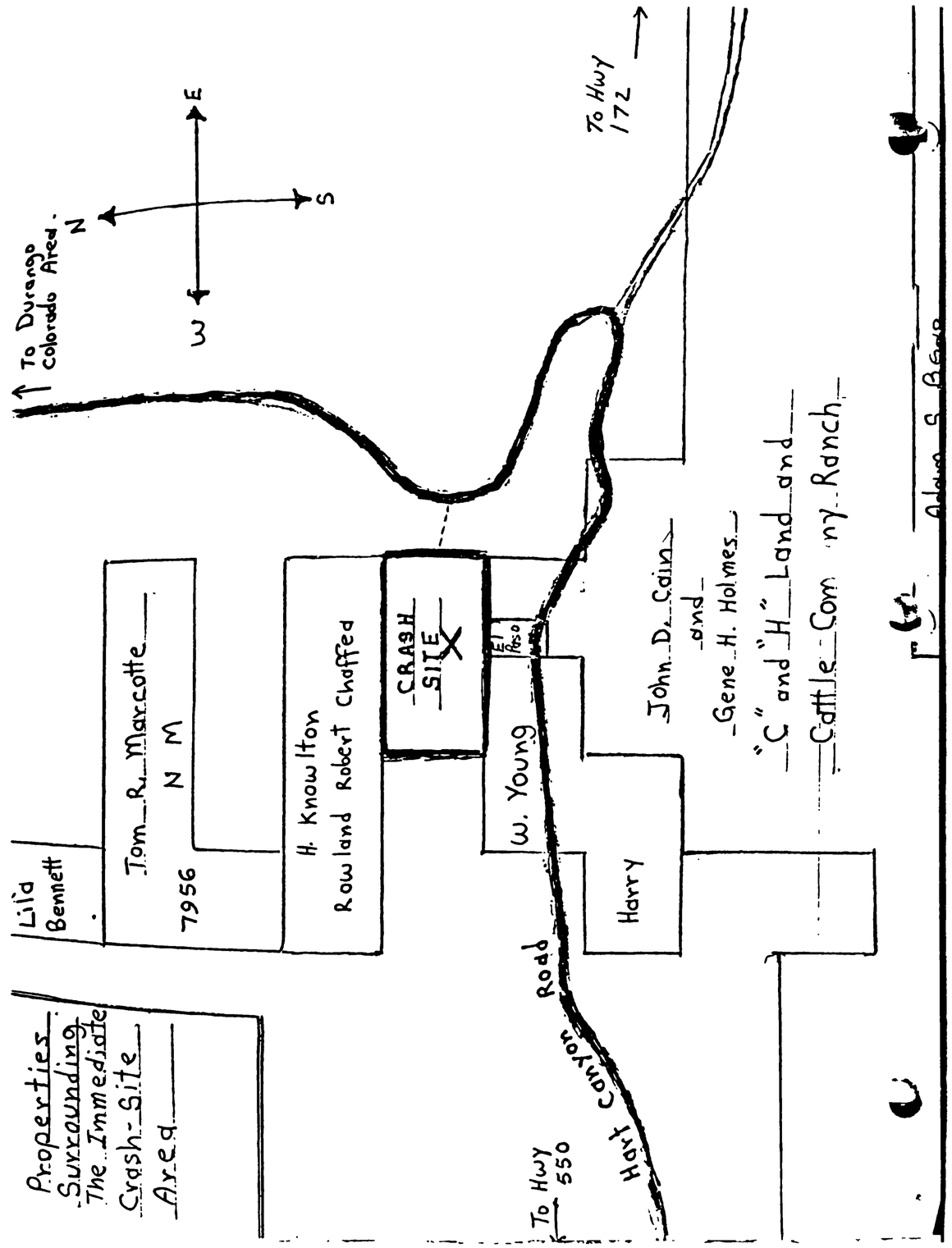
I parked my car on top of the plateau, next to a huge concrete block approximately 4 feet high by 6 feet long and 5 feet wide. This appeared to be a marker of some sort; but for what? I walked westward toward the area which Harvey had pointed out to me. I came to an old, rusty, barbed wire fence which, when followed, completely surrounded the very top of this plateau. A number of questions crossed my mind concerning this barbed wire fence:

1. Why would anybody deliberately fence-off the very top of a seemingly useless plateau?
2. Could it be to keep out predators? From what? What predators?
3. Why keep out predators? There was nothing there. Could it be the nosey 2-legged kind, such as myself?

I stepped over the barbed wire fence, walking carefully through the cedar pine trees, looking for both indications of a saucer-recovery



Portion of the San Juan County map showing the 12 mile arc to the east of Aztec. Notice how close the 12 mile estimates the actual site is.



This enlargement re-drawn from the County Assessor's map shows the land parcels surrounding and including the crash location.

The scene driving up Hart Canyon Road just before entering Hart Canyon itself, as viewed from the approach end of the canyon. Steinman shot this photo in July 1982.

The UFO crash landed on this high rocky plateau 12 miles northeast of Aztec, N.M. The actual site is 1/2 mile from the bend in Hart Canyon Road here, photo center.

This is a closer view of the rocky plateau upon which the UFO crash landed. Note it may easily be out of sight from the road due to the desert trees and scrub all around area.

This view of the top of the Rocky Plateau taken over by the U.S. Government from H.D. It was fenced off by the government after the recovery operation and left as it was.

This is the center of the UFO crash site. All rocks in an area 60 feet wide by 150 feet long are charred and shaved off on top. The old Cedar Pine trees that stood on that day were broken within that same general surface area. They have grown back up again now.

This view of one side of the actual crash site shows some of the charred rocks still in place on top of the ground. Note the size of the cedar pine trees in and around this vicinity. That is the adult size of the trees, and of those broken down by the crash.

operation, and rattlesnakes, at the same time. After walking slowly westward approximately 100 yards from the concrete block, I began to see some very interesting indications of some kind of activity on top of that plateau. First, there was a pattern of charred and scraped-off rocks of various sizes. This pattern was, by my estimate, 50 feet wide and 150 feet long. I collected a few rock samples and gazed around for anything else of interest.

Next, after digging about 6 inches down in a few spots, I turned up an old metal cutting-torch gauge from the 1940s time period. Close by the gauge, I found some pieces of scrap metal that had been cut with a torch. I placed the gauge and the metal in a brown paper bag, along with some rock samples.

Then, as I started poking through the cedar pines, I found some sort of metal bracing in various lengths ranging from 3 feet to about 8 to 10 feet. This bracing was made up of 3/4" concrete reinforcing rod with a 1/2" thick by 6" diameter round metal "foot" welded to one end and a curved piece of 1/2" metal plate welded to the opposite end (see photographs). Now I began to see the purpose of the metal cutting and welding outfit (which the gauge represented). But, for what purpose was this old rusty bracing material?

Could this bracing have been used to support a flying disc of about 100 feet diameter as it was being disassembled? It certainly looked like it could, if it wasn't too heavy. Questions such as this began to flood my mind, even though I was trying to maintain a non-biased opinion on the entire matter. Things were starting to fit together. If there was nothing to the story, a lot of coincidental things were now beginning to coincide.

Then I noticed one more thing. Beneath the green cedar pines, there were some old dead and crushed cedar pines of the same species. These old trees appeared as though some tremendous weight had pressed down on them, crushing and dragging them along. One must keep in mind that all of these pieces of unusual evidence were concentrated in only one small area on top of that high and rocky plateau.

[A note of importance here: The author of this report, during the time of his investigation of the Aztec area, did not then know that Robert Spencer Carr, Richard Miller, and Raymond Meier, had named Hart Canyon as the site, let alone this particular rocky plateau, as the alleged crash site of the Scully saucer. These names and their claims were encountered further-on in his investigation, and when discovered were of considerable surprise to him.]

After two hours on top of that plateau, I walked back to my car and drove back to the Melton's house.

These articles picked up at the crash site in 1982 consist of the welder's gauge and some of the charred and scored rocks found only at that particular location on that plateau.

This is some of the bracing hastily assembled on the spot to brace the grounded ship into position for examination and finally disassembly. The large 100 foot diameter craft was resting on its curved bottom structure as the tripod gear had not been extended.

PARALLELS BETWEEN THE CRASH SITE LOCATION IN SCULLY'S BOOK AND WHAT STEINMAN FOUND

CRASH SITE LOCATION RECORDED BY SCULLY	CRASH SITE LOCATION DISCOVERED BY STEINMAN
1. The crashed disc was found on a ranch (Page 20, BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS)	1. This location is on the C and H Land and Cattle Company ranch
2. 12 Miles from Aztec	2. 12 Miles from Aztec
3. The recovery took place on a very rocky, dry, high plateau (Page 128, BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS)	3. This site was on top of a very rocky, dry, high plateau in scrub canyon country
4. East of Aztec (Page 128, BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS	4. Steinman's site was actually north-east of Aztec (more east than north though)
5. A substantial recovery operation was undertaken	5. Steinman found evidence of unusual, large scale, activity for that deserted area
6. Route directions over roads avoiding Aztec, from Durango Airfield to the crash site were described	6. Steinman found roads from Durnago to the site that avoided Aztec

The actual crash site is located in what is known locally as Hart Canyon

The Melton's told me of a Mr. W.M., who is retired and lives on a farm next to their old residence, north of Aztec, on Highway 550. They suggested that he may know something concerning the saucer recovery operation out in Hart Canyon, since he was a Deputy Sheriff in 1948 (now deceased).

I went and confronted Mr. W.M. at his farm, on 8 July 1982. There, I introduced myself and immediately asked the question: "What can you tell me concerning the crash and recovery of a flying disc by the U.S. Military out in Hart Canyon in 1948?" W.M. got down off his tractor and straightening himself up, stated, very belligerantly, "Nothing happened out in Hart Canyon in 1948!! Why do you people from so far away keep asking about that flying saucer crash?"

I stated, "We just want to get to the bottom of the story, one way or another. The public must know the truth." He snapped back, "I don't know anything about it!!" About that time his wife came over and made the statement, "W, remember, we were gone about that time, maybe that's why we don't know anything about it." I saw that W.M. was pretty upset, and thanked him for his trouble.

[Note: Two days later, while looking through backdate issues of the "Durango Herald", a Durango, Colorado, newspaper, which carried a section on Aztec Social Events, I found an article dated 4-28-1948, which read, "W.M. hit a horse on the Gallup Highway enroute to California, demolishing the car and knocking all of M's upper teeth out. He bought another car in Gallup and finished the trip. He returned on Tuesday (4-27-1948), bringing his parents, Mr. and Mrs. J.W.M. with him."]

W.M. must have been in an awful hurry to get out of Aztec, even to the extent of buying another car along the road, and not even tending to his teeth!! Most individuals would have gone back home at that point instead of on to California.

Further research showed that W.M. left the Aztec area altogether shortly after that, settling in Long Beach, California, in 1948. Furthermore, W.M. retired in 1968 and moved back to the Aztec area, settling on that farm.

The article didn't say whether W.M. left Aztec before or after the UFO crash. Did he see something that resulted in his having to leave at that time -- or did something happen nearby while he was gone that he may have come into knowledge of which had the same effect? Could it be that W.M. heard rumors of the incident and asked too many questions about it at the time. Was he told by somebody in no uncertain terms to mind his own business? Could this be the reason for his making such a quick decision to leave altogether, for 20 years?! The crash had taken place on 25 March 1948, about a month before his return from the

long vacation, therefore his departure must have been pretty close to the time of the UFO recovery operation, and maybe even because of it.

W.M. refused to discuss any part of this, nor would he give any good reason.

That same day I confronted Mr. W.M., I also contacted Mr. H.D., the 83 year-old 1948 owner of the ranch on which this UFO was allegedly recovered. I confronted H.D. with questions pertaining to the alleged incident. He snapped back in a very upset voice, "I don't know anything about what you are talking about -- now leave me alone!!" I sensed a tenseness and a nervousness in his voice, almost as if he were at one time coerced and coached into answering in that way.

[Note: The author wrote several letters to H.D. over a period of 18 months following this interview. He didn't answer any of them; but his daughter-in-law did finally come through with an answer. In a letter dated October 15th, 1982, Mrs. B.D. stated, "My father-in-law is tired of receiving letters from you. He was <u>not told to shut up by the Army</u> (which I did not even ask him). He is old, almost blind, and doesn't want to be bothered about that subject any more!!"]

Also on July 8th, I interviewed F.G., on a tip from B.L. B.L., while being asked directions to Hart Canyon by Harvey Melton and myself the day before, stated that R.G. ran cattle up in Heart Canyon in 1948. B.L. went on to say that R.G.'s daughter, F.G., resided near the Heart Canyon entrance off Highway 550. F.G. admitted that she was a young girl at that time and did accompany her father into Heart Canyon on occasions, to help round-up cattle. She did hear the rumors about the saucer crash-recovery, but did not witness the event. She said that maybe her father (R.G.) knew something more about the incident, and then proceeded to give directions to his place just across the New Mexico border, in Colorado. F.G. admitted that there were a lot of rumors floating around the Aztec area concerning that flying saucer incident. She made the statement that, anything could happen up in Heart Canyon without anyone being aware of it, especially in 1948, do to its being hidden from the Highway by the rocky plateaus which form the canyon's walls. As I was thanking her and saying goodbye, her father (R.G.) drove in from Colorado.

We all went back into the house and sat around the kitchen table. F.G. introduced me to R.G. and told him, "Mr. Steinman is interested in the Flying Saucer Crash out in Heart Canyon in 1948." R.G. acted as if he didn't even hear her. He just grinned and started talking about the weather. F.G. repeated the statement one more time; but R.G. with a startled and worried look at first, then back to a grin, once more ignored her. By that time both myself and F.G. got the hint. He simply did not want to talk about it.

The next day, I decided to poke around the Bloomfield and Blanco area south of Aztec, to quizz old timers on the alleged incident. I lucked out on my first try! (Sinchronicity?) I noticed an oldtimer out watering a front yard there. I went up to him, and after a few questions about the incident, he referred me to a Mr. V.A., who lived about a mile up the road. The oldtimer stated that V.A claimed to have seen a flying saucer in trouble, up very close, during the time period I was referring to (early 1948).

AN EYEWITNESS AT LAST!

I drove up to V.A.'s place, which is a neatly kept little farm on the Animas River, on the outskirts of Blanco. There V.A. told me that he had witnessed an incident involving a flying saucer, so close up that it left a vivid impression in his mind ever after. One morning, somewhere between 1948 and 1950, V.A. was out performing his usual chores for the day. Suddenly he heard a loud explosion, like a jet breaking the sound barrier. He looked in the direction of the sound, and saw a huge disc-shaped flying object with a dome on the top. This object appeared to be larger than his house, and was within 200 yards of him. It appeared to be in trouble, skimming about 100 feet above the ground, and it wobbled as it flew.

V.A. Pointed to a cliff which jutted about 150 feet above the Animas River on the back side of the farm. "That thing, or flying saucer, tried hard to clear that cliff; but it hit the very corner up there, shooting sparks and rocks every which direction. Finally it made a right angle turn in mid-air and headed straight north. That's the last I saw of it." (Straight north was a bee-line for the Heart Canyon crash site.)

V.A. proceeded to say, "I ran into the house and I called the Military in Albuquerque. I never heard from them about it."

[Note: Rember that Albuquerque was the field level operation that controlled the Magdalena and Roswell crash sites, and the botched recovery effort almost one year earlier, on 3 to 9 July 1947. They were not about to make the same mistakes again. By this time the Armed Services already had trained teams in place, and well planned operating procedures established. There would have been no reply to any witness outside of the military command lines.]

Here we have testimony which could be one of the most vital pieces

to the puzzle, and to solution of the Aztec flying saucer recovery story. I have to admit that V.A.'s testimony started, at that point, to make me a believer!

I went back to V.A.'s house later that afternoon. By that time his daughter was there. She was a student at the University of Wyoming, and was down for a few weeks to visit. Her father (V.A.) introduced me to her and explained why I was there. She immediately went into detail about all of the rumors pertaining to that story that were floating around the Aztec area while she was in Grade School and on to High School

She told of how the ranch was placed under quarantine until the water supply and livestock were proven "fit" for human consumption.

She told how the rumors about the body count varied from 4 to 12 and even to 16. She told how, when she was very young, the kids of the area used to play a game of trying to guess which plateau the saucer crashed on. She pointed north from where we were standing in her father's front yard; where you could see the south side of the south walls of Heart Canyon. She was a very fascinating and intelligent girl to talk with. She went on to tell of all the recent cattle mutilations, abductions, and saucer sightings in the Aztec area. I could have easily become sidetracked by any one of her interesting stories; but I had to lay them aside and stick with my main issue -- the Aztec flying saucer crash-recovery story.

The next day I had to leave the Aztec area behind and head for home. I stopped by Harvey and Vivian Melton's place; but they were already packed up to move out of Aztec to someplace in Arizona. Was it just coincidence that they happened to be moving out of the Aztec area right after the beginning of my active investigation there, after living in that place for almost 10 years, and they packed up only 3 days after my arrival? And they just happened to be the ones who Ray Meier had contacted earlier, and may have been the only ones in the vicinity who now could actually pinpoint the location of the crash... Very mysterious! They didn't want to discuss it.

I made one more trip back to the crash-site in Heart Canyon before leaving the area myself. This time two huge unmarked helicopters followed me in and out of the canyon!! This didn't bother me so much at first; but, when I got back home, the same type of unmarked helicopters circled very low over my house on several different occasions over a period of several months.

[Note: It was only later on, that I learned of mysterious unmarked helicopters monitoring serious ufological activity!]

On the way back to my home, I decided to take the Highway 172 route past La Boca. B.L. had mentioned a Dr. Roy Craig, who had investigated

several flying saucer incidents in the Aztec area. He had given me directions to Dr. Craig's ranch called La Boca, situated just inside the southern Colorado border.

Dr. Roy Craig is a very likeable, even tempered, sort of individual, who stands about 6 foot 6 tall, and is always smiling. I introduced myself to him, and immediately started to explain my interest in the Aztec saucer story. He made no comment on that, but went on to explain how he was one of the members of the "Condon Committee", who's purpose was to close out project "Blue Book". We discussed the Condon project, which is generally considered by the UFO community to be a sham perpetrated to allay fears and satisfy the public, and to finally discredit and serve to debunk the entire flying saucer mystery, once and for all.

[Note: Students of the UFO phenomena and the Condon Committee Report will remember that Dr. Roy Draig was one of the principal officers, and prime movers in the activities of that University of Colorado project that became popularly known as "The Condon Committee", and was one of the arcjitects of the original report, later modified by Dr. Condon when he wrote his controversial summary.]

I changed the subject back to the flying saucer crash and recovery operations by the U.S. Military in 1948. Dr. Craig expressed his concern about the stories; but doubted that they are true. Then he proceeded to tell me about his own examination of some physical evidence, known throughout the ufological community as the "Ubatuba Samples".

[Note: See the Fontes' letter attached as Exhibit 1 to Chapter IV, where Dr. Fontes calls what Dr. Craig refers to as the "Ubatuba Samples", the metal residue specimens from the "Campinas Incident", a flying disc observed to explode into many small fragments over a beach area near Campinas, Brazil. That section of beach was known locally as Ubatuba.]

The samples Dr. Craig was referring to were obtained and forwarded by Dr. Olavo T. Fontes of Rio de Janeiro. Fontes got them from a colleague well known to him, who was on the scene in time to interview dozens of the eyewitnesses, and to physically collect several pounds of the residue. This crash occurred on about 12 September 1957. Three small specimens of this crash residue were forwarded to APRO (Aerial Phenomena Research Organization) based in Tucson, Arizona. While working on the Condon project, Dr. Craig obtained one of the samples from APRO for a chemical analysis. The sample proved to be composed of a very pure grade of magnesium with some very small traces of strontium. This confirmed two previous analyses, one done in a government laboratory in Brazil and another done by Dr. Walter W. Walker, a chemical

metallurgist on the faculty of the University of Arizona at the time.

Dr. Craig went one step further. He took me into his house and showed me his one remaining "Ubatuba fragment" of the piece he had obtained from APRO, which he had carefully preserved, sandwiched between two pieces of plastic, in a coin collector's sample frame. Dr. Craig handled this specimen as a unique prize, even though the "Condon Report" inferred that the whole thing was a hoax!! I have to admit, that holding this specimen in my own hand, was the closest I have been to any physical evidence of the reality of flying saucers.

Dr. Craig went on to say that the real purpose of the "Condon Study" was to get the Air Force "off the hook", so to speak. I went away from there with a deep-down gut-feeling that Dr. Craig was also keeping something from me, concerning the flying saucer recoveries and the scientific examination of them.

Questions going through my mind were:

1. Why did Dr. Craig quickly change the subject each time I brought up the flying saucer crash-recovery subject?

2. Why did B.L. tell me that Dr. Craig poked around Aztec also, asking questions about that crash-recovery, when, to me, Dr. Craig sounded like he was disinterested in it???

3. Why was Dr. Craig living at the site of the old La Boca railroad stop, which just happens to be situated on the direct route over which the recovery operation received their supplies?

4. Why would Dr. Craig hold out the "Ubatuba samples" and hold them so dear to his heart, when the "Condon Report" implied that they were a hoax??

Overall, the investigative trip to the Aztec, New Mexico, area had proved most fruitful, in that several persons there knew of the incident; at least four persons knew the exact location of the Hart Canyon crash-recovery site. H.D., the 1948 owner of the crash-recovery site property, proved by his very actions and responses, that he had had a very frightening experience with the military over the incident, and he wanted no more of it. Then there was V.A.'s eyewitness testimony concerning the out-of-control flying saucer at about the same time. It appears that V.A. is the real "sleeper" in this cover-up, because he never came to the attention of anybody after his report to Albuquerque and, hearing no more about it, didn't bother to tell anybody else but his daughter, who has known this all along. He was never approached by anybody about keeping silent, and was amazed at all the rest of the story.

It seems that previous investigators pursuing this story in this

NOTE: There have been other less fortunate crashes. From Taubate, in the State of Sao Paulo, Brazil, came the following report: "On the 17th of September, 1957, a tremendous explosion in the sky of the township of Ubatuba, which is in the northern littoral of Sao Paulo, shook up the inhabitants of this peaceful little town. The accident occurred at Cruzeiro beach. Many of the people on the beach thought it was an airplane that exploded in the air. The fragments of the craft fell on the beach and some were sent to the United States. It was thought that they were dealing with a UFO case, as the material encountered was analyzed and found to be unknown. Today, almost 30 years afterwards, the object is causing a great deal of discussion in Ubatuba. Some think it could have been only a meteorite, and others say it could only be a UFO. The Attorney, Lincoln Hottum, a resident of the town for many years, is sure it was indeed a UFO."

A newsclip from O'GLOBO (Rio de Janeiro, Brazil) dated August 25th, 1985 reports: "The person who discovered the fragments sent the material in September 1957, inside two letters sent to the house and office of Ibrahim Sued. The columnist published the letters in O'GLOBO September 14th of that year and kept the pieces of metal, but threw away the envelopes as the signature on the envelopes was illegible. In the letters the sender said that he was fishing neat Ubatuba when he saw an object "at tremendous speed," looking as if crashing into the sea was imminent. The UFO made a tight turn, rapidly, and he witnessed the disintegration....like magic. Dr. Olavo T. Fontes of Rio de Janeiro visited Sued where he obtained a piece of the metal, and went to Ubatuba to investigate the incident. His investigation was later reported by APRO in Tucson.

Fontes took a specimen of the metal in 1957, to the laboratory of the National Department of Mineral Production in Brazil where they did a spectrographic analysis of two fragments of the metal, and Chemical Analist, Luisa Maria A. Barbosa, said the results showed a high degree of purity. Another Brazilian scientist, Elson Teixeira of The Institute of Mines in Rio stated that the fragments were a rare type of Magnesium.

Peter Sturrock, Vice-Director of the Center of Space Science and Astrophysics at Stanford University in California, which still is not able to establish the origin or composition of the material, said: "It is a mystery," adding that after four years of testing, they are still ignorant of the exact composition of the material. Describing the charred and oxidized fragments, he admitted that tests already made were not able to detect any metal other than magnesium of high purity. He says, "I doubt that it could have been produced in Brazil with that degree of purity."

area, either contacted the wrong persons or visited the wrong places, except for Ray Meier and Richard Miller, who did not publish anything on their findings. Others performed their investigations by telephone, contacting the persons in positions least likely to know, if a secret was to be kept. It is evident that a concerted effort was made by somebody to contain the knowledge within a very small group that has been carefully monitored ever since. The sudden and unexplained departure of Harvey and Vivian Melton might be significent in this respect. Certain indications pointed to the fact that most persons who witnessed any part of this incident (which were very few) were told in such an emphatic manner to "forget what they had seen and to keep their mouths shut" that it worked. The town was, and still is, under very tight Intelligence Department surveillance, as indicated by the helicopter's monitoring my activities around the crash-recovery area. This recovery was carried out under almost airtight conditions, unlike the Roswell Incident which had a serious press release leak, etc. This explains why it is so hard to find any witnesses to this incident.

After getting back home, I decided to write to the San Juan County Assessor's office to inquire further into the present ownership of the top of the Hart Canyon plateau to compare it with the 1948 ownership. They answered stating that, that property belonged to H.D. in 1948; but that it now belongs to the Federal Government. I then asked which branch of the Federal Government owns that particular piece of property. They supposed that it was under the jurisdiction of the Bureau of Land Management. I asked if there was a document on file showing the actual transfer of that particular piece of property from H.D. to the Federal Government. They said that I would have to contact the Bureau of Land Management for that information, if it exists. Now the "run around" begins all over again, and nobody knows anything...

The legal description of that crash-recovery site is as follows:

> Quad 4 of Section 23 of Township 31N pf Range 10W of the San Juan County of New Mexico, and Quad 3 of Section 24 of Township 31N of Range 10W of the same county.

The Bureau of Land Management has not answered my correspondence.

Several letters and telephone calls were generated to the various individuals who talked to me freely about the saucer crash while I was in Aztec; but none of then answered, except one letter from F.G. and one from H.D.'s daughter-in-law, B.D. I called a number of these individuals on the telephone; but their answers were given in such a way that it was obvious that they had been approached and warned to keep quiet about this matter.

Those unmarked helicopters, or some exactly like the ones I had seen at the plateau, that monitored my activity on my second trip to the

crash-recovery site, started making regular flybys and circling very low over my house in California. This lasted for a few months, and then abruptly came to a halt, the same way it started. At first, I didn't think anything of them; but Gray Barker told me of other UFO researchers who had encountered the same problem. He said that this usually pertained to investigators who were getting too close to the truth. Barker seemed to take that kind of thing serious, but I chalked it off to some kind of routine that the intelligence agencies used to check up on their flying saucer program. Maybe I was, and still am, being quite nieve on that sort of thing. Nevertheless, I took some special pecautionary measures to safeguard my notes, tapes, and the documents pertaining to this investigation.

This ended Phase I of my Aztec flying saucer crash-recovery investigation.

Phase II involved collecting and getting together some documentation and finding more eyewitnesses; and suddenly realizing some of the dangers of this investigation.

CHAPTER VII

THE INVESTIGATION CONTINUES

Sometimes, during an investigation of this particular nature, one will experience long dry spells, when you feel that you are up against a stonewall and are getting nowhere. At other times you will begin to see light at the end of the tunnel in the form of a seemingly insignificent lead originating from a most unsuspected source.

One such lead came from James W. Moseley, who jokingly calls himself "The Supreme Commander". Moseley publishes a "non-scheduled", "non-subscription" newsletter called SAUCER SMEAR which he sends out to whom he pleases, when he pleases. In 1953, when Moseley first began investigations into the flying saucer phenomenon, he made a tour of the United States, concentrating his activities in the mid-west and the west. During this tour he interviewed Frank Scully and Silas M. Newton in order to "get to the bottom of the Scully Story". Moseley always kept detailed notes and transcripts of his interviews.

I, William Steinman, met Moseley personally, along with W. Todd Zechel, on the Queen Mary Steamship, in California, on November 22nd, 1982, while Moseley was on another west coast tour. During our conversation, Moseley mentioned that he interviewed Scully and Newton in 1953, and still had the original notes. I persuaded Moseley to send me copies of those interview notes as soon as he got back to New Jersey. Moseley kept his promise, sending those interview notes to me within two weeks of that conversation.

A very important lead resulted from careful study of those interview notes. Moseley, after interviewing Scully and Newton, tried to locate George T. Koehler, Silas M. Newton's friend. Scully had mentioned in BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS that Koehler --- married to one of Newton's former nurses, had escorted Newton to the University at Denver for that March 8, 1950 lecture, and taped the lecture! He was reported to be sales manager for KMYR Radio Station in Denver, and was a key witness in investigations by various branches of the intelligence community. First, Moseley tried the address as noted by Scully (315 Franklin Street, Denver 3, Colorado) in BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS. Not finding him there, Moseley tried his mentioned place of employment, KMYR Radio Station. The manager of KMYR, a Mr. Meyers, told Moseley that the situation got too hot for Koehler in Denver, and he had moved out to the west coast, naming the exact city where he sought new employment!

[Steinman went to that city and made contact with Koehler, but neither the city nor the address will be made available, by special agreement with Koehler, as he prefers never to be contacted by anyone else on this matter, nor does he want to become re-involved in flying saucers.]

I thought it strange that Moseley did not pursue the matter further, to the point of locating and interviewing Koehler in 1953.

I wasted no time in getting to the nearest library, where I looked up the residence address and telephone number for George T. Koehler in that town's local telephone directory, and prepared a letter to him. Koehler did not answer that letter, nor the three follow-up letters. Finally I took what I call phase 2 action; I called Koehler on the telephone. Koehler was curt and to the point. He said the story was true, that Leo A GeBauer was involved "per se", but that he (Koehler) refuses to get re-involved in any way. That conversation on May 15, 1983, went as follows:

Steinman- Mr. George Koehler?

Koehler- Yes, speaking...

Steinman- My name is William Steinman. I wrote several letters to you.

Koehler- I don't remember...

Steinman- I am that person who wrote to you concerning the Scully flying saucer recovery story. I believe that Alice Scully wrote to you stating that it is OK to answer my correspondence. Can you please explain where you, Silas M. Newton, and Leo A GeBauer got this story originally?

Koehler- Mr. Steinman, I don't want to sound rude, or anything like that; but I really don't want to talk about that damn story any more!! I really don't want to get involved, and I don't care about that damn thing any more!!

Steinman- Is the story true?

Koehler- Yes, it definitely is!!

Steinman- Can I please ask you one more question that has been bothering me on this story?

Koehler- Yes, go ahead.

Steinman- Do you know where, or how, I can get in touch with Mr. Leo A. GeBauer, and was he involved in that saucer recovery?

Koehler- I don't know where Mr. GeBauer could possibly be. I haven't seen nor talked with him in 30 years! And, yes Mr. GeBauer was involved in some sort of way.

Steinman- OK, thank you for your time, Mr. Koehler. Good-bye.

Koehler- Good-bye.

The tone of Mr. Koehler's voice and the manner in which he answered the questions indicated that Mr. Koehler was afraid to get re-involved with that story. I don't blame him at all, for he was long a target for MJ-12 working through the AOSI, FBI, and Army Counterintelligence all at the same time. They really must have accomplished their job of keeping him quiet for life. The most significent fact was that after 38 years, and in old age, Koehler still confirmed the story as true!!

Gleaning through TRUE Magazine's first alleged "expose" on the Scully story titled "Flying Saucers and the Mysterious Little Men", which was published in the Spetember 1952 issue, I found a few interesting leads. One of these involved locating the whereabouts of Francis F. Broman, the Instructor of the Basic Science class at the University of Denvber, where Silas M. Newton gave his astounding lecture on the recovered flying saucers. I didn't even know the instructor's name, until reading that magazine story. Broman was the one who invited Koehler to speak on the saucers.

Through a remarkable stroke of luck, I wrote a letter to Broman's Denver, Colorado address several years after he moved away from Colorado, which was subsequently forwarded to his present address in Arizona. For some strange reason, unknown to me, the Post Office, which usually has a 6 months time limit on forwarding addresses, saw fit to forward that particular letter to Broman's new address. My main reason for contacting Broman was to find out the exact manner in which Newton was invited to speak, and what kind of static Broman received from the various intelligence agencies after the lecture was given.

Broman stated that a student in his basic science class worked part time for KMYR Radio Station. This student overheard Koehler discussing the flying saucer recovery operation at the station. This student shared the story with Broman, who thought it would be a good story to present before the class, as an object lesson on veracity of and/or discernment of truth. Broman asked the student to invite George T. Koehler to the class to present the story for this project. Koehler told the student that his friend Silas M. Newton, knew more about the matter, and he would see what he could do. As a consequence, Newton gave the scheduled lecture before the class that day, with Koehler recording the whole thing.

Broman stated that he did receive telephone calls from, what he considered the FBI or some branch of military intelligence. During a telephone call, which came immediately after the lecture, probably around March 9th or 10th 1950, the Intelligence Officer asked Broman what he thought of the lecture by Newton? Broman told him that he did not believe the story was true; but he couldn't speak for everyone who heard that lecture. The Intelligence Officer seemed satisfied with Broman's answer and hung-up.

Here we see an example of a concerned intelligence agency... If the story wasn't true, why would they be so interested in that event, any public opinion concerning it, and everything that seemed to concern it and stem from it!?

[Note: At the time Steinman was writing to Francis Broman, he wasn't aware of the fact that Broman's name was mentioned in Flying Saucers by Dr. Donald Menzel, published by Harvard Press in 1953. In fact, Menzel was a close friend to Dr. A.C. Nelson, the Vice Chancellor of Denver University, at that time.]

Further study of that TRUE Magazine story, showed that Leo A. GeBauer worked as an electrical maintenance engineer for the laboratories of Air Research Company with divisions in Los Angeles, California, and in Phoenix, Arizona, from 1943-1948. At that time Air Research specialized in Cryogenics, Refrigeration Units, and Air Conditioning and related devices. They were subcontractors for the military during the war and were coordinating closely with the Office of Scientific Research and Development (OSR&D) and the Research and Development Board immediately after the war.

Leo. A. GeBauer received his B.S. Degree in Electrical Engineering, by way of an extension correspondence course from the Louis Institute of Technology in Chicago in 1932. He never claimed to be a Dr. of anything, as was stated and explained in Chapter III;, but he did rub shoulders with such persons as Dr. Paul A. Scherer, a close friend and associate to Dr. Vannevar Bush; and Dr. Carl A. Heiland (also close to Bush) both of whom were directly involved, one way or another, with the Aztec saucer recovery and analysis.

THE ZECHEL EXPERIENCE

On August 14, 1982, I met W. Todd Zechel through correspondence by way of his folk's Wisconsin address. The Primary reason for searching out Zechel, was his interest in the crash/recovered saucer cases and his deep research into the U.S. Government cover-up. I had learned through Leonard Stringfield that Zechel was on the verge of writing a book to be titled UNDER INTELLIGENT CONTROL.

In one letter, Zechel told me that he had a poor photostatic copy of a microfilm-printed Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AOSI) document concerning two Air Force personnel who were investigated because of their alleged knowledge concerning recovered flying saucers then based at Wright Patterson AFB in 1952. He promised to forward copies of those documents to me, which, when received, comprised about 20 odd pages.

After three letters of correspondence, I finally met Zechel face-to-

face in Hollywood, where he was staying at the time. Zechel and I met on four separate occasions, discussing crashed/recovered flying saucers (primarily the Mexico crash of 1948), and the government cover-up. Zechel finally came through with that AFOSI file copy that he had promised earlier. Also, he gave me part of the unpublished manuscript for UNDER INTELLIGENT CONTROL, which was a perfect example of Zechel's diligent investigative methodology, unequalled by anyone else in the ufological community.

It must also be mentioned, that it was through Zechel's influence, as research director for Ground Saucer Watch (GSW) of Phoenix, that thousands of Secret UFO-related documents from the files of AFOSI, FBI, NSA and the CIA, were released through Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) requests.

Regardless of all this, Zechel was attacked time and time again by various of the so-called "Ufologists" (responding to the stimulus of the dis-information program to discredit), who were probably motivated by jealousy and/or indirectly by MJ-12. It got to the point where to be associated with Zechel made one as undesirable, at least as far as the ufological community was concerned. The final blow came when Mr. Philip J. Klass, arch sceptic and UFO debunker (a favorite tool of the dis-information side of covert intelligence), attacked Zechel in his book UFOs, THE PUBLIC DECEIVED, published by Prometheous in 1983, under the chapter heading, "The Greatest Derangement of Mind". Guess who backed that play!

[Note: Todd Zechel, seeing how the forces were arrayed against him at the time, remained silent on the issue for three full years, finally blasting back at Klass in his (Zechel's) first issue of a newsletter titled, "For Your Eyes Only", in July 1986. The article was titled "Klass Dismissed".]

I took all of this negative publicity concerning Zechel "with a grain of salt", because I already knew that the real pressure to do away with Zechel originated with MJ-12 (as it will for others in the future as well). Zechel was right on track concerning the Flying Saucer Mystery, and stepped on too many toes in too many places concerning those who cover up the Truth!!

The information in that AOSI file on the two Air Force personnel, that was given to me by Zechel, was described in Chapter II, The Security Lid Clamped Down. Zechel also furnished me a few more important leads concerning UFO crash-recovery cases.

[Note: Zechel was also the founder of the group calling themselves, The Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUSE), which printed a newsletter titled JUST CAUSE from 1978 to 1982, which was recently revived by

Barry Greenwood, Lawrence Fawcett, and Larry Bryant on September 1984.]

BARON NICHOLAS E. VON POPPEN

While I was meeting with W. Todd Zechel, I was at the same time investigating the Baron Nicholas E. von Poppen UFO photographic case mentioned in Chapter I, The Aztec Recovery. Since von Poppen's 1948 to 1976 residence was at 1560½ North St. Andrews Place, Hollywood, California, within 4 to 5 blocks of where Zechel was staying, I decided to "hit two birds with one stone". Every time I met with Zechel, I would double-up and do a little follow-up by interviewing residents of the von Poppen neighborhood at the same time.

Several important leads developed from my inquiries in that von poppen neighborhood.

1. The landlady, by the name of K.D., was very close to von poppen. She told me of his beautiful photographic work; but he never told her of a top-secret photographic job for the military or government... She also told me of his receiving phone calls from someone visiting him occasionally from (she believed) Houston, Texas. She was the person who ran to his aid as he screamed for help late on the night of February 11, 1976. Arriving, she found him helplessly lying on the floor, with the apartment in complete disarray. She had heard a scuffle just prior to his yelling, but he claimed to her that he had fallen out of his bed. She was the person who spent the last hours of his life with him. She was the person who let the three "mysterious" visitors from the San Francisco area (Cadillac had a San Francisco license plate frame) into his home. They identified themselves as A.S., his daughter, and a son-in-law Dr. C. They went into von Poppen's apartment while he was in the convalescent hospital. A.S. claimed to be von Poppen's cousin (later, von Poppen's niece in France claimed von Poppen had no relatives in the U.S.A., other than his sister who died earlier).

2. W.G. was a very close friend to von Poppen for 35 years. She used to pick up von Poppen every once in a while, to take him over to her place, where they could discuss old times. She gave me a nice color photograph of von Poppen taken around 1974. It was she who gave me information about von Poppen's sister, Baroness Dr. Stella Lipsen (She was married to a Dr. Lipsen), who was a chiropractor; and she told me of his niece, name forgotten, who lived in Paris and later Clieufres. W.G. acted very upset when I mailed her a copy of the George Tyler report on von Poppen's photographic assignment story, as related to him by von Poppen. I called to follow-up, and she told me not to bother her again about von Poppen... after being very cooperative up until that point in time!!

[redacted]

September 30, 1982

Dear Mr. Steinmann:

I only have two pictures of the baron and I will send you one. You can keep it. It is a nice photograph and was taken several years before he passed away.

He was a thorough gentleman, very refined and cultured and well educated - spoke English, German, French and Russian very well and I supposed Estonian and some Spanish. As a young man he was attached to the house regiment of the mother of the czar and he studied piano at the Leningrad conservatory.

You don't need to reply to my letter. I am glad I had an extra picture for you.

Yours very truly,

[redacted]

3. The neighbor living in the apartment immediately below that of von Poppen, remembers the three out-of-town persons (A.S., the one claiming to be von Poppen's daughter, and the alleged son-in-law, Dr. C.) coming up in the late model Cadillac and going into the apartment while von Poppen was in the convalescent hospital. He stated that they dumped almost everything von Poppen owned; but kept some large manila envelopes???

All of this stuff about these three people going through von Poppen's apartment while he was in the convalescent hospital is very suspicious. How did they know that von Poppen was in the Hospital? The neighbors and Mrs. W.G. did not call them... Von Poppen himself was in no condition, physical or mental, to call them (according to the autopsy report), and the niece in France was not notified until after the three people had already gone through the apartment and disposed of things, and besides -- she said he had no living relatives in the United States!! But these three people knew exactly the right time to go through his apartment???

This very same thing happened to George C. Tyler himself, back in October of 1954, at his apartment at 4011 Wall Street in Los Angeles.

Tyler was the person to whom von Poppen came in November of 1949, in order to confide his crashed saucer photographic experience with one whom he thought he could trust. (See Tyler's report, "The Los Alamos Saucer and the U.S. Government")

It would have been fine if the story stopped with Tyler, since there would be only twp people for MJ-12 to watch closely. But Tyler made the fatal mistake of confiding the story to William C. Conway, a High Priest of the Restored Apostolic Church, a remnant of an ancient Druid order. Conway in turn confided the story to Gray Barker, a controversial UFO investigator, publisher and motion picture distributor, then living in Jane-Lew, West Virginia. In 1954 and 1955, Barker and Conway began investigating the case, with the ultimate goal of obtaining a written statement by von Poppen in order to confirm the incident. When he was confronted by both Barker and Conway, von Poppen became very nervous, and vehemently denied the whole thing.

It was towards the end of 1954 that George C. Tyler had his mysterious "accident" in his apartment. He was found unconscious on the floor and his apartment in a state of disarray, by Mrs. E.B., the next door neighbor, who overheard the commotion. Tyler was admitted to the Los Angeles County Hospital. He died on October 15th, 1954, without ever getting back to his apartment home, and was buried at Valhalla Memorial Park in Los Angeles. At 08:30 the next evening, a neatly dressed man in a dark blue suit visited Tyler's apartment. He spoke to the landlady in English, "with a slight oriental accent of a sing-song

quality". The man, however, did not appear to be oriental. He showed the landlady that he posessed a key to the apartment and stated that he had come to pick up a few of Tyler's personal belongings, "at the request of relatives".

After he had left, the landlady found the apartment in a wild state of disarray!! Emptied drawers from a filing cabinet and papers strewn all around indicated a hurried search for something of value. Some fine jewelry lay on the floor ignored, clothing pulled from a closet lay all over the place, and a coin collection and some money lay undisturbed!

The landlady called Conway, who was executor of Tyler's estate, and he, in turn, was shocked when he entered the apartment. What Conway did notice though, was that all of Tyler's writings pertaining to Flying saucers were nowhere to be found!!

Lets reflect back for just a moment on the coincidence (or was it coincidence?) between the ending of the life of these two men who apparently knew too much about flying saucers:

1. Both von Poppen and Tyler "fell" in mortal injury in their rooms, alone, amidst evidence of a struggle.

2. Both men had their respective apartments ransacked and left in a state of disarray.

3. Both men were taken immediately to a hospital.

4. Both men died in the hospital without recovering.

5. Entry to both of the apartments was gained by person or persons using the premis of relationship to the injured to get inside.
   A. A.S. claimed to be von Poppen's non-existent cousin.
   B. A strange man claimed to represent Tyler's relatives.

6. In both cases, the "relatives" came while the injured was in the hospital in a state of non-communication for verification.

7. Both ransackers left the premises with seemingly non-valuable items, leaving true valuables behind.
   A. Von Poppen's ransackers left with 2 large manila envelopes.
   B. Tyler's ransacker took only flying saucer reports.

8. Both von Poppen and Tyler died immediately thereafter.
   A. Von Poppen "from his injuries". (Also the autopsy report on von Poppen, and the hospital records, show that he was in a state of mental confusion as if drugged. -author's note)
   B. Tyler allegedly died "from cancer" at the Los Angeles County Hospital. (But don't forget that some bizarre drug-induced deaths can be made to appear as cancer. -author's note)

9. Both von Poppen and Tyler were among the very few who knew about the crash-recovered saucer at Los Alamos. Von Poppen first, and then Tyler, second hand, through von Poppen -- though he now knew the source and location. Tyler had told too many people (his class at the High School, and his close friend, William C. Conway).

Is all this mere coincidence? There are just too many parallels in the MO ("modus operendi") as the police would call it, to chalk these deaths off as accidental. MJ-12 had to speedily eliminate these two men and all traces of what they were aware of, before the leak spread any further!!

One more thing in reference to the surveillance of von Poppen while he was alive, and his residence after his death!! Mr. K.D. made the comment, "Mr. von Poppen was very suspicious of anybody walking around his place. He always acted very nervous, anytime someone he didn't know, walked up to his door."

Gray Barker published von Poppen's telephone number (213-464-5659) in his "News Letter" No. 11, in January of 1981, after he himself and William L. Moore had received strange voices and recordings when they attempted to call it between 1977 and 1978! They would sometimes get a recording saying, "This phone is being checked for trouble. Please try again later." or, different voices would answer the phone, but they would not confirm the number!!

I dialed the number on 27 and 28 September 1982, and experienced the same problems. I then called the telephone business office for that area and inquired about the problem. The office representative looked up that number's history file. The last person ever to have that telephone number assigned to them was Nicholas E. von Poppen!! Why would that number still be assigned to von Poppen in September 1982, when he died on March 13th, 1976??? Is the "trap" still open to catch any of von Poppen's possible unidentified confidants still at large? I asked that telephone company representative why it was still reserved and who was paying the bill? He could not tell me the answer to either of those questions, although he did refer me to the telephone maintenance and repair department. They told me that that number had been a problem for years, "but they couldn't reassign it and/or repair it." He suspected "an untraceable tap"! Here we have a classic intelligence department surveillance, in the form of a sophisticated wire tap -- typical of the MJ-12 tactic.

[Note: We are reminded of the room-switch ploy used on Leonard H. Stringfield at his hotel after his famous crashed saucers lecture in Dayton, Ohio, and we wonder how much damage was done to his progress.]

Since the von Poppen story was published by Gray Barker in Ray Pal-

mer's "Flying Saucers" magazine in November 1960, everyone has mysteriously died off.

1. George C. Tyler - Died 15 October 1954
2. William C. Conroy - Died in 1973
3. Nicholas E. von Poppen - Died 13 March 1976
4. Gray Barker - Died 6 December 1984

I have added Gray Barker to this list because of a statement made by a well known ufologist, to the effect that "the immediate family of Gray Barker were not told all the facts surrounding his death"-- they were told that he died of a liver ailment.

One more note on that von Poppen case. When I contacted A.S. by mail, he threatened me with the statement, "If you continue to bother me about von Poppen, I will have to take action against you. Needless to say, I backed off.

Since von Poppen was of Estonian royal blood, and at the same time a refugee, he was probably under very tight KGB surveillance as well. And since he was allegedly involved in a very sensitive super-secret flying saucer photographic assignment, he was at the same time being watched by the CIA, AFOSI, FBI, ACT and the KGB! No wonder von Poppen was nervous about strangers!

I was told by two prominent figures in ufological circles to leave the von Poppen case alone. When I asked why, one of them stated, "because there's nothing to it". Either that individual did not perform any investigation of his own into that particular case, as he said he had, or he did and he knew the seriousness involved and was consequently giving me fair warning; or MJ-12 was using him to steer me off course. But I already knew different, as you have now read, and I considered the warning a challenge to dig even deeper.

DR. STEEN AND THE "LIVE ALIEN"

Lee M. Graham, an engineer in infra-red technology at Aerojet-General in Glendale, California, found out from a High School science teacher friend of his, with the initials R.O., that an acquaintence of his knew a doctor who had examined a live creature taken from a recovered flying saucer! (Remember the "Project Red Light" habitat for a living alien constructed at a secret UFO research facility?)

I had to do some fancy investigation to get to the bottom of this one. This subject was also touched on briefly in Chapter IV, The Hoax Status.

Once I heard about this, I wasted no time. Graham was immediately contacted, a friendship was established, and eventually Graham recontacted R.O. for further information. R.O. backtracked his steps and

re-contacted his original source of information, the acquaintence who actually knew the doctor who had performed the alleged examination of the "alien".

At first R.O. acted very mysterious and hesitant about the whole thing. Then he confided the name of the acquaintence to Graham, who in turn gave it to me. This acquaintence of R.O. was a herpeitologist, one who studies reptiles (remember this) with the initials Dr. W.W.J.. I succeeded in locating the residence address and telephone number of Dr. W.W.J. and laid my plan.

Before contacting W.W.J., I decided I had better talk with R.O. himself, who seemed to keep his place of residence a deep dark secret. I found out that R.O. taught at a certain High School in the Los Angeles area, during the adult nighttime sessions three times a week, and he maintained a regular job during the daylight hours. I went over to the High School on one of R.O.'s scheduled evenings on December 1st 1983, and confronted him about the Dr. W.W.J. story that was told to him. R.O. was very surprised that I was able to locate him, but he stuck to the story concerning Dr. W.W.J.'s colleague who had examined a living alien being taken from a crashed flying saucer in 1948, in New Mexico!

R.O. admitted that Dr. W.W.J. did not confide the name of that Dr. colleague to him; but brought the story up one evening when he was invited to lecture on a certain phase of the Science Course concerning reptiles.

I, now satisfied with R.O.'s integrity and honesty, proceeded to contact Dr. W.W.J. by telephone. During that first telephone conversation I was able to make contact, Dr. J. at first acted very mysterious. He wanted to know why I wanted to know the information pertaining to such a bizarre subject. I proceeded to explain my burning desire to get to the bottom of the flying saucer enigma, and how this was only one such lead that I was following-up on. After giving me the "third degree", he told me that he had to get in touch with another party, before he would divulge any of that particular information to me. He told me to call back in about a week. I anxiously waited for exactly eight days, then with careful precision, I called Dr. J. one more time.

During this second telephone conversation, Dr. J. explained that he had forgotten some of the details, and had to contact the nurse of the Dr. by the name of Claude E. Steen, now deceased (!?), who performed the actual physical examination of the living humanoid who was taken from the disabled flying saucer that was recovered by the U.S. Military in Northwestern New Mexico in 1948. This nurse, name unknown, accompanied Dr. Steen during this examination, and wished to remain anonymous.

Dr. J. told me how Steen's Nurse told him that this creature now

was very frightening in appearance, in that it looked very human, but ***reptilian*** at the same time!! She made the comment, "It must have originated from the pits of hell!" Dr. Steen contacted Dr. J on the issue years later, because of Dr. J's specialization in Herpeitology and the fact that this humanoid creature seemed to have had reptilian origins. (See Exhibit 3 attached to this chapter.)

Looking into the background of Dr. Steen's life, he was practicing in Bishop, California, at the time of this unique and bizarre examination. At that time a Dr. (Col. U.S. Army) Robert Painter was involved with the bare beginnings of the underground base at Groom Field, a dry lake area, another facility of Sandia Laboratories (main part situated within Kirtland Complex near Albuquerque, New Mexico). [A Col. R.V. Painter was mentioned in connection with the Ray Thomas affair, on the first page of Appendix 1 and again in Appendix 4, Project Red Light, where a living alien being and an underground habitat are described, also inconnection with a "Maj. R.V.Painter"? Are these all in fact connected?]

Dr. Steen's older brother owned a ranch near Mt. Lassen, California. He died mysteriously in an automobile accident off highway 395 in 1948 (the same time that Dr. Steen allegedly performed this examination). Likewise, Dr. Steen, himself, died in a mysterious automobile accident in August of 1966.

According to the report, this "other worldly" being was kept alive in a chamber that was pressurized and had a compatible atmosphere. (How this atmosphere's mixture was arrived at was not explained.)

I tried to piece this story together with the early rumors from the 1950s, which concerned live flying saucer occupants in pressurized life support chambers such as:

1. J.M. Rohrer, President of the Rocky Mountain Broadcasting Company of Pueblo, Colorado, claimed that one occupant taken from a crashed flying saucer was kept alive for several years in a pressurized chamber somewhere in central California. Could this have been around the small isolated town of Bishop, California, where Dr. Claude E. Steen practiced in 1948? Or could it have been at Dr. Steen's brother's ranch near Mt. Lassen, California?

2. James Fugatt wrote James W. Moseley in May of 1956, stating that he knew of a Doctor around Paynes Creek, California, who worked on a very sensitive special project. This project involved a live flying saucer occupant or occupants being kept alive in pressurized and environmentally controlled chambers, and being studied by his doctor friend. Could this Doctor have been Dr. Claude E. Steen?

3. There were many more rumors floating around the country in the

early 1950s concerning live flying saucer occupants in the pressurized chambers.

This makes us wonder where the live alien humanoid was being kept until the underground habitat at a secret airfield was ready for its tenant in 1950. Were there more than one. Many questions still open for further investigation.

DR. ERIC HENRY WANG

The name, Dr. Eric Henry Wang first appears in the annals of ufological research in "Official UFO", a defunct UFO magazine, in the April 1976 issue. The article was written by Raymond E. Fowler of Massachusetts.

In this article, Fowler told of a person to whom he assigned the pseudonym "Fritz Werner" who claimed that he had taken part in the recovery of a crash-landed flying saucer near, what he thought was Kingman, Arizona, on May 21st 1953. Mr. "Werner" signed an affidavit stating the particulars concerning what he did and what he saw that day.

Fowler checked into the background of this individual and found out the following:

1. Mr. "Werner" held several engineering and management positions at the Air Material Command, Installations Division, at Wright Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio, between June of 1949 and January 1960. The particular office he worked in was the Office Of Special Studies.

2. His specialties included the engineering design of Air Force engine test cells, and research and development techniques for determining blast effects on buildings and structures.

3. Later, he designed aircraft landing gear and became Chief of Alighting Devices within the Aircraft Laboratories at the Wright Air Development Center.

4. After that he held management positions in companies that held US Defence contracts.

At Wright Air development Center, and at the Office of Special Studies, he met, worked for, and befriended Dr. Eric Henry Wang, who was Head of the Department of Special Studies at Wright Air Development Center. He claimed that Dr. Wang was in charge of the operation surrounding the recovery of that flying saucer, near Kingman, Arizona, on May 21, 1953. (The Ray Thomas affair involves a different operation in June 1967, Appendix 1.) When one mentions the name Dr. Eric Henry Wang to anvone who knew about his work, especially the intelligence

departments personnel, no matter what their rank and responsibility, they shudder and ask you to leave them alone. When one starts investigations into his life and background, the various branches of the intelligence groups start buzzing with activity. The work that Dr. Wang was involved in was so highly classified, that there were no more levels of secrecy left above that!! He was involved and in charge of some of the most secret segments pertaining to the Ultimate Secret (The Flying Saucer Program).

It was very difficult to dig up anything at all concerning Dr. Wang. I looked through technical indices, technical encyclopedias, scientific periodicals, etc., and still I could find nothing pertaining to Dr. Eric Henry Wang. I came to the conclusion that that's how the MJ-12 Group wanted it to be. His very existence was to be kept a close secret, or "Fritz Werner" made the name up.

Finally I saw light at the end of the tunnel. While browsing through some periodical indices in the Cerritos College Library, in Norwalk, California, I found it!!! There in the index to The "Mechanical Engineering" magazine, I found one tiny reference to the name Eric Henry Wang. That particular reference was to his obituary, which appeared in the April 1961 edition, on page 132. That was the only oversight by MJ-12 in trying to keep Wang's existence a secret. He was a member of the Society for Mechanical Engineers while teaching at the University of Cincinnati, from 1943-1949. That Society publishes their present and past member's obituaries in the "Mechanical Engineering" magazine.

Cerritos College's set of Mechanical Engineering only went back to 1970; so I went to the Los Angeles Public Library -- that particular issue was missing!! I tried two more libraries -- that particular issue was missing!! I guess MJ-12 covered up their mistake pretty well. Then I hit the jackpot; the Long Beach Public Library had the issue -- not on microfilm but in page copy. I quickly Xeroxed a copy of that very important obituary on Dr. Eric Henry Wang.

The obituary gave some vital statistics that proved helpful in my learning more about him. He was born in Vienna, Austria on May 5th, 1906. He received his Engineering Degree at The Technical University of Vienna in 1935. He taught Engineering at the University of Cincinnati, in Ohio, from 1943 until 1952. He started working on government projects at the Wright Air Development Center in 1949. He was head of the Department of Special Studies at Wright Air Development Center from 1949 until 1956, when the Department was moved to the Kirtland Air Force Base - Sandia Laboratories Complex, near Albuquerque, New Mexico. Wang remained at Kirtland until his death on December 4th 1960, at 54 years of age. (Remember that the very first UFO crash vehicles were recovered by Kirtland Complex on 3 July 1947, one from the San Augustine Flats near Magdalena, New Mexico, and another

something a few days later from near Rosewell, New Mexico. That is where the real U.S. UFO research began.)

One person whom I contacted in Albuquerque, who knew Dr. Wang very well stated that Dr. Wang was involved in very strange things! That conversation went as follows:

WS- My name is William Steinman. I wrote a letter to you on the 23rd of march, in regards to Dr. Eric Henry Wang and his work involving analyses on recovered flying saucers, and the attempted duplication of them.

MW- Yes, I do remember the letter; but I no longer have it...

WS- What happened to the letter?

MW- I turned it over to the authorities.

WS- Which authorities?

MW- Military Intelligence at Kirtland Air Force Base.

WS- Can you tell me something about Dr. Wang's involvement in the Flying Saucer Project?

MW- How did you know that Dr. Wang was involved in that kind of work? Why do you want to know about that? Who are you? How do I know that I can trust you?...

WS- I am a freelance private investigator. I want to know the truth pertaining to the Flying Saucer Project (Program) so that I might be able to convince those in charge of covering-up the program, to turn it over to the entire scientific community, so that the saucers might be more efficiently and effectively studied by all levels, and some of the technologies possibly duplicated. I believe that the entire scientific community, the public, and mankind in general could greatly benefit from it.

MW- How can I help you? Dr. Wang's papers were all confiscated by Military Intelligence when he died. His notes were written in his own unique version of German scientific shorthand. Those papers were placed behind lock and key within a special sealed-off section of a highly secret section of the Library at Kirtland Air Force Base.

WS- Can you please describe exactly what kind of work Dr. Wang was doing on the saucers?

MW- I can't tell you over the phone. I don't know you at all, and besides, the entire subject <u>is</u> classified above top-secret.

WS- Were the saucers made on Earth? And if so, were they originally

of German technology?

MW- No!! To both questions. The person you should write to in Government is Dr. H.A.K. -- He is deeply involved in the Flying Saucer Program. In fact, He was completely in charge of it at the time that Dr. Wang was still alive and involved with it.

WS- Can you please write to me in detail describing Dr. Wang's work with the Flying Saucer Program?

MW- Give me your address and telephone number, and I will see what I can do.

Within two days of talking with M.W. about Dr. Wang, I received a telephone call from a well known ufologist. He said, "What did you discuss with M.W.? I understand that you discussed the "Library" at Kirtland Air Force Base. Did you try to get in touch with Dorothy at the Library?" I said that the name, Dorothy, never even came up in my conversation with M.W.!! Then I asked, "How did you know about any of this?" He said that he had his Intelligence Department Connections, and that I was now being watched very closely. "In fact, you might get visited very soon."

Needless to say, I never got visited, but I did notice my mail being tampered with, strange sounds on the telephone, and that eerie feeling that I was being watched very closely! One time, I found and disconnected a tracking device on the bottom of my van.

The subject of Dr. Eric Henry Wang remains one of the most touchy and sensitive areas in all ufology. In fact, hardly any UFO investigators want to get involved with that particular phase of the Flying Saucer enigma. But, I believe it is cases such as this that must be cracked in order to get to the bottom of the entire matter!

MJ-12 IDENTIFIED

Lee Graham, research systems analysis engineer at Aerojet General, Electro Systems Division, in Glendale, was approached by an agent from the Defence Investigative Service; the investigative branch of the Defence Department. This agent showed him a Top-Secret military document titled MJ-12, composed of 9 pages, dated September 18, 1947, and signed by President Harry S. Truman, himself. The classification stamped on the document was "Top-Secret -- Eyes Only". The contents, concerned the recovery and subsequent analysis of a flying saucer that had crash-landed in New Mexico in 1947. The Panel who investigated, controlled, and subsequently classified the subject matter was known as MJ-12 (or Majestic 12). The members at that time were:

1. Dr. Detlev Wolf Bronk

2. Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner
3. Dr. Vannevar Bush
4. Admiral James V. Forrestal
5. Dr. Gordon Gray
6. Admiral Roscoe H, Hillenkoetter
7. Dr. Jerome C Hunsaker
8. Dr. Donald H. Menzel
9. Admiral Sidney W. Souers
10. General Nathan F. Twining
11. General Hoyt S. Vandenberg
12. General Robert M. Montague

This confirmed the original "committee" to a man, without exception, and demonstrated its existence as early as September 1947.

Graham was allowed to hold this document in his hands and read every detail, but when he finished, it was placed back under its security cover. Graham was told by the agent that the information was now on the verge of being revealed to the public, and he was a test run...

The only other direct mention of the group known as MJ-12, was in a document that originated at the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI), Bolling Air Force Base, Washington, D.C., on November 2. 1980. This document concerned interest in photographs that were taken by Paul F. Bennewitz, of flying saucers at Kirtland Air Force Base. A copy of that document is shown here.

The part that mentions MJ-12 is as follows:

"...USAF...LEAD BY NASA, ACTIVELY INVESTIGATES LEGITIMATE SIGHTINGS THROUGH COVERT COVER (S/WINTEL/FSA). ONE SUCH COVER IS UFO REPORTING CENTER, US COAST AND GEODETIC SURVEY, ROCKVILLE, MD 20852. NASA FILTERS RESULTS OF SIGHTINGS TO APPROPRIATE MILITARY DEPARTMENTS WITH INTEREST IN THAT PARTICULAR SIGHTING. THE OFFICIAL US GOVERNMENT POLICY AND RESULTS OF PROJECT AQUARIUS IS STILL CLASSIFIED TOP-SECRET WITH NO DISSEMINATION OUTSIDE OFFCIAL INTELLIGENCE CHANNELS AND WITH RESTRICTED ACCESS TO MJ-TWELVE... (Underlining by author)

Here we have MJ-12 mentioned in official documentation. Even the name of that group has been so highly classified that it appeared in no documents below the highest classification. It is believed to have been released here by mistake, through an FOIA request by Dr. Paul F. Bennewitz.

So MJ-12 emerges from myth into reality. They are the inner group that actually controls the security lid that is clamped down very tightly over the entire United States, and maybe the International Flying saucer program as well!!

More investigation is being performed into this ultimate secret group.

The Aztec Investigation continued, sometimes going up against "brick walls", and sometimes breaking through them.

In the next chapter we will discuss one of those breakthroughs, in fact, a very major breakthrough in solving the mysteries of the crash-recovered flying saucers, and the UFO enigma in general.

CHAPTER VII EXHIBITS

Selected Exhibits in support of Chapter VII are offered here as shown below. Additional support material is included as Appendices to this volume.

Exhibit 1. The final medical file on Nicholas von Poppen shows that the many suspicions concerning his actual death are well founded. One does not usually die from a broken hip. It also shows that he was in no condition to have called the fictitious "relatives" who ransacked his vacant apartment and carried away two large brown manila envelopes like those used by portrait photographers.

Exhibit 2. George C. Tyler's narrative report, "The Los Alamos Saucer and the U.S. Government" prepared shortly before his mysterious death under circumstances almost identical to the later death of von Poppen. Tyler's home was also ransacked by fictitious "relatives" who left the real valuables and carried away only his UFO files!

Exhibit 3. A considerable body of evidence is slowly accumulating to show that at least one type of intelligent alien extraterrestrial being may have come from a different line of evolution, and possibly even saurian.

Exhibit 4. Interoffice TWX Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI), Bolling Air Force Base, Washington, D.C., dated 2 November 1980 mentions MJ-twelve in connection with UFO secrecy.

Exhibit 1

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

MEDICAL REPORT

THOMAS T. NOGUCHI M.D.
CHIEF MEDICAL EXAMINER-CORONER

15

Date 3/16/76 Time 1125 HR IN ☐ OUT ☒
Crypt # _____ MORTUARY PIERCE BROS. HOLLYWOOD
☒ INVESTIGATION ☐ AUTOPSY ☐ PENDING
☒ FINAL ON 3/16/76 Dr. PHILLIPS / JCV

#76-3453
VON POPPEN, NICHOLAS
3/16/76

☐ Micro ☐ Neuro
☐ Bact. ☐ Med. History
☐ P. R ☐ S.P.R.
☐ Photo By _____
☐ X-ray ☒ A.S. Photo JCV
☐ Toxicology ☐ Smears
☐ Alcohol ☐ Over 24 Hrs.
☐ Barbs. ☐ C.O.
☐ Other – Explain Below

PART I DEATH WAS CAUSED BY
IMMEDIATE CAUSE
ARTERIO SCLEROTIC CARDIOVASCULAR DISEASE
Due to:
Due to:

PART II: OTHER SIGNIFICANT CONDITIONS · CONTRIBUTING TO DEATH BUT NOT RELATED TO THE IMMEDIATE CAUSE GIVEN IN PART I.
FRACTURE OF RIGHT HIP

☐ NATURAL ☒ ACCIDENT ☐ SUICIDE ☐ HOMICIDE ☐ UNDETERMINED

SPECIMENS SUBMITTED
☐ Kidney ☐ Bile
☐ Liver ☐ Urine
☐ Stomach ☐ Other _____

Operation – ☒ Yes ☐ No Evidence of Injury – ☒ Yes ☐ No At work – ☐ Yes ☒ No
Suicide note – ☐ Yes ☒ No Evidence brought in _____
Embalmed by: _____ License No. _____ Blood Sample Taken ☐ Yes ☐ No – Explain _____
℞ No. _____ Date Filled: _____ Contents: _____ Amount Prescribed: _____ Amount Remaining: _____

PHYSICAL DESCRIPTION Age 90 Sex M Race CAUC Complexion SALLOW Wt. 165 lbs. Ht. 65 in.
Hair GRAY Teeth L U NC Eyes HAZ Pupils NORM Scars, amputations OLD SURG. MIDLINE ABDOMINAL
Appliances on body, Surgical wounds HEALED SURG. (R) HIP Tattoo or deformity NONE NOTED
Hospital Report – ☐ Yes ☒ No Hospitalized In FOUNTAIN VIEW CONV. Hospital Duration 9 DAYS
For ACCIDENT - FX (R) HIP - FALL Information taken by J Vonder Date 3/16/76

MEDICAL EXAMINER'S COMMENTS AND/OR PERTINENT AUTOPSY FINDINGS:
FRACTURE OF RIGHT HIP DUE TO FALL AT HOME, 2/11/76.
SURGERY AT HOLLYWOOD PRESB. HOSPITAL ON 2/20/76.
TRANSFERED TO CONV. HOSPITAL FOR EXTENDED CARE.
REMAINED CONFUSED AND DISORIENTED.
PROGRESSIVE PHYSICAL DETERIORATION.
DIED SUDDENLY IN HIS SLEEP.
DOCTOR SIGNED CERTIFICATE, INCLUDED FRACTURE.
NO FOUL PLAY.
EDEMA, FEET.

D by TOE-TAG DR. PHILLIPS / JCV M.D.
WHITE - FILE COPY
PINK - TOXICOLOGY COPY
GREEN - TOXICOLOGY COPY
YELLOW - PHYSICIAN'S COPY
BLUE - MEDICAL EXAMINER COPY

CERTIFICATE ISSUED Pending ☐ FINAL ☒ Signed ☒ By J Vonder

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

MORTUARY DEATH REPORT

THOMAS T. NOGUCHI M.D.
CHIEF MEDICAL EXAMINER-CORONER

4

MORTUARY Pierce Brothers Hollywood
STREET 5959 Santa Monica Blvd.
CITY/STATE Hollywood, California 90038
REPRESENTATIVE Dennis Page

Case No. 76-3453
Case Name VON POPPEN, Nicholas
Date March 15, 1976

PLEASE OBTAIN THESE FACTS CONCERNING THIS PERSONS DEATH

DECEDENT PERSONAL DATA
1a NAME OF DECEASED: NICHOLAS
1b MIDDLE NAME:
1c LAST NAME: VON POPPEN
2a DATE OF DEATH: March 13, 1976
2b HOUR: 1:00 P.
3 SEX: Male
4 COLOR OR RACE: Cauc.
5 BIRTHPLACE: Russia
6 DATE OF BIRTH: July 20, 1885
7 AGE: 90 YEARS
8 NAME AND BIRTHPLACE OF FATHER: Unk Von Poppen Russia
9 MAIDEN NAME AND BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER: Unk
10 CITIZEN OF WHAT COUNTRY: USA
11 SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER: 546-80-6665
12 MARITAL STATUS: Divorced
13 NAME OF SURVIVING SPOUSE:
14 LAST OCCUPATION: Photographer
15 NUMBER OF YEARS IN THIS OCCUPATION: 40 yrs
16 NAME OF LAST EMPLOYING COMPANY OR FIRM: Self Employed
17 KIND OF INDUSTRY OR BUSINESS: Photography

PLACE OF DEATH
18a PLACE OF DEATH—NAME OF HOSPITAL OR OTHER IN PATIENT FACILITY: Fountain View Conv. Hospital
18b STREET ADDRESS: 5310 Fountain Ave.
18c INSIDE CITY CORPORATE LIMITS: yes
18d CITY OR TOWN: Los Angeles
18e COUNTY: Los Angeles
18f LENGTH OF STAY IN COUNTY OF DEATH: 34 yrs
18g LENGTH OF STAY IN CALIFORNIA: 34 yrs

USUAL RESIDENCE
19a USUAL RESIDENCE—STREET ADDRESS: 1560½ N. St. Andrews Place
19b INSIDE CITY CORPORATE LIMITS: yes
19c CITY OR TOWN: Los Angeles
19d COUNTY: Los Angeles
19e STATE: California

Prints ☒ Yes ☐ No
Property ☐ Yes ☒ No
Clothing ☐ Yes ☒ No
Door Sealed ☐ Yes ☒ No

Weight 165 lbs. Height 65" in. Hair Grey Teeth L H NO Eyes GRY Mustache NO
Beard NO Tattoo or Deformity NO Condition Body View Ves. _____ ☐ Yes ☐ No
Doctors Name J.P. Munk Address 7080 Hollywood Bl. Los Angeles, Cal. Tel. No. 467-0430 Social # A-13291
Diagnosis A- Cardiac Standstill B- Acute pulmonary edema Part 2 - Recent open reduction following fracture of R hip.

IF POSSIBLE INJURY OR FRACTURE COMPLETE ACCIDENT SECTION BELOW

Operation Date February 20,1976 Hospital Hospital Hollywood Pres. Hosp. Nature Open Reduction of Hip Fract.

33 OCCUPATION: Retired
34 PLACE OF INJURY: Home
35 INJURY AT WORK: no
36a DATE OF INJURY: February 11, 1976
36b TIME OF INJURY: Found in AM
37a PLACE OF INJURY: 1560½ N. St. Andrews Place Los Angeles, Ca.
37b INJURY PLACE OF WORK: none
38
39
40 DESCRIBE HOW INJURY OCCURRED: Dec. was found in AM on 2-11-76. Apparently he fell some time during the night while

BLOOD SPECIMEN MUST BE TAKEN ON EVERY BODY BEFORE EMBALMING. BOTTLE MUST BE LABELED PROPERLY. BOTTLES FURNISHED BY THE CHIEF MEDICAL EXAMINER-CORONER MUST BE USED. IF LESS THAN TWO (2) OUNCES, CONTACT THE SENIOR CORONER'S INVESTIGATOR.

INFORMANTS SIGNATURE _____ CITY/STATE _____
STREET _____ RELATIONSHIP TO DECEASED _____

DESCRIBE TERMINAL EPISODE AND OTHER PERTINENT INFORMATION:
Re: records at Dr. Munks' office. Mr. Von Poppen was found by a neighbor on the floor in the AM at: Home. He had apparently gotten up to go to the bathroom and fell sustaining a fracture of r-femur. He was taken to Hollywood Pres. Hospital by emergency ambulance. Reduction was not done until Feb. 20, 1976. Operation by Dr. Vern Smythe with Dr. Munk assisting. Pt. seemed to respond as well as could

COMPLETE THIS FORM ON ALL CORONER'S CASES

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES — MORTUARY DEATH REPORT - CONTINUATION — THOMAS T. NOGUCHI M.D. CHIEF MEDICAL EXAMINER-CORONER

4A

MORTUARY
STREET
CITY
REPRESENTATIVE

CASE NO.
CASE NAME
DATE

ALL MEDICAL EVIDENCE LIST BELOW

Rx No.	Date Filled:	Contents:	Amount Prescribed:	Amount Remaining:

ABOVE MEDICAL EVIDENCE RELEASED TO: DATE: BY:

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION, I.E. OLD MEDICAL HISTORY, RECENT MEDICAL HISTORY OR DETAILED REPORT OF ILLNESS OR INJURY:

expected for his age, but remained very confused. He was transferred to Fountain View Conv. Hospital on March 4 where he passed away. Dr. feels that the fracture was a contributing factor to his death.

This is a true certified copy of the record if it bears the seal, imprinted in purple ink, of the Registrar-Recorder.

SEP 17 1982

REGISTRAR-RECORDER LOS ANGELES COUNTY CALIFORNIA

REGISTRAR-RECORDER
LOS ANGELES COUNTY, CALIFORNIA

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH — 0190-012508

STATE OF CALIFORNIA—DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH SERVICES
OFFICE OF THE STATE REGISTRAR OF VITAL STATISTICS

LOCAL REGISTRAR'S ISSUE NO. / CERTIFICATE NUMBER

RECEDENT PERSONAL DATA

1a. NAME OF DECEDENT: NICHOLAS
1b. MIDDLE NAME:
1c. LAST NAME: VON POPPEN
2a. DATE OF DEATH: March 13, 1976
2b. HOUR: 1:00 P
3. SEX: Male
4. COLOR OR RACE: Caucasian
5. BIRTHPLACE: Russia
6. DATE OF BIRTH: July 20, 1885
7. AGE: 90
8. NAME AND BIRTHPLACE OF FATHER: Unk Von Poppen Russia
9. MAIDEN NAME AND BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER: Unk
10. CITIZEN OF WHAT COUNTRY: USA
11. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER: 546-80-6665
12. MARITAL STATUS: Widowed
13. NAME OF SURVIVING SPOUSE
14. LAST OCCUPATION: Photographer
15. NUMBER OF YEARS IN OCCUPATION: 40 yrs
16. NAME OF LAST EMPLOYING COMPANY OR FIRM: Self Employed
17. KIND OF BUSINESS OR INDUSTRY: Photography

PLACE OF DEATH

18a. PLACE OF DEATH: Fountain View Conv. Hospitrl
18b. STREET ADDRESS: 5310 Fountain Ave.
18c. INSIDE CITY CORPORATE LIMITS: yes
19a. CITY OR TOWN: Los Angeles
19b. COUNTY: Los Angeles
19c. LENGTH OF STAY IN COUNTY OF DEATH: 34 years
19d. LENGTH OF STAY IN JURISDICTION: 34 mos.

USUAL RESIDENCE

20a. USUAL RESIDENCE—STREET ADDRESS: 1560½ N. St. Andrews Place
20b. INSIDE CITY CORPORATE LIMITS: yes
20c. CITY OR TOWN: Los Angeles
20d. COUNTY: Los Angeles
20e. STATE: California
20f. NAME AND MAILING ADDRESS OF INFORMANT: [redacted]

PHYSICIAN'S OR CORONER'S CERTIFICATION

21a. CORONER: INVESTIGATION
21b. PHYSICIAN
21c. SIGNATURE OF CORONER: THOMAS T. NOGUCHI, M.D., CORONER — DEPUTY
21d. DATE SIGNED: 3/16/76
21e. ADDRESS: 1104 N. MISSION RD. LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

FUNERAL DIRECTOR AND LOCAL REGISTRAR

22a. PERMANENT DISPOSITION OF REMAINS: Cremation
22b. DATE: 3-17-1976
23. NAME OF CEMETERY OR CREMATORY: Chapel of The Pines
24. SIGNATURE OF EMBALMER: LICENSE NUMBER: 3118
25. NAME OF FUNERAL DIRECTOR: Pierce Brothers Hollywood
26. DATE OF CERTIFICATION: MAR 17 1976
27. LOCAL REGISTRAR: SEP 17 1982

CAUSE OF DEATH (MEDICAL AND HEALTH DATA)

29. PART I. DEATH WAS CAUSED BY — ENTER ONLY ONE CAUSE PER LINE FOR A, B, AND C
IMMEDIATE CAUSE (A) ARTERIOSCLEROTIC CARDIOVASCULAR DISEASE
CONDITIONS IF ANY WHICH GAVE RISE TO THE IMMEDIATE CAUSE (A) STATING THE UNDERLYING CAUSE LAST — DUE TO OR AS A CONSEQUENCE OF (B)
DUE TO OR AS A CONSEQUENCE OF (C)

30. PART II. OTHER SIGNIFICANT CONDITIONS: FRACTURE OF RIGHT HIP
31. WAS OPERATION PERFORMED FOR ANY OF CAUSES IN PART I? OPERATION
32a. WAS AUTOPSY PERFORMED? NO
32b. WERE FINDINGS CONSIDERED IN DETERMINING CAUSE OF DEATH?

INJURY INFORMATION

33. SPECIFY ACCIDENT, SUICIDE OR HOMICIDE: ACCIDENT
34. PLACE OF INJURY: HOME
35. INJURY AT WORK: NO
36a. DATE OF INJURY: February 11,1976
36b. HOUR: UNK. A.
37a. PLACE OF INJURY: 1560½ N. St. Andrews Place, Los Angeles, Cal.
37b. INDUSTRY FROM WHICH PLACE OF INJURY WAS A PART: 0
38. DID INJURY CONTRIBUTE TO DEATH? NO
39. WAS AUTOPSY PERFORMED? NO
40. DESCRIBE HOW INJURY OCCURRED: Fell at Home while getting out of bed.

STATE REGISTRAR

A. B. C. D. E. F. 013 3-0302

THE LOS ALAMOS SAUCER
AND THE U.S. GOVERNMENT

The hero of this story (and I do mean hero, because of what he suffered) is a noted scientist by the name of Nicholas E. Von Poppen. As to our personal relationship, I was, 25 years ago, president of the Shale and Metal Company in Denver, Colorado, where we made the first successful shale oil mill in the United States. It worked successfully, but was not economical, at that time.

One day the Baron (the noble title of Von Poppen) arrived in Los Angelas at the head of a delegation from France. He had trailed me all over the country after being informed that I was the only person who had engineered such a mill in this country.

The Baron wanted me to visit his land of Estonia, which together with Latvia and Lithuania, made up a population of 17 million, and build a shale oil mill, in fact many of them. His country had developed oil fields with fine shale beds, and and oil was needed.

I was afraid of the rising tide of communism, which was beginning to wash against their borders on the east; but he assured me there was no real danger. I finally consented to go after he made his offer more financially substantial. He had their Reichstag elect me Premier of the little country, with full power to rejuvenate the commerce. On the strength of this move, they borrowed 30 million dollars in New York, bought an old steamer of large capacity, and loaded it with old cars, discarded radios, and so on, to be made over in their land and by mechanics who at that time were out of work and starving.

shortly afterword, however, and before I could get my affairs in shape here, secret service men of a certain people came to me with the information that the entire end of Europe would soon be conquered by the Bolsheviks, and that persons such as myself would be hastily liquidated. The information was so definite, that I backed out, much to the Baron's dismay.

He departed for his country at once. They carried out the plans as we had made them, or tried to; but all was brought to an end by the disaster I feared would happen. The Baron saw his beautiful wife cut to pieces and his two children dashed against the wall of a stone cellar, as he hid under some driftwood, wounded and helpless.

The Baron was finally smuggled out of the basement and out of the country. He finally returned to the United States. He had dabbled in photography and continued that interest here, eventually making a profession of it. He finally became a top man in the field.

Our paths finally crossed once again. I learned to love the personality of this frail man. Already a scientist, he had to do constructive work, so he became a scientific photographer, and his work grew to be so well recognized that he was repeatedly called upon for difficult work along this line.

I was a little surprised one day in november of 1949 when his voice came over the telephone, asking me to meet him in the coffee room of a downtown hotel. He said, "I have a matter I must discuss with you. Get there at once; it well take about an hour to tell you."

It took not an hour, but several, before I left the meeting, my head spinning. Here is his story as he told it to me, without many details, since these would require a whole book:

This is Mr. George C. Tyler's narrative report on Baron Nicholas von Poppen, and his alleged photographing of a crashed flying saucer at Los Alamos, New Mexico.

"Last week, two secret service men came to my home. They told me they had a photographic job to be done, to please go with them. We went by plane and landed inside the vast Los Alamos Field, where I was met by the superintendent of that part of the field. We walked to the fringe of a crowd of several hundred men who were milling around a large flat object lying on the ground.

When a lane was opened, I was led through the crowd and found myself viewing, what one might term a Flying Saucer. There it was, surrounded by an estimated 1000 men, technicians and experts of all kinds, the best that the government can hire. to say I was estonished would be putting it mildly.

They gave me the finest equipment I had ever handled and told me to photograph the thing. For two days I crawled all over it, on top, underside, photographing it, both closeup and from a distance--literally within inches of special pieces of equipment. In particular, they wished my photographs to show the texture of the metal of which it was composed. In actuality, there seemed to be different kinds. Most of it appeared to be steel, but different than any I'd ever seen. Some of it was actually translucent.

Now I'll try to describe it to you. It was a fraction of a foot less then 100 ft. across. They, the builders, seem to have a different basic mathematical number, the difference between 6 and 9. It was about eight feet thick in the middle.

The technicians managed to open a door on the side, with its base on the chime of the rim. The door was so finely machined that when closed it left no indication that it was there. I suppose this served to insure against any seepage of air, when in space

Inside, was a circular room 30 ft. across, a curving ceiling in conformity to the outside of the machine. Between the sides next to the chime, were very heavy cables, some of which looked like copper. the rest I couldn't determine, and nobody expressed an opinion in my presence. It was like that all the time, very much hushed up. All of them seemed to be afraid of eachother, and almost of themselves.

Approximately in the center of this room was a panel control board, covered with push-buttons and tiny levers, somewhat similar to those we have on Earth. Before this small panel control board were four swivel, bucket type seats. And in all four seats were men---strapped in and dead.

The largest, who seemed to be the captain, was four feet, nine inches tall, and weighed about 35 pounds. The smallest and obviously the youngest was 23 inches tall and weighed about 22 pounds. They were white men, with very pale skin, as if they had come from a cold world with little air. Their faces were intellectual and refined. I have never seen anything like them here on Earth.

The captain's right arm hung down as he lay slumped over the controls, and his fingers touched what must have been the ship's log book, lying open on the floor. The exposed pages covered with glyphs, nothing like I had ever seen before. But the book was made of some indestructible material which was not paper at all, but could be written on.

There is good reason to believe that George C. Tyler lost his life over this report.

Exhibit 2

On the floor were some 15 little machines, beautifully welded to the floor, with welds that left no indication that showed any difference in appearance with the rest of the floor. Even tho I could see that they were indeed welds. I am particular about this, for here is some secret which an expert should be able to discover. The machines appeared somewhat like typewriters, beautifully made, tho not so intricate as you would imagine. It showed me that these people have long ago passed through the period of technological development we are in now, and have again tended toward the simplification of life, thus eliminating the intricacies which tend to obscure the natural laws of being.

I concluded that the machines were the different pieces of apparatus which controlled the cosmic space motor which was made up, it seemed, of the big cables coiled around the inside of the ship's chime, and of some mechanism which they did not let me photograph.

Beyond the central control center of the ship was a kind of garret, which I will try to describe. Against the sides were several Pullman like bunks, but suitable only for the pygmies. Against the wall was clipped a water bottle, out of which we drew water. I drank some of it, and it tasted good. In fact, that was all they would let me have. You could tell no difference between this bottle and any water cooler that we have in our offices, except that it was not made of glass, but was nevertheless translucent. There was a toilet, with peculiar arrangements, all very modest.

One thing in this compartment which drew my attention above everything else, was what appeared to be a regular radio tube (or at least it looked like one of our tubes) clipped against the wall. Every now and than it delivered a BEEP! BEEP! sound, which I judged was a call from space, since I had the idea that other ships connected with this one were anxiously trying to communicate with it. That went on all day untill I was ready to leave."

So ends the informative story that Von Poppen relayed to me on that rainy day in November of 1949.

Very Sincerely Yours

George C. Tyler

Dr. George C. Tyler

[redacted]

March 15, 1954

Von Poppen could not have gotten these details from Scully's book because BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS was not published until after Newton's lecture in Denver on 8 March 1950.

Exhibit 3

ANOTHER CLASS OF INTELLIGENT BEING?

A considerable proportion of the extraterrestrial human-like beings reported fall into general classification quite different and distinct from Earth humanity. Walt Andrus at APRO's UFO '79 in San Diego gave a talk on extraterrestrial beings observed and described, in which he suggested that roughly 1/3rd of the ET beings reported seem to be very similar to the contemporary humanity of this planet. He suggested that another 1/3rd of the ET beings reported could be grouped in a similar way into a different category of human-like beings distinct from the physiology of Earth humans. The remaining 1/3rd was a catch-all category including other physiological morphologies quite different from Earth humans, and of sizes both considerably larger and substantially smaller.

What if the second largest category, which seems to have a number of similarities within the variety of the group, something like the general similarities among human species and types, sprang from a different evolution entirely? Do we have any evidence to support such an hypothesis? How different would they be? What would they look like? How does our observed evidence compare?

Taking a cue from Dr. Bernard E. Finch's article "Dinosaurs... Not Humanoids?" published in Flying Saucer Review for January 1982, where Finch makes the interesting observation that an intelligent species having evolved from reptilian forebearers would develop "remarkable similarities to descriptions of (UFO) aliens which are received from many sources", and statements by Adrian J. Desmond in his book THE HOT-BLOODED DINOSAURS that, "The most intriguing Late Cretaceous inhabitants were the intelligent 'mimics' unearthed in recent years, wide-eyed ostrich dinosaurs, and dromaeosaurids like *Deinonychus* and *Saurornithoides*, with stereo-vision functionally mated to opposable thumbs. These dinosaurs, capable of more skilled behavioral feats than any land animal hitherto, were separated from other dinosaurs by a gulf comparable to that dividing men from cows: the disparity in brain size is staggering--who knows what new peaks the sophisticated 'bird-minics' would have attained had they survived into the 'Age of Mammals'.", Erich A. Aggen, Jr., prepared an article, "Possible Reptilian Origins of Certain UFO Occupants" for the MUFON Journal. Aggen argues:

"Had the dinosaurs not died out, they quite likely could have become the dominant form of life on Earth. Mammalian life succeeded only because the more aggressive and predatory dinosaurs were removed from the scene. On many other planets with more favorable conditions, reptilian life could have survived and attained its full potential. An

intelligent species evolved from reptiles would certainly posess many of the physiological characteristics we have come to identify in certain groups of UFO occupants.

"Leonard Stringfield in "A Study of Humanoids and the Anonymous Human Factor" has identified some of the more important characteristics: (1) Two round eyes without pupils-- elongated, sunken deep or deep set, far apart, slightly slanted. (2) A large head compared to the size of the torso and limbs. (3) No ear lobes or protrusive flesh extending beyond apartures on each side of the head. (4) The nose is vague. Two nares are indicated with only a slight bump. (5) The mouth is a small "slit" without lips. (6) The neck is thin. (7) The head and body are hairless. (8) The torso is small and thin. (9) One type of hand has four fingers and no thumb with two fingers longer than the others and webbing of some type between the fingers. (10) The arms are long, extending to the knees. (11) The legs are short and thin. (12) The skin color is described as beige, tan, brown, tannish, or pinkish gray. Skin texture is described as scaly or reptilian, and as being elastic or mobile over smooth muscle or skeletal tissue. (13) No teeth are present. (14) There are no apparent reproductive organs.

"In the same report, in a footnote, it is stated that further information from a medical source indicates that the alien skin texture is similar to that of the granular-skinned lizards, such as the iguana and chameleon." The epidermal cells have cretinous outer surfaces.

Aggen continues, "On Earth reptilian life is characterized by (1) A skull that articulates with the spinal column by a single process. (2) Mandibles that are made up of several bones, joined to the skull by the quadrate bone (a separate attaching bone). (3) Skin covered with scales. (4) A heart with four chambers. (5) Body temperature that varies with environmental temperature.

"The basic sensory organs of most terrestrial reptiles can be described as follows: (1) The tactile sense is distributed in numerous "tactile bodies" in most parts of the skin. (2) The sense of taste is well developed as shown by the careful predilection for certain kinds of food. (3) The sense of smell is well developed and in some cases superior to that of mammals. (4) The sense of hearing is generally well developed. However, the outer ear is unprotected having no cartilages comparable to the mammalian outer ear. (5) The sense of sight is distinguished by upper and lower eyelids and a third membrane which can be drawn over the front of the cornea. The shape of the contracted pupil varies from round to a vertical slit. The retina contains only cones, rods are absent (this absence results in an inability to see well at low levels of illumination).

"We can extrapolate that if certain UFO occupants are indeed the product of reptilian evolution that some of the aforementioned physical traits must apply to them, albeit in a more advanced form.

To Erich Aggen's treatise we would like to include another summary of information on this lifeform. According now to the Encyclopedia Britanica, "Reptile is a class of vertibrates occupying a position in the animal kingdom between amphibians and birds, and amphibians and mammals. It is believed to have arisen in our Lower Carboniferous times from the Labyrinthodont Amphibia and achieved considerable variation by the end of the Carboniferous Period. During permian times the class branched into many orders, one of which included the ancestors of the mammals, whilst from others birds, crocodiles, sphenodon, and possibly lizards and snakes arose. Of 125 families, only 18 have living representatives. Of 19 orders, only 4 are extant; the orders: Crocodilia (crocodiles and alligators), Squamata (lizards and snakes), Rhynchocephalia (represented only by the Tuatera Lizard of New Zealand), and the Chelonia (tortoises and turtles).

The living forms are characterized as:

1. Air Breathers
2. Variable body temperature
3. Epidermis forms durable skin cover (no hair)
4. Sex organs carried internally or mostly so
5. fertilization is internal by egg form of reproduction hatched by the heat of the sun or decaying matter
6. The olfactory organ has its surface increased by a turbinal or a concha. The posterior nares are carried back to the rear of the head - not in the throat
7. Well developed eyes with retina usually containing rods and cones in some species (thus color vision), and only rods in some and only cones in another, or in variable relationships
8. The ear consists of a tympanic membrane near the surface - no external ear cartilage
9. Four chambered heart
10. Long rib cage extending to protect the abdomen
11. In the mammal-like branch of reptiles, the inner ear lies in the lower part of the side wall of the brain case, with the brain extending far above it, as distinct from other branches of reptiles

This certainly suggests that even on Earth reptilian evolution was moving toward an erect bi-pedal form with a large brain capacity and manipulative digits on the hands

Saurian evolution was once the dominant form of life on Earth, and successfully survived for many millions of years. If they had not been wiped out by some unknown catastrophe, there may have never been any successful mammalian evolution, and the intelligent beings might well have been evolved saurian forms.

As Dr. Bernard E. Finch suggests, suppose there were no catastrophe

and the dinosaurs that were here evolved to something like the mammals did, to a human level of intelligence, and evolved humanoid forms. What would they look like. Consider a similar state of affairs on another planet in our galaxy. In this model no catactrophe occurred to reduce the dominant form. A similar situation could have occurred on Earth and man would not have appeared, dinosaurs being dominant in the absence of the catastrophe. The dinosaurs would have continued to evolve instead, and would have dominated all other species.

"They had binocular vision," Finch says, and "could open their mouth widely, and as they evolved would have become warm-blooded and begun to walk upright. The hand would have developed grasping reflexes, the first digit diverging from the other two, and the ring and little fingers becoming vestigial. The claws would have shortened and the teeth become smaller. The feet would have retained their webbing between the toes. The forelimbs would now become shorter and feeble as they developed into arms, and the hind limbs would have become legs with three functional toes.

"The most remarkable development, however, would be in the skull, which would enlarge to accomodate the growing brain and develop convolutions (as in man).

"As these animals developed they would become slender and graceful bipeds, their necks shortened, their heads large, their orbits expanded and their tails receded.

By the time man on this planet was walking upright, an evolution of "dinosaurians" on another planet could be advanced well beyond him, a highly intelligent creature, civilized and with a technology equal to its brain development, and be freely traveling in space. It would finally evolve into a form bearing remarkable similarity to descriptions of some of the extraterrestrial UFO occupants reported.

"In other words," Finch says, "The so-called 'humanoid', of alien, closely resembles the end product of the evolution of the dinosaur from the reptiles, the 'terrible lizards' of the Cretaceous Period... and an identical form would have been dominant on this Earth had the dinosaurs not suddenly died out.

Paleontologist Dale Russell, working along the same lines of thought, concluded that if dinosaurs had not disappeared, they might have become bipedal, big-brained animals that looked something like man. These reptilian humanoids, he speculated, would probably have occupied the niche that man now does. A likely candidate for such development, he says, was *Stenonychosaurus Inequalus*, a 10-foot dinosaur that had a brain-to-body ratio approaching that of primitive mammals. A sketch of Dale Russell's dinosaurid "man" was published in Science Digest for September 1983. A clip is provided.

If the dinosaurs hadn't disappeared, they might have become bipedal, big-brained animals that looked something like this, according to paleontologist Dale Russell. These reptilian humanoids would probably have occupied the niche that man now does. A likely candidate for such development was* Stenonychosaurus inequalus, *a 10-foot dinosaur that had a brain-to-body ratio approaching that of primitive mammals.

But what in fact do we see? We have prepared a table comparing the generally observed characteristics of the second category of extraterrestrial beings observed, the "humanoid" 1/3rd represented by the smaller pale-skinned hairless beings reported in a great number of UFO contact cases. We ought to become aware of other classes of beings in this universe because our "ego-centric" theories may be as outmoded as our "Helio-centric" theories of the past.

HUMANOID UFO OCCUPANTS REPORTED

HUMANOID		UFONAUT CHARACTERISTICS FREQUENTLY REPORTED	HUMAN
×		Small stature - 4' to 4' 6" tall, slight frame, weight about 70 to 80 lbs.	
×		Pale skin, white, gray, beige or light brown	
×	+	No hair on head, no eyebrows, no eyelashes, no hair follecules in skin epidermis	
×		Heads proportionately large for bodies	
×		Arms proportionately long for bodies	
×	+	Fingers proportionately long for arms, four digits, more or less webbing between, long round nails	
×		Short stumpy feet compared to legs, some had no toe separation in sock of flesh	
×	+	Eyes proportionately large for the head, big round dark "eyespot", narrow iris (if any), wideset	
×	+	Elongated eye opening, slanted, pulled up on the outside, extends farther to the sides (wraparound)	
×	+	Almost non-existent nub of a nose protrusion, spiral nares, no opening into mouth	
×	+	Small mouth, thin fleshless lips, facial expression almost nonexistent	
×	+	Wide short teeth, bony ridge, or no teeth, no evidence of caries	
×		Vestigial tongue or none at all, no esophagus, no alimentary canal, mouth cavity terminates in head	
×	+	Weak pointed chin, weak jawline, blank expressionless look	
×	+	No ear protrusions, slightly recessed membrane covered pit, vestigual rise behind pit, no ear opening	
×		Large domed cranium	
×		No gastrointestinal system, no anus	×
×	+	Vestigial sex organs or none visible, recessed in body cavity	
×	+	Four-chambered heart, fluid circulatory system, pale yellowish colored blood	
×	+	Lung equivalents function as gas exchange system	
×	+	No visible excretory orifices, may be through skin	×
×	+	Cretinous or keratinous epidermal skin cells produce fine scale-like surface	
×	+	No perspiration noted, no glands in epidermis, excretion may be in fine crystal form, reduces dehydration	
×	+	Non-striated muscles of another type, flesh different	
×	+	Other-type muscles attached to bony skeleton similar to striated muscles	
×	+	Long rib cage extending to abdomen	
×		More small bones in wrist gives greater mobility	
×		More small bones in ankles and feet	
×	+	Internal body organs different	
×	+	Internal circulatory system different	
×		These small beings usually wear one-piece jump-suit type uniforms	
×	+	They can breathe our air when necessary	
×		No speech organs, most seem to be telepathic and use instruments to communicate	×
×		They are rather strong for their size	
×		All seem to be benevolent and friendly in nature	
×		Those who have abducted Earth humans have returned them safely	
×		Most demonstrate familiarity with our *technology before the contact is made*	
×		These creatures use a great variety of different craft	
	+	Indicates Saurian characteristics	

The English Flying Saucer Review recently published an interesting speculative article by Dr. Bernard E. Finch on this very subject, and it is considered important enough to this theme to be reproduced here in context, for possible further development by other researchers. We are indebted to FSR for their abundant coverage and reporting of the latest ideas concerning the remarkable UFO phenomenon.

DINOSAURS . . . NOT HUMANOIDS?

Dr Bernard E. Finch, MRCS, LRCP, DCh, FBIS

This highly speculative idea, Dr Finch tells us, was stimulated by a recent programme in the *Horizon* series on BBC-2 TV, in which some remarkable models of possible dinosaur evolution were projected.

THE name Dinosaur is derived from the Greek *deinos* (terrible) + *sauros* (lizard). These great reptiles lived in the Cretaceous period 130 million years ago, and reached an astonishing degree of specialisation. However, somewhere at the close of the Cretaceous period the dinosaurs died out, leaving no descendants. This extinction was sudden and complete.

Recent investigations have shown that reptiles are sensitive to both heat and cold, and avoid the sun in the warmest time of the year.

It has recently been suggested that a massive asteroid six miles wide smashed into Earth. The resultant dust cloud blacked out the sun's rays, killing off many plants, and the animals which depended on them, including dinosaurs, for there was no indication that they were on the point of extinction without extra-terrestrial intervention. The collision with an asteroid would be a million million times more devastating than the bomb that fell on Hiroshima, and there would have been vast clouds of debris blackening out the sun for five years or more. Chlorophyll-based plants would have died, and the Terrestrial temperature would have risen by eight degrees. Life would have disappeared except for smaller forms less susceptible to this greenhouse effect. These smaller animals evolved, and from them came various species including man.

Let us consider, however, a (hypothetical) similar state of affairs on another planet in our galaxy. In this model no asteroid collision occurred, and the dinosaurs that were *in situ* evolved to something like a human level of intelligence, and took on humanoid forms (as shown in fig. 1). A similar situation could have occurred on earth: man would not have appeared, dinosaurs being dominant in the absence of a cataclysmic collision. The dinosaurs would have evolved, instead, and would have dominated all other species.

They had binocular vision, could open their mouths widely, and as they evolved would have become warm-blooded and begun to walk upright. The hand would have developed grasping reflexes, the first digit diverging from the other two, and the ring and little fingers becoming vestigial. The claws would have shortened and the teeth become smaller. The feet would have retained their webbing between the toes. The forelimbs would now have become short and feeble as they developed into arms, and the hind limbs would have become legs with three functional toes.

The most remarkable development, however, would be in the skull, which would enlarge to accommodate the growing brain and develop convolutions (as in man).

As these animals developed they would have become slender and graceful bipeds, their necks shortened, their heads larger, their orbits expanded and their tails receded.

Finally, at the time that man on this planet of ours was beginning to walk upright, the evolution of the "dinosaurians" in a neighbouring galaxy was complete. A highly intelligent and graceful creature was dominant, civilised and with a technology equal to its brain development. It would evolve finally in a form bearing remarkable similarities to descriptions of (UFO) aliens which are received from many sources. In other words, the so-called Humanoid, or alien, closely resembles the end product of the evolution of the dinosaur from the reptiles, the "terrible lizards" of the Cretaceous period . . . and an identical form would have been dominant on this Earth had the dinosaurs not suddenly died out.

DINOSAURS . . . NOT HUMANOIDS?

Figure 1: Hypothetical evolutionary tree of the Dinosaur.

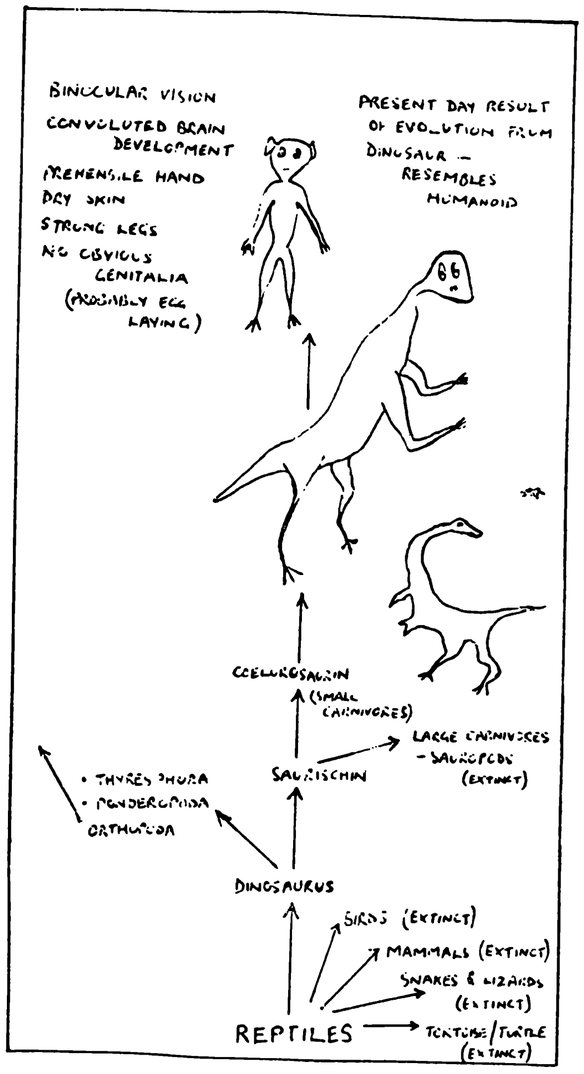
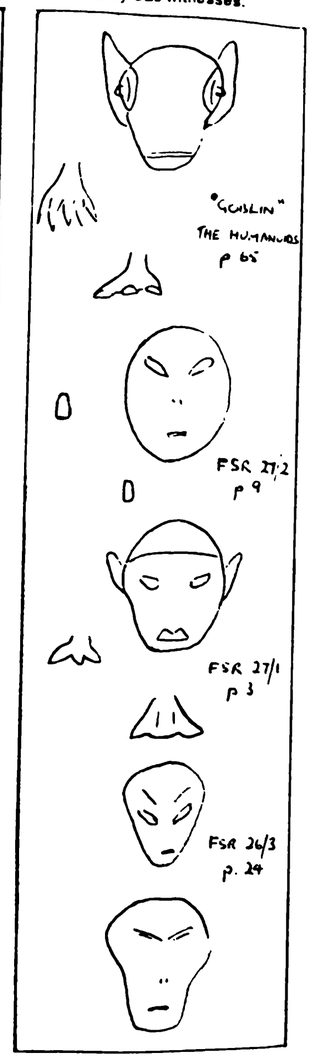


Figure 2: Alien characteristics reported by CE3 witnesses.



27

This Exhibit is important for several reasons. For one thing, it shows how much interest is actually paid to UFO photographs, which we never hear about publicly. It tells us of one agency that performs official analysis of UFO photographs, and who they report to on the results of such analyses.

They even found the photographs mentioned here to be probably real and legitimate photos of an unidentified object in flight, and not a hoax or deception.

But more inportant than that, this message identifies, for the first time, the continued existence of "MJ TWELVE". It also identifies one of a number of official U.S. Government agencies, "lead by NASA" who "actively investigates legitimate sightings through covert cover", and that the USAF is no longer "publicly active in UFO research", but "in all UFO sightings over USAF installations/test ranges". It is NASA who now filters results of sightings to appropriate military departments with interest in that particular sighting.

This document even mentions another super-secret "Project Aquarius" whose access is restricted to "MJ TWELVE". Project Aquarius involves an attempt by the U.S. Government to make contact with the operators of the extraterrestrial vehicles in the hands of MJ TWELVE. The late Dr. Eric Henry Wang was also involved in this critical project. It is our understanding that some success has been achieved.

All personnel involved in any way in these operations are "thoroughly debriefed at regular intervals".

Because of the importance of this document, and the loss of clarity in shrink reproduction of it for this book, we have reproduced it as originally set up, without the underlining and circles for emphasis inserted by somebody else. A shrink reproduction is also included.

(Heading [censored])

[Censored] (Time Stamp)
ZNY [Censored] 17 NOV 1980
GT
[Censored] FOR AFOSI ONLY
R 171130Z NOV 80
FM HQ AFOSI BOLLING AFB DC/IVOE
TO [Censored]
INFO 7602 AINTELG FT BELVOIR VA/INSH
[Censored] FOR AFOSI ONLY
REF: REQUEST FOR PHOTO IMAGERY INTERPRETATION YOUR MSG 292030Z OCT 80.
SUBECT CASE NR: [Censored]
1. SUBJECT NEGATIVES/FILM WERE ANALYZED BY HQ IVT AND 7602 AINTELB/IT AND THE FOLLOWING RESULTS WERE FOUND:
A. NEGATIVE #1: DEPLICTING C-5A AIRCRAFT ON APPROACH AND STREAKING UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN LOWER RIGHT PORTION OF FILM. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SIZE DIFFERENTIAL WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH SIZE OF AIRCRAFT. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE.
B. NEGATIVE #2: DEPLICTING CYLINDER SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN UPPER LEFT PORTION OF PHOTO. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. FILM SHOWED OBJECT TO BE CONSISTENT WITH FIELD DEPTH AND CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT. BOLTON/REINFELD METHOD DID NOT REVEAL VISIBLE MARKINGS ON OBJECT.
C. NEGATIVE #3: DEPLICTING IRREGULAR SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN SEVEN FRAMES OF 8MM FILM. BECAUSE OF THE SIZE AND APPARENT SPEED OF OBJECT NO FURTHER CLASSIFICATION OR CONCLUSION COULD BE DRAWN. FILM SHOWN TO BE UNALTERED.
D. 34 INCHES OF 8MM FILM: DEPLICTING APPARENT COLORED OBJECT MOVING IN FRONT OF STILL CAMERA. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SPECTROGRAPHY REVEALED COLORS TO BE BASIC PRISM FEATURES. DEPTH ANALYSIS REVEALED OBJECT TO BE WITHIN 152MM OF CAMERA. OBJECT WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS OBSERVED FOR SEVERAL SECONDS IN FILM. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE.
E. ORIGINAL NEGATIVE DEPLICTING UNIDENTIFIED OBJECT. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. BECAUSE OF A LACK OF FIXED OBJECTS IN THE FILM, NO DEPTH ANALYSIS COULD BE PERFORMED. BOLTON/REINFELD METHOD REVEALED OBJECT TO BE SAUCER

SHAPED. APPROXIMATE DIAMETER 27 FEET. OBJECT CONTAINED A TRILATERAL INSIGNIA ON THE LOWER PORTION OF OBJECT. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT.
F. REF YOUR REQUEST FOR FURTHER INFORMATION REGARDING HQ CR 44. THE FOLLOWING IS PROVIDED: CAPT GRACE 7602 AINTELG INS CONTACTED AND RELATED FOLLOWING: (S/WINTEL) USAF NO LONGER PUBLICLY ACTIVE IN UFO RESEARCH. HOWEVER USAF STILL HAS INTEREST IN ALL UFO SIGHTINGS OVER USAF INSTALLATIONS/TEST RANGES. SEVERAL OTHER GOVERNMENT AGENCIES, LEAD BY NASA, ACTIVELY INVESTIGATES LEGITIMATE SIGHTINGS THROUGH COVERT COVER. (S/WINTEL/FSA) ONE SUCH COVER IS UFO REPORTING CENTER, US COAST AND GEODETIC SURVEY, ROCKVILLE, MD 20852. NASA FILTERS RESULTS OF SIGHTINGS TO APPROPRIATE MILITARY DEPARTMENTS WITH INTEREST IN THAT PARTICULAR SIGHTING. THE OFFICIAL US GOVERNMENT POLICY AND RESULTS OF PROJECT AQUARIUS IS STILL CLASSIFIED TOP SECRET WITH NO DISSENINATION OUT_ SIDE OFFICIAL INTELLIGENCE CHANNELS AND WITH RESTRICTED ACCESS TO "MJ TWELVE". CASE ON BENNEWITZ IS BEING MONITORED BY NASA INS, WHO REQUEST ALL FUTURE EVIDENCE BE FORWARDED TO THEM THRU AFOSI IVOE [censored]. REF YOUR REQUEST FOR TECHNICAL ASSISTANCE. BECAUSE OF A CHANCE OF PUBLIC DISCLOSURE, NO KNOWLEDGEABLE PERSONNEL WITH SPA WILL BE PROVIDED. CONTINUE TO RECEIVE ASSISTANCE FROM INDIVIDUALS MENTIONED IN YOUR MESSAGE, MILLER, FUGATE. BECAUSE OF THE SENSITIVITY OF CASE, REQUEST THEY BE DEBRIEFED AT REGULAR INTERVALS.
BTS
MNNS
DOWNGRADE [censored]

[Censored]

Exhibit 4

ZNY [redacted]
GT [redacted]
[redacted] FOR AFOSI ONLY
R 171130Z NOV 80
FM HQ AFOSI BOLLING AFB DC//IVOE
TO [redacted]
INFO 7602 AINTELG FT BELVOIR VA//INSH
[redacted] FOR AFOSI ONLY
REF: REQUEST FOR FLUID IMAGERY INTERPRETATION YOUR MSG 292030Z OCT 80.
SUBJECT CASE NR: [redacted]
1. SUBJECT NEGATIVES/FILM WERE ANALYZED BY HQ IVT AND 7602 AINTELG/IT AND THE FOLLOWING RESULTS WERE FOUND:
A. NEGATIVE #1: DEPICTING C-5A AIRCRAFT ON APPROACH AND STREAKING UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN LOWER RIGHT PORTION OF FILM. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SIZE DIFFERENTIAL WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH SIZE OF AIRCRAFT. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE
B. NEGATIVE #2: DEPICTING CYLINDER SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN UPPER LEFT PORTION OF PHOTO. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. FILM SHOWED OBJECT TO BE CONSISTENT WITH FIELD DEPH AND CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT. BOLTON/REINFELD METHOD DID NOT REVEAL VISIBLE MARKINGS ON OBJECT.
C. NEGATIVE #3: DEPICTING IRREGULAR SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN SEVEN FRAMES OF 8MM FILM. BECAUSE OF THE SIZE AND APPARENT SPEED OF OBJECT NO FURTHER CLASSIFICATION OR CONCLUSION COULD BE DRAWN. FILM SHOWN TO BE UNALTERED.
D. 34 INCHES OF 8MM FILM: DEPICTING APPARENT COLORED OBJECT MOVING IN FRONT OF STILL CAMERA. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SPECTROGRAPHY REVEALED OBJECT TO BE BASIC PRISM FEATURES. DEPTH ANALYSIS REVEALED OBJECT TO BE WITHIN 152MM OF CAMERA. OBJECT WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS OBSERVED FOR SEVERAL SECONDS IN FILM. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE.
E. ORIGINAL NEGATIVE DEPICTING UNIDENTIFIED OBJECT. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. BECAUSE OF A LACK OF FIXED OBJECTS IN THE FILM, NO DEPTH ANALYSIS COULD BE PERFORMED. BOLTON REINFELD METHOD REVEALED OBJECT TO BE SAUCER SHAPED, APPROXIMATE DIAMETER 7 FEET. OBJECT CONTAINED A TRILATERAL INSIGNIA ON THE LOWER PORTION OF OBJECT. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT.
2. REF YOUR REQUEST FOR FURTHER INFORMATION REGARDING HQ CH 44, THE FOLLOWING IS PROVIDED: CAPT GRACE 7602 AINTELG INS CONTACTED AND RELATED FOLLOWING: (S/WINTEL) USAF NO LONGER PUBLICLY ACTIVE IN UFO RESEARCH, HOWEVER USAF STILL HAS INTEREST IN ALL UFO SIGHTINGS OVER USAF INSTALLATION/TEST RANGES. SEVERAL OTHER GOVERNMENT AGENCIES, LEAD BY NASA, ACTIVELY INVESTIGATES LEGITIMATE SIGHTINGS THROUGH COVERT COVER. (S/WINTEL/FSA) ONE SUCH COVER IS UFO REPORTING CENTER, US COAST AND GEODETIC SURVEY, ROCKVILLE, MD 20852. NASA FILTERS RESULTS OF SIGHTINGS TO APPROPRIATE MILITARY DEPARTMENTS WITH INTEREST IN THAT PARTICULAR SIGHTING. THE OFFICIAL US GOVERNMENT POLICY AND RESULTS OF PROJECT AQUARIUS IS STILL CLASSIFIED TOP SECRET WITH NO DISSEMINATION OUTSIDE OFFICIAL INTELLIGENCE CHANNELS AND WITH RESTRICTED ACCESS TO "MJ TWELVE". CASE ON BENNEWITZ IS BEING MONITORED BY NASA INS. WHO REQUEST ALL FUTURE EVIDENCE BE FORWARDED TO THEM THRU AFOSI/IVOE.
4. REF YOUR REQUEST FOR TECHNICAL ASSISTANCE. BECAUSE OF A CHANCE OF PUBLIC DISCLOSURE, NO KNOWLEDGEABLE PERSONNEL WITH SPA WILL BE PROVIDED. CONTINUE TO RECEIVE ASSISTANCE FROM INDIVIDUALS MENTIONED IN YOUR MESSAGE, MILLER, FUGATE. BECAUSE OF THE SENSITIVITY OF CASE, REQUEST THEY BE THOROUGHLY DEBRIEFED AT REGULAR INTERVALS.
BTS
NNNS
DOWNGRADE [redacted]

Downgraded copy of the AFOSI TWX identifying "MJ TWELVE" on line 45.

CHAPTER VIII

A MAJOR BREAKTHROUGH - SCULLY WAS RIGHT!

All during this investigation, the predominant thought that kept going through my mind was, 'If I could only locate one well known scientist, who was actually involved in the super-secret government research and development projects of this nature, or otherwise, during the time of the alleged Aztec UFO recovery, to confirm or refute the real truth of the story'. But that remained elusive snd seemed continually unobtainable, yet a dream that pleagued my mind. I searched and searched through books and indices that gave references to the various members of the Office of Scientific Research and Development, during the war, of the Joint Research and Development Board immediately after the war, and of the Research and Development Board, that immediately succeeded that. It was logical that Dr. Vannevar Bush and his colleagues would have to have been the scientists that were involved in a project as secret as this allegedly was. But, the more I searched, the more I found out that most of the well known figures had passed away long ago. I contacted some of their descendents, but they didn't know anything, or they weren't talking.

Even documentation from official government sources, military and scientific, was nowhere to be found, which referred to flying saucer crash recoveries, and their subsequent analysis. The rumors persisted, but official proof to back up the rumors eluded my research efforts.

Finally, light started to dawn at the end of the tunnel, when a document was released to a persistent ufologist, not in the United States but in Canada, in the late 1970s. The investigator was Arthur Bray, a former member of the Royal Canadian Air Force, and retiree from the Royal Canadian Navy, who had been investigating the UFO phenomenon for 30 years. The document that was released to him was actually titled, "Geo-Magnetics", and was written by Wilbert B. Smith, Senior Radio Engineer of the Canadian Department of Transport, dated November 21, 1950, and it was classified Top-Secret!

The purpose of the document was to initiate a formal request to set up a Canadian Government sponsored UFO study, in order to accumulate knowledge on how the saucers operate, so that the technology discovered could be put to practical use for mankind, The "Memo" was directed to C.P. Edwards, the Director of the Department of Transport, with support requested from the Canadian Defence Research Board (DRB), directed by Dr. Omand M. Solant (Dr. Bush's counterpart in the Canadian Government and close friend). This old document itself was downgraded from "Top-Secret" to "Confidential" on September 15, 1969, with the stipulation that, "It should never be revealed to the public."

The vital part of that document that pertains to crashed-recovered-analized flying saucers is as follows:

"While in Washington attending the NARB conference, two books were released, one titled "BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS" by Frank Scully, and the other, "THE FLYING SAUCERS ARE REAL" by Donald Kehoe. Both books dealt mostly with the sightings of Unidentified Flying Objects and both books claim that the flying objects were of extra-terrestrial origin and might well be space ships from another planet. Scully claimed that the preliminary studies of one saucer which fell into the hands of the United States Government indicated that they operated on some hitherto unknown magnetic principles. . . . . .

"I made discreet enquiries through the Canadian Embassy staff in Washington, who were able to obtain for me the following information:

"a. The matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States Government, rating higher even than the H-bomb.

"b. Flying saucers exist.

"c. Their modus operendi is unknown, but concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush.

"d. This entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significence.

Arthur Bray had found an official government document, though not of U.S. origin, significent in the fact that it implied that the U.S. Government has in its posession crash-recovered flying saucers, without stating it outright. Evidently, Wilbert B. Smith, a very intelligent man, took Scully's book very seriously, in that he went to the extent of making those "discreet inquiries" through the Canadian Embassy staff in Washington, to find out if there was anything to it! We have listed above, the four pieces of information which Smith considered the most significent of the data obtained through those "discreet inquiries". Notice that Smith mentioned Scully's book and its contents about the crash-recovered flying saucers just before his telling of making those "discreet inquiries". This proved to Arthur Bray that there was a direct link between Scully's book and the four mentioned pieces of information that Smith found out. But why didn't Smith simply make the statement outright that "the United Stated Government has in its posession crash-recovered flying saucers, that are subsequently being examined under concentrated study by a small group headed by Dr. Vannevar Bush"? He didn't consider himself allowed to state it outright, nor did he allow him self to make a statement about the most highly classified subject in the United States Government in written form. He did the next best thing, he implied it by making statements about it, without stating it directly.

Many UFO researchers latched on to this newly found document and referred to it in their campaigns to substantiate their claims that

the U.S. Government does indeed have recovered flying saucers.

But, there was still something lacking, in that there must be some written notes somewhere, in some diary or something, that referred directly to those "discreet inquiries" and their content, channels, and the answers.

Another very significent point in Smith's "Geo-Magnetics" Memo was the direct tie established between Dr. Vannevar Bush and flying saucer analysis (crash saucer analysis also implied)!

Arthur Bray bagan an intensive search for anything else pertaining to Smith's "discreet Inquiries". exhausting every possible official avenue; but he came up with nothing. His next plan of action was to look up and search through any of Wilburt B. Smith's personal notes. He met and befriended Wilbert Smith's widow, Murl. Through her, he found out that Smith's research notes were in the posession of W. James Smith, Wilbert's son.

After a few days of patiently waiting, and then searching, he was finally permitted access to Wilbert's research notes. Smith, like any other collector of extensive research notes, had a unique "system" of organization known only to himself. This makes it a little difficult for one to find what he is looking for. Together, Arthur Bray and W.J. Smith attacked the room full of notes, which had been "cannibalized" by scientific researchers who were interested in Smith's "New Science", based upon the saucer's technology. Tediously, Bray searched on, with those two words always on his mind, "discreet inquiries". He knew the dates for those inquiries at the Canadian Embassy had to fall somewhere between August 1950 (the date Scully's book hit the book stores) and November 21, 1950 (the date of the "Geo-Magnetics" Memo).

They found thousands of notes written in Wilbert's own handwriting; and they had to carefully read each set, some of which consisted of several pages. Finally, after a long and tedious search, the light that dawned at the end of the tunnel when the Geo-Magnetics Memo was found, flooded in upon Bray's consciousness. He couldn't believe that the long search was over at last. He actually held in his hand, three pages of noted marked "Notes on interview through Lt. Col. Bremner with Dr. Robert I Sarbacher", dated September 15, 1950! Was this the actual interview made by Wilburt B. Smith through the Canadian Embassy, that were the substance of those "discrete inquiries"? The date was right, the subject matter was right. Now all he had to find out was, who were Lt. Col. Bremner and Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher?

Bray made Xerox copies of the three pages of notes, and then began to search for the positions, job capacities and responsibilities of those two men at that time. Bray decided not to reveal the notes to any other UFO researchers before everything about them was substantiated to his satisfaction.

Wilbert B. Smith Interviews
Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher
15 September 1950

WILBERT B. SMITH
1910 - 27 December 1962

Dr. ROBERT I. SARBACHER

Lt. Col. Bremner was found to be the Canadian Defense Attache at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, D.C. This showed the notes to be the substance of those "discrete inquiries"!

Dr. Robert I Sarbacher proved to have been Director of Research for WEDD Laboratories, Dean of Georgia Tech's Post Graduate School, and a consultant to the U.S. Government's Research and Development Board (R&DB)! This information cinched it. These notes definitely were the substance of those discreet inquiries. Bray still kept this information secret from the rest of the ufological community for the time being. He would wait until the MUFON Symposium in Toronto, Canada, on 2 to 4 July 1982 to reveal it personally and privately to Leonard H. Stringfield.

On July 3, 1980, Bray rushed a letter out to Stringfield saying:

"I have read your Status Report II, and, with particular reference to item B-12 (Frank Scully), I thought you would be interested in the following:

"The noted Canadian ufologist Wilbert B. Smith, conducted an interview with a top American Scientist involved in the UFO business in the early days, who confirmed to Smith, that the facts in Scully's book were "substantially correct". I have Smith's personal notes recording

this interview on September 15, 1950. The interview was conducted through the good offices of the Canadian Embassy in Washington. I reported this information on page 59 of my recent book, THE UFO CONNECTION. The name of the American Scientist was Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher, who was Director of Research, National Science Laboratories, Inc.

"This greatly strengthens Scully's claims and certainly lends support to the "contrived exposure" theory.

[Note: In Status Report II, Case B-12, -- Stringfield says that some UFO researchers theorized that maybe the exposure of BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, as a hoax, was contrived. Well, now you know it was, as I pointed out in Chapter IV.]

Needless to say, Bray, not knowing for sure whether these interview notes should be made public just yet, did not bring copies to show Stringfield at the Toronto Symposium. But he did confirm, along with Murl Smith, that the Geo-Magnetics memmo of November 21, 1950, was an Official Canadian Document. Stringfield didn't ask about these interview notes.

Stringfield came out with his monograph titled "UFO CRASH RETRIEVALS: AMASSING THE EVIDENCE, Status Report III, immediately after the Toronto MUFON Symposium. It was available to the public in September of 1982.

As a last minute case, under the heading "Supersecrets, Et Cetra", on page 41, Stringfield mentioned the letter from Arthur Bray, telling of the Smith-Sarbacher interview that confirmed the Scully story.

I purchased Status Report III from Leonard Stringfield in October of 1982. For some reason, I let it lay for four solid months before I began my own search for Sarbacher. I guess I presumed that he must be dead by now, since 1950 was 33 years ago. But finally I awakened to the startling realization that he could possibly be alive and willing to talk. I wrote to Stringfield on March 10, 1983, requesting the address of Arthur Bray. On April 7, 1983, I received the address from Stringfield. On April 8th I wrote to Arthur Bray. explaining my Scully story research, and asking him for the postal address of Wilburt B. Smith's widow. I also thought, at the time, that I might as well go all the way, and ask him for a copy of those Smith-Sarbacher interview notes. What could it hurt; he could only say no.

But to my surprise and amazement, Bray sent everything that I had asked for. There before my eyes was the same flood of light that overwhelmed Bray's mind, flooding mine beyond comprehension! Here, I came to the startling realization, was a major breakthrough in the solving of the Flying Saucer mystery that had pleagued the minds of countless researchers for almost 40 years! The United States Government DOES INDEED HAVE CRASHED-RECOVERED FLYING SAUCERS OF UNKNOWN ORIGIN! Scully was right! He was telling the truth all along!

Here is the complete Wilbert B. Smith interview with Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher through the offices of the Canadian Embassy on September 15th 1950:

Sept. 15, 1950

Notes on interview through Lt/C. Bremner with Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher.

WBS I am doing some work on the collapse of the earth's magnetic field as a source of energy, and I think our work may have a bearing on the flying saucers.

RIS What do you want to know?

WBS I have read Scully's book on the saucers and I would like to know how much of it is true.

RIS The facts reported in the book are substantially correct. (The emphasis is mine -WS)

WBS Then the saucers exist?

RIS Yes, they exist.

WBS Do they operate as Scully suggests on magnetic principles?

RIS We have not been able to duplicate their performance.

WBS So they come from some other planet?

RIS All we know is, we didn't make them, and it's pretty certain they didn't originate on the earth.

WBS I Understand the whole subject of saucers is classified.

RIS Yes, it is classified two points higher than the H-bomb. In fact it is the most highly classified subject in the U.S. Government at the present time. (Emphasis mine -WS)

WBS May I ask the reason for the classification?

RIS You may ask, but I can't tell you.

WBS Is there any way in which I can get some information, particularly as it might fit in with our own work?

RIS I suppose you could be cleared through your own Defence Department and I am pretty sure arrangements could be made to exchange information. If you have anything to contribute, we would be glad to talk it over, but I can't give you any more at the present time.

Note: The above is written out from memory following the interview. I have tried to keep it as nearly verbattum as possible

(18)

Sept 15-1950

Notes on interview through Lt/C. Bremner with Dr Robert I Sarbacher.

WBS: I am doing some work on the collapse of the earth's magnetic field as a source of energy, and I think our work may have a bearing on the flying saucers.

RIS What do you want to know.

WBS I have read Scully's book on the saucers and would like to know how much of it is true.

RIS The facts reported in the book are substantially correct.

WBS Then the saucers do exist?

RIS. Yes: they exist.

WBS Do they operate as Scully suggests on magnetic principles?

Actual reproduction of Wilbert B. Smith's handwritten notes on his interview with Dr. Robert I Sarbacher concerning the possibility of captured Flying Disc's in the hands of the United States Government.

RIS We have not been able to duplicate their performance

WBS Do they come from some other planet?

RIS All we know is, we didn't make them, and it's pretty certain they didn't originate on the earth.

WBS I understand the whole subject of Saucers is classified

RIS. Yes it is classified two points higher even than the H-bomb. In fact it is the most highly classified subject in the US Government at the present time.

WBS May I ask the reason for the classification?

RIS You may ask, but I can't tell you

WBS Is there any way in which I can get more information, particularly as it might fit in with our own work.

RIS. I suppose you could be cleared through your own Defense Department and I am pretty sure arrangements could be made to exchange information. If you have anything to contribute, we would be glad to talk it over, but I can't give you any more at the present time.

Note: The above is written out from memory following the interview. I have tried to keep it as nearly verbatim as possible.

Here we have it -- Wilbert B. Smith has an interview with a prominent U.S. scientist, a consultant to the U.S. Government Research and Development Board, who actually stated, in an official capacity, that the contents of Frank Scully's book BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, "are substantially correct". He was literally saying that Scully was telling the truth; The United States Bovernment does have crashed-recovered flying saucers, and the bodies of the occupants!! There actually was an Aztec recovery!

Part of my elusive, and seemingly unattainable dream had come true. Now, if Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher is still alive, I must locate and interview him myself. I went to the local library to see what I could find. Both WHO'S WHO IN AMERICA and AMERICAN MEN OF SCIENCE gave the new york listing of his Research Company, but I couldn't find an up to date listing.

I tried the clean-sweep approach, which involved looking through Telephone Directories of cities that had major Aerospace Research and Development Centers -- no such luck. Then I decided to go by his biography in AMERICAN MEN OF SCIENCE. I tried using logic as far as the places he would be likely to settle in at retirement age, based on the places where he went to and/or taught school. I found that in 1933 he received his Batchelor of Science Degree from Florida University, meaning that he at least spent four years there. Then I noticed that he was the Dean of Georgia Tech Graduate School from 1945 to 1948. Then I further noticed that he received his Doctor's Degree of Electrical Engineering from Florida University in 1951. It seemed as though Dr. Sarbacher liked it in the Georgia-Florida area. Palm Beach, Florida, was a more or less retirement community, and at the same time had some aerospace research and development going on there. I picked up the 1983 edition of the Palm Beach, Florida Telephone Directory, and lo and behold, there was Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher listed at not one but two addresses and telephone numbers!

On May 18, 1983, I generated my first letter to Dr. Sarbacher as shown in the reproduced pages following this one. I waited patiently for an answer, wrote two one page reminder letters to Sarbacher, and then called him on the telephone on July 31, 1983. That conversation went as follows:

WSS My name is william Steinman. I wrote a couple of letters to you.

RIS Yes, I remember, I was away for a while and I didn't receive the letters until recently. I do fully intend to respond to them. I am in the middle of moving all my stuff, right now.

WSS Do you agree with the full contents of my letters?

WILLIAM S. STEINMAN
15043 ROSALITA DR.
LA MIRADA, CALIF.
90638

DR. ROBERT I. SARBACHER
500 BRAZILIAN AVE.
PALM BEACH, FLORIDA
33480

MAY 18, 1983

DEAR DR. SARBACHER:

ALLOW ME TO INTRODUCE MYSELF. MY NAME IS WILLIAM S. STEINMAN, I AM A FREE-LANCE INVESTIGATOR INTO THE SUBJECT MATTER PERTAINING TO UFOLOGY, PHYSICAL EVIDENCE. AT THE PERSENT TIME, I AM, AND HAVE BEEN INVESTIGATING INTO THE CRASHED AND RECOVERED FLYING SAUCER CASES. IN PARTICULAR, I AM INTERESTED IN THAT FLYING SAUCER THAT WAS RECOVERED EAST OF AZTEC, NEW MEXICO, IN 1948. SO FAR, I HAVE COLLECTED THE FOLLOWING FACTS PERTAINING TO THIS PARTICULAR CASE:

1. I HAVE LOCATED, VISITED, AND VERIFIED THE EXACT RECOVERY SITE, WHICH IS SITUATED 12 MILES NORTH EAST OF AZTEC, NEW MEXICO, IN HART CANYON, ON TOP OF A ROCKY PLATEAU.
2. I HAVE LOCATED AND INTERVIEWED THE 1948 OWNER OF THE RANCH ON WHICH THE FLYING SAUCER WAS RECOVERED.
3. I HAVE LOCATED AND INTERVIEWED A RANCH OWNER, WHO SAW THE FLYING SAUCER COMING DOWN ACROSS HIS OWN RANCH, ON ITS WAY TO THE CRASH RECOVERY SITE.
4. I HAVE LOCATED AND INTERVIEWED TWO RETIRED MILITARY INTELLIGENCE OFFICERS, WHO WERE MEMBERS OF THE RECOVERY TEAM.
5. I HAVE LOCATED AND OBTAINED COPIES OF TWO DOCUMENTS THAT REFERENCE THE AZTEC FLYING SAUCER INCIDENT.
   A. A DECLASSIFIED A.O.S.I. DOCUMENT.
   B. THREE PAGES OF NOTES RECORDING AN INTERVIEW BETWEEN WILBERT B. SMITH WITH YOURSELF THAT VERIFY THE BOOK BY FRANK SCULLY, BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, AS CONTAINING "FACTS THAT ARE SUBSTANTIALLY CORRECT"
6. I AM IN THE PROCESS OF FOLLOWINGUP ON MANY MANY OTHER LEADS, PERTAINING BOTH DIRECTLY AND INDIRECTLY TO THIS AZTEC, NEW MEXICO CASE.

DR. SARBACHER, CAN YOU PLEASE TELL ME WHAT YOU DO KNOW, AS PERTAINING TO THIS PARTICULAR FLYING SAUCER RECOVERY OR ANY OTHERS THAT YOU MIGHT BE MORE FAMILIAR WITH. I NEED TO KNOW WHERE I CAN OBTAIN PHOTOGRAPHS OF THE AZTEC FLYING SAUCER AT THE CRASH-RECOVERY SITE AND AT THE COMPOUND IN WHICH IT IS BEING STORED TO THIS DAY.

William S. Steinman's first letter to Dr. Robert I Sarbacher.

I WOULD ALSO LIKE TO HAVE A COPY OF THE FULL COVERNMENT REPORT COVERING THE RECOVERY OPERATION, THE ANALYSIS, AND THE AUTOPSIES PERFORMED ON THE HUMANOID OCCUPANTS. I NEED THE NAMES AND CURRENT MAILING ADDRESSES OF ANYONE ELSE WHO MIGHT BE ABLE TO HELP ME ON THIS MATTER.

DID THE FOLLOWING PERSONS TAKE PART IN THE ACTUAL RECOVERY OPERATION, AND/OR ON SPOT, AND/OR POST ANALYSIS PROCESSING OF THE AZTEC FLYING SAUCER?

THOMAS TOWNSEND BROWN
DR. WEISBERG
DR. HELLMUT SCHMIDT
DR. ROBERT H. KENT
DR. JOHN VON NEUMAN
DR. WERNHER VON BRAUN
DR. FRANCIS BITTER
DR. LEO A. GEBAUER
DR. J. ROBERT OPPENHEIMER

I DO KNOW AS A FACT THAT DR. VANNEVAR BUSH AND DR. ERIC HENRY WANG DID PERFORM SOME ANALYSIS ON THE FLYING SAUCER. BUT I DON'T QUITE KNOW WHETHER THEIR ANALYSIS WAS PERFORMED AT THE ACTUAL RECOVERY SITE, AT LOS ALAMOS, OR SOME OTHER COMPOUND. CAN YOU PLEASE CLARIFY THIS FOR ME.

AS PERTAINING TO THOSE INTERVIEW NOTES, AS REFERENCED ON PAGE #1 OF THIS LETTER, UNDER COLLECTED FACTS, POINT # 5.B; THESE THREE PAGES CAME FROM THE RESEARCH DIARY OF WILBERT B. SMITH, AS HE WAS COLLECTING DATA PRECEEDING THE SETTING UP OF CANADA'S"PROJECT MAGNET" (THAT COUNTRIES OFFICIAL FLYING SAUCER INVESTIGATION PROJECT 1950-1953). AS YOU ALREADY KNOW WILBERT B. SMITH WAS THE PROJECT HEAD, WORKING WITHIN CANAD'S DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORTATION. THE PORTION OF THE NOTES THAT CAUGHT MY ATTENTION AND CAUSED ME TO CONTACT YOU, WAS SMITHS SECOND AND FOURTH QUESTIONS TO YOU (SEE YOUR XEROX COPY, ATTACHED TO THIS LETTER). SMITH ASKED YOU, "I HAVE READ SCULLY'S BOOK ON THE SAUCERS AND WOULD LIKE TO KNOW HOW MUCH OF IT IS TRUE." YOUR ANSWER WAS, "THE FACTS REPORTED IN THE BOOK ARE SUBSTANTIALLY CORRECT". AND AGAIN SMITH ASKED YOU, "DO THEY OPERATE AS SCULLY SUGGESTED ON MAGNETIC PRINCIPLES?" YOUR ANSWER WAS, "WE HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE TO DUPLICATE THEIR PERFORMANCE."

THIS INTERVIEW TOOK PLACE ON SEPTEMBER 15, 1950 THROUGH L.H.C. BRENNER OF THE CANADIAN EMBASSY IN WASHINGTON D.C. CAN YOU PLEASE SUBSTANTIATE THIS INTERVIEW. AS YOU KNOW, THE BOOK THAT SCULLY WROTE, BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, PUBLISHED BY HOLT AND COMPANY, IN AUGUST OF 1950, DELT EXCLUSIVELY WITH THE SUBJECT MATTER PERTAINING TO THE MILITARY RECOVERY OF THREE FLYING SAUCERS FROM 1948 TO 1949. THE MAIN THRUST OF THE BOOK DELT WITH THE AZTEC, NEW MEXICO, RECOVERY IN PARTICULAR. AND YOU SAID THAT CONTENTS RECORDED IN THAT BOOK, " ARE SUBSTANTIALLY CORRECT."

MY MAIN PURPOSE OF THIS INVESTIGATION, IS TO ACCUMULATE DATA AS PROOF TO PROVE THAT OUR GOVERNMENT DOES INDEED HAVE THESE FLYING SAUCERS HARBOURED AWAY IN VARIOUS MILITARY AND SCIENTIFIC COMPOUNDS AROUND THESE UNITED STATES. THEN USE THIS EVIDENCE TO PERSUADE THOSE WHO CONTROLL THIS SHROUD OF EXTREME SECRECY, TO DO AWAY WITH THIS UNNECESSARY SECRECY AND TURN THE CRAFT OVER TO THE TOTAL SCIENTIFIC COMMUNITY FOR THE PROPER ANALYSIS THAT THEY DESERVE. THIS PROPER ANALYSIS SHOULD EVENTUALLY, THROUGH A CONCENTRATED EFFORT, LEAD TO A DUPLICATION OF THE CRAFT. THIS WILL INTURN, REVOLUTIONISE OUR TECHNOLOGICAL ADVANCEMENT, TURN OUR ECONOMY AROUND FOR THE NEXT FEW HUNDRED YEARS, SUPPLY OUR MUCH NEEDED ENERGY NEEDS, AND IN THE LONG RUN, ADVANCE MANKINDS KNOWLEDGE OF THE UNIVERSE.

WE MUST GET RID OF THOSE ANTIQUATED IDEAS ABOUT MANKIND NOT BEING READY TO ACCEPT THESE NUTS AND BOLTS FLYING SAUCERS. MANKIND IS NOW READY FOR ANYTHING NEW. I FEEL, THAT IF WE NOW RAN THAT INFORMATION THROUGH THE RAND CORPERATIONS THINK TANK, THE RESULTS WOULD BE VERY POSITIVE TOWARDS LETTING THE PEOPLE KNOW THE WHOLE TRUTH.

DR. SARBACHER, PLEASE CONSIDER EVERY THING THAT WAS SAID BEFORE, IN THIS LETTER, PLEASE HELP ME IN THIS MATTER. AND THANK YOU VERY MUCH FOR YOUR HELP. PLEASE WRITE TO ME AS SOON AS YOU POSSIBLY CAN CONCERNING THIS VERY IMPORTANT MATTER.

VERY SINCERELY YOURS

Wm Steinman

WILLIAM S. STEINMAN

RIS Yes, it is correct.

WSS My primary concern is to substantiate the Scully flying saucer recovery story, Is it true?

RIS Yes, I will respond to your letters in detail, be patient.

I waited a while longer (two months) and then called him on the telphone once again. That conversation on August 28, 1983, went as follows:

WSS Dr. Sarbacher, this is William Steinman, once again.

RIS Oh yes, I am going to answer your letters as soon as I can.

WSS My main interest is that particular subject matter pertaining to the recovery of three flying saucers by the U.S. Military between 1948 and 1949, as reported by Frank Scully in BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS.

RIS Yes, I fully intend to answer your questions pertaining to that subject.

WSS Do you remember having that conversation with Wilbert B. Smith in September of 1950, at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, D.C., and did you verify that the facts as reported by Scully, were substantially correct?

RIS Yes, I do somewhat recollect meeting with Smith there.

WSS Then, you do agree with what was contained in those notes that recorded that interview, that I sent you?

RIS Yes, but I will write to you. I am very busy... You will probably receive an answer in a month or two... Don't worry; I will amswer your letters. Please write to me explaining just exactly what you want.

WSS I will do that, and I will anxiously be waiting for your answer.

On 12 September, 1983, I wrote another letter to Sarbacher, as he had requested, asking him 5 clear, concise questions, and also asking him to review the previous letters. A copy of this letter follows:

I waited patiently for another month, and still no reply. On October 14, 1983, I wrote my last letter to Dr. Sarbacher, asking him if there any particular reasons why he thought he shouldn't, or couldn't, answer my letters? A copy of that letter also follows:

William S. Steinman
15043 Rosalita Dr.
La Mirada, Calif. 29
90638

Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher
c/o 150 Australian Ave.
Palm Beach, Florida
33480

Sept. 12, 1983

Dear Dr. Sarbacher:

This is a follow-up to my letters and Telephone conversations to you, dated 5-18-83, 6-15-83, 7-31-83 (Tele) 8-10-83, and 8-28-83 (Tele). During that last telephone conversation to you on 8-28-83, you asked me just exactly what did I want pertaining to those recovered flying saucer cases.

Dr. Sarbacher, as I stated in my first letter on 5-18-83, I need the following information from you, if at all possible:

1. relate your own experience as pertaining to your own involvement with these recovered flying saucers - Discription of

William S. Steinman's second letter to Dr. Robert I Sarbacher asking about the Wilbert B. Smith interview.

Saucers, occupants, names of others involved, places of recoveries, dates of recoveries, etc.

(2) Verification that the persons listed, were involved.

(a) Thomas Townsend Brown
(b) Dr. Weisberg
(c) Dr. Hellmut Schmidt
(d) Dr. Robert H. kent
* (e) Dr. John Von Neuman
• (f) Dr. Wernher Von Braun
(g) Dr. Francis Bitter
(h) Dr. Leo A. Ge Bauer
* (i) Dr. J. Robert Oppenheimer
(j) Dr. Eric Henry Wang
* (k) Dr. Vanneva Bush.

(3) A copy of the official Govt. report pertaining to the Aztec, New Mexico recovery, or any other that you might have access to.

(4) Copies of the Photographs of the recovered Flying Saucers both at the "Crash-Site" and

at the laboratory, and Photograph of the occupants of these Flying Saucers.

(5) Copies of the Official Analysis reports both on the Saucers and the occupants.

Please review the previous letters and get in touch with me as soon as you possibly can on this very important matter.

Very Sincerely Yours
Wm Steinman

William S. Steinman
15043 Rosalita Dr.
La Mirada, Calif.
90638

(33)

Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher
c/o 150 Australian Ave
Palm Beach, Florida
33480

October 14, 1983

Dear Dr. Sarbacher:

This is a follow-up to my letters and Telephone conversations, to you, dated 5-18-83, 6-15-83, 7-31-83 (Tele.), 8-10-83, 8-28-83 (Tele.), and 9-12-83, copies Attached.

Is there any particular reason that you feel that you shouldn't and/or couldn't answer my questions, as asked in the letters, dated 5-18-83 and 9-12-83? If so, please explain why; and if not then please answer the questions to the best of your ability and please supply the requested reports and photographs.

Thank you very much for your help in this very important matter.

Very Sincerely Yours
Wm Steinman

William S. Steinman's third and last letter to Dr. Robert I Sarbacher.

Then I forgot about the entire matter, thinking to myself, 'If he answers, he answers -- if he doesn't he doesn't.' After all, Sarbacher is a busy man, and he did promise verbally, two times, that he would answer my letters.

Finally, on December 5, 1983, a letter came in the mail, dated November 29, 1983, from Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher. In that letter, a copy of which follows, Dr. Sarbacher, Consultant to the Research and Development Board in 1950, once again, this time to me personally confirms **that the Scully Story is true! The United States Government does indeed have crash-recovered flying saucers and the bodies of their occupants!**

I had carried this one through all the way. My so-called elusive and probably unattainable dream had been fulfilled beyond my wildest imagination. I had finally reached my goal -- the Scully Story confirmed as true by one who actually knew. Now there was not a doubt in my mind as to the truth or untruth of the Scully narrative account.

In my jubilation over the whole thing, I called William L. Moore and told him that I had received a two-page letter from Dr. Sarbacher that confirms the Scully story as being true. He asked for a copy, promising to keep it confidential. I hesitated at first, and then said, "Come on over on the 7th (December 7th, 1983) and I will give you a copy; but don't distribute it to anyone, except Stan Friedman. Don't give Stan his copy until he promises to keep it confidential also." Needless to say, Moore was over like clock work on the 7th of December to pick up his copy...

On December 24th 1983, I wrote Gray Barker, sharing my jubilation with him, but being careful not to mention Sarbacher's name; only the phrase, "a well known and priminent scientist.

Also on December 9, 1983, I shared my jubilation with Mr. James W. Moseley, asking him to share this remarkable information with his non-subscribers to "Saucer Smear". I was also very careful not to mention Sarbacher's name to Moseley.

The reason behind not sharing Sarbacher's name with Barker or Moseley was that I thought the time was not quite right for his name to be published in connection with crashed-recovered flying saucers. After all, Sarbacher did state to Wilbert B. Smith, on September 15, 1950, that the subject was the most highly classified secret in the U.S. Government, at that time. He also implied to me, that the subject still had high classification, when he made the statement in that November 29th letter to me, "I still do not know why the high order of classification has been given and why the denial of the existence of these devices."

If this were still true, then publishing his name in association with crashed-recovered saucers, would place him in a very dangerous

WASHINGTON INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY
OCEANOGRAPHIC AND PHYSICAL SCIENCES

DR. ROBERT I. SARBACHER
PRESIDENT AND CHAIRMAN OF BOARD

November 29, 1983

Mr. William Steinman
15043 Rosalita Drive
La Mirada, California 90638

Dear Mr. Steinman:

I am sorry I have taken so long in answering your letters. However, I have moved my office and have had to make a number of extended trips.

To answer your last question in your letter of October 14, 1983, there is no particular reason I feel I shouldn't or couldn't answer any or all of your questions. I am delighted to answer all of them to the best of my ability.

You listed some of your questions in your letter of September 12th. I will attempt to answer them as you had listed them.

1. Relating to my own experience regarding recovered flying saucers, I had no association with any of the people involved in the recovery and have no knowledge regarding the dates of the recoveries. If I had I would send it to you.

2. Regarding verification that persons you list were involved, I can only say this:

John von Neuman was definitely involved. Dr. Vannever Bush was definitely involved, and I think Dr. Robert Oppenheimer also.

My association with the Research and Development Board under Doctor Compton during the Eisenhower administration was rather limited so that although I had been invited to participate in several discussions associated withthe reported recoveries, I could not personally attend the meetings. I am sure thatthey would have asked Dr. von Braun, and the others that you listed were probably asked and may or may not have attended. This is all I know for sure.

500 BRAZILIAN AVENUE PALM BEACH, FLORIDA 33480 305-833-1116

Dr. Robert I Sarbacher answers Steinman's letters and identifies three other scientists definitely involved in the crashed saucer study and research projects.

3. I did receive some official reports when I was in my office at the Pentagon but all of these were left there as at the time we were never supposed to take them out of the office.

4. I do not recall receiving any photographs such as you request so I am not in a position to answer.

5. I have to make the same reply as on No. 4.

I recall the interview with Dr. Brenner of the Canadian Embassy. I think the answers I gave him were the ones you listed. Naturally, I was more familiar with the subject matter under discussion, at that time. Actually, I would have been able to give more specific answers had I attended the meetings concerning the subject. You must understand that I took this assignment as a private contribution. We were called "dollar-a-year men." My first responsibility was the maintenance of my own business activity so that my participation was limited.

About the only thing I remember at this time is that certain materials reported to have come from flying saucer crashes were extremely light and very tough. I am sure our laboratories analyzed them very carefully.

There were reports that instruments or people operating these machines were also of very light weight, sufficient to withstand the tremendous deceleration and acceleration associated with their machinery. I remember in talking with some of the people at the office that I got the impression these "aliens" were constructed like certain insects we have observed on earth, wherein because of the low mass the inertial forces involved in operation of these instruments would be quite low.

I still do not know why the high order of classification has been given and why the denial of the existence of these devices.

I am sorry it has taken me so long to reply but I suggest you get in touch with the others who may be directly involved in this program.

Sincerely yours,

Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher

P. S. It occurs to me that Dr. Bush's name is inccorrect as you have it. Please check the spelling.
-and as I copied it.

Dr. Sarbacher confirms recovery of material, instruments and occupants from the crashed discs.

William S. Steinman
15043 Rosalita Dr.
La Mirada, Calif.
90638

Gray Barker
Box D.
Jane Lew, W.V.
26378-0066

December 24, 1983

Dear Gray:

Thanks very much for that copy of <u>UFO Guide to Fate</u>. This research tool will come in handy during my ongoing investigation into the Aztec Saucer crash-Recovery.

Gray, I recently received a letter from a currently prominent and very active Scientist, who presided over a major American University. This Scientist acknowleged the fact that the United States Government <u>DID</u> <u>RECOVER</u> 3 Flying Saucers between 1947-1950. He named names, gave descriptions, and told of a meeting pertaining to these recovered flying saucers.

My speculations are that the purpose

of those meetings were to:

1. Determine, just exactly what did they recover.
2. Who manufactured them.
3. where did they come from.
4. How much should the American public know concerning this.

I believe that the outcome of the meetings went probably like this:

1. we do not know what we have
2. we do not know who manufactured them.
3. we do not know where they come from
4. The subject matter was to remain the most highly classified subject matter in the United States.

Hence, I believe the following diversionary measures were set-up to draw public attention away from the truth as pertaining to flying saucers:

1. Sign, Grudge, Blue-Book
2. Robertson Pannel, Condon study.
3. Civilian Study Groups, etc.

Now, because of what this scientist says, "The Cat is out of the bag". In a few short months the 35 years old security lid will probably be lifted, the public will know the truth, and, perhaps a new "Pandora's Box" will be opened. But, this is what we all have been anxiously waiting for, these past 35 years. Now, we must determine, where do we go from here.

Gray, please publish this in your next News Letter and forward a copy to me.

Have a Very Merry Christmas and a Happy New Year.
Very Sincerely Yours in Research and Investigation
Wm Steinman

William S. Steinman
15043 Rosalita Dr.
La Mirada, Calif.
90638

James W. Moseley
P.O. Box 163
Fort Lee, N.J.
07024

December 9, 1983

Dear Jim:

I want to open this letter by wishing you a very merry christmas and a happy new year, and may the holiday season bring you many suprises.

Jim, I had a very unexpected and very profound answer to one of my investigative letters, sent out as a "shot in the dark", concerning the government recovery of Crashed and/or disabeled flying Saucers. This letter was sent out last may, to a very prominent and currently active scientist, who was involved in United States defence Research and Development during and immediatly after the second World war. I didn't really expect an answer at all. But the answer came on Dec. 5, 1983, with answers to my questions

in every detail, concerning the government recovery of Crashed and/or disabeled flying Saucers during the 1947-1950 Time period.

This Scientist, who's name shall remain anonymous for the time being because of security reasons and for his own protection, stated that there were top level meetings held in the pentagon between members of the military and the scientific and the Intelligence communities during 1948-1950 concerning these recovered flying Saucers. The purpose of the meetings was to decide, what do we have, where do they come from, and how shall it be handeled as pertaining to public knowledge. The out come was, we don't know what we have, but they surely weren't manufactured on this earth, we don't know where they come from, and the subject matter became the most highly classified subject matter in the United States Government, and remains so until this day.

He named 4 persons who were directly involved in the recovery operations

① Dr. Vannevar Bush, ② Dr. John Von Neuman, ③ Dr. J. Robert Oppenheimer, ④ and Dr. Wernher Von Braun. He was very careful to name only deceased members of the "Recovery Projects". He went on to explain the metal from the craft, the "Alien" beings, and the possible mode of operation.

I consider this letter, from this currently prominent and active scientist, to be a Very major break Through in the UFO mystery!!!

I believe that this scientist was ready and waiting to reveal this Truth concerning the recovery of flying Saucers. He presented these facts rather nonchalantly, as if he had no concern for the extreme secrecy surrounding the whole matter.

Jim, please publish some of this letter in your smear, for public reaction purposes and list my name and address so I can get profitable feed-back from the more serious investigators in the field

The contents of this letter to you is very serious. In fact, I have to say, I am more serious then I have ever been. This answer made chills of joy run up and down my spine; I must tell the world, especially my fellow researchers, so that I can share this news and my joy with them.

Please get back to me as soon as you possibly can regarding this very important subject matter.

Very Sincerely
Wm Steinman

position, whether he realized it or not!

Moseley beat Barker to the punch by publishing my letter to him (Moseley) in the January 20, 1984, edition of "Saucer Smear", as is shown below.

DEDICATED TO THE HIGHEST PRINCIPLES OF UFOLOGICAL JOURNALISM

SAUCER SMEAR

OFFICIAL PUBLICATION OF THE SAUCER AND UNEXPLAINED CELESTIAL EVENTS RESEARCH SOCIETY

MAILING ADDRESS:
P.O. Box 163
Fart Lee, N.J. 07024

NON-SCHEDULED NEWSLETTER
Volume 31, No. 1
Jan. 20th, 1984

EDITOR AND SUPREME COMMANDER:
James W. Moseley

About the most exciting tidbit on hand right now is an unsubstantiated claim by crashed-disc researcher (and former Zechel associate) William Steinman of California. In a recent missive to us, Bill claims he has received a letter from "a very prominent and currently active scientist", in which said scientist confirms "Government recovery of crashed and/or disabled flying saucers during the 1947-1950 time period". Unfortunately Bill does not trust us, and so far has refused to reveal the name of the alleged scientist, even in confidence, or to send us a copy of the alleged letter. But he tells us by phone that he has turned the letter over to famed researcher Bill Moore, who presumably is more trustworthy, and that Moore will take it from there, with the help of semi-retired researcher Stan Friedman.

We can't help but wonder why this scientist would confess to Bill Steinman - a complete stranger - information that said scientist allegedly admits is "the most highly classified subject matter in the United States Government", after having kept the lid on for so many years. It simply makes no sense to us, but if there is even a Germ of truth in this, perhaps a Congressional investigation is needed! In the meanwhile, we await further developments with the usual Baited Breath. Stay tuned!

.....

The Barker version of my letter caused quite a stir from William L. Moore, who lashed back at me for what he called "sensationalizing" the Smith-Sarbacher meeting. I tried to explain that that was not all that I had discovered, but he wouldn't believe me.

Moseley, joining Moore, came out with a few more "tidbits" about my letter in his March 1, 1984 and April 25, 1984 editions of "Saucer Smear", both of which made more snide remarks about my efforts, and insinuating that I was hoaxing.

On September 15, 1984, I submitted an article for publication in "Fate" Magazine, titled "The Scully Story Reconsidered". In this article, which Jerome Clark turned down, I mentioned Dr. Sarbacher as "Dr. S." and had Xerox copies made of the Smith-Sarbacher interview notes, which I included. Clark rejected the article on the grounds that "Fate" has a traditional skepticism of crashed-saucer tales."

Despite Moseley's comments, at least 200 to 300 more of the ufological community were informed that a major breakthrough had been accomplished. Though it was taken out of context, and lacked a whole lot of the support data in that release, it could be an awakening for some.

Gray Barker finally published a somewhat distorted version in his April 1984, Issue #21, of his "Gray Barker's Newsletter, as shown below. Compare Barker's version to the original that I wrote to him on December 24, 1983?

Leading Scientist Tells All!

Dear Gray:

I recently received a letter from a currently prominent and very active scientist, who presides over a major American university. This scientist acknowledged that the United Srates Government DID RECOVER THREE FLYING SAUCERS between 1947-50.

He named names, gave desriptions, told dates and places of meetings (which he attended) pertaining to these recovered Flying Saucers. The purposes of these meetings were to determine:

1. Just exactly what they did recover.
2. Who manufactured them.
3. Where they came from.
4. How much the American public should know concerning this.

The outcome of the meetings:
(1) We do not know what we have.
(2) We do not know who manufactured them.
(3) We do not know where they came from.
(4) The subject matter was to remain the most highly classified subject matter in these United States.

Hence certain diversionary measures were set up to draw public attention away from the truth pertaining to Flying Saucers:

1. Sign, Grudge, Bluebook.
2. Robertson Panel, Condon Study.
3. Civilian study groups, etc.

Now, beacuse of what this scientist says, "The cat is out of the bag." In a few short months the 35-year-old security lid will be lifted, the public will know the truth, and perhaps a new "Pandora's Box" will be opened. But this is what we all have been anxiously waiting for these past 35 years. Now, we must determine where we go from here.

Please publish this in your next NEWSLETTER.

William S. Steinman, 15043 Rosalita Dr., La Mirada, CA 90638.

But, to my recollection, one of the earliest editions of "Fate", May 1950, carried an article by Ray Palmer titled, "Space ships, Flying Saucers, and Clean Noses", which was pro-crashed-recovered saucers.

I carefully and purposefully did not submit a copy of my letter from Dr. Sarbacher with that proposed "Fate" article. I still felt the time was not quite right to associate Sarbacher's name with the highly secret, or so it seemed, subject of crashed-recovered saucers, at least until I knew a little more about this breakthrough.

Then, during late 1984 and early 1985, I began hearing rumors about copies of my Sarbacher letter circulating among ufologists on the east coast. I questioned William L. Moore; but he still maintained that he only gave a copy to Stan Friedman in December of 1983. The rumors intensified. By summertime, I heard of at least 8 UFO researchers having copies of that Sarbacher letter (which I had given to Moore in confidence).

Dr. Bruce Maccabee admitted that he received a copy anonymously, in his mailbox, with a postmark from Trenton, New Jersey. He gave a copy to Barry Greenwood, who in turn shared it with Lawrence Fawcett and Larry Bryant.

In the meantime, Jerome Clark came out with an article in the August 1985 issue of OMNI Magazine, "UFO Update" section, titled, "John von Meumann and Vannevar Bush were told that the vehicles came from another solar system". This article gave quite a bit of information almost verbatum from my Sarbacher latter, which really wasn't released yet for publication. Clark also included information from a telephone conversation that he had with Sarbacher (which telephone number he wouldn't have had without my Sarbacher letter). I chalked it off as just another way to spread the news of my big breakthrough to the general public (maybe 3,000,000 of them) in an indirect way.

When Larry Bryant, Barry Greenwood and Lawrence Fawcett (the "Governing Council" of Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS) received their copy of the Sarbacher letter, they called Sarbacher via telephone on August 5, 1985 to verify for themselves. At first, they considered the Sarbacher letter to be a hoax; but Sarbacher himself verified that the letter was "bona-fide". The contents of my Sarbacher letter, plus their telephone conversation with him, was consequently published in their newsletter, "Just Cause", edition #5, September 1985 as shown on the next page.

The "snowball" kept rolling right along, getting bigger and bigger.

Gordon Creighton of Snodland, Kent, England, publisher of the inter-UFO periodical, "Flying Saucer Review", read the OMNI article and then wrote about Dr. Sarbacher and the crashed saucers in the October 1985 (Vol. 31, No. 1) edition of Flying Saucer Review.

(43)

"Just Cause", edition #5, September 1985, as follows:

JUST CAUSE

Publisher:
Lawrence Fawcett

Editor:
Barry Greenwood

Address: P.O.Box 218
Coventry, Conn. 06238

Subscription:
4 issues-$10 ($15 foreign

NUMBER 5 NEW SERIES September 1985

CONVERSATION WITH DR. SARBACHER

The August 1985 issue of OMNI carried a story in it's "UFO UPDATE" section about inside government information on UFOs as reported by Dr. Robert Sarbacher. For those not familiar with his connection to UFOs, Dr. Sarbacher was reported to be the source of the information contained in the now-famous "Smith memo" of Nov.21,1950

1

JUSY CAUSE reports the unauthorized publication of Steinman's letter from Dr. Robert I Sarbacher in the August 1985 issue of OMNI Magazine in an article authored by Jerome Clark. Up to this time Steinman had authorized no other person to publish his personal mail, and had only given a copy of the letter to one person.

(see CLEAR INTENT, pgs XVI-XV) asserting the reality and high security classification of UFOs by the U.S. government.

CAUS has received a copy of a letter which Dr. Sarbacher had sent to UFO researcher William Steinman. In the letter, dated November 29, 1983, he told Steinman that meetings of the old Research and Development Board under Dr. Karl Compton, had occurred. The R&DB was part of the National Military Establishment, which is now the Department of Defense. The particular meetings Sarbacher referred to revolved around the recovery of a crashed UFO. He said he was not directly involved in the meetings but was told of some of the discussions. As a result, specifics have eluded him over the years. He recalled that Dr. Vannevar Bush was involved along with Dr. John Von Neumann and possibly Dr. J. Robert Oppenheimer.

More interesting still were statements later in his letter which relate what he did recall about the crash/retrieval information:

"About the only thing I remember at this time is that certain materials reported to have come from flying saucer crashes were extremely light and very tough. I am sure our laboratories analysed them very carefully.

There were reports that instruments or people operating these machines were also of very light weight, sufficient to withstand the tremendous deceleration and acceleration associated with their machinery. I remember in talking with some of the people at the office that I got the impression these 'aliens' were constructed like certain insects we have observed on earth, wherein because of the low mass the inertial forces involved in operation of these instruments would be quite low.

I still do not know why the high order of classification has been given and why the denial of the existence of these devices."

Remarkable statements indeed! They still do not amount to proof of crashed UFOs as they must be considered second-hand accounts of the meetings. However, neither do we ignore them. Your editor made several attempts to call Dr. Sarbacher in the past without success. Sarbacher also did not answer a letter sent to him so I thought it might be a lost cause to get through, as has happened so often in the past with government-oriented contacts on UFOs.

This situation abruptly turned around when on 8/5/85 Attorney Robert Bletchman of CAUS managed to make contact with Sarbacher. Bletchman informed me that Sarbacher was available so with that I called and finally made connections.

First, and most importantly, Sarbacher confirmed to me that the information in the Steinman letter was based on his recollection and was not a hoax. Hoax letters and documents have plagued us in the past and many potential "blockbusters" have fallen by the wayside because what at first appeared to be sensational UFO incidents ended up as crude attempts to mislead investigators.

Sarbacher's involvement in this subject came about due to his connection to the Research and Development Board. He was primarily in charge of National Scientific Laboratories, a private company which supplied experts for various projects. At the time of the R&DB meetings, Sarbacher was closely involved in an attempt to set up a radar monitoring system near the North Pole to detect missiles launched from the Soviet Union. Sarbacher's company supplied 300-400 people, mostly engineers, to General Electric for their task of putting the system together. As various problems developed along the way, Sarbacher would

2

be in touch with the engineers from his Washington office to solve the problems. This required his constant attention and kept him from devoting time to the UFO-related meetings of the R&DB. Sarbacher's role with the R&DB was as Chairman of the Guidance and Control Panel of the Guided Missile Committee of the R&DB.

The R&DB meetings were not necessarily UFO meetings per se but were part of their regular schedule and UFOs came up among other subjects under discussion. Sarbacher told me that since he did not attend the meetings, he had only heard snippets of stories which others more closely involved in the meetings had heard. This included the information in his 11/29/83 letter to Steinman. The crash/retrieval data originally came from Wright Field, as Sarbacher recalls.

Sarbacher also received UFO reports from time to time aside from the R&DB mettings. These consisted of regular UFO sightings which went to Project Blue Book plus reports of objects which fell into water and subsequent failed recovery attempts. He said that the budget was limited for such recoveries so, to his knowledge, nothing was actually retrieved from the water. I asked him why he received these sightings and he said that since his company collected data on missile guidance & control, the people receiving the information (Wright Field) passed them along to him for information purposes. Sarbacher said some files were at National Scientific Laboratories but the company was sold long ago and he has lost track of their whereabouts or even whether they exist anymore.

Curiously, Sarbacher seemed genuinely surprised to hear about the Smith memo as he was not aware that the information he gave to the Canadian Embassy had been written up by Wilbert Smith and then rediscovered by UFOlogists later.

What can we say about all this? Clearly, Dr. Sarbacher was near to, but not in on, high level discussions on UFOs. I note with interest his remarks about UFOs entering the water. I mentioned the Puget Sound case to him (see JUST CAUSE, Sept. 84, Mar. 85) but he did not react to this. His reminisces fill in a few gaps about his involvement, particularly on why he received UFO information in the first place. Most notably, his statements point directly to the Research and Development Board as a source having very detailed knowledge of the UFO phenomenon, including impressive physical evidence. The records of the R&DB are being sought and we have names and a time period to focus upon. CAUS feels it is close to some very seminal early UFO research by the government. We hope to have good news to report to you in the near future on the discovery of these files.

FLYING SAUCER REVIEW, Vol. 31, No. 1, October 1985, London, ENGLAND

TOP U.S. SCIENTIST ADMITS CRASHED UFOs

Gordon Creighton

In his UFO UPDATE Section of OMNI Magazine (Vol. 7, No. 11, (August 1985) Jerome Clark reports that one of the USA's top scientists, Dr. Robert Sarbacher, "whose entry in *Who's Who* consists of more than three inches of tiny print, including education at Princeton and Harvard and a stint as Dean of the Graduate School of the Georgia Institute of Technology", *and who at present is Head of the Washington Institute of Technology*, has recently admitted in an interview that he knows about the crashed craft held by the U.S. Government, *and has confirmed that it was he who, in his Washington office, on Septemer 15, 1950, (when he was serving, as one of the Government's "dollar-a-year-men", as a Science Consultant to the U.S. Defence Department's Joint Research and Development Board) received a visit from the Canadian electrical engineer Wilbert B. Smith,*[1] *and told him all about the crashed UFOs then being held by the U.S. Government and being investigated by its leading scientist, Dr. Vannevar Bush, and others.*

Dr. Sarbacher has revealed that, during those years in the Government Service just after World War II, he learned that the crashed vehicles "were composed of an extremely light and very tough material,[2] *apparently intended to withstand tremendous acceleration and deceleration".*

At one point, says Dr. Sarbacher, he was invited to attend a meeting at Wright Patterson Air Force Base, at Dayton, Ohio, where officials reported on their findings to scientists connected with the Defence Department's Joint Research and Development Board. Sarbacher had other commitments at the time, and says he therefore did not attend that particular meeting, but he says that those who did attend it, including Dr. Vannevar Bush and the noted mathematician John von Neumann, were told that the vehicles *"appeared to be spaceships from another solar system."*

Jerome Clark goes on to say: "Writer William Moore, who has been chasing Government UFO secrets for years, considers Sarbacher's testimony significant. 'It's the first time', says Moore, 'that someone with a reputation has come forward to state publicly that the Pentagon has a recovered UFO. This isn't proof, of course, but it fits in with information that we have from other sources.'"

As we all know now, thanks to the investigative work of Leonard Stringfield and William Moore and others, it is precisely at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base that most of the crashed craft and small corpses held by the Americans are allegedly being kept.[3]

NOTES AND REFERENCES

(1) For a full photostatic copy of Wilbert Smith's report of November 21, 1950, to his superiors regarding his talks in Washington with the Americans about their crashed UFOs, see FSR 30/1, published last year (pages 10 and 11).

(2) For descriptions of the amazing strength and toughness of the material of which these machines were constructed, see chapter 12 of Frank Scully's classic work, BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS (1950- British editions in 1950 and 1955), and chapter 4 of THE ROSWELL INCIDENT, by Charles Berlitz and William Moore (1980 — British edition by Granada Publishing, also 1980). It is of course still fashionable to laugh off Scully's book and dismiss it as a ridiculous hoax. Which only goes to show how effective the official campaign of debunking and brainwashing has been, because in 1953 Captain Edward Ruppelt (who had just retired from his post as Head of U.S. Air Force Project *Blue Book* and subsequently wrote *The Report On Unidentified Flying Objects*, 1956) made an astonishing admission when talking to Scully. It was late in 1953, as Mrs Scully has testified, when Ruppelt said to her husband:—

"confidentially — of all the books that have been published about flying saucers, your book was the one that gave us the most headaches because it was the closest to the truth".

(N.B. Captain Ruppelt, as will be recalled, was later forced by the U.S. authorities to issue a fresh edition of his own book, with several chapters re-written, and the whole tenor of the original deleted.)

(3) For those who seek a handy list of all the important material published so far on crashed craft and dead occupants, the following items will be found to just about cover the whole story so far as it is known to us up until now:—

I. Frank Scully: *Behind The Flying Saucers* (1950). U.S. edition. British editions by Gollancz in 1950 and again in 1955.)

II. *"UFO Crash in Britain?"* In FSR Vol. 1, No. 3 (July/Aug. 1955, p.6). U.S. syndicated columnist Dorothy Kilgallen reported from London (*Los Angeles Examiner* and many other papers) on May 22, 1955 that *"a British official of Cabinet rank who prefers to remain unidentified"* had just informed her that *a crashed UFO had been found in Britain, and that investigation of the wreckage indicated that it had been crewed by "small men, probably under four feet tall".* She said that the British Government was withholding any official report on the matter *"because it does not wish to frighten the public".* (Our assumption at the time, and in later years, was that the official in question may very likely have been Lord Mountbatten. I wrote to Dorothy Kilgallen at once, seeking further information, but never got a reply from her, and she died a few years later. We may take it as certain that she had been effectively silenced — G.C.)

A clip from the British Flying Saucer Review describing an interview with Dr. Robert Sarbacher, who was with the Joint Research and Development Board at the time of the crash recoveries and who here admits to his having briefed Wilbert B. Smith of Canada on the crashed UFOs. Dr. Vannevar Bush and Dr. John von Neuman are clearly implicated in the management of the recovered residue.

III. Creighton: *"Croat Paper Explains Saucers"*. Ibid (p.29). This early and important article, which I translated from Croatian, was about the prototype "flying saucers" built by the Nazis during World War II at factories near Prague and near Breslau to the designs of Miethe, Habermol, and Schreiber. Also about another alleged Nazi prototype, a *"flying cigar"*, said to have crashed in Spitzbergen on a test flight and to have later been recovered from there and removed by a Canadian warship, to be re-assembled in Canada by some of the Germans who originally had built it. *The reason for including this machine in the present list is that in 1955, in Oslo, the Norwegian military authorities are understood to have held an enquiry, at which meeting the Chairman, General Gerrod Darnbyl, allegedly reported that the matter was of immense importance, "because the General Staff were emphatic in their belief that it had not been built anywhere on Earth." (The shipping of the craft to Canada seemed reasonable because, as the Croatian report concluded, "a Canadian firm was in 1955 building a new type of wingless aircraft designed by Mr John Frost and known as "the Flying Beetle.")"*

IV. *"Landed Disc Entered in Argentina"*. Detailed report of Italian engineer's discovery of a crashed disc on the Argentine pampa near Bahía Blanca in 1950, with three small dead occupants about 4 ft. high. In FSR Vol. 1, No. 4 (Sept./Oct. 1955).

V. Creighton: *"Close Encounters of an Unthinkable and Inadmissible Kind."* In FSR 25/4 (July/August 1979).

VI. Leonard H. Stringfield: *"Retrievals of the Third Kind"*. (Paper given at MUFON Symposium, July 29, 1978. Reprinted in full in FSR 25/4, 25/5, 25/6 (1979).

VII. Creighton: *Further Evidence of "Retrievals": Details of Cover-Up revealed following Lawsuit against the CIA.* In FSR 26/1 (1980).

VIII. Charles Berlitz and William Moore: *The Roswell Incident* (1980. British Edition by Granada Publishing, 1980).

IX. Creighton: *Continuing Evidence of Retrievals of the Third Kind.* In FSR 28/1 (1982).

X. Stringfield: *The UFO Crash/Retrieval Syndrome: Status Report II: New Sources, New Data (1980).* Reprinted in full in FSR 28/2, (1982), 28/3, 28/4, 28/5 (1983).

XI. Creighton: *Postscript to the Reported Argentinian Crash-Landing of 1950.* In FSR 28/6 (1983).

XII. Dr James A. Harder, PhD. *A Smoking Gun at the National Security Agency (NSA). The Ins and Outs of UFOs and Secrecy since 1940.* Both in FSR 29/6 (1984)

XIII. Creighton: *More Tell-Tale Photostats.* In FSR 30/1 (1984). (Includes photostat of complete text of Wilbert Smith's *top-secret* letter of November 21, 1950, to Canada's Controller of Communications, giving details of what he had just learned in Washington about the crashed craft held by the U.S. Government — details which, as the Americans had told Smith, they considered *"the most highly classified subject in the United States, rating higher even than the H-Bomb".*)

XIV. Stringfield: *UFO Crash/Retrievals: Amassing The Evidence: Status Report III* (June 1982). Abundant further proof. (Full text to be published shortly in FSR. In the meantime, readers should also note that, if they need copies now, these can be obtained from Mr Leonard Stringfield direct, at his home address: 4412 Grove Avenue, Cincinnati, Ohio 45227, USA. The price is US$10.00, plus about $5.00 for airmail.)

Postscript

In a letter dated August 21, 1985, Mr Stringfield has now informed me that, at the annual MUFON Symposium in St. Louis, Mo., on June 29 of this year, he presented yet a further important paper, namely his *Status Report IV: The Fatal Encounter at Fort Dix — McGuire: A Case Study.* The printed text of this is available in the MUFON PROCEEDINGS, 1985, from the MUFON Offices, 103 Oldtowne Road, Seguin, Texas, 78155, price US$10.00 (postage extra).

We have not yet applied for permission to reproduce this *Status Report IV*, but hope to make such application in the future. Obviously however, owing to our very limited space, it would be a long time in any case before we could be able to print it. — G.C.

Photostat No. 5

TOP-SECRET MEMORANDUM DATED 21 NOVEMBER 1950 TO CANADIAN DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORT, OTTAWA, FROM WILBERT B. SMITH, THEIR SENIOR RADIO ENGINEER AND HEAD OF THEIR BROADCASTS AND MEASUREMENTS SECTION AFTER HE HAD ATTENDED AS CANADA'S REPRESENTATIVE AT A CONFERENCE IN WASHINGTON, D.C., OF THE U.S. NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF RADIO BROADCASTING (N.A.R.B)

TOP—SECRET
DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORT
Intra-Departmental Correspondence
OTTAWA, ONTARIO, November 21, 1950
Subject: Geo-Magnetics

MEMORANDUM TO THE CONTROLLER OF TELECOMMUNICATIONS:

For the past several years we have been engaged in the study of various aspects of radio wave propagation. The vagaries of this phenomenon have led us into the fields of aurora, cosmic radiation, atmospheric radio-activity and geo-magnetism. In the case of geo-magnetics our investigations have contributed little to our knowledge of radio wave propagation as yet, but nevertheless have indicated several avenues of investigation which may well be explored with profit. For example, we are on the track of a means whereby the potential energy of the earth's magnetic field may be abstracted and used.

On the basis of theoretical considerations a small and very crude experimental unit was constructed approximately a year ago and tested in our Standards Laboratory. The tests were essentially successful in that sufficient energy was abstracted from the earth's field to operate a voltmeter, approximately 50 milliwatts. Although this unit was far from being self-sustaining, it nevertheless demonstrated the soundness of the basic principles in a qualitative manner and provided useful data for the design of a better unit.

The design has now been completed for a unit which should be self-sustaining and in addition provide a small surplus of power. Such a unit, in addition to functioning as a 'pilot power plant', should be large enough to permit the study of the various reaction forces which are expected to develop.

We believe that we are on the track of something which may well prove to be the introduction to a new technology. The existence of a different technology is borne out by the investigations which are being carried on at the present time in relation to flying saucers.

While in Washington attending the NARB Conference, two books were released, one titled "Behind the Flying Saucer" by Frank Scully, and the other "The Flying Saucers are Real" by Donald Keyhoe. Both books dealt mostly with the sightings of unidentified objects and both books claim that flying objects were of extra-terrestrial origin and might well be space ships from another planet. Scully claimed that the preliminary studies of one saucer which fell into the hands of the United States Government indicated that they operated on some hitherto unknown magnetic principles. It appeared to me that our own work in geo-magnetics might well be the linkage between our technology and the technology by which the saucers are designed and operated. If it is assumed that our geo-magnetic investigations are in the right direction, the theory of operation of the saucers becomes quite straightforward, with all observed features explained qualitatively and quantitatively.

I made discreet enquiries through the Canadian Embassy staff in Washington who were able to obtain for me the following information:—

a. The matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States Government, rating higher even than the H-bomb.

b. Flying saucers exist.

c. Their modus operandi is unknown but concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush.

d. The entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significance.

I was further informed that the United States authorities are investigating along quite a number of lines which might possibly be related to the saucers, such as mental phenomena, and I gather that they are not doing too well since they indicated that if Canada is doing anything at all in geo-magnetics they would welcome a discussion, with suitably accredited Canadians.

While I am not yet in a position to say that we have solved even the first problems in geo-magnetic energy release, I feel that the correlation between our basic theory and the available information on saucers checks too closely to be mere coincidence. It is my honest opinion that we are on the right track and are fairly close to at least some of the answers.

Mr A. Wright, Defence Research Board Liaison officer at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, was extremely anxious for me to get in touch with Doctor Solandt, Chairman of the Defence Research Board, to discuss with him future investigations along the line of geo-magnetic energy release.

I do not feel that we have as yet sufficient data to place before Defence Research Board which would

Flying Saucer Review publishes Wilbert B. Smith's Memorandum to his superiors after his meeting with Dr. Sarbacher in Washington. This was the beginning of several joint development projects along this line with the Canadian Government. One outcome was a joint development and research project with Canadian A.V. Roe Company to try to duplicate or to copy some of the technology observed on the recovered craft.

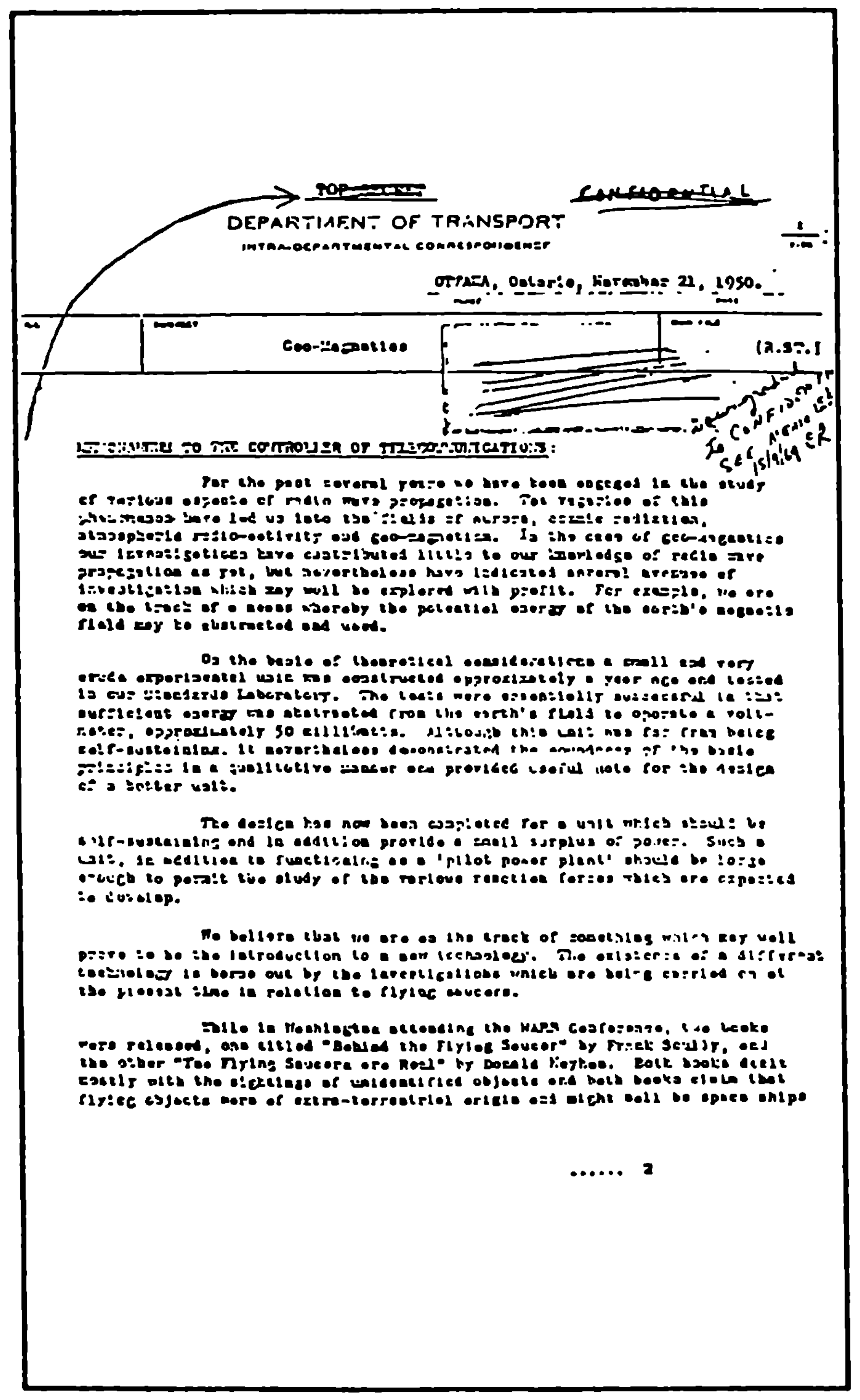
enable a program to be initiated within that organisation, but I do feel that further research is necessary and I would prefer to see it done within the framework of our own organisation, with, of course, full co-operation and exchange of information with other interested bodies.

I discussed this matter fully with Doctor Solandt, Chairman of Defence Research Board, on November 20th, and placed before him as much information as I have been able to gather to date. Doctor Solandt agreed that work on geo-magnetic energy should go forward as rapidly as possible and offered full co-operation of his Board in providing laboratory facilities, acquisition of necessary items of equipment, and specialised personnel for incidental work in the project. I indicated to Doctor Solandt that we would prefer to keep the project within the Department of Transport for the time being until we have obtained sufficient information to permit a complete assessment of the value of the work.

It is therefore recommended that a PROJECT be set up within the framework of this section to study this problem and that the work be carried on a part-time basis until such time as sufficient tangible results can be seen to warrant more definitive action. Cost of the program in its initial stages are expected to be less than a few hundred dollars and can be carried by our Radio Standards Lab appropriation.

Attached hereto is a draft of terms of reference for such a project which, if authorised, will enable us to proceed with this research within our own organisation.

(Signed)
W. B. Smith
Senior Radio Engineer
WBS/CC


TOP SECRET CONFIDENTIAL

DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORT

OTTAWA, Ontario, November 21, 1950.

Geo-Magnetics

MEMORANDUM TO THE CONTROLLER OF TELECOMMUNICATIONS:

For the past several years we have been engaged in the study of various aspects of radio wave propagation. The vagaries of this phenomenon have led us into the fields of aurora, cosmic radiation, atmospheric radio-activity and geo-magnetism. In the case of geo-magnetics our investigations have contributed little to our knowledge of radio wave propagation as yet, but nevertheless have indicated several avenues of investigation which may well be explored with profit. For example, we are on the track of a means whereby the potential energy of the earth's magnetic field may be abstracted and used.

On the basis of theoretical considerations a small and very crude experimental unit was constructed approximately a year ago and tested in our Standards Laboratory. The tests were essentially successful in that sufficient energy was abstracted from the earth's field to operate a voltmeter, approximately 50 milliwatts. Although this unit was far from being self-sustaining, it nevertheless demonstrated the soundness of the basic principles in a qualitative manner and provided useful data for the design of a better unit.

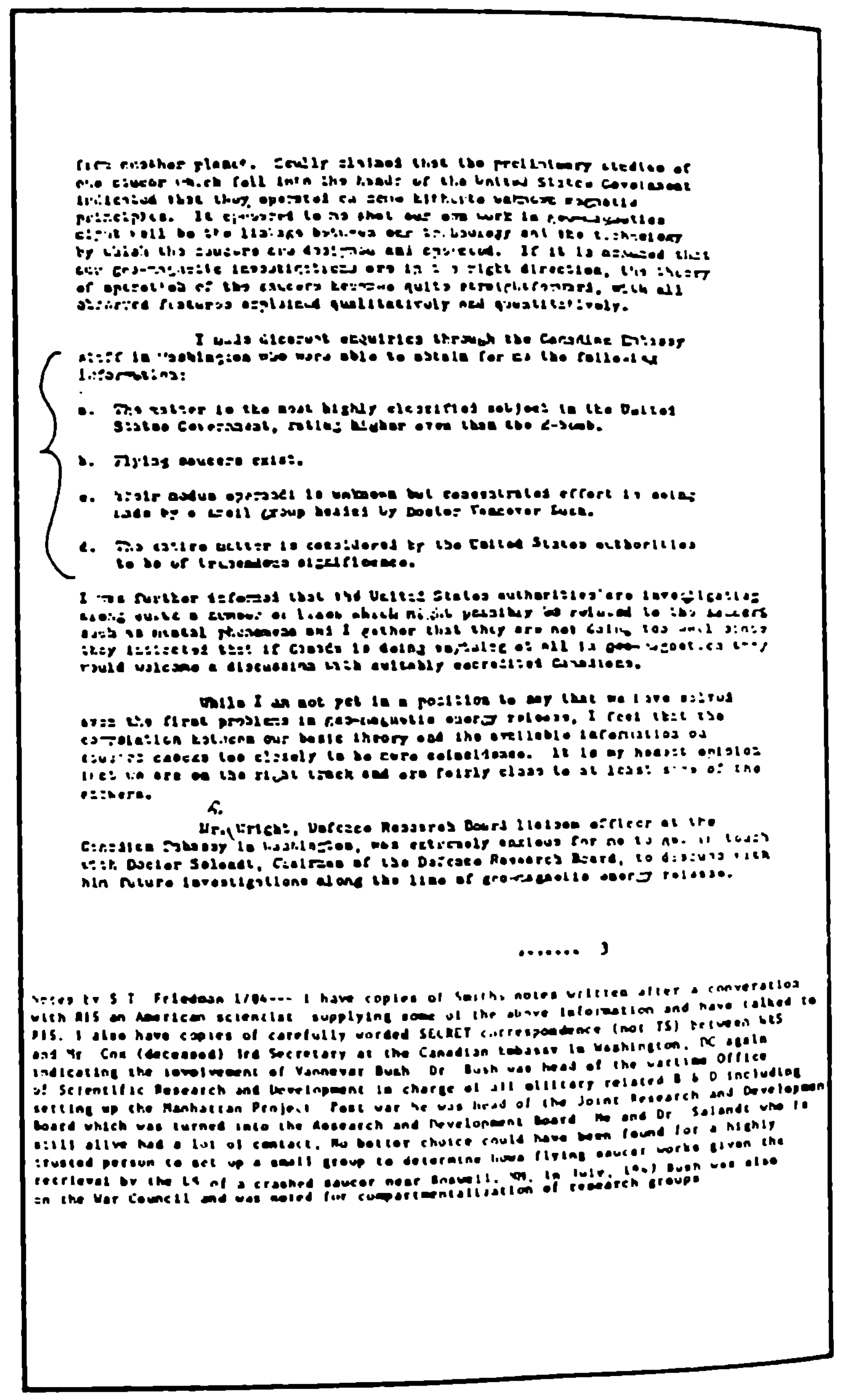
The design has now been completed for a unit which should be self-sustaining and in addition provide a small surplus of power. Such a unit, in addition to functioning as a 'pilot power plant' should be large enough to permit the study of the various reaction forces which are expected to develop.

We believe that we are on the track of something which may well prove to be the introduction to a new technology. The existence of a different technology is borne out by the investigations which are being carried on at the present time in relation to flying saucers.

While in Washington attending the NARB Conference, two books were released, one titled "Behind the Flying Saucer" by Frank Scully, and the other "The Flying Saucers are Real" by Donald Keyhoe. Both books dealt mostly with the sightings of unidentified objects and both books claim that flying objects were of extra-terrestrial origin and might well be space ships

...... 2

Photostat 5a


from another planet. Scully claimed that the preliminary studies of one saucer which fell into the hands of the United States Government indicated that they operated on some hitherto unknown magnetic principles. It appeared to me that our own work in geo-magnetics might well be the linkage between our technology and the technology by which the saucers are designed and operated. If it is assumed that our geo-magnetic investigations are in the right direction, the theory of operation of the saucers becomes quite straightforward, with all observed features explained qualitatively and quantitatively.

I made discreet enquiries through the Canadian Embassy staff in Washington who were able to obtain for me the following information:

a. The matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States Government, rating higher even than the H-bomb.

b. Flying saucers exist.

c. Their modus operandi is unknown but concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush.

d. The entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significance.

I was further informed that the United States authorities are investigating along quite a number of lines which might possibly be related to the saucers such as mental phenomena and I gather that they are not doing too well since they indicated that if Canada is doing anything at all in geo-magnetics they would welcome a discussion with suitably accredited Canadians.

While I am not yet in a position to say that we have solved even the first problems in geo-magnetic energy release, I feel that the correlation between our basic theory and the available information on saucers checks too closely to be mere coincidence. It is my honest opinion that we are on the right track and are fairly close to at least some of the answers.

Mr. Wright, Defence Research Board liaison officer at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, was extremely anxious for me to get in touch with Doctor Solandt, Chairman of the Defence Research Board, to discuss with him future investigations along the line of geo-magnetic energy release.

...... 3

Notes by S T Friedman 1/84--- I have copies of Smith's notes written after a converation with RIS an American scientist supplying some of the above information and have talked to RIS. I also have copies of carefully worded SECRET correspondence (not TS) between WBS and Mr Cox (deceased) 3rd Secretary at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, DC again indicating the involvement of Vannevar Bush Dr Bush was head of the wartime Office of Scientific Research and Development in charge of all military related R & D including setting up the Manhattan Project Post war he was head of the Joint Research and Development Board which was turned into the Research and Development Board He and Dr Solandt who is still alive had a lot of contact. No better choice could have been found for a highly trusted person to set up a small group to determine how a flying saucer works given the retrieval by the US of a crashed saucer near Roswell, NM, in July, 1947 Bush was also on the War Council and was noted for compartmentalization of research groups

Photostat 5b

10

Reproductions of Smith's actual Memorandum published by Flting Saucer Review of England.

In the meantime, Tom Benson, of Trenton, New Jersey, publisher of a very limited circulation periodical titled "The Sixth Quark Journal", received a copy of the Sarbacher letter from Marge Christianson, a public relations director for MUFON, who had received her copy from Barry Greenwood.

Benson forwarded a Xerox copy of his copy of the letter, showing me proof that he now had it in his posession. On October 5, 1985, we corresponded back and forth up until November 11, 1985, when Benson finally asked permission to publish something on the Sarbacher letter.

This article appeared in the Springtime Issue #4, 1986, of the Sixth Quark Journal:

Zeroing In On The Crashed Flying Saucer Mystery

The William S. Steinman Letters To Tom Benson ***

Letters of October 23, 1985 and November 5, 1985 from William Steinman to myself are excerpted below regarding material pertinent to the subject.

William S. Steinman, a UFO researcher was able to obtain a copy of three pages of notes from Canadian Government Flying Saucer researcher, Wilbert B. Smith's personal research diary, that recorded an interview that he had with Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher on September 15, 1950. The notes originated from Smith's widow (Murl) who obtained them out of Wilbert's own research diary, which is in the possession of his son. The notes are preliminary to, and are mentioned in, the "Geo-Magnetics" document. The mentioned section, is on page 2, second paragraph: "I made discreet enquiries through the Canadian embassy staff in Washington." The "Smith Notes" says Steinman are the discreet enquiries and he has had these notes for over two years and they are what prompted him to look up Dr. Sarbacher in the first place. Dr. Sarbacher remembered the Smith interview when a copy of the Smith notes were sent to him-to jog his memory.

In fact, says Steinman, nobody would ever have thought of Dr. Sarbacher, in the first place, without first having the "Smith Notes". In these notes, Smith also verifies the Frank Scully book, "Behind The Flying Saucers" (New York: Henry Holt and Company, 1950) as being substantially correct (quote by Sarbacher). Steinman considers the discovery of the "Smith Notes", as a major breakthrough in solving the crashed-recovered Flying Saucer mystery. Steinman considers the letter from Dr. Sarbacher to him as a further breakthrough. Wilbert B. Smith set the basic groundwork for the Canadian and U.S. government's cooperative effort to build a Flying Saucer aircraft. The name of the project was "Project Y".

The Canadian Flying Saucer investigation project, "Project Magnet", headed up by Wilber B. Smith, was a front very similar to Project's Sign, Grudge, and Blue-Book in the U.S. The front projects kept the public satisfied while the real projects were being worked on behind the scenes (to analyze and subsequently duplicate the recovered Flying Saucers), says Steinman.

A copy of the Dr. Sarbacher letter to William S. Steinman and a copy of Wilber B. Smith's Geo-Magnetics memorandum follows as documentation to the above.

Just prior to publication of the above, on January 16, 1986, Benson, after reading the October 1985 issue of Flying Saucer Review, sent a letter to Gordon Creighton, explaining how Steinman, not Jerome Clark, was responsible for locating and making the first contact with Dr. Sarbacher on the crashed saucers. Creighton published that letter in

Flying Saucer Review for July 1986 (Vol. 31, No. 5). This was followed by a copy of my Sarbacher letter, that Benson had enclosed with his letter to Creighton.

THE UFO CRASH REVELATIONS: AN INTERESTING NEW DEVELOPMENT

Dear Mr Creighton,

In a recent issue of *Flying Saucer Review* (Volume 31, No 1, 1985) your article entitled *"Top U.S. Scientist Admits Crashed UFOs"* indicated that it was first to Jerome Clark that Dr Robert I. Sarbacher revealed his knowledge of crashed UFOs. Well, Mr. Clark was not the first Mr William Steinman in recent months has provided me with the following information:

"I first became aware of Dr Sarbacher when I read notes of Wilbert B. Smith regarding his interview with him on September 15, 1950 I had obtained the notes from Wilbert Smith's widow, Murl She obtained them out of Wilbert's own research diary, which is in the possession of Wilbert's son Dr Sarbacher remembered the interview when I sent him a copy. The handwriting of the notes matches that exactly of other notes in Smith's own long-hand"

A copy of Dr. Sarbacher's letter of November 29, 1983 to Mr. Steinman is enclosed for your information The only copy Mr. Steinman says he gave anyone was to U.S UFO researcher Mr. William L. Moore in December, 1983 (in fact, within one week of receiving it in the mail on December 5, 1983) You can take it from there how all the others, including myself, in the grapevine finally obtained their copy. A more in-depth article with Mr Steinman's approval will be published regarding the above affair in my UFO publication, *The Sixth Quark Journal* this Spring

Sincerely,

Tom Benson,
P.O. Box 1174,
Trenton, NJ 08606,
U.S.A.
January 16, 1986

(See photostats on Page 25 and 26)

Thus it is easy to see how one small slip in a confidence can grow into an international affair in a very short time!

IMPLICATIONS OF THE SARBACHER LETTER

In that letter from Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher to Steinman, dated 29 November 1983, several things may be inferred that were not stated outright. These implications may be seen by comparing the letters from Steinman dated May 18, 1983 and September 12, 1983, to that written by Sarbacher in answer to them.

1. In the May 18, 1983 letter, Steinman asked Sarbacher questions in particular reference to the Aztec, New Mexico recovery of 1948 (paragraphs 1,2, 4 in particular, and Paragraph 5 which mentions Scully's book BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS). (Question #2 of the September 12, 1983 letter is basically the same.) In Sarbacher's answering letter dated 29 November 1983, he answered #4 by stating that "John von Neumann was definitely involved. Dr. Vannevar Bush was definitely involved, and I think Dr. Robert Oppenheimer also." Thus, since that particular question dealt with the Aztec recovery specifically, he was in

effect verifying its actuality!

2. In the May 18 letter, paragraphs 5 and 6, Steinman asked Sarbacher if he still agrees with the contents of the interview that he had with Wilbert B. Smith at the Canadain Embassy on September 15, 1950, though Lt. Col. Bremner (Steinman misspelled the name as L.H.C Brenner). A copy of Smith's notes which recorded that interview were inclosed with the letter to Sarbacher to refresh his memory.

In the Sarbacher letter of November 29, 1983, Sarbacher made the statement, "I recall the interview with Dr. Brenner" (In his aged condition, Sarbacher had forgotten Smith's name, and remembered him as Dr. Brenner - derived from Steinman's misspelling of Bremner, who was the one who actually set up the interview at the Canadian Embassy.) In his reply, Sarbacher said, "I think the answers I gave him were the ones you listed". (He didn't realize that those were Smith's own handwritten notes he was referring to)."Naturally, I was more familiar with the subject matter under discussion, at that time. Actually, I would have been able to give more specific answers had I attended the meetings concerning the subject."

Here, Sarbacher is saying that he is aged; a lot of time separates his mind from the details of the subject, plus he would know more of the details had he actually attended the meetings at Wright Patterson Air Force Base.

3. In the May 18 letter, Paragraph #7, I mentioned the "shroud of extreme secrecy". I wrote that with a thought in mind concerning what Sarbacher had said to Smith on September 15, 1950 -- "Yes, it is classified two ppints higher even, than the H-bomb. In fact it is the most highly classified subject in the U.S. Government, at the present time."

In the Sarbacher letter of November 29, 1983, he made the statement, "I still do not know why the high order of classification has been given and why the denial of the existence of these devices."

This statement implied that the present day classification may be the same as it was on September 15, 1950 -- a fact we have been unable to verify, because of the policy of denying that such classifications for UFOs, which are also denied, even exists...

So here we have it. The United States Government has Flying Saucers "Not manufactured on this Earth", hidden away for 40 years. The public has been deceived and actually manipulated to the point where the very subject of flying saucers is considered ridiculous and silly!

But, why? Why not tell the public the truth? Why classify the whole phenomenon so high -- "above TOP-SECRET", "FOR EYES ONLY" (meaning no copies, limited access for a very few, by sight only, with a direct need-to-know)? What could the motivations be?

Dr. Robert I Sarbacher died on July 26, 1986!!!

CHAPTER VIII EXHIBITS

Exhibits for this chapter have mostly been worked into the text where they appear in the narrative account. A small carry-over to avoid more repetition, but still not lose valuable evidence is shown in this part of this chapter.

Exhibit 1. A reproduction of Wilbert B. Smith's Intra-Departmental Memorandum within the Department of Transport, Subject: Geo-Magnetics, dated 21 November, 1950, is shown in this exhibit. This is the official result of the meeting in the Canadian Embassy in Washington, and those hand-written notes on the meeting with Dr. Sarbacher. In the following chapter we will examine the results of that historic meeting.

Exhibit 1 (5)

TOP ~~SECRET~~ CONFIDENTIAL

DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORT

INTRA-DEPARTMENTAL CORRESPONDENCE

OTTAWA, Ontario, November 21, 1950.

FILE DATE

SUBJECT OUR FILE

Geo-Magnetics (R.ST.)

Downgraded to CONFIDENTIAL MEMO SEE 15/9/69 ER

MEMORANDUM TO THE CONTROLLER OF TELECOMMUNICATIONS:

For the past several years we have been engaged in the study of various aspects of radio wave propagation. The vagaries of this phenomenon have led us into the fields of aurora, cosmic radiation, atmospheric radio-activity and geo-magnetism. In the case of geo-magnetics our investigations have contributed little to our knowledge of radio wave propagation as yet, but nevertheless have indicated several avenues of investigation which may well be explored with profit. For example, we are on the track of a means whereby the potential energy of the earth's magnetic field may be abstracted and used.

On the basis of theoretical considerations a small and very crude experimental unit was constructed approximately a year ago and tested in our Standards Laboratory. The tests were essentially successful in that sufficient energy was abstracted from the earth's field to operate a voltmeter, approximately 50 milliwatts. Although this unit was far from being self-sustaining, it nevertheless demonstrated the soundness of the basic principles in a qualitative manner and provided useful data for the design of a better unit.

The design has now been completed for a unit which should be self-sustaining and in addition provide a small surplus of power. Such a unit, in addition to functioning as a 'pilot power plant' should be large enough to permit the study of the various reaction forces which are expected to develop.

We believe that we are on the track of something which may well prove to be the introduction to a new technology. The existence of a different technology is borne out by the investigations which are being carried on at the present time in relation to flying saucers.

While in Washington attending the NARB Conference, two books were released, one titled "Behind the Flying Saucer" by Frank Scully, and the other "The Flying Saucers are Real" by Donald Keyhoe. Both books dealt mostly with the sightings of unidentified objects and both books claim that flying objects were of extra-terrestrial origin and might well be space ships

from another planet. Scully claimed that the preliminary studies of one saucer which fell into the hands of the United States Government indicated that they operated on some hitherto unknown magnetic principles. It appeared to me that our own work in Geo-magnetics might well be the linkage between our technology and the technology by which the saucers are designed and operated. If it is assumed that our geo-magnetic investigations are in the right direction, the theory of operation of the saucers becomes quite straightforward, with all observed features explained qualitatively and quantitatively.

I made discreet enquiries through the Canadian Embassy staff in Washington who were able to obtain for me the following information:

a. The matter is the most highly classified subject in the United States Government, rating higher even than the H-bomb.

b. Flying saucers exist.

c. Their modus operandi is unknown but concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush.

d. The entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significance.

I was further informed that the United States authorities are investigating along quite a number of lines which might possibly be related to the saucers such as mental phenomena and I gather that they are not doing too well since they indicated that if Canada is doing anything at all in geo-magnetics they would welcome a discussion with suitably accredited Canadians.

While I am not yet in a position to say that we have solved even the first problems in geo-magnetic energy release, I feel that the correlation between our basic theory and the available information on saucers checks too closely to be more coincidence. It is my honest opinion that we are on the right track and are fairly close to at least some of the answers.

Mr. Wright, Defence Research Board liaison officer at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, was extremely anxious for me to get in touch with Doctor Solandt, Chairman of the Defence Research Board, to discuss with him future investigations along the line of geo-magnetic energy release.

I do not feel that we have as yet sufficient data to place before Defence Research Board which would enable a program to be initiated within that organization, but I do feel that further research is necessary and I would prefer to see it done within the frame work of our own organization with, of course, full co-operation and exchange of information with other interested bodies.

I discussed this matter fully with Doctor Solandt, Chairman of Defence Research Board, on November 20th and placed before him as much information as I have been able to gather to date. Doctor Solandt agreed that work on geo-magnetic energy should go forward as rapidly as possible and offered full co-operation of his Board in providing laboratory facilities, acquisition of necessary items of equipment, and specialized personnel for incidental work in the project. I indicated to Doctor Solandt that we would prefer to keep the project within the Department of Transport for the time being until we have obtained sufficient information to permit a complete assessment of the value of the work.

It is therefore recommended that a PROJECT be set up within the frame work of this Section to study this problem and that the work be carried on a part time basis until such time as sufficient tangible results can be seen to warrant more definitive action. Cost of the program in its initial stages are expected to be less than a few hundred dollars and can be carried by our Radio Standards Lab appropriation.

Attached hereto is a draft of terms of reference for such a project which, if authorized, will enable us to proceed with this research work within our own organization.

W.B. Smith

(W.B. Smith)
Senior Radio Engineer

WBS/cc

OK
Go ahead with it & keep me posted from time to time
G.W.R. Edwards 1/12/50

CHAPTER IX

OTHER RECOVERIES AND DUPLICATION ATTEMPTS

So why all the secrecy, then and now, and why such a massive and expensive cover-up, deliberately imposed, of something so important to us and to the world at large; the opportunity and adventure of a lifetime, arrogated to a few self-chosen individuals among the broad spectrum of our society? Was there more to this than any of us ever expected?

The military recovery of a flying disc near Aztec, New Mexico, wasn't the only such incident to take place. There were at least four other similar recoveries here in the United States, and maybe more.

The remains of one such saucer-shaped craft was recovered by an Air Force Intelligence Unit out of the 509th Bomber Group at Rosewell Army Air Force Base, between the 7th and 9th of July 1947. That saucer was in literally thousands of pieces spread over a remote portion of the Mac Brazel Ranch not far from Roswell. As stated in an earlier chapter, the Rosewell recovery set a kind of precedent on how the military was to handle such matters as far as security was concerned. William L. Moore, then living at Dewey, Arizona, conducted his own investigation into this recovery operation when he was assembling material for THE ROSWELL INCIDENT BY Charles Berlitz and Moore (Grossett and Dunlap - 1980) and in Moore's follow-up monographs.

Another flying-saucer was recovered northeast of Globe, Arizona, on the Apache Indian Reservation, in very early 1948. This incident was witnessed by Wayne Henthorn and his brother Glen while they were looking for a piece of real estate to purchase. They were stopped on a very remote dirt road by Military Police and were told in a very emphatic manner to turn around and immediately leave the area. Wayne and his brother were able to catch a quick glimpse of a large disc-shaped object being loaded onto a huge heavy equipment hauling trailer. Later Henthorn came to the startling conclusion that what he and his brother had seen that day was indeed a flying saucer being recovered by the United States Military.

Still another flying saucer was recovered just across the border from Laredo, Texas, in the Nueva Leon Region of the Federal Mexican state of Coahuila. Rumors about this recovery effort have been circulating since January 1950. This recovery took place on July 7th of 1948, and was headed by the then Secretary of State, Army General George C. Marshall himself. Marshall had to do some fast and fancy diplomatic talking with the Mexican Government in order to get that flying disc into the United States, to Carswell Air Force Base. He used the story that a V-2 experimental rocket from the White Sands Missile Test Range

in New Mexico, had gone off course and crashed on Mexican Territory... The Mexicans believed the story, even though the V-2 distance capability was far short of the spot where that flying object was found.

The person who really got the ball rolling as to an accurate and in-depth investigation into the Mexican recovery was W. Todd Zechel, a former CIA and NSA employee. Zechel first heard about the incident from the nephew of the man who was in charge of cordoning off the area around the recovery site, Col. John W. Bowen, Then Provost Marshall at Carswell Air Force Base. Bowen's nephew related the story to Zechel while both men were in Korea on Intelligence Assignments in 1975. Todd Zechel, through some very clever investigative techniques, no doubt learned while in intelligence, located Col. Bowen, whom he confronted, both on the telephone and face-to-face. Bowen got very excited and became belligerant with Zechel when asked about the Mexican saucer recovery. Needless to say, Zechel now treats the Bowen connection to that incident with kid gloves. Zechel went on to find two more key witnesses to that incident; one a retired Naval Intelligence Officer, and the other an Air Force Pilot who saw the saucer in the air immediately before the impact.

In another incident believed to be connected to this case, James Lorenzen of APRO (Aerial Phenomena Research Organization) in Tucson, Arizona, corresponded with a texas housewife who's father was involved in the post-recovery analysis of this "Mexican Saucer". He worked for the San Antonio Air Depot (SAAD), on the outskirts of San Antonio, on Special Projects. At that time, when his daughter was around seven years of age, he was working on a very special project that required a lot of extra hours. One night after dinner, this woman's father had arranged a special meeting pertaining to that project, to be held in their house after supper. The girl's mother and her were told to stay out of the way. The meeting started in the kitchen and then progressed into the living room.

The daughter, who's curiosity was aroused, and thinking she needed a drink, quietly sneaked back into the kitchen where she saw about a dozen 8"x10" black and white photographic prints, some sheets of white paper with tabular listings, penciled dimensions, and lots of hand-written notes and sketches. The photographs were of a large circular metallic machine, disc-shaped, and curved on both top and bottom. This huge metal disc was sitting on a cement floor propped up with wood cribbing on one side.

Several years later, the girl, now somewhat older and more mature in her thinking, confronted her father about what she had seen in those photographs that night. Her father said he could not discuss that project for security reasons. Later still, after she was married and had children of her own, she tried again. Her father, an old man by now,

steted that he could not discuss the project because it was still a security problem, classified above Top Secret.

Another lead in this incident was provided by Ray Stanford of Project Starlight International, when he told Wendelle Stevens during a visit to his home in Austin, that he was in touch with a scientist holding a doctorate in physics, whom he could not identify because he was on the faculty of the University of Austin, there in Texas, who had examined a disc-shaped object of considerable size under an obscuring cover within a warehouse type building at the Air Force Base at San Antonio. He was provided with tools and special equipment, and was asked to describe the materials making up the alloy in the skin of the craft.

Years later, in another investigation effort, that statement by Ray Stanford may have been verified. Dr. Donald R. Dickens, a Professor of Physics at the University of Austin, who specialized in chemical metallurgy, was said to have been called in to the San Antonio Air Depot (an Air Force Base at San Antonio) to examine and describe some peculiar metal being held in a very high security building there.

After an extensive briefing and discussion, this physicist was ushered into the building by security escorts, where he saw a very big circular form completely covered with a canvas material. It was tilted over to one side, with the canvas pulled back at a lower position exposing a surface of shiny metal. His job was to study and describe the surface as well as its metallurgical composition and properties. He was provided all of the necessary equipment with which to carry out his examination.

Dr. Dickens stated that the metal was a most peculiar substance, exhibiting an unusual combination and/or composition of chemical elements. It was very resistent to normal working, was exceptionally strong, and was very light in weight. He finished his testing, reaching little in the way of conclusion as to what the material was, was debriefed, and immediately sworn to extreme secrecy, and was escorted away from the building. He remains puzzled about what he examined to this very day.

Sam Petok, a journalist with a Los Angeles newspaper was told by Mrs. Alma Lawson, a Los Angeles business executive, that she knew of a flying saucer that had crashed in the Sierra Madre Mountains of Mexico (which happens to be southeast of Laredo). She claimed that a friend of hers, Dr. A.W. (true name witheld as he is under threat), a physicist from the University of California at Los Angeles, accompanied a team of scientists to the crash-recovery site in about 1948. Dr. A.W. explained to her that the saucer-shaped craft was about 100 feet in diameter, very light in weight, and was accompanied by "bodies".

These reports have been collected by different parties unknown to

each other, yet they seem to be describing a similar or possibly the same event. (See Appendix 2)

Another UFO crash and recovery took place in those early years that was more openly and more thoroughly analyzed by another government until WE persuaded them to withdraw their plans for public announcement of the results of their recovery and study. We speak here of the large disc-shaped craft recovered from Norway's Spitzbergen Island located above the Arctic Circle, about 450 miles north of Norway, in the Spring of 1952.

This grounded flying saucer was accidentally discovered by a routine air patrol of Norwegian AF aircraft while flying over the vicinity of the Hinlopen Straits. It was there that they spotted the huge disc-like object laying on the ground, and they immediately radioed back to Headquarters. Norwegian Air Force officials rushed an expedition to the crash-site. This huge saucer was reported to be between 100 and 150 feet in diameter (rough first estimates). Actually, after recovery and accurate measurements were finally made, the dimensions proved to be 93 feet in diameter, and 70 feet in height. This huge craft was dismantled as best they could and taken back to Norway where a team of scientists performed a very thorough examination of the find.

This craft had a crew of seven "human-like beings", burned beyond recognition. They averaged 4' 11" tall, in a reclining position. The "instrument panel" had what appeared at first glance to be "Russian-like" symbols on it seeming to label some of the various highly unique instruments and devices.

The chairman of the Special Board of Inquiry that was set up by the Norwegian General Staff to investigate and analyze the recovered disc-shaped craft was Col. Gernod Darnbyl. Darnbyl stated, during an instruction lecture for the Norwegian Air Force Officers in 1955, "The crashing of the Spitzbergen Disc was highly important technologically. Although our present scientific knowledge does not permit us to solve all the riddles, I am confident that these remains from Spitzbergen will be of utmost importance in this respect. Some time ago (1952) a misunderstanding was caused by saying that this disc was probably of Soviet origin. It has - this we wish to state emphatically - not been built by any country on Earth. The materials used in its construction are completely unknown to all experts who participated in the investigation".

One of those above mentioned experts, Dr. Hans Larsen Loberg, a very prominent Norwegian scientist, described the saucer as measuring 93 feet in diameter and 70 feet in height, confirming an earlier measurement. He described the metal of which this saucer was constructed, as being seamless, resembling aluminum in color and specific gravity, but at the same time significantly more durable in that it could withstand

abnormally high temperatures without melting. Dr. Loberg stated, "The cabin of the craft was closed and sealed hermetically. When we finally were able to enter, we noticed in one of the compartments that there were beds similar to the portable beds in an ambulance. When we got to the next room (apparently sleeping quarters) an unbelievable sight met our eyes... for at that very moment we saw for the first time those seven "human beings" almost one on top of the other due to the inclination of the craft to one side. At the time of impact, apparently, all of them were dead."

"Statements from the other scientists, as well as myself, considered their apparent age to be about twenty-five to thirty years. All were severely burned. The height of those men was approximately one meter and eighty five centimeters. Their teeth were of considerable perfection."

At first, it seemed as though the Norwegian Officials spoke openly and freely about the Spitzbergen recovery, as was evidenced by the various newspaper articles (June 28, 1952 edition of the SAARBRUCKER ZEITUNG, West German paper, and the July 9, 1952 edition of the VOLKS-BLATT BERLIN paper); but, after second thoughts, they decided to plug the leak and clamped a very tight security lid over the whole affair.

Frank Edwards, a UFO researcher and Radio Broadcast Commentator during the 1950s and 60s, located Col. Gernod Darnbyl in 1964 and corresponded with him. He asked what happened. After four months a cryptic reply was received in the mail: "I regret that it is impossible for me to respond to your questions at this time." Edwards immediately sent another letter asking if the questions could be answered at some future date. Edwards waited and received no reply to that letter ever...

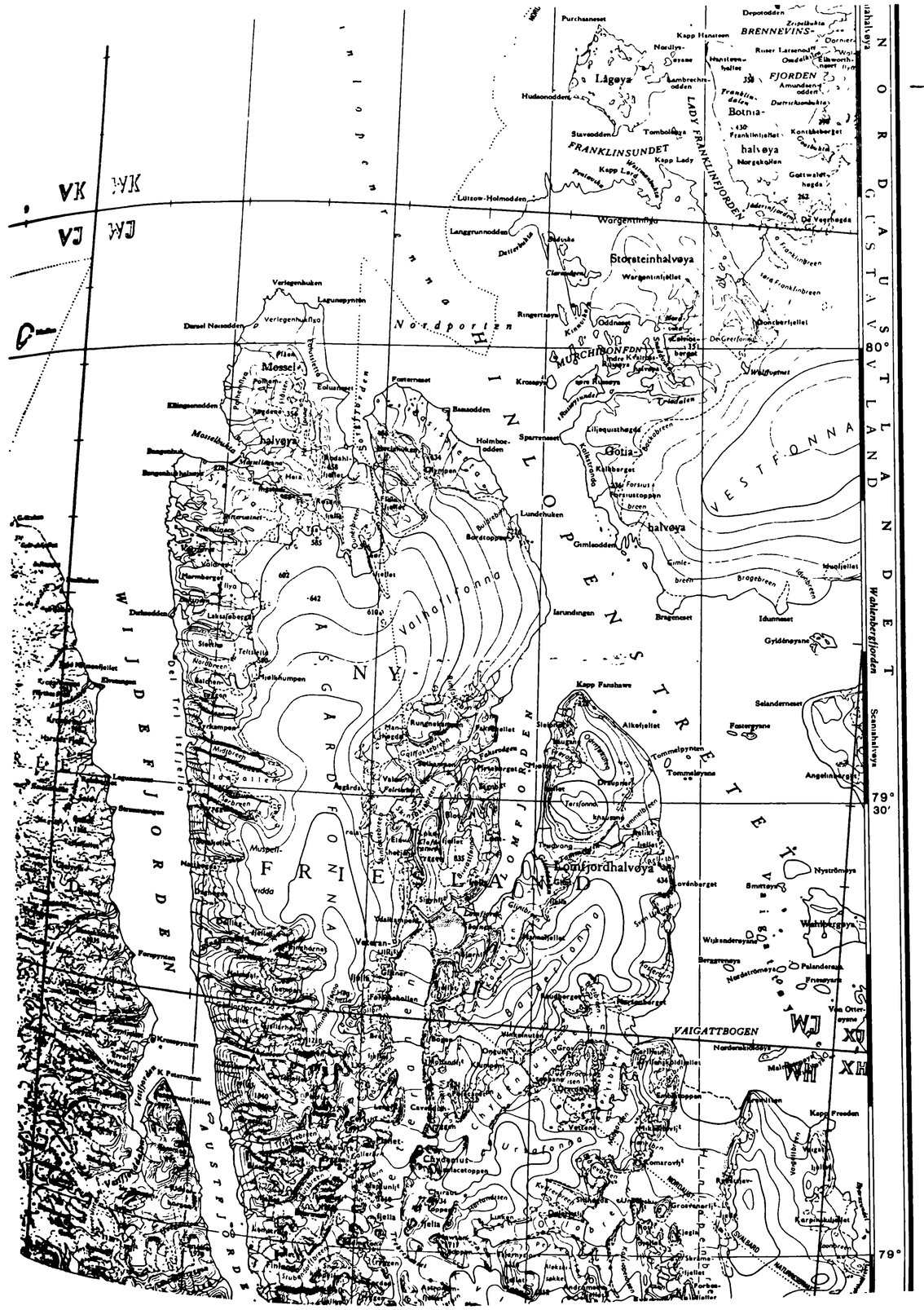
So what did happen? How could such a stupendous event just disappear from knowledge and be lost to all...?

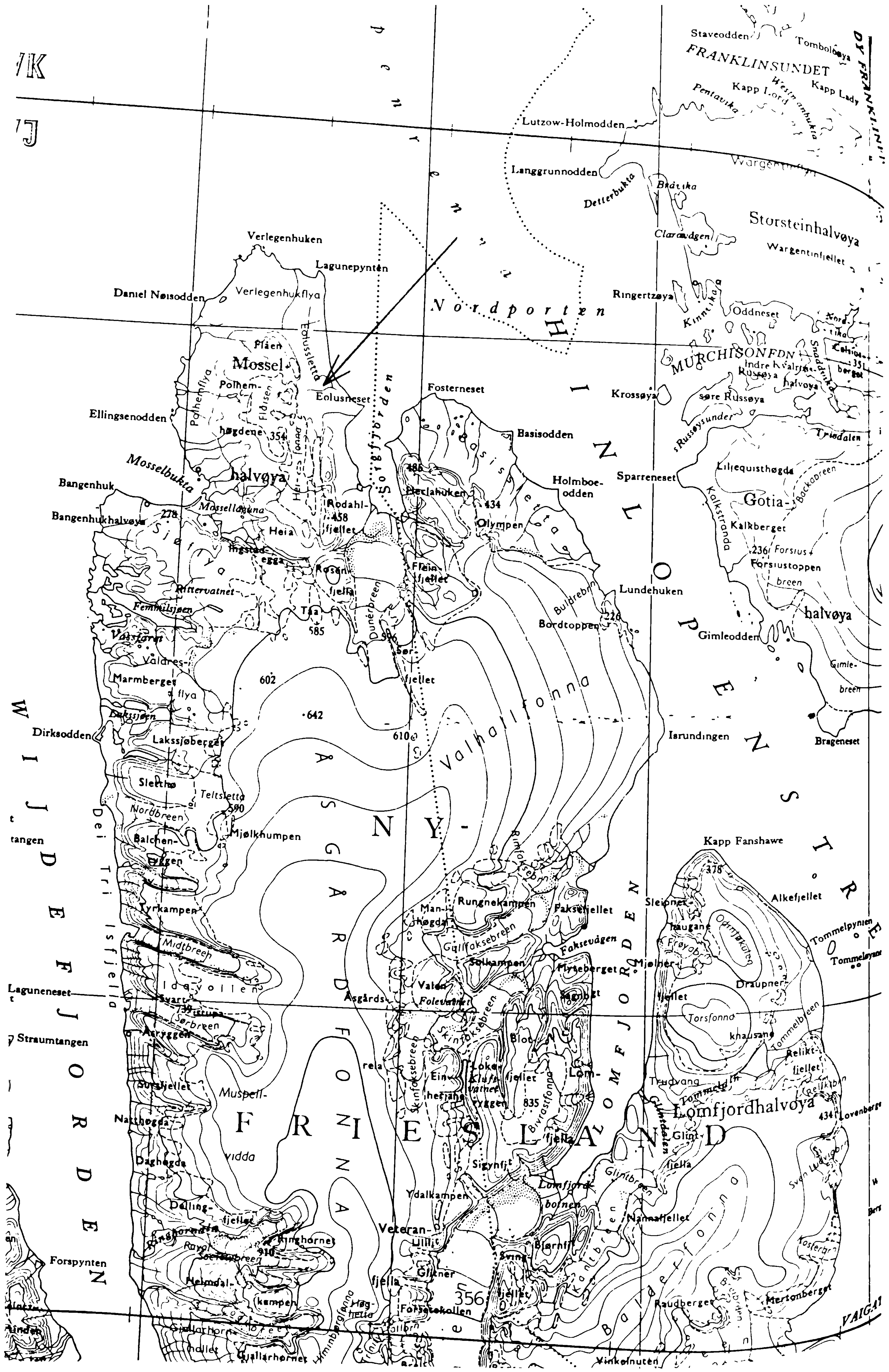
This may be one answer. On 5 November 1981, an older gentleman, a tourist visitor from California looking to be in his upper sixties, who spoke with a foreign accent, contacted Wendelle Stevens and identified himself as Major Colonel Folkroft, who having seen a copy of Stevens' UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM, and noting that the address of the author was in Tucson, Arizona, a city on his itinerary to visit this trip, contacted Stevens through an intermediary and offered to meet for coffee. In that meeting he gave the following first person eyewitness testimony concerning a similar recovery.

Folcroft said he was a Swedish Government Scientist working at Falbourg Station in the early fifties when an unidentified disc-shaped flying vehicle crashed on Bjornholm Island in the Baltic Sea. Swedish Government Authorities, he said, took charge of the crash residue and moved it to Falbourg.

Folcroft alleged that he personally examined and handled various

(Continued to page 362)





356

PUBLISHERS MEMORANDUM

This 1:500,000 map of SPITSBERGEN (Svalbard), Blad 3, Nordre, of the Norsk Polarinstitutt, Oslo 1982, shows the Hinlopenstretet running from 80 degrees 10' north down to 78 degrees 40' north, and from 24 degrees east longitude west to 16 degrees 30' east longitude. We are trying to further pinpoint the exact location of the UFO crash and recovery in this area.

Our friend and colleague in this research, Mr. Hakan Blomqvist of Norrkoping, Sweden, has been trying to follow up on the Spitsbergen clues for us, and he wrote on 4 August 1986:

"...I am presently trying to follow up on a lead on the Spitzbergen crash. In 1986 my friend, the Swedish ufologist Mr. Ake Franzen received a letter from a Swedish man B.S. who got the story from a Norwegian aircraft mechanic who worked at the home base of the patrol men in 1952. The pilot who first found the craft never returned to his home base but presumably landed somewhere else. After the discovery there was a lot of discussion among the personnel at the base but they were ordered to shut up about this event. The pilots' friends at the base started looking for him but he was nowhere to be found. They can not find him in the military papers anymore. Not even in the church-books in his home town. Like he never even existed. I hope I can locate B.S. and possibly also the Norwegian aircraft mechanic. I'll keep you informed of eventual progress in this case..."

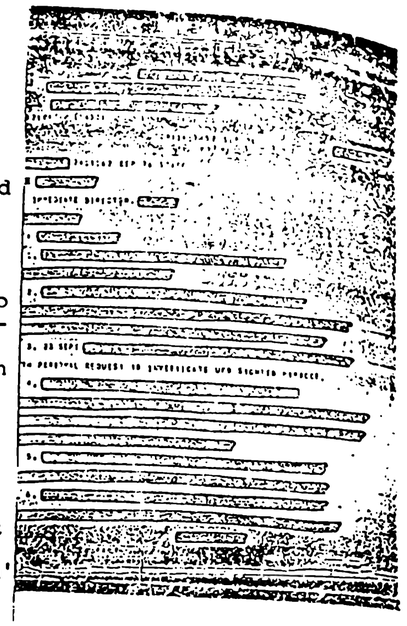
It is amazing that even that much exists today in light of the demonstrated policies of the Norwegian Government at this present time. (See QUEST, Sept/Oct 1985, page 39 - reproduced on the following page.)

We can only conclude that the deep cover-up of such information is modelled on our own, which excludes all elective and appointive positions of all kinds from access to this kind of information. After the first fau-paux in the public release by Col. Gernod Darnbyl in 1955, and after the records were purged, and several generations of new incumbents in the Royal Ministry of Defense had passed, all possible trace of such information through them would be impossible, and they would not even know that such information ever existed, hence the very likely correct answer (for them) by the Ministry of Defense to the UFO crash inquiry.

This is reminiscent of the actions of many responsible government officials and scientists here in the United States in a similar cover-up by deception and deliberate lieing over the crash of the UFO at Roswell in 1947 and the complete denials of the UFO crash at Aztec in 1948. We shall for the time being, let what we have stand for what it is, but we have no intention of ever giving up. The truth of any matter cannot be suppressed forever.

QUEST - Sept./Oct. 1995

Of course the Freedom of Information Act, does not always represent such valuable data. The document reprinted on the right shows how the 'Act' works, no matter what anyone says, the Governments of this World will only tell you what they want to, as displayed by this very long name and address which has been blanked out!



However, how do other Governments react to specific requests for UFO related information? Well I tried to find this out more by testing the Norwegian's MoD in relation to a popular incident which was supposed to have occured in 1952. The story goes that in 1952, a crashed UFO was found on the Island of Spitzbergen near Norway, by the Norwegian Airforce. According to many articles written and published in respect of this case, the MoD released a statement claiming, "they do not know what it is, but it was definately not of 'human design' and we promise to release all the details as soon as possible".

The following letter more or less explains the Spitzbergen UFO crash and also displays quite clearly the present policy of the Norwegian MoD.

Dear Mr Mantle,

Reference is made to your letter of 6 March forwarded to this Ministry from our Defence Headquarters.

Regarding your query about the alleged crash of an UFO off Spitsbergen in June 1952, I must inform you that there is no record in the Ministry of Defence of any such incident. To judge from the description in your enclosure, the whole story seems utterly unfounded. In the first place, no Norwegian jets were on manoeuvres over Spitsbergen in 1952. They could not possibly be there for the simple reason that there was no airfield on the Islands then, and that our planes did not have the range to operate that far from airfields on the Norwegian mainland. It follows that Norwegian jets could not have made the observations mentioned which could have led to an investigation and the finding of "the wreckage of a disc-shaped object". Moreover, the alleged high-ranking army officer named in the article and to whom certain comments are attributed, is non-existent.

You also inquire about "the current policy of the Norwegian Government regarding UFOs". Now, that depends on what you mean by UFOs. If the definition is strictly what the abbreviation stands for, "Unidentified Flying Objects", you might say that there is a policy, in the sense that military authorities routinely investigate possible intrusions of Norwegian air-space registered by our surveillance systems and phenomena reported otherwise. If, on the other hand, the use of the term is meant to imply extraterrestrial visits, the answer is that Norwegian authorities do not feel any policy is called for, since nothing has ever been found even remotely resembling evidence that phenomena of the kind have occured. Consequently there has been no reason to make any official study into such phenomena, nor is there any report on file on the subject. Reports emanating from the regular surveillance activities mentioned above are, of course, on file, but not released unless special circumstances require it.

I hope this information answers your questions, although it may not quite meet your expectations.

Yours sincerely

Arild Isegg

Arild Isegg
Head of Information Division

THE ROYAL MINISTRY OF DEFENCE
PRESS AND INFORMATION DEPARTMENT
P.O. Box 8126 Dep
N-0032 OSLO 1, NORWAY
Telephone Int. + 47 2 49 81 34
Telex 712 0
Telefax 49 83 32 - 49 83 81

INFORMATION ON UFO PHENOMENA

Our reference
004044/85/8/FD VII 2/AI/ABE/101.8
Previous reference

28 MARS 1985
Date

39

As we were in final editing of this text, another of those strange and unexpected coincidences took place. A new correspondent friend, happened to mention that he had read of a UFO crash in Norway, and in response to a request, forwarded a copy of his reference. It turned out to be pages 83, 84 and 85 of Arthur Shuttlewood's UFO PROPHECY, under a heading "Technical Secrets of Crashed UFO Hushed". Shuttlewood quoted a fellow English journalist, Bruce Sandham, who wrote a series called "Invasion from Space" for the Western Daily Press of Bristol. Sandham, working from contemporary reports, before available, before the big "hush up", narrated the following account which is probably the most complete and most accurate of all to date:

"The pilot of a Norwegian Air Force Catalina flying boat was bored. For over five hours, as the aircraft droned deeper into the long Arctic shadows, he and his crew had seen nothing but a vast expanse of grey sea and white ice-flows.

"Only occasionally was the sombre scene lit by a shaft of dim, watery sunlight that coloured the vast ice-pack off Norway's North Cape a delicate pink. It was May of 1952 and the Catalina was on a routine ice survey mission- from its base in northern Norway.

"Ahead of the craft, the jagged snow-capped peaks of Spitzbergen rose from the icy sea. The pilot turned slightly, bringing the Catalina over the western shores of the islands. Dwarfed by the mountains that towered above it, the aircraft cruised on.

"Another half hour or so and it would be time to set course for home. Suddenly a flash of reflected light caught the pilot's eye. There was something down there, something that glittered among the icy crags. Skimming past a sheer mountain wall, the pilot brought the Catalina down for a closer look.

"Whatever was down there appeared to be metallic... The long polar shadows made it difficult to pick out the exact shape of the object -- but it looked like the crumpled wreckage of a crashed aircraft. If it was, there might be survivors, and in that freezing climate help, to be effective, had to be quick.

"As the Catalina climbed away from Spitzbergen, its radio operator flashed a priority signal to the Norwegian air rescue service. Within half an hour, rescue teams were on their way by air to the island. While the Catalina flew homewards, its crew were unaware that their discovery on the barren island of Spitzbergen was destined to become one of the biggest mysteries of modern times.

"It was a mystery which has remained a closely guarded secret for the past sixteen years. Whatever the rescue teams actually found on Spitzbergen, it was certainly not an orthodox aircraft. And a few days later, the Norwegian government released an amazing statement in the newspapers.

"It claimed that the object found on the island was, incredibly, the wreck of a flying saucer--a disc shaped craft that was 'definitely not of this Earth.' The statement added that a thorough investigation and analysis of the alien object was being carried out by Norwegian, British and American experts.

"Journalists flocked to Europe, into Norway, seeking more information, but the Norwegian government refused to make any further comment. After the initial earth-shaking announcement, the security wraps came down. From then on, there was only silence and complete secrecy.

"The silence was broken very briefly a few months later, when an unnamed United States Air Force spokesman told newsmen that the mysterious craft had been of Soviet origin and carried Soviet markings. The newspapers were by no means satisfied but they filed away the story as unusable through lack of reliable information--and forgot it.

"Then, in September of 1955 the Norwegian government revealed that a Norwegian general staff board of inquiry had practically completed an investigation into the nature of the mystery object, and was about to make its findings public.

"The chairman of the board, Norwegian Air Force Colonel Gernod Darnbyl, stated emphatically that the wrecked craft could not have originated on Earth; for the materials used in its construction were completely unknown and had defied every attempt at analysis.

"The statement that it was of Soviet origin was false. Furthermore, a detailed examination of the disc had revealed certain technical features which were beyond the grasp of terrestrial science. Colonel Darnbyl went on to say that a team of air force specialists--who had been keeping a close watch on the Arctic regions since the crashed disc was discovered--now believed that the area within the Arctic Circle was being used as a base for alien craft.

"The specialists, moreover, had logged a great deal of Unidentified Flying Object activity during their three years of surveillance. The statement concluded that the true facts behind the affair were of sensational importance and should be made known to the public without delay.

"The full report, it was said, would be published after discussions with the British and U.S. governments. But the report was never released. One rumor was that a NATO partner--either America or Britain, or maybe both--had clamped down on any release of further information.

"Certainly, since the early Fifties, both the United States and Britain have been classifying information about UFOs under the heading of 'secret'. To issue the standard type of explanation in connection with the Spitzbergen saucer would be futile, particularly in view of the announcements already made by the Norwegian government.

"Is this why the whole affair was cloaked under a veil of 'no further comment'? And what finally happened to the Spitzbergen saucer? Did the Norwegians find its crew dead inside it? Were its technical secrets ever unlocked? These are questions which, for the time being, must remain unanswered.

"One day, perhaps, public opinion may force the authorities to lift the curtain of secrecy that hangs over that May afternoon when invaders from space landed amid the Arctic ice."

Some of the later reports of this event described the discovering aircraft as "Norwegian Air Force jet fighters on patrol", which introduced a strong element of disbelief into the story, because at that time Norway had no jet fighters with the necessary range to fly there and back, no mid-air refuling capability, and no aircraft carriers for sea operations. This Consolidated Catalina air patrol plane fills the bill perfectly since the Catalinas also carried long range radio communications facilities aboard, and could have radioed the discovery back to home base.

Norwegian Naval Air Sea Rescue Operations took over from there.

Another puzzling aspect of this and the reported Baltic Coast UFO recovery by Germany, is the identification of one Dr. Hans Larsen Loberg, a Norwegian scientist, as one involved, which at first seems confusing, but on second thought, not necessarily so. If he had actually examined one downed UFO, he would in fact be the logical man to call in if another similar craft came down elsewhere. How many scientific experts who have actually examined a downed UFO are available?

Working from this and other descriptions, we have marked the most probable location of the crash and recovery at Spitzbergen. All of the terrain and topographical features fit this location.

What happened to the residue of the object? Perhaps the Folcroft story offers a clue.

Perhaps someone will pick up the challenge here...

parts from the crashed disc, and that he managed to retain a piece of the basic metal composing that ship for himself. He said that his piece weighs about 3 pounds where it looks like it should weigh about 8 if it were an alloy we commonly use. He also stated that he helped pack and prepare some of the crash residue for shipment to the United States, and that the documents showed that it was destined for Wright-Patterson AFB in Ohio. He said he has a page of the shipping document and a copy of a preliminary analysis report made on the metal in Sweden. The report, he said, was inconclusive as the component parts of the alloy were not commonly found in that state and indicated some other process of formulation. His government invited the Americans and the English to send representatives for a briefing before release of the story to the world.

It was after that briefing that the whole thing was raised to high classification and hushed up. He feels this was at the instigation of the visitors invited to view the residue and who immediately made the arrangements for samples they selected to be shipped out of Sweden and to their respective countries. Does this sound familiar?

Was this the confirmation of a pattern of such activity? Did something like this take place in Norway? Were there two crashes, or is one designed to be a cover-up for the other?

Folcroft would not leave an address, telephone number, or any other way to contact him. We don't even know if Folcroft is his real name. He agreed to another interview and to exhibition of the piece of light metal, the shipping document and the preliminary analysis report, provided absolute anonymity could be assured. He said he would get back in touch with Stevens at an appropriate time. Stevens went out of circulation before any re-contact was made. Major Colonel Folcroft has disappeared completely. We must leave this one for somebody else to add to or deny. None of the proof is available to us at this time.

Leonard Stringfield, one time AF NCO in S-2, and long time UFO investigator from Cincinnati, Ohio, has accumulated an impressive file of Flying saucer recovery operations dating from 1947 through 1977. He came forward publicly on the UFO crash-recovery subject in 1977 when his book, SITUATION RED, THE UFO SIEGE, was published by Doubleday. Since then he has published four working papers on this issue; each one adding more updated information as data reached him.

Several of Stringfield's cases are based on different witnesses telling of the same incident. Possibly with more information some of the various other cases could be boiled down to less in number, but seen from different points of view. That possibility also exists for some of the evidence we have presented here. It all needs a whole lot more light on the subject to sift the wheat from the chaff. Stringfield admits that one must be constantly on guard against disinformation so

(Continued to page 366)

PUBLISHER'S MEMORANDUM

Before we leave this subject of European UFO crashes, we would like to report a narrative account translated from Italian by W.R. Drake and published by Joseph L. Ferriere in his PROBE Magazine, 132 Fifth Ave., Woonsocket, Rhode Island 02985, because it shows some pattern similarities resembling the other "covered-up" accounts. That clip reads as follows:

A FLYING SAUCER DISCOVERED NEAR THE COASTS OF N. GERMANY

"Some indiscretions have reached us allowing us to become aware of a sensational piece of news; the discovery of a space-vehicle which was lying submerged off the German North-Sea coasts.

"In spite of the great circumstances with which the investigation unfold and the enquiries in which world-famous scientists have participated, important news has leaked out which - leaves one to imagine the importance of the secret jealously guarded by the scientists interested in the extraordinary find.

"Thanks to these indiscretions it is therefore possible to speak of the exciting enigma referred to us by a source of information, whose genuiness cannot be put in doubt. Indeed it deals with a scientist, the Norwegian Hans Larson Loberg. (Prize-winner for physics in Hungary) who was called with other experts to collaborate in the exceptional 'operation' which developd at Heligoland, a small German island which on account of its fortifications deserved the apellation 'Gibralter of the North'.

"From the waters arose to the surface during low tide the dome of a flying saucer.

"The discovery (according to Loberg) has contributed to clear up a few obscure points on the mystery of the spacecraft and has served to confirm the existence of extra-terrestrial creatures, much distant from us and our actual life, whether in time or space. The revelations of Dr. Loberg truely leave us thoughtful.

"The flying saucer half-submerged was of impressive proportions; it measured 30 meters in diameter and 23 in height. Externally it was a light colour similar to aluminum, but there was no question of that metal. The material of which it was composed, resulted from exceptional solidity, being however extremely light. As proof of its casting a sample of such material resisted 15,000° Farenheit without melting.

"In its construction, the disc did not not present any traces of any screws, riveting or of soldering; it seemed coined in a single piece like a coin.

"The cabin of the giant flying saucer, hermetically closed, was pro-

vided with beds similar to removable reclining chairs, but no one was lying there.

"The crew because of the slope of the spaceship were stretched out in a corner of the cockpit in a macabre heap of carbonized bodies. Seven corpses were counted; all men from 25 to 30 years old, whose stature attained about a meter and 85 (6 ft). In the judgement of Dr. Loberg, the unfortunate pilots had found death in the precipitate descent of the Saucer, which had happened to find itself in the tremendous active ray of a hydrogen-bomb exploded during the frequent thermo-nuclear experiments. In their death contortions the poor souls showed a magnificent set of teeth.

"In the same cabin was found an ampoule containing a transparent liquid similar to water. but with a specific gravity some three times greater.

"Two cylindrical jars were brimful with small discotal-shaped sweets which one supposes to be composed of nutritive and energy-giving substances. In the Saucer no other food at all for the pilots was found..

"There was discovered, deterioriated and unserviceable, a microscopic radio-apparatus, some special maps and a few volumes printed in an unknown language.

"In the saucer no weapons of any sort were traced, but as regards this, Loberg affirms that Flying Saucers do not need offensive arms, in as much as they are protected by their powerful magnetic field, whose existence was confirmed. This magnetic field constitutes, however, the defensive armament of the Saucer and its own motive force, since it was provided with motors and possesses uniquely a gadget for landing formed by a metallic tripod which can rotate in any direction.

"The apparently fantastic revelations of the Norwegian scientist on the other hand do not represent an isolated echo. Mr. Jose Rohrer, Director of Pueblo Radio and President of the Pike's Peak Broadcasting Company, in fact related about 3 Flying Saucers forced to a catastrophic landing by American military aircraft while flying over the State of Montana. The sole Extra-terrestrial pilot who survived the crash was kept alive for about two years in an enormous incubator purposely constructed in California and transported to an isolated locality which could even be fortified.

"Rohrer maintains that in order to be able to communicate with the Space Being, United States acientists had recourse first of all to pictures then some linguistics succeeded in teaching him to read and write in English

"The same Rohrer asserted moreover that he had penetrated in one of the captured Saucers and describes its characteristics. It measured 30 sections like all the space-machines of that type, which (according to Rohrer) consist of giant discs, rotating around a cabin fixed in

the center.

"The pilots' cabins of the Saucer visited by Rohrer resembled thick cylindrical tubes with hermetic lids at both ends. The atmosphere inside resulted from a composition of a gas under pressure containing 30% of oxygen and 70% of helium. As motive force, the Saucer utilised electro-magnetic turbines, creating an enormous magnetic field generated by dizzily rotating rings, and capable of propelling it at a frightful velocity.

"The variations of the fields in relation to the different speeds explains the changings of color so often observed in the reflections of the Saucer in flight.

* * *

"This translation has been checked by CLYPEUS and is certified as 'eccelento'.

[CLYPEUS is written in Italian and published in Italy by Sgn. Gianni Settimo - Casella Postale 604 - Torino-Centro, Italy. When pressed for further details of how the Saucer was opened, how it was removed, who exactly is Hans Larsen Loberg, Settimo regretted that he was sworn to secrecy. Gianni Settimo is convinced of the accuracy of this report. We know Settimo to be a serious and careful researcher who does not repeat stories he has not verified to his own satisfaction first. He is highly regarded as an authority in the UFO community. Of particular interest here are all the pattern keys that seem to check with others of the more reliable reports. He has picked up, through entirely different sources, a certain amount of information on the saucer occupant taken alive from a downed craft and treated in California until he was moved to a specially prepared habitat in a remote place. We have now told you who treated this occupant, where it was done, and where he was taken for housing in the permanent habitat. We have reported the translation exactly as it was published by PROBE, and subsequently in FLYING SAUCERS, No. 60, October 1968. Although the dimensions of this craft are very similar to the one reported at Spitzbergen, the rest of the details vary considerably, and we do not believe that one of these reports just grew out of the other. An interesting new observation here is the speculated cause - disabling by a hydrogen bomb explosion. This craft was found in late 1952, date not specified, and it is of interest to note that our first fission-fusion hydrogen explosion, the one that was out of control, occurred on 1 November 1952. Did this ship fly through that lethal cloud and crash on the German coast?]

The descriptions of the Heligoland craft are almost identical to that of the Spitzbergen ship, even to the number of bodies aboard, and the same Dr. Loberg was identified in the later Heligoland report. Did two similar craft come down close together in time and place, or is one event confused as two?

easily planted and nurtured to cause confusion in this field. He very carefully weighs the evidence and checks all his sources for credibility before adding the data to his files.

PROJECT "Y"

Now that the military had recovered some UFO "hardware", the next step was to attempt to build something like this for themselves, as close as possible to that advanced technology associated with the originals. The philosophy behind the attempted duplication project was, "the first country on Earth to discover the secret behind that advanced technology upon which the principles of the flying saucer is based, would assuredly become untouchable as far as military power is concerned."

That is why the saucers were classified "above Top Secret", in fact the most highly classified subject matter in the United States Government. This secret is ectremely guarded in a very jealous way. In fact the "Committee of 12" will go to any extremes to keep it tightly under wraps! (See Appendix 3)

The code name for this duplication program was "Project 'Y'", Phase 1 and Phase 2. Phase number 1 was the initial analysis of the residue in government hands, leading to some kind of an understanding of the recovered saucers' mode of operation. Phase number 2 was to eventually be the actual construction of a workable copy based on what was being discovered in Phase 1. Regretfully, we must say, after some 38 odd years of working under stringent security conditions, nothing has been accomplished toward completing Phase 1. The technologies seen still elude us.

In desperation, some of the scientists on the project decided to bypass Phase 1 if necessary and proceed into phase 2. In our relatively primitive state of comparable technology, the scientists could not find out how the saucers operated or were powered, so they did what they considered at the time, the next best thing. They substituted a primitive type nuclear power plant for the original unknown power plant in the same basic design.

All of the stories involving crashed saucers and recoveries between 1947 and 1950 if verified, were almost certainly bona-fide UFO craft, not of "this world". Some of the reported UFO crash and recovery operations in 1952 and after were more likely "our own", originating in Project "Y".

To carry out this Project an operating facility was needed, and it could not be a part of any known establishment. It would have to be an independent entity, properly remote, and with the best security system money could buy. We suggest that such a facility exists. (Appendix 4)

The entire "flying saucer program", though it was known by different names at different levels, which involved original UFO recoveries, analysis, and attempts at duplication, was overseen and directed by the "Committee of 12" (Appendix 3). Also, as mentioned before, the actual group who recovered the original saucers was the "Interplanetary Phenomena Unit (IPU) of the Scientific and Technical Branch" of Army Counterintelligence. The analysis of the original saucers was carried out by members of the "Joint Research and Development Board" (JRDB), later known as the "Research and Development Board" (RDB). They referred their findings to the "Office of Naval Research" (ONR), who in turn worked in conjunction with "The Department of Special Studies" at the Wright Air Development Center and the "Langly Air Laboratory" at Langly Field, Virginia. There were close ties between the Wright Air Development Center and the Langly Air Laboratory, both of them using the NASA Aerodynamic Research Facilities at the wind-tunnel complex at Langley.

We reiterate that the "Air Force Office of Special Investigations" (AOSI) was not directly in the know concerning the recovery operations but they had sub-tier responsibility as far as covering up the real facts, as we saw in a previous chapter. During the Air Force extension of the duplication program (which they understood to be completely Air Force Generated and designed), AOSI played a major role in its protection and taking the extreme security precautions. They did not know of all the UFO recoveries. The whole multifaceted set-up was so carefully compartmented that few at operating level knew more than their single aspect of the project they were working directly on. None of the lower echelons knew anything about other echelons above or beyond their own special channel, and none of them were aware of other aspects of the investigation or development activities going on. That is why the staff of the later Project Blue Book could confidently say they had all the information on the UFO phenomenon. They carried out their real public relations role well, and they believed what they said. Brigadir General Garland, the last supervisor of the old Project Blue Book staff function, takes credit for making the Blue Book files available for public examination. To this day he believes that they had it all there in that little ill-equipped and ill-staffed office in the Foreign Technology Division of Air Technical Intelligence. Either that or he knows and is still playing his role in retirement. Garland is well known to, and actually a neighbor of the author of this book.

Several of the rumors that came out of Wright-Patterson Air Force Base pertaining to the government secretly holding captured "flying saucers" there, may have had their origin with actual models in the attempted duplication program that were under analysis and test at Wright Field for a time. It is significant that one model was report-

edly removed from there to Langley (the Air Laboratory at the wind-tunnel facility). Then again, if it were real UFO residue it would very likely go to the same place but to the separate secret research project at the same facility, and few outsiders would know anything about it.

Most of these rumors started around 1951 and forward. It is true that Dr. Henri M. Coanda was invited to Wright Field in late 1947 to explain his "Coanda Effect" (vaccuum lift). Coanda had been working on that principle of aerodynamics which involved a Lenticular Aerodyne (a lens-shaped aeroform) which could rise vertically through vaccuum lift since 1930. His invitation was stimulated by several factors at that time:

1.) The original UFO sightings, beginning in 1945-46 over Europe were thought to be of Soviet origin, a development of the captured German scientists who had been working on Flying Wing and Disc-shaped Aeroforms for some time in the Black Forest of Germany. One thought was that perhaps Coanda's principle was involved.

2.) The actual recovery of the "Roswell Fragments" in July of 1947.

3.) The "old" belief that the "total wing" design could be the perfect aerodynamic form.

4.) Conversations with Dr. Wernher von Braun and his team of Rocket Scientists, who were brought over to the United States immediately after the war, from Germany. Von Braun knew of the German flying-disc projects in development in the Alps between Germany and Austria in early 1945. He also knew of Coanda's related work.

5.) Inspired by the above, a direct invitation, through the mediation of Air Attache Col. Valentine, in Paris, brought Coanda to the United States.

Dr. Coanda's ideas were added to the pieces of the flying saucer puzzle. Meantime, Dr. Vannever Bush, Dr. John von Neumann and their group at RDB (the Research and Development Board) were putting forth a concentrated effort, trying to analyze the "nuts and bolts" saucers that they actually had in their posession at super secret sites around the country. No matter how hard they tried, the technology involved was far beyond their comprehension, and they could not even describe it adequately. It seemed to be based on a scientific system that made ours look like the stone age in comparison. Bush and von Neumann had the, what were then considered, greatest scientific intellectuals in this country at their disposal. But, the Above-Top-Secret, Need-to-Know, and Eyes-Only atmosphere under which this attempted analysis was being carried out, was too stringent for these free-thinking, analytical scientific type minds to operate under, and stifled them. That very system was to confound and confuse, and guard the secret, until the principles could be duplicated. This only hindered the efforts and

defeated its own purpose. Bush could see this and complained accordingly, as did the others on the project. That is one reason why, after almost 40 years, the entire program hasn't really even left square one! Oh, they attempted to marry the geometrical disc-form design to various propulsion systems, but with very little success. However they haven't even scratched the surface as to what the original mode of power and operation of the recovered flying saucers was.

Dr. Eric Henry Wang, Austrian born graduate of the Vienna Technical Institute, and close associate of Victor Schauberger, who was in on the beginning of the "German Flying-disc Program", came to the United States as part of the Vienna scientific circle's sponsored migration in 1942. Wang taught structural and metallurgical engineering at the University of Cincinnati from 1943 until 1952, while at the same time acting as a consultant in his area of expertise, flying disc structure and metallurgical design, to the Wright Air Development Center.

Prior to his arrival in the U.S.A., Dr. Wang made a point of becoming very learned in the principles that made up the basic concepts behind the most advanced design in the "German Flying-disc Program" (Coanda's vaccuum lift concept powered by Schauberger's "Tornado" Implosion Electromagnetic Generator, utilized in the Miethe-Schriver-Bellonzo Disc Structure design). Through this knowledge, Dr. Wang became a very valuable and much sought after asset to both the United States and the USSR. Once in the United States, his very existence and whereabouts were to remain classified Above-Top-Secret, for fear of his knowledge falling into the wrong hands.

Dr. Wang was drawn completely away from his job at the University of Cincinnati in 1952, when the U.S. stepped-up and intensified its efforts to duplicate the recovered flying discs. Wang had been called in to examine the first recoveries and to give his expert advice as to what he thought they were and where they came from. He and Miethe, who was also in the United States at that time, both agreed that the discs that were recovered in New Mexico, Arizona, and Mexico, were not part of the "German Flying Disc Program", but may be powered in a similar manner. They were asked to compare the recovered discs to those of the German development program, because one of the theories of origin for the saucers, by some echelons of the military and the government, was that they were coming from the USSR. They thought that these discs originated in that part of the German Flying Disc Program that was captured by the Soviets immediately after the war and taken to Russia. The Soviets are believed to have taken Schriever, Habermohl, Bellonzo and Bock, the cream of the crop from that program, and they were believed to have been taken to Siberia. Here they are believed to have set up a flying disc development program of their own. It was later discovered that Bellonzo has escaped capture, and he became available too.

This is one of the reasons behind the extreme secrecy regarding flying saucers. There is and has been a race going on for over 40 years, between the USA and the USSR, to see who would be the first to perfect the flying saucer aeroform.

In 1949, Dr. Wang became Director of the Department of Special Studies, within the Structures Division, of the old Wright Air Development Center, near Dayton, Ohio. As mentioned, he had to break away from the University of Cincinnati due to security reasons. He worked long hours in cooperation with scientists from the "Office of Naval Research" (remember that one) and with Dr. Vannevar Bush and others from the "Research and Development Board", to try to successfully analyze the recovered flying saucers and residue.

Dr. Wang found it very hard to operate a saucer duplication program based on the analysis of the hardware that was being stored 2,000 miles away at the Kirtland-Sandia Complex, near Albuquerque in New Mexico. He relocated the Department of Special Studies from the Wright Air Development Center to Kirtland Air Force Base in order to be more near the hardware.

Dr. Wang had a very ingenious scientific mind oriented towards taking the most baffling and complex problems and making them appear to be quite simple. He wasn't afraid to tackle any problem. In fact, the more complex the problem, the better he liked it. He seemed actually to thrive in that kind of atmosphere.

Dr. Wang kept all of his notes pertaining to the flying saucer program in his own unique version of German scientific shorthand. This was done as an added security safeguard. If these notes fell into the wrong hands they would be meaningless to the posessor. He learned this note-keeping technique while a student at the Vienna Technical Institute, which has its own history of producing more than its share of technically oriented scientific geniuses, including Dr. Rudolph Steiner, Dr. Victor Schuaberger,and others. It was also out of this particular Institute that the "German Flying Saucer Program" was born.

Dr. Wang dedicated his entire life to the flying saucer research program. He maintained his own private study in his home, where it was a common sight to see him burning the midnight oil as he worked on his favorite program.

Dr. Eric Henry Wang passed away on December 4, 1960, at the early age of 54, leaving a huge gaping hole in the U.S. flying saucer research program.

Dr. Wang's name first appeared among UFO researchers in April 1976. Raymond Fowler, amature astronomer and UFO Field Investigator from Wenham, Massachusetts, had an article published in the April 1976 issue of OFFICIAL UFO magazine, entitled "What About Crashed UFOs?". This article concerned a person whom Fowler interviewed over a period

of time in 1973, and to whom he assigned the pseudonym "Fritz A. Werner". "Fritz" claims that he took part in the recovery of a crashed flying saucer on May 21, 1953, in a desert area near what he believed to be the Kingman, Arizona vicinity. He didn't know the exact location because the bus in which he was riding to the crash-site had its windows blacked out. "Mr. Werner" worked out of the Department of Special Studies at the Wright Air Development Center, and was on a special project at the time, studying blast effects at Frenchmen's Flat, Nevada, when he was diverted to this new project. His particular job was to calculate the velocity that the flying disc was traveling at the time of impact, based upon the structure itself, how far it was embedded in the sand, and at which angle is was laying in the earth. He said that the saucer was disc-shaped, like two plates or shallow bowls inverted one on top of the other. Mr. "Werner", never saw bodies involved in this case; but one other member of that team claimed that he had seen one body.

This particular incident could have been a craft of "alien" origin or it could have been one of the duplication attempts (a part of project "Y"), though doubtful. Regardless of which it was, Dr. Eric Henry Wang seemed to be in charge of one or more phases of the flying saucer investigation, research and development programs. There is an interesting footnote to this UFO crash in the desert story and the covered windows in the bus. See Appendix 1.

Immediately following Wang's death, members from IPU moved quickly, confiscating all of Dr. Wang's private notes, and relocated them in a super-secret heavily guarded section, within the super-secret section of the Kirtland Air Force Base Technical Library. Even though those notes were useless to anyone except Dr. Wang, no chances were to be taken. The secret had to be guarded at all costs. When the very name of Dr. Eric Henry Wang was brought up in conversation with a retired Intelligence Officer, he said, "Leave me alone about that. I want to live the rest of my normal life out in peace."*

Wang's death threw almost the entire flying saucer research program, at least as far as solving the original propulsion problem, back to square one! Of course the program did go on; but not in the way and along the lines that Wang had intended.

So here was a substantial set-back in one research area, but there were others still going full steam. This setback did not alter all the programs going on at the other research sites full blast. The staff left at Sandia, unable to read the notes, had to proceed as best they could on other aspects of research involving different scientists. There was still considerable activity there at Sandia.

*IPU (Interplanetary Phenomena Unit)

CANADA JOINS THE U.S. EFFORT

The canadian phase of Project "Y", which as explained in Chapter VIII began with Wilbert B. Smith's inquiries into the crashed-recovered UFO rumors, made some headway under John C.M. Frost, a British born aerospace engineer with a passion for solving the flying saucer enigma. Frost was chief design engineer for special projects at A.V.Roe Canada Ltd. (part of England's Hawker-Siddley Aircraft Group). He was chosen to work on the "Flying Saucer Project" because of his special knowledge of the "Coanda Effect".

This project was centered in a Top-Secret, heavily guarded, area screened-off within AVRO's Malton, Ontario, Plant. His first design was a semi-saucer shape, flat on one end, with a spindly undercarriage and was nick-named "The Praying Mantis". This design was not a true flying saucer, as far as Frost was concerned, and it could only take-off at a 40 degree angle after a short run.

Frost wasn't content with the performance of the Praying Mantis as he wanted a true flying saucer that could take off vertically, hover, and fly horizontally, obtaining speeds up to mach-3. The only way to obtain these requirements was to apply the "Coanda Effect" successfully. Frost invited Dr. Henri M. Coanda to the Malton Plant several times. Coanda gave Frost the basic design requirements for his own "Lenticular Aerodyne", the perfect lens and disc-shaped flying object with a bubble canopy pilots compartment in its center.

The "Coanda Effect" is vaccuum lift obtained by creating an air turbulance around the 360 degree edge of the disc and evacuating the upper surface. This turbulence generated by a turbo-jet engine centered under the passenger compartment, took the air from the upper surface and ducted it to nozzles spaced every 2 degrees around the entire circumference of the edge, causing lower pressure above the surface of the disc on top than below. The amount of "vaccuum" is dependent on the rate of ingestion from the upper surface and the angle and curve of the nozzle ends which were controlled by the pilot, via switches on the instrument panel and a stability control system.

Through the same control system and ducts, when desired altitude is obtained, the nozzles can be straightened out and be used for directional movement. For directional movement the cockpit rotated within the main disc, facing the pilot towards his desired direction of motion. The main disc remained stationary and the nozzles that were required for that particular direction of flight were automatically activated, as well as for forward and backward thrust. This concept worked in atmospheric conditions, but what about space?

Bits and pieces of information started leaking out that Canada was working on a flying saucer. This all started unintentionally through the casual friendship that was gradually established between Wilbert

B. Smith and Major Donald E. Kehoe, beginning in 1950. Keyhoe, the outspoken flying saucer researcher (later Director of NICAP), met Wilburt B. Smith in Washington, D.C, in September 1950, while Smith was there attending the North American (NARB) conference. Kehoe's book FLYING SAUCERS ARE REAL had just come off the press; and it seemed as though Smith looked Kehoe up to discuss the subject. After that, every time Smith was going to Washington, D.C., he would contact Kehoe and they would set up a rendezvous point, where they would meet and discuss flying saucers. Smith was very careful NOT to mention his inside knowledge concerning the recovered flying saucers, not wanting to upset the delicate relationship that had been set up between Canada's Defense Research Board and the U.S. Joint Research and Development Board. But Smith let it slip out that Canada had started "Project Magnet", to study the flying saucers. Kehoe wanted to know more about the project, so "off-record" Smith divulged the original intentions of Project Magnet, described what they were doing (as far as geophysical and terrestrial magnetics were concerned), and said that Canada was going to build a flying saucer.

Kehoe, outspoken as he was, could not contain himself, and immediately began working on a new article for TRUE Magazine that would include the information pertaining to Project Magnet. "Off the record" evidently didn't mean the same thing to Kehoe as Smith, but he did have the decency to submit an advance manuscript to Dr. Omand M. Solandt, Director of Canada's Defense Research Board, who in turn forwarded it to Wilbert B. Smith for his review and editing (censoring).

Smith made some revisions to the advance manuscript and sent it back to Solant on 24 November 1950. In the accompanying letter to Solant, Smith stated, "I would suggest that the article, as revised, be scrutinized by others in the group (DRB) and any ammendments which they may suggest be incorporated into the revision. I am quite sure that Major Keyhoe will accept the revised material in the same spirit in which it is offered, and furthermore that the publication of this material, <u>if permitted</u>, by the United States Research and Development Board (Bush's Group), would be in the public interest."

On the same day (November 24th, 1950), Smith wrote a letter to Maj. Keyhoe inserting a copy in the package to Solant explaining what he did to the manuscript and why he did it. This letter was stated in such a way as to persuade Keyhoe to accept the manuscript revisions — without arousing his suspicions as to the real reasons why he had had to revise it.

Evidently the TRUE Magazine article was never published, (RDB?) Smith was very worried about how Dr. Vannevar Bush would react after reviewing the advance manuscript. On January 3, 1951, in a letter to Gordon E. Cox at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, D.C.,

marked SECRET, Smith expressed his concern stating, "I returned the article with revisions to Dr. Solant, together with a letter to Keyhoe explaining my action. I also asked Dr. Solant to show the article as revised, and the letter to the others in our group (DRB) for their comments and any further revisions which they might consider in best Canadian interests."

"I have heard nothing further in regard to the Keyhoe article and I was wondering if you could throw any light on the subject. I imagine that since it has long since been returned to the Canadian Embassy in Washington, after which I understand Keyhoe was to take it to Dr. Bush for clearance. I do not know what Dr. Bush's reaction will be to the material contained in the major portion of the article and revision, but his reaction should certainly be interesting and I would like you to have a talk with Keyhoe sometime, at your convenience, to ascertain this point."

Gordon E. Cox answered Smith in a letter dated January 5, 1951, assuring him that he will be informed via Dr. Arnauld Wright, Defense Research Board Liaiaon Officer at the Canadian Embassy in Washington, D.C., and through Dr. O.M. Solant, of anything new that develops over this particular situation. Also Smith would, through these same channels, hear of further developments pertaining to the Canadian and U.S. cooperative effort in analyzing the recovered saucers. Cox also stated that he and the Ambassador were particularly interested in whether Smith was aware of any possibility of the United States Government issuing an official statement regarding the flying saucer recoveries.

Smith's main concern was than he might have jeopardized the delicate relationship that was established through his initial interview with Dr. R.I. Sarbacher which was being worked out between Canada's Defense Research Board and the U.S. Research and Development Board (mentioned in Chapter VIII).

Kehoe's article concerning "Project Magnet" did however see publication in 1953. This was in a chapter entitled "The Canadian Project" in his book FLYING SAUCERS FROM OUTER SPACE, published by Holt and Company. Due to the extreme concern over the Smith to Keyhoe "leak", among other things such as the "Heiland-GeBauer-Newton leak" (already mentioned in Chapter III), Canada was forced to disband Project Magnet per se - and the entire duplication program went "underground". In the meantime, the editors of FATE Magazine published an article in their October 1953 issue entitled "Canada Builds a Flying Saucer". This article carried an artist's conception of the flat-nosed Preying-Mantis design and a generalized article without much detail. This particular design was the only one that was allowed to be made known publicly. The design for the "Lenticular Aerodyne" was kept under wraps. The Canadian official position on the flying saucer projects was, "We

don't know anything about it." to "There isn't any officially sponsored Government Programs."

T. TOWNSEND BROWN'S INFLUENCE

In the meantime, Thomas Townsend Brown, one time Director of the RADAR School for the Bureau of Ships under the Office of Naval Research, Inventor, and developer of a new technology which he called Electro-Gravity, had been working in his own secret laboratories on disc-shaped aeroforms propelled through his new technology. Mr. Brown had been working with this concept since he first discovered it in 1928. He found that a capacitor will move towards the positive plate, if charged with enough current. Eventually he found that this could be applied to a disc-shaped aeroform suspended from a pole.

Brown was not very forward, as far as introducing his findings to government circles at first. His suspended disc models were accidentally "discovered" by Major General Victor E. Bertrandias, a former vice president of Douglas Aircraft, commissioned directly into the U.S. Air Force. Bertrandias was highly connected in Air Force circles, and his daughter had married Chief of the Air Force General "Hap" Arnold's son. Vic Bertrandias was the Officer sent into Japan 4 days after the Nagasaki Bomb was dropped because he had "connections" in Japan coming over from his earlier business associations there, to negotiate the surrender terms. But more important to this narrative, Bertrandias' Aide on that mission was Col. Albert Boyd from the Flight Test Division of the Wright Air Development Center, a perfection test pilot who had flown everything the Air Force had. Col. Boyd returned to take command of the Flight Test Division at the Wright Air Development Center in 1945. He later became the Director of the Air Force Systems Command, and then took over command of the Air Force flight test Center, rising to Major General by this time. It was under General Boyd that the Air Force Systems Command carried out most of their early super secret research projects mentioned in this report. And so it is no surprise that Bertrandias was the one to "discover" Townsend Brown and his flying disc - aeroforms, and he knew exactly where to take the knowledge.

Brown was asked to give a demonstration to representatives from some prime Air Force contractors, along with some Air Force "Brass". In 1953 a demonstration was given at his laboratory with some 24 inch models which obtained the speed of 17 feet per second, and immediately the subject was classified. Brown's concept was confiscated by the National Security Administration, and at the same time he was told that it could not be utilized.

Brown met with Dr. Henri M. Coanda, hearing of him through the

"scientific grapevine", through their mutual interests in disc-design aeroforms. Dr. Coanda, who at this time was employed by La Societe National de Construction Aeronautique Sud - Ouest in Paris, invited Brown to demonstrate his concept at the SNCASO Laboratory. Brown's concept coupled with Coanda's design was accepted by the company.

Immediately a French project to construct a full-scale working prototype flying saucer, based on Brown's and Coanda's concepts and designs was implemented into action. The May 1956 issue of INTER-AVIA, the French internationally distributed Aerospace Magazine, carried an article on the new flying saucer design, based on Brown's concept of Electro-Gravitics.

The project was reportedly dropped when the company's owner died, and his heirs decided to concentrate their efforts on more conventional aircraft designs.

The French joined Project "Y" in 1957, but they were not allowed to know about the original recovered flying discs. As far as France was concerned, they were working on designs thought up completely by the contemporary scientific community on Earth. Even though Coanda had his own disc-design ideas dating back to 1928; these ideas were not directly related to those saucers of unknown origin.

THE COLUMBUS, OHIO, CASE

In August of 1952 an intact flying saucer 30 feet in diameter was recovered in a section of hilly country north of the Columbus Army Supply Depot, outside of Columbus, Ohio. This happened to be one of the early experimental models, developed during phase one of project "Y". Security was very tight concerning this particular incident, resulting in the Supply Depot being placed on "Red Alert" as a diversionary tactic, during which time the saucer was brought into a very high security Signal Corps building to be held temporarily until it could be taken, unnoticed, to Wright Air Development Center's Department of Special Studies where it originated.

But, someone who wasn't supposed to know about it, accidentally found out. Mrs. Vivian Walton, a civilian switch-board operator working for the Army Signal Corps, was on her way to the restroom late one night, when she accidentally opened the wrong door, entering a photographic laboratory by mistake. She couldn't help but notice several photographs of what appeared to be a flying saucer. Her curiosity aroused, she moved closer for a clearer view. This saucer seemed to be on the ground with people and vehicles scattered around it. As she was deeply entranced by what she was seeing, the photographer came walking in. Joseph C. Sheehy, the Signal Corps Photographer, who held an Above Top Secret security clearance, immediately asked Mrs. Walton what she was doing there looking at classified material that she wasn't cleared for. She became very frightened and explained her accidental entry into the lab. Sheehy, taking her into his trust, explained that now that she had seen the photographs she might as well know what they are of.

He explained how the saucer came down north of the Depot, was subsequently recovered, was temporarily being stored at the Depot in a high-security area, and was to be taken to Wright Air Development Center for examination. He told her all of this without letting her know that the saucer was built by the United States Government, thus not spilling the beans concerning Project "Y".

But Vivian couldn't keep the secret. Her husband got a new job selling cookware for the Lifetime Cookware Company based in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. His boss, George Wolfer, of Miami, Florida, just happened to have an avid interest in the flying saucer enigma. Vivian, in order to get her husband in good with the boss told Wolfer of the Columbus flying saucer episode. She told Wolfer that she didn't relate this story to anybody, even her own husband, prior to this. Later, Wolfer persuaded Vivian to repeat this story during a telephone conversation, while he was tape-recording it without her knowledge. Wolfer played this tape during a flying saucer discussion at his house in Miami, with William Nash, Norman Bean, and Donald Keyhoe present.

On April 15, 1954, William Nash informed James W. Moseley, flying saucer researcher, and publisher of Saucer News, via a letter, about the possibility of a flying saucer being stored at Wright-Patterson AFB. His curiosity aroused, Moseley called Nash, who in turn told Jim Moseley about the Wolfer tape. Moseley paid Wolfer a visit in May of 1954, during which time the tape was again played. Wolfer refused to divulge the woman's name to Moseley on the grounds that this was his case. Wolfer, unintentionally, gave Moseley a few clues as to who the woman was. Moseley, in his investigation located the woman, whom he interviewed in July of 1954.

Vivian Walton retold the story to Moseley, only this time with much more detail. Moseley actually went over to the Columbus Army Supply Depot asking for Joseph C. Sheehy, the photographer. There he interviewed Sheehy, who in turn got his Superior, Signal Officer C.T. (only the initials are given here because C.T. is still living and vulnerable) involved. Both men did agree that Mrs. Walton did work in communications, on the teletype, in the Signal Corps section, but that she left the base in early 1953 due to health problems. C.T. went on to say that Mrs. Walton did work nights and that there is a highly classified building on the Base; but that Mrs. Walton wasn't in it.

If Mrs. Walton worked nights and C.T. worked days, there is some question of how he would know whether she had entered the building or not. Even if he did know that she was in that building, unauthorized, looking at flying saucer photographs, he would be foolish to admit this to James W. Moseley. Both Sheehy and C.T. denied the whole story, which is exactly what one would have expected, considering the classification involved. C.T. made the comment that he was going to report the entire matter to the CIA. Later, while Moseley was speaking to Sheehy alone, Sheehy said, "Vivian's been talking out of turn". Moseley asked him if he meant that she had been divulging classified information (implying that the saucer recovery was true); and Sheehy quickly changed his tune. Again, with C.T. present Moseley asked, "If this whole story were true, would it be classified?" C.T. answered, "Yes, very, as I knew nothing about it." Moseley then asked him quite pointedly, "Would you lie, if ordered to do so, if the story were true and you were involved?" C.T. answered, "I would just refuse to discuss it."

Later, during a telephone conversation between Moseley and Sheehy, Sheehy seemed very interested in where Moseley lived, etc. Moseley gave him his address and telephone number, and told him that he published a small private newsletter on Flying Saucers entitled NEXUS. At that moment Moseley became very disturbed. He had the very strange feeling that he was about to be investigated by some sort of government intelligence agency. Moseley published the story in the September

1954 issue of NEXUS.

Whether Jim Moseley investigated further and found out that this flying saucer was part of a U.S. Government project, we don't know; because Moseley isn't talking. Whether he was investigated by some U.S. government intelligence agency, or not, we don't know; because, likewise, Moseley isn't talking. He did, however, make the closing statement at the end of his September 1954 issue of NEXUS, on page 13, "It is my intention to continue investigating this and other similar cases concerning captured saucers and little men. If I receive any future information of value along these lines, I fully intend to pass it on to the readers of NEXUS just as soon as possible. On the other hand, should this for any reason be the last issue of NEXUS, I think that most of our readers will be able to surmise that the question, 'who's lying' has been answered." Moseley took a turn of some sort, during 1954, regarding his opinions concerning the flying saucer enigma. He came up with his unique "Earth-made devices" theory contrary to what was accepted by the vast majority of researchers. He has maintained that stand until this very day.

This however, only describes one case, and a very doubtful one at that. The problem is much, much bigger than we have imagined.

The flying saucer duplication project still goes on. Many of the actual test flights originate out of the Kirtland AFB-Sandia Lab complex near Albuquerque, the Site 51 Complex in Nevada, a site in Texas, and at the Edwards Air Force Flight Test Center in California, of those within this country.

Stan Deyo in his highly controversial book THE COSMIC CONSPIRACY, published in Australia, describes a multinational consortium of the U.S.A., Australia, Canada, England, and West Germany in a combined attempt to develop technologies similar to those observed in the study of the UFO phenomena and the crashed disc residue. Deyo reports some success in developing radical atmospheric vehicles in the wastes of the West Australian Desert, at Pine Gap, near Alice Springs.

We have had indications for some time that the available residue has been divided and decentralized. It may be significant that Deyo mentions repeat visits by Dr. Vannevar Bush and some of the other scientists we have just named for you. To us this is significant.

We should point out before leaving this subject, that the Vivian Walton story is only one very small piece of the whole Wright Field story, and certainly does not represent the true statement of the real situation there. There is considerable evidence that real crashed-disc residue was also taken to Wright Field and stored there. The aerotechnical research projects were a normal part of their business. The Air Force Development Center had research projects under study there all the time.

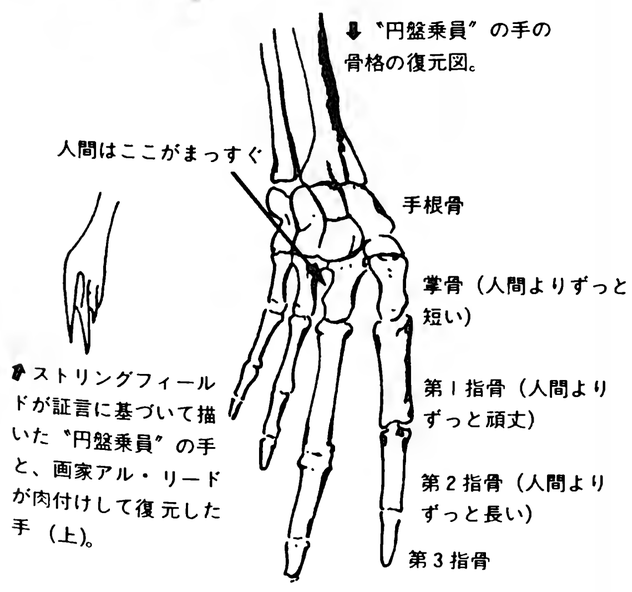
Many of those early UFO crashes were mentioned in the specially classified Project Grudge/Bluebook Special Report Number Thirteen of 1952, the existance of which is denied by all levels of Government. Remember that the Project Grudge staff was still trying to do a job, believing that they really held the responsibility for such investigations, peculiar in itself because of their limited staff, budget, and resources, but they were sincere and did the best they could. What they apparently were not told was that the other services were also carrying out similar projects quietly, internally, while the new Air Force carried out the "public information mission" designed to screen the other activities. This mission did also serve the purpose of attracting informants to the Air Force where procedures were set up to neutralize them. Because the UFO crashes necessarily involved many witnesses, some of whom found their way to the Air Force Project, they were allowed to recover some crash residue and transport it to Wright Field. The famous Hangar 18 stories evolved from all this while, of the military services, the Navy held the dominant role in actual investigation all along. But the Air Force, not being kept informed of this carried out their project mission to the best of their ability and produced their reports. They had picked up enough material in the first two years of operation to warrant a special highly classified report to supplement the public information reports 1 through 12, but for special staff level only, and they accordingly prepared their own Special Report number 13. That report by its very nature crossed the channels set up and threatened the whole research effort and did not fit the image being fostered through the Air Force Project and a senior Air Force Staff Officer, a trusted agent of the special internal control group, ordered it recalled and destroyed.

That report #13 included in a special section, photographs of several recovered UFOs, debris and residue, as well as photographs of some of the dead bodies of the occupants of those ships, including the crash at Aztec, New Mexico. There were pictures of whole bodies of alien extraterrestrial humanoids (even then classified as ETs) as well as photos of body parts such as the severed arm on an examining table in what appears to be a medical facility. A peculiarity here is that a man standing by the table, presumably a doctor, is wearing an Army uniform, rather than Air Force. We have no doubt that such photos exist for we have viewed and examined some of those photographs ourselves.

One such photograph was published on page 247 in a Japanese book titled 最新・世にも不思議な物語 (translation - "UFO Occupants") copyright 1985, ISBN 4-89521-130-4. This picture shows a right shoulder, part of the right rib cage (with ribs all the way to the abdomen) and a fractured right arm and hand. The hand has only four long digits

with a kind of webbing between the fingers as shown in this sketh. Some of the photos showed other stages of dissection, including an abdomen that had been opened and internal viscera exposed, different from normal human organs. The photo below is not from that Report #13.

▲異星人の化石では……。フロリダ半島で発見された問題の化石。



▲円盤の残骸や乗員の死体が保管されているという噂の根強いライト・パターソン基地。

▲ライト・パターソン基地内の第十八号格納庫。円盤の残骸や乗員の死体が保管されているという噂がある。

◀保管されている宇宙人乗員の死体。ただ

The Japanese report went on to show a picture of the Wright- Patterson AFB flightline and Hangar 18, together with a photo of one of the recovered alien cadavers in a see-through storage case. Note that this storage case is identical with that shown in Appendix 8.

RED FLAG ALERT

During a UFO investigation at Stoner, Colorado in September 1977, the witness, Mr. Randy Barnes, referred wendelle Stevens to the owner-operator of a country store and gas station at Four Corners, a crossroads point in the vicinity, who told a very unusual story.

It seemed that this gentleman's son had been home on leave recently, and telling of his flying adventures, suddenly turned serious, and after making sure that what he was about to tell would be held in the strictest confidence by his father, he began a narrative that was chilling in its intensity.

The young officer was an Air Force Fighter Pilot in a Tactical Air Command Combat Squadron that had been assigned to the "Red Flag" exercise in Nevada that year. A squadron of captured MIG Jet Fighters flown by especially trained American pilots simulate the enemy. They operate out of a specially prepared Air Base at Tonopah, Nevada, to the north of the Atomic Energy Commission Reservation that takes up most of northern Nevada. That Base is made to look like a typical Russian airfield, and the American Forces are deployed to bases at simulated strike distances from this field.

That fighter pilot was assigned to a strike mission against the Red "Enemy" Airfield on a particular day, and after careful briefing for the "attack", was launched and headed out on a course designed to confuse the "enemy" radar. Deciding to "bend" the rules a little to give himself more advantage, he cut across the corner of the forbidden AEC Reservation area to make his approach to the airfield from an unexpected direction, hoping to thus avoid or delay detection. Radio silence was being observed.

He entered the Reservation area at what he thought was below radar scanning levels, and as he cut across north of the Site 51 area, he saw a circular disc-shaped craft looking to be about 60 feet in diameter in flight to the south of his position.

Almost immediately, his radio came alive on the Emergency channel and a loud voice, "in the clear" ordered him to abandon his mission and fly directly to Nellis AFB and land immediately. All other missions for him were cancelled.

When he taxiied up to the park the plane it was surrounded and he was met by both uniformed and plainclothes men who took custody of him and escorted him directly to a security office in a bunker area. One of the civilian interrogators identified himself as an FBI Officer and produced a badge that looked official.

The pilot was held in this area and questioned for two days about everything he had seen until he mentioned the disc-shaped aircraft.

Then the attention shifted to that and he was badgered and intimidated and was questioned and re-questioned about that object, until he began to realize that this would continue as long as he stuck to what he knew as fact. They obviously were seeking to convince him that the object he had seen was not flying at all, that it was standing on the ground on legs, and was in fact a water tower. They showed him pictures of such water towers until he let himself be convinced that that was what he saw. After persuading them that he was now sure that they were correct, and signing a statement to that effect, he was taken back to his airplane and allowed to return to his base.

A few days later he was suddenly transferred to another squadron in another part of the country. He was warned not to discuss what had taken place, and sworn to silence before being released. He strictly observed this silence, telling his father only after obtaining agreement not to discuss it. He told his father he was convinced that what he saw was no water tower, as it was higher in the air and was moving, and it had no legs.

That was nothing more than a "war story" and the note was filed with no further follow-up, until another piece of information fell into place.

Wendelle Stevens had given a UFO slide lecture at the Northern Arizona State University at Flagstaff, and after the lecture an ethnic American Indian gentleman, a Navajo, in the Shaman line in his clan, a post-graduate student working on his doctorate in Comparative Ethnology, offered a story to tell -- but only away from there and other people. "We went to a small restaurant and took a back table where we could talk and I could record the conversation without too much disturbance. This was the story told me by Mitchel Uribe," Stevens said:

An adult Navajo friend of his backpacking in a canyon in Nevada that ran down into the AEC Reservation area saw something that puzzles him to this day. He was in remote country far away from roads and he had spent the night in the canyon. He was up and had prepared his pack, and was sitting with his back against a rock near the upper rim of the gorge, when he heard helicopters. Soon a big helicopter with the five-blade rotor came into view, coming up the canyon at low level and as it did so, every few seconds it would broadcast something from a loud speaker arrangement. The message broadcast was warning anybody in the canyon area to step out and make his presence known so that he could be moved to safety as a military test was scheduled to take place in that area soon and would be very dangerous.

The Indian, feeling adequately protected among the rocks in that area, decided to remain still and wait and see what was going to take place. The hilicopter disappeared up the canyon to the right. He sat there and waited. In about 15 minutes the helicopter came back down

the canyon, going the other way, still broadcasting its warning. He sat there and watched. Nothing happened for about a half hour. Then he heard helicopters again, more of them. This time three, no two 'copters and a third craft, a big disc-shaped craft came into view, coming up the canyon, below the rim. The two big choppers were on the outsides, about 500 feet apart, and the third craft the clean dark gray disc-shaped craft was flying between the two 'copters. At first he thought they were carrying it suspended between them, but then he decided that was impossible because they were all at the same height and he couldn't see any suspension cables. He couldn't distinguish any separate sound coming from the disc-shape. It was smooth-skinned metalic and circular in form with a raised dome on top and flew steadily along in the formation. There were no visible markings on the disc. Nothing else happened and the trio flew out of sight around the bend in the canyon to the right. He waited another 10 minutes or so and then he heard the helicopters again and they came into view and flew back the way they had come and disappeared. It was quiet and he wondered where the other plane went. Suddenly it appeared flying very fast back down the middle of the canyon, seeming to follow its same track on the outward flight. It too disappeared after the helicopters and the canyon got quiet again. He waited another two hours and then resumed his hiking, still wondering about the amazing spectacle he had witnesed. Back home later, he told the tribal elders about the experience and they advised him not to tell anyone else about it. Finally he told Mitchel Uribe, who was recording a list of such sightings by the tribe over a period of time. The indian's name and his home reservation have been witheld here at the tribe's request. Anyone seeking more information on this will have to obtain it from Mr. Uribe, who may be located through the University.

ONE RESEARCH SITE

That was in 1978. In 1980 when Stevens and Jun-Ichi Yaoi of Nippon TV were tracing crashed-disc stories for a Japanese program, they interviewed Leonard Stringfield and Charles Wilhelm in Cincinnati, Ohio, and then went to Las Vegas to interview some leads there. It was there that active interception of potential witnesses took place. One of them "disappeared" and was never heard from again; another left town and did not return. "A third was contacted by parties unknown within minutes of the team's introductory arrangements, and he was warned not to meet with us. Ten minutes later, that witness called us back at the hotel where we were checking-in and said he could not meet us then and would not discuss it," Stevens said.

One contact, after refusing to meet the team anyplace, turned up at

the airport playing a slot machine in the departure lounge at the departure gate to Los Angeles, waiting for the team to pass by as they left to board the airliner to California, and gave an interview which was recorded on a hidden body device as he played one machine and the interviewer played the ajacent one.

It was there in Las Vegas in 1980 that the team picked up rumors, unconfirmed, of the explosive destruction of a flying disc at Site 51, piloted by American test pilots. It reportedly blew into small pieces killing both pilots instantly. That loss apparently brought that project to a standstill for a time.

At this point it was impossible to determine whether the exploded craft was one of ours or one of the recovered alien vehicles. The question remains open as far as definitive information up to now. It was filed as an unconfirmed rumor.

And then in 1984 a surprising new development called attention back to all the above (See Appendix 6). As of this writing, the true facts concerning this development are classified too high for us to get anything reliable, and so we will have to leave that question open.

We believe, however, that a direction is clearly signified by the older preceeding events which can now be fairly well established. We offer this collection of data, information and rumor, as a starting point for the next investigators to confirm or refute as more and more information becomes available. We are confident that at some time in the not too distant future, more definitive information will become available to improve the history of this unique aspect of the strange UFO phenomenon.

We want to caution that much of the information in this chapter is speculative; some, more than rumor; and some clearly established fact. We do not seek to persuade or to convince anyone, but simply to inform those who are interested.

We believe that real extraterrestrial interplanetary spacecraft have crashed here on Earth, have been recovered by various governments, and have been thoroughly analyzed and studied. We believe that we have sought to duplicate, then to copy, then to model our own developments on what we were able to perceive — and that we have succeeded to some measurable degree.

STOP PRESS REPORT

In the first week of December 1985, the Tuscon Daily Star-Citizen published the following report:

SPACEPLANE: COAST TO COAST IN 12 MINUTES -- NEWSDAY --

It might use a runway for takeoffs and landings and look much like a conventional airplane, but the aerospace plane Pentagon and NASA officials are talking about will have little else in common with anything flying today.

It will travel at 4,000 to 8,000 mph. It will reach up to 350,000 feet. A coast to coast trip might take as little as 12 minutes. New York to Tokyo could take an hour.

Are the planners only fantasizing on their drawing boards? Not at all, says Jan Bodanyi, a Pentagon spokeswoman. Bodanyi said that in the last few years, several million dollars has been written into the military budget to study the feasibility of the aerospace plane. And in recent years aerospace engineers have made breakthroughs in engine, material and computer technologies that have led Pentagon and NASA officials to conclude such a plane could be built and flown.

The Air Force Officer said that if all went according to plan, an experimental serospace plane could be tested in the 1990s.

Major aerospace companies such as Rockwell International, Lockheed Corp., Boeing and McDonnell Douglas have been toying with different designs for nearly **two decades**. But their spokesmen said the program only got hot in the last few years, when **new engine technology became available.**

End of Quote

CHAPTER X

CONCLUSIONS

As I said in my introduction, "the absence of direct proof of the ultimate fact" does not negate its validity. "Actually, circumstantial evidence, ...is capable of producing at least as high a dergee of certainty as that arising from direct proof." We have presented a considerable number of items of information "which tend to establish a chain of circumstantial evidence", sufficient to "afford the basis of a logical inference relative to the issue and supply a 'link in the chain'." We have no doubt about the existence of the evidence, and where it is, and what is being done about it. We do doubt the reasons for the prolonged secrecy in this matter, and implore those in charge to now share the material and the knowledge they have gained with all of us, and all scientists in this world. Fourty years of secrecy is a very long time, and exceeds the normal term for all security classifications we know of.

The evidence clearly shows that a circular, disc-shaped flying machine about 100 feet in diameter crashed at Aztec, New Mexico, on 25 May 1948. It was recovered nearly intact with the bodies of 14 occupants aboard, by a military team and a group of carefully selected scientists. This ship had a central cabin about 18' inside diameter surrounded by a thin, light weight, ring flange about 10% of the diameter thick. The the bodies were removed and preserved and the craft recovered and taken to a secret secured storage site for study.

Less than a year earlier, on 3 July 1947, a 30 foot outside diameter circular craft (or central cabin of a larger craft), with 6 bodies inside was found crashed on the San Augustine Flats near Magdalena, New Mexico, southwest of Albuquerque. Those bodies were also removed and preserved. Then on 5 July a mass of lightweight metallic residue discovered on 3 July also, was reported to authorities by a rancher. Upon investigation, this material was considered to be the dismembered and shattered remains of a much larger circular craft, perhaps up to 100 feet in diameter. Attempted assembly of some parts seemed to indicate that this material had formed that shape. The metallic fragments were lightweight, like a kind of foil, but extremely durable and resistent. This material was found on a ranch 75 miles northwest of Roswell, toward Albuquerque, and about a hundred miles east of The San Augustine Flats. Up to four similar bodies were reportedly found here also.

The nature of the metallic material, the sizes and shapes of these craft, and the size and descriptions of the bodies found in both of these ships seems to indicate a common origin.

Then, about a month and a half after the Aztec crash, another similar

circular metallic flying object about 100 feet in diameter crashed in Mexico about 30 miles southeast of Laredo, Texas on 7 July 1948. Only one body was reported by the photographer, in the residue he saw, and that was badly burned. Some of the description reported, as two doctors examined the body, however, corresponds with the descriptions from the two earlier crashes. There were rumors, unconfirmed, of more bodies found around the area, possibly ejected, or scattered by the explosion.

A new correspondence developed here though, when it was discovered that the wreckage residue contained lightweight but strong channel, rod and tubing structural members marked with straight rows of symbols in an unknown and unearthly language resembling something between Russian, Egyptian hieroglyphics and American Indian sign language.

Although the second crash, at Aztec, was not torn asunder, exposing internal structural members, it did contain a "book" of some very durable, tough material, something like parchement in appearance, which had pages filled with symbols approximating the description above.

All of these remains were taken to super-secret storage sites in New Mexico in 1947 and 1948, where they were studied and tested by teams of scientific experts.

In 1949 to 1950 a special underground custodial facility was prepared in the already secured Nevada Atomic Energy Commission Reservation, at an airfield which was actually an installation belonging to the New Mexico based U.S. research centers. It was here that the UFO crash residue was taken into intensive work. Other subsequent crashed discs recovered by the U.S. Government were collected there as well, and a substantial research project was carried on.

Meanwhile, our government funded many projects designed to duplicate these machines, or to build our own designs, taking advantage as much as we could of what we were able to learn from the real interplanetary vehicles.

We flew our first copy projects in 1954 and 1955, built jointly with the A.V. Roe Company in Canada. Then we took off on separate projects of our own which had reached marvelous sophistication by 1978.

More contact with extraterrestrial beings of size, morphology and physiology similar to that found in the crashed saucers developed over the years until, in 1979, a man was abducted at Charleston, S.C., by alien beings similar to this race-type, who actually told the abductee that they had "lost ships in the western part of this country" and that our government still had the residue of the ships and bodies! Other similar contacts have been made.

I believe that this deception has gone on long enough, and that it is now time for us to be told the TRUTH by our government.

A healthy democracy cannot survive long with a few self-appointed individuals setting themselves up as a select elite, authorized to do

the thinking for all of us, without even a popular mandate to do so...

When this author went to Mrs. Alice Scully at the start of his own investigation in 1982, she was not much help except to state that she had seen photographs of the crashed disc and some of the occupants. The records and files were no longer in her posession, and she could not get to them. She was cautious in her discussions, because she knew that Scully had been attacked so many times before. The approaches were disguised and the attacks came later. She was warey but cordial, and she preferred to wait to see what was going to happen. She wrote a letter stating her position at that time. It was dated June 12, 1982, Palm Springs, California, a copy of which is reproduced here.

When a copy of the final draft of this manuscript was sent to her as a courtesy, for her personal information and review, she responded by letter dated November 16, 1986, saying she was glad that the final truth had come out, vindicating the efforts of her husband so long ago. A copy of that letter closes this report.

oOo

Palm Springs
June 12, 1982

Dear William:

Don't I wish. The things you want copies of, are the things I am unable to dig out. And unfortunately I don't have any names and addresses of people in the Aztec, N. Mexico area. All the flying saucer material as far as I know is together and for the time being unavailable.

I saw pictures - tiny ones - of saucer inhabitants laid out on the hillside near the downed saucer. They were, as far as I remember, contact prints of snapshot caliber, so not so clear. We didn't ever have those in our possession. Doggone it, it's frustrating to know we collected all this & can't get to it. There are still many people quite active in research, but a lot of the big names have died, so it's hard to connect up.

Best
Alice Scully

Palm Springs, CA.

November 16, 1986

Mr. William S. Steinman
15043 Rosalita Drive
La Mirada, CA. 90638

Dear William:

Having just finished reading your manuscript, I am terribly impressed by your research, by the intensity with which you have stuck to it over many years, and by the honesty in your report.

It is now many years since Frank's book was published, and many things, small details, had been forgotten by me, but it is remarkable how, on reading your manuscript, the things forgotten come to life, and fall in place.

One thing I didn't realize is that the U.S.Government was behind the scandalous way of discrediting BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS and the men who have the information. I knew it was a hush-hush subject, but not a top-top secret.

As far as other writers were concerned, I felt it was jealousy, and wanting to be "in on it all." For all parties to actually systematically go out to destroy men's reputations is appalling.

You have really done a scholarly piece of research, and I'm glad you did it, and that through it all you came to the conclusion that Frank Scully was telling the truth.

For this I am grateful to you.

With best wishes,

Alice Scully

Mrs. Frank Scully

APPENDIX 1

THE RAY THOMAS AFFAIR

A question frequently asked is: How can such transcendent information be kept from public knowledge? One example, and perhaps only one of many, may be illustrated by the Ray Thomas case. Ray had been sworn to silence about an operation he was involved in when he was a U.S. Marine on active duty in 1967. Twelve years later, upon seeing the public movie "HANGAR 18" at a theater in Las Vegas where he lived, he recognized some of the information portrayed there, and believing the government had finally released information on "the project", decided to report his personal experience as verification. After all, 12 years is a long time and all original classification whould have died by normal expiration long ago.

Having heard of APRO in Tucson, Arizona, he obtained a telephone number through Operator Assistance and made the first call on 14 July 1980, taken by Christine Panter, office secretary for APRO in Tucson.

Ray Thomas told Christine Panter of having seen the movie "HANGAR 18" recently and that there was more to that which he could tell her for a fact. He briefly described how he was with the K-9 (canine) Division of the U.S. Marine Corps at Camp Pendleton, in the grade of corporal (E-4) back in June of 1967, when he was summoned for a "special assignment".

He was prepared, together with his dog, and they were put aboard a military transport aircraft with "blinded" windows (the windows had aluminum foil taped over them) and was flown to a desert location, guessed at but actually unknown. They were taken directly from the airplane into a canvas covered truck and the entrance was laced closed with the men and their dogs inside. They rode in the truck for a time, 45 minutes to an hour, and then the truck stopped in a desert location where the back was unlaced and they all got out in front of several of the old style 4-man pyramidal tents, already erected. There was also a hospital tent erected some distance away.

The men and their dogs, all unknown to each other, were briefed on their guard mission, ordered not to discuss anything they saw or did with each other, and were assigned to patrol shifts, 4 hours on and 4 hours off, around the clock. Their job was to patrol a marked perimeter around the hospital tent some distance out from it. They were heavily armed, with full ammunition clips, an unusual departure from the usual 3 bullets in the clip.

A plain clothes Colonel seemed to be in charge, a man identified to them only as Col. Painter (later identified as Col. R.V. Painter, MA). Many other technical persons came and went. Once as Ray

Thomas was being relieved from guard duty, and was heading for the mess tent, he dropped the leash and his dog ran into the tent. He ran in right behind him to get his dog out, and then saw the inside of the tent.

There he saw for the first time what the tent covered. He saw a big disc-shaped object resting on the ground and propped into a more level position with timbers of wood. He also saw long folding tables which had been set up, and they were covered with technical instruments like he had never seen before. He saw what he thought were body-bags but he didn't see any bodies.

He apparently had seen more than he should have because he was immediately taken to Captain Painter (strange name coincidence whether contrived or natural) who was in charge of the guard. He was warned and punished for his infraction and was returned to security patrol for the rest of his duty stint. He says he was kept under security surveillance over the ensuing years since his discharge from the U.S. Marine Corps.

Seeing the movie and recognizing some of the events, and knowing of their actual validity, he thought that the secret was out and that was why he had seen little of the security surveillance lately. It must have been relaxed, and that is why he decided to call at this time.

Ray left his address and an unlisted telephone number for "Chris" to get back to him. She checked the APRO files for a local member to put into direct contact with Thomas to see what he could verify and try to learn more about the situation. She selected John Romero and notified him by letter.

Before that letter could reach Las Vegas, a second call came in the very next day from Ray Thomas. He had already been visited by two men representing themselves as from an intelligence agency and flashing badges, which he thought looked like FBI, but he didn't get a good look at them. They arrived at his home the night of the 14th, the same day he made the first call to APRO. They reminded him of his oaths and his signature verifying that he understood them and the National Security Act. They re-read him certain paragraphs of the Act and had him sign once again that he understood what had been read. These men took great interest in a map on which Ray had pinpointed where he thought the location of the site had been. The visitors left no doubt about the fact that Ray was still under surveillance and that they would be watching. He wondered how the telephone call was discovered almost immediately. That call to report the visit was made from an outside telephone.

Two days later, he was again visited by two different men who were now aware of the second call to APRO. These men were more threatening and left no doubt about their warning, and they ordered him to get out

out of this immediately.

Ray worked as a house painter and his wife worked at night. a couple days after the second visit, a neighbor in an ajacent apartment saw two men trying to get into the Thomas apartment. He got a camera and photographed them. The men became very upset. The neighbor told them there had been too many "break-ins" around the neighborhood. Ray's wife was visited by two men in the daytime when she was trying to sleep. The developed photos came back and were shown to Ray but he could not recognize either of the men.

On the night of the 21st of July 1980 Ray Thomas' apartment was broken into and the map and all of his notes were taken. He called the Police and they came out and dusted for fingerprints but found none. (Ray told police that gold coins were taken so he wouldn't have to discuss the UFO angle with them.) Ray's wife, Cathy, said that after her visitor left, she went out on the balcony and watched the stranger depart in a black Cadillac. It had an unusual glow of red lights on the dashboard whereas she thought most cars had blues and greens. The dog was very nervous.

That did it! Ray called APRO from his home again and asked for help, telling Chris all that had happened and how disturbing it had become. John Romero had not been there yet. He didn't know where to turn. What could they do?

That was when Chris called Wendelle Stevens and asked if he had any contacts up there in Vegas who could get on this right away and go see what could be done for Ray Thomas. Stevens went over to the APRO office on Country Club Road and Chris briefed him on what had happened up to then. At that time Stevens was one of APRO's lead investigators.

Stevens went home and immediately called Gene Applegarth, an AEC man who at that time headed a small local UFO study group called APRON for Aerial Phenomena Research Of Nevada) in Las Vegas, who had previously indicated that they were looking for some live UFO cases to investigate as a team. Other officers of APRON were Evelyn Schiff, and Ron Curtiss, a local DPS (Department of Public Safety - Police) plain clothes officer. Ron was on leave recovering from injuries received in a DPS raid. Ron would get in touch with Ray immediately and see what he could do.

By the time that was taken care of the phone rang and it was Chris from APRO again, who had been trying to get in on the line. Ray Thomas had called her back between two and three hours after the earlier call that day, sounding very excited and telling her that he had been visited again by two more men about that earlier call, whom he admitted to the apartment. He seated them on the sofa and left the room on some simple pretxt, and went to a box in a closet in his bedroom and got out his gun and a pair of handcuffs. He came out and pointed the gun

at them and ordered them to place their weapons and wallets on the table, which they did.

He called the Las Vegas Metro Police and told them he was holding two burglers and to hurry. He handcuffed one of them to the sofa, and as he did so the other one jumped up and ran out before he could shoot to stop him, but he still had one and the weapons and identifications. He called his wife to come home and help identify the men for the Police who were on their way. While he was waiting he took a camera on a shelf there and photographed the wallets and contents. As the Police still had not arrived, he called APRO to report what had happened and that he was holding one at gunpoint and would charge them with the burglary, harrassment and mental anguish to his wife. He had made a citizen's arrest. He also had tried to call John Romero, the APRO member there in Vegas, but could not reach him. He would call back later.

That call must have caused those two bungling agents a little bit of trouble from whoever analyzes all those calls.

The Police finally arrived and took the handcuffed intruder and his partner waiting in a limousine below into custody. They searched the limo and found blue lightweight metal suitcases in the car (possibly surveillance equipment). They took them away to the police station. Then they arrested Ray Thomas and took him away in another police car, and he never saw the two intruders again. When he got home much later their car was gone. The Police would never tell him what they did with the intruders, but under local law he had committed a felony by pointing the gun at them. The charges were later dropped.

Chris finished the report on the second call while Ray Thomas was still holding his intruders at bay. I immediately called Gene Applegarth back to advise the new developments. He was still trying to get hold of Ron Curtiss to tell him about the earlier call, and gave me some numbers I could try for Ron. I finally got him later that evening and he said he would be able to check on things in the morning.

The next morning, the 23 of July, Ray Thomas called Chris back and reported the details of what had happened after hanging up the day before. He still had not heard from John Romero. Ray's wife had returned before the police and identified the handcuffed man as one who had called on her. They still were not the men photographed by the neighbor. Chris advised him that a friendly Vegas DPS officer, Ron Curtiss would be getting in touch with him.

Stevens got in touch with Ron again that night and discussed the events up to now. Ron contacted Ray Thomas and made an appointment to meet him the next morning. Ray, properly "gun shy" by now came with no evidence of any kind. After a discussion They arranged to meet again the following day (17:00) and Ray would bring Ron Xerox copies of the photos of the Identification Cards if he could get the prints back by then.

Ray delivered the copies and Ron took them to regular friends at the DPS facilities and arranged to have the IDs traced. That was 26 July.

Later in the day on the 22nd Chris Panter got hold of John Romero and asked him to go the Police Station where Ray Thomas and his visitors were being taken, to lend whatever assistance he could by being there. He agreed to see what he could find out.

Later in the day on the 23rd Romero called APRO back (call taken by Allen Benz, APRO Librarian) to advise that Las Vegas Metro Police had no record of such a police action. Romero further advised that in Nevada, to invite a person into your home, and then pull a gun and handcuff them (as RT said he did) was a felony. If the Police came and found RT holding a gun on the stranger, RT and all would have been taken to the station (exactly what happened, but apparently not to John Romero's knowledge yet). John Romero said he could send someone to RTs apartment, to see if the limo dash could be seen from RTs balcony. No further word was received from John Romero.

On the 28th Ray Thomas called Chris Panter back at APRO to tell her that his wife was typing all the notes up in narrative form which he would send to APRO together with the photos via Federal Express. There was a note on Christine Panter's telephone memo saying: "Said he'd received both letters from me (cp), but I only sent one! He even read them back to me. I did write the first note; but the second? On APRO stationery, my signature. Harmless platitudes, but I DID NOT write it". RT says dog is very nervous; has taken to Vet who says dog is on the verge of nervous breakdown. Dog is Shepherd, trained guard-dog. RT was also approached by a "new" stranger and offered an exchange of information: 'You tell me what you know, and I'll tell you what I know' sort of thing. Asked me what I thought: I advised against."

RT never called APRO again. Christine Panter called his home once and got his wife. Whe worked nights and slept days, so was very sleepy but she said she had done some typing for him.

Nothing ever arrived from Ray Thomas.

While Ron Curtiss was waiting for the identification and story on the ID cards photograqphed, he ran a background check on Ray Thomas.

RT had an Alpha Red Top Secret Clearance (Crypto), granted under section 18 NDA. He had signed a "Contact Team" oath and had a copy. Department of Defense records showed that Ray Thomas was indeed in the Marines and a menber of the K-9 Corps attached to DOD Special Operations at the time indicated. Ray Thomas had no police record but his credit record had been "flagged" due to a complaint that he was behind in payments on his rent. His record address agreed with the residence address given.

On 28 July when Ron went back to pick up the results of the ID card check, His supervisor was waiting for him with the xeroxes and seemed

very upset. He asked Ron what he was doing, that he didn't recall having assigned him to any such project. What was he after? Ron tried to explain but the explanation did't seem to satisfy the supervisor who kept the Xerox copy of the cards photographed and whatever was revealed by the checkout of the cards. Ron never did learn what was found in the checkout. He reported this new development to Ray Thomas and arranged to meet him two days later when they would both have time available to talk and discuss this whole thing. Ron wanted to bring Gene Applegarth into that meeting if agreeable to Ray Thomas. Ray had no objection and they settled it for the evening of the 30th.

That day, Gene Applegarth was unable to make the meeting, giving no explanation to Ron Curtiss. Ron went to the planned meeting at the Big Boy reataurant as arranged. Ray Thomas did not show up on the schedule so RC took a booth and ordered coffee. He waited an hour and then went to the phone and called RTs number. The phone rang but there was no answer. He thought RT must be on his way. He waited another hour, and then called again. The 'phone still rang but no answer. Then RC began to think that one of them had confused which Big Boy restaurant, so he called the others and had RT paged with no success. He finally gave up and went home.

He tried a couple more times the next day but he wasn't too worried when the phone didn't answer because he thought Ray Thomas would be working. He tried in the evening and still failed to get any answer. Finally in desperation he got in his car and drove over there, only to find the apartment completely empty. Checking with the apartment office he found that the Thomas family had moved out the night before and left no forwarding address. They were told they would be contacted later.

Upon further inquiry, Ron learned that the move was not entirely unwelcome as Thomas had been running behind on his rent payments for some time and the office had suggested he get the situation in hand or find another place. The woman behind the desk said a man who said he was a friend of theirs had come in and asked how much they owed on the rent to date. She gave him a figure and he paid it up in cash and then went to their apartment. A moving van pulled up an hour later and they moved out that night. Ron kicked himself for not going over there the night before.

Although no record was made of this seemingly unrelated item at the time, Gene Applegarth who was in the habit of calling Stevens about twice a month, called a little earlier than usual to say that he was being pressured at work to get out of this kooky UFO kid stuff because it was not a good image for an AEC employee such as he. He felt that as an implied threat and withdrew from APRON, turning the records and files over to Ron Curtiss.

But the disappearance of Ray Thomas piqued Ron's curiosity and, as he was still on recuperation leave, he spent a lot of time trying to pick up some leads. He was amazed at the thoroughness of the operation because he was unable to find the moving company. It must have been an outside agency. Checking with the credit bureau to get a list of creditors for possible leads he found that they had all been paid up also, over $10,000 dollars worth! The service bills were paid up with no changes of address. Returns went to the old apartment address at 3665 Cambridge (Apt. 212), Las Vegas, Nevada 89109. The unlisted telephone number (702)-734-1928 was paid up and closed out. All leads seemed to come to an end.

That was about the situation Stevens found when he stopped in Las Vegas on his way back from San Francisco near the end of August. He had a meeting with Gene Applegarth and they called Ron Curtiss and joined him for coffee at a local restaurant, where Stevens met Ron Curtiss face-to-face for the first time. The case was discussed for a couple of hours and then Applegarth drove Stevens back to catch his plane to Tucson. Ron had been back to the Apartment to look around and to take photographs several times. He learned that the "friend" had been in twice to pick up the accumulating mail. He asked to be advised when the friend showed up again, but never got a call. Then even Ron was contacted by a man who warned him that he was pursuing dangerous lines of research, and he was advised to give it up so that his two orphaned neices would not be left alone again. When he reported in to his office to go back on duty he was told that he had been terminated, and that there were at present openings in Abilene, Texas and Pensacola, Florida, but they would be filled in 10 days. He asked for the Xerox copy of the cards back and was told that that information was highly classified and not available to him. He had only a few days to get started.

He went home and called Gene Applegarth and said he was getting out of the UFO business altogether, that he was giving the APRON files back or he was going to dump them. He was resigning completely as of now. If Gene was out too he could give the files to Evelyn Schiff, or dump them himself. That was the end of APRON. Their first and only case did them in.

But the bizarre events were not yet over for Ron Curtiss. He loaded his live-in girl friend and their selected posessions in his little Volkswagon sedan and they headed for Abilene. Three days later Stevens got a collect call from El Paso, from Ron Curtiss who reported that they had been aware of being followed by a bigger car since leaving Las Cruces, New Mexico. About 30 miles down the road, the bigger car suddenly moved up fast and deliberately side-swiped the Volks knocking it off the road and into the ditch, but it was a wide shallow ditch

and Ron was able to keep control by driving down, across, up the other side a ways, back down and up onto the road again, and getting there in time to see the big car speeding away ahead. The drivers side was damaged so bad he could hardly get the door open.

After interviewing for the Abilene job they decided to go on to Florida, and got there a week later. Ron decided to take that one as it was too far to go back to Abilene. He would report for duty in a few days.

Then his girl-friend suggested that while he looked around and was getting settled she would like to go down to Miami and see an girl friend from college days. He prepared the car and she started out. As she was driving along the beach road not far from Singing Sands, the litle Volks was sideswiped by a big car again, this time knocking it out of control in the beach sand and it flipped, throwing the woman out and landing on her and killing her instantly.

Meanwhile, near the end of September, Stevens was back in Las Vegas with Jun-Ichi Yaoi of Nippon TV, pursuing another matter when they decided to see what they could find. They began by canvassing the neighbors in other apartments in the same closed and walled-in complex where Ray Thomas formerly lived. A neighbor was discovered who said that Mrs. Thomas worked at the Lucky Lady downtown before they moved away. Other details learned only verified what was already known. But the new lead proved interesting.

The Lucky Lady turned out to be a Dealer's School for Casino workers and Cathy Thomas had been an instructor there. There were several co-workers who considered her a friend but said they knew very little about her private life and she didn't discuss it with them. The thing of greatest interest however, was the fact that Mrs. Thomas worked for the Lucky Lady for two weeks after the sudden move and loss of contact with Ron Curtiss. She never mentioned the move and the old address was the only one listed in her file there.

This meant however, that they did not move that far, and that they may still be in the area. The mail was picked up at the apartment until it stopped coming there. No forwarding address was filed with the Post Office for automatic forwarding.

One guess here, but not the only one, is that RT's story was true, that he made a mistake in judgement, which he acknowledged, and sought to correct. He already enjoyed a high security clearance and was an expert guard with a dog, in fact he loved those dogs so much that he kept one of his own. He was not doing too well on making his living in the situation he was in. He may have been easily persuaded to take a new job "inside" the project area, where his wife could work too, and they would be provided living quarters or allowances in some facility where he would not be so exposed.

Ray Thomas' major contribution in this story is the name of the Medical Adiministrative Officer previously associated with the original preparation of the facility to study recovered UFOs in the grade of Major, and then finding him 15 years later in the grade of Colonel, probably retired and still working in a civilian graded position, but being recognized in his retired grade as Colonel. He was wearing civilian clothes in the latter position according to the witness' statement. And he was recovering a crashed UFO! (See Appendix 4 for earlier information of Major Painter.)

APPENDIX 2

THE LAREDO UFO BODY

Much has been written about the strange body found in the Laredo UFO crash remains. He has been derisively called "Tomatoe Man" by the usual detractors in such cases. The fact is, this body was reportedly photographed in the remains of an Unidentified Flying Object that came down in a crash collision with the ground at a point near the Sabinas River and about 30 miles southwest of Laredo, Texas, but across the border in the Mexican State of Nuevo Leon, on 7 July 1948.

U.S. Secretary of State, General George C. Marshall, reportedly intervened directly with the Mexican Government and obtained permission for U.S. Army personnel to recover the remains of a U.S."Special Test Vehicle" that had gone out of control and crashed in Mexico.

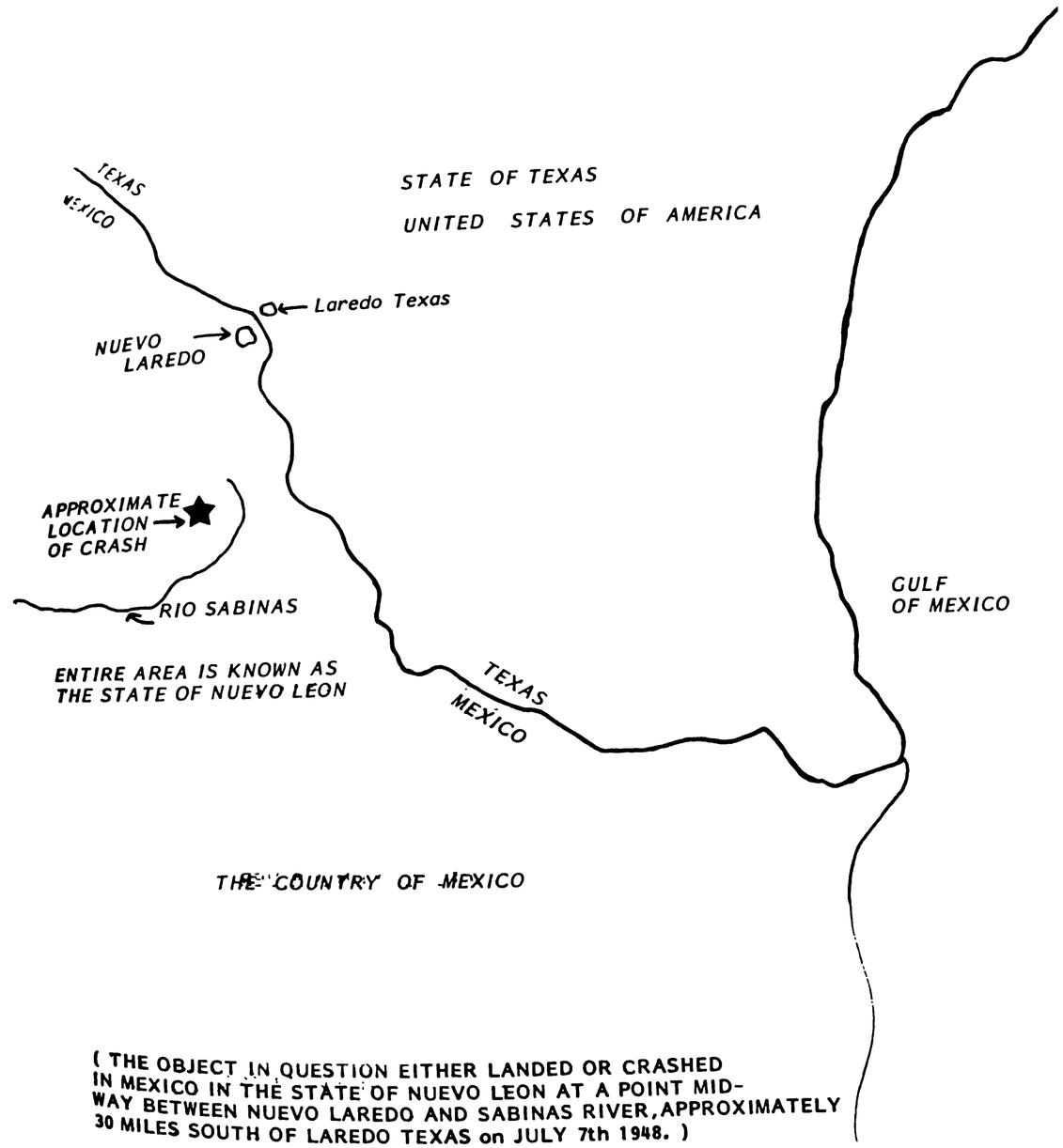
Col. John W. Bowen, USAF (Retired), then Provost Marshall at Carswell AFB, was sent over to take immediate charge of cordoning off and controlling the area. The bulk of the residue was picked up on big Army Transporter Trucks and hauled to San Antonio Air Depot for study.

But before removal a special photographer with a very high security clearance was flown down from White Sands Missile Test Center in New Mexico in a light weight, special slow-flight photo-liaison airplane. The photographer was alerted at 20:50 to prepare to be airlifted to the site of a top secret airplane crash. At 21:30 they were picked up by an Army L-19 Bird Dog airplane, five team members and equipment, and were flown directly to the crash site, arriving at about 02:15 AM.

As they circled the floodlighted site before landing, they could see the remains of a fairly large cirsular craft still smouldering and smoking some 12 hours after the crash. They landed on a makeshift runway about a half mile from the crash site, and were picked up and driven right to the crash scene by an Army truck. Commander Smith (a pseudonym for the U.S. Naval Intelligence Officer from the U.S. Embassy in Mexico City who accompanied the Mexican Authorities to the site) told them to photograph everything in as much detail as possible.

They worked steadily until about 04:30, when they were allowed to get some coffee and breakfast at a rudimentary campsite that had been set up. They went into a tent and got a little sleep until they were awakened about 08:00 to finish documenting the scene in daylight. They continued steadily until about 13:00 hours when a C-47 arrived and the body was taken away. Army troops began cutting up the wreakage and loading it on trucks. At 18:00 hours that same day, the 8th, they packed their equipment and the 500+ exposed negatives and were taken by C-47, along with Commander Smith, back to Alamogordo, New Mexico.

Back at White Sands, they were taken off all other duties for three



(THE OBJECT IN QUESTION EITHER LANDED OR CRASHED IN MEXICO IN THE STATE OF NUEVO LEON AT A POINT MID-WAY BETWEEN NUEVO LAREDO AND SABINAS RIVER, APPROXIMATELY 30 MILES SOUTH OF LAREDO TEXAS on JULY 7th 1948.)

Map fixing the position of the Laredo UFO crash site in a Mexican region known as Nuevo Leon, which is also the northern end of the Sierra Madres Mountains of Mexico. This map is from the Coalition of Concerned Ufologists report... and this site agrees with some other similar reports for this region.

weeks and spent all their time in the laboratory developing negatives and making prints. Armed guards were posted around the darkroom area until the work on this project was done. As soon as a complete set of 8"x10" prints were made, Commander Smith took them and left for Washington and the photo people never saw him again. The source of the two photos furnished claimed he had 40 negatives in all showing this crash scene.

This information was extracted from the series of letters from the original photographer to MARCEN, 123 Olney Sandy Spring Road, Sandy Spring, Maryland 20860, a fledgling UFO Journal organized by Williard McIntyre, who has come under some very heavy criticism by the usual debunkers who devote their primary effort to jealously going around "pissing on everybody else's fires". The counterintelligence boys find them very easy to manipulate and do so to great advantage.

But those letters contained more details of interest which dovetail back into information that neither the photographer nor MARCEN could have had at the time. We continue from MARCEN:

"What that team observed and photographed was an unearthly-shaped craft made up of earthly-looking debris. The basic structure looked as if it could have been built by earthly hands. Things were badly burned by the time the photographers got to the site, but they noticed a complete absence of any type of wiring, rubber, glass, plastics, wood, or paper products.

"Our source noticed what was some supportive structures, which were held together by what appeared to be conventional bolts but when the mechanics attempted to unscrew them with wrenches, they would not turn at all. They had to be eventually chiseled off and the metal was very hard, The Army was using carbide and diamond drills and diamond saws for the final disassembly. There appeared to be two kinds of metal involved. The first and most abundant could not be cut by the oxy-acetylene cutting torches brought in. The second immediately began burning when the cutting torches were used on it.

"The structural skin of the craft was apparently blown away in the explosion when the device crashed as the whole valley was littered with fragments of what appeared to be foil, very much like our cigarrette packages, only much harder. You could not bend the material. Before anyone could leave the site, the MPs searched them and confiscated all fragments that had been collected.

"As best the source could ascertain, the craft was nearly perfectly circular and was about 90 feet in diameter and about 28 feet in thickness at the center and tapering off to about 5 feet thick at the perimeter.

"There appeared to be 5 or six levels in the center of the craft and they were told some sort of instrumentation and machinery were removed

before they had arrived. No propulsion system or mechanism was apparent to the source.

"There was only one body, and it was badly burned at that, still in the structure. Our source photographed it in place in the structure as best he could with the intense heat from the still smouldering remains and the burning hot sand. After they had taken photos of the entire scene and attempted to use multiple flash guns and a tripod to record the overall scene from a nearby hillside, The Air Force crash and rescue firemen on the scene dragged the body from the craft and put it on a nearby bank so they could photograph it away from the intense heat.

"During their briefing, before photographic work began, one of the team members asked what this was and where it came from. Commander Smith told him not to ask. An Army Captain who assisted them said the little fellow we were photographing did not come from this Earth.

"They only saw and photographed one body but rumors were floating around the site that two or more creatures had been blown out of the vehicle and were captured and taken away injured severely but still alive. Our source said he had no confirmation of this aspect of the case.

"The body they photographed was 4' 6" long. Its head was extremely large for the body size by human proportions. The eyes were gone from the fire but the eyesockets were much larger than in humans and were almost wraparound as if to give 180 degree vision. There were no visible ears or nose but there were openings where ears and nostrils would have been in humans. There were no lips and the mouth was just a sort of slit with no teeth or tongue. There were two legs of normal proportions with short feet having no discernable toes. The two arms were longer than in humans and the hands had four claw-like fingers each with no apparent thumbs. The arms and legs appeared to have joints in approximately the same places as in humans.

"There were two Army doctors that arrived on the morning of July 8th and they made a superficial examination of the body. Our source listened to them while taking photos of their work. There was no teeth or tongue in the mouth and no apparent duct connecting the mouth to any kind of digestive system. There was no reproductive organs visible by human standards. The most remarkable thing he overheard was that no stratified (sic) muscle fibre was discovered in any of the extremities. The tissue, which was gray in color was extremely smooth and the doctors compared its consistency to the tissue of a human female breast. They said that the bone structure in the extremities too was more complicated than in humans and speculated that motion may have been accomplished through the supporting bones instead of muscles. The entire abdomen was encased by a rib-like structure all the way to the

hips. The doctors were amazed that the right arm extremity had a metallic joint at the elbow. No external examinations were made at the site.

"The hands each had four digits, longer than human fingers, and they tapered to an almost claw-like appearance at the tip. There were no opposing digits like thumbs. There was no visible evidence of toes and the feet came to a blunt point. The body appeared to have been clothed in a metallic-like material, most of which had been burned away.

"The doctors said there was no evidence of hair growing on the head or other areas of the body as they found no immediate evidence of hair roots. The only fluid found in the apparent veins in the extremities was colorless with a slight green cast and a strong sulfurous odor.

"Our source noticed a strong sulfurous odor and an ozone smell when working around the burning structure.

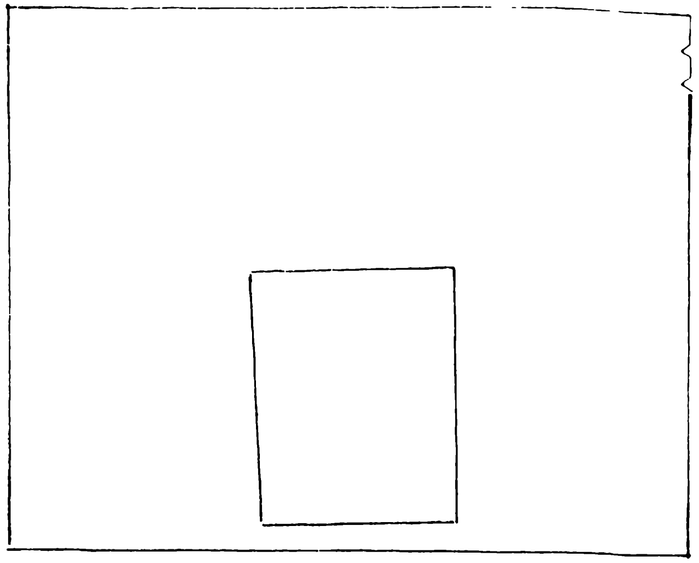
This all started in a rather remarkable way. MARCEN had just mailed out their first journal and received the usual mail from interested and curious readers. One inquiry contained a number of questions about motivations and goals. After exchanging three letters with that particular writer, a gentleman in Tennessee, a large letter arrived in mid-December (1978) containing an 8"x10" glossy print showing the charred remains of some kind of body in a lot of debris, and a challenge to MARCEN to identify the contents of the photograph. They sent a reply guessing the remains of a lightplane crash and the body of its unfortunate pilot. A three page reply in early January (1979) detailed the activities of a young Navy photographer flown to Mexico in July of 1948 as part of a team to document the crash of a 90 foot diameter UFO and its dead pilot. The writer expressed concern for his own safety and insisted upon anonymity. MARCEN assured confidentiality and expressed their doubt that such matters were still classified after 30 years.

In mid-March 1979 another letter arrived reiterating the writer's concerns, and giving more detail. MARCEN verified the man's background and everything cnecked out as he had said. Microscopic and microdensitometer tests made on the print showed no evidence of double exposure or lab trickery.

By the end of November MARCEN was able to obtain the negative from which the print was made. This original negative was then analyzed by Kodak and other photo laboratories. Eastman Kodak concluded that their analysis indicated a negative that had been processed at least thirty years previously. Their tests also showed no evidence of deliberate hoaxing, at least photographically, in making the negative.

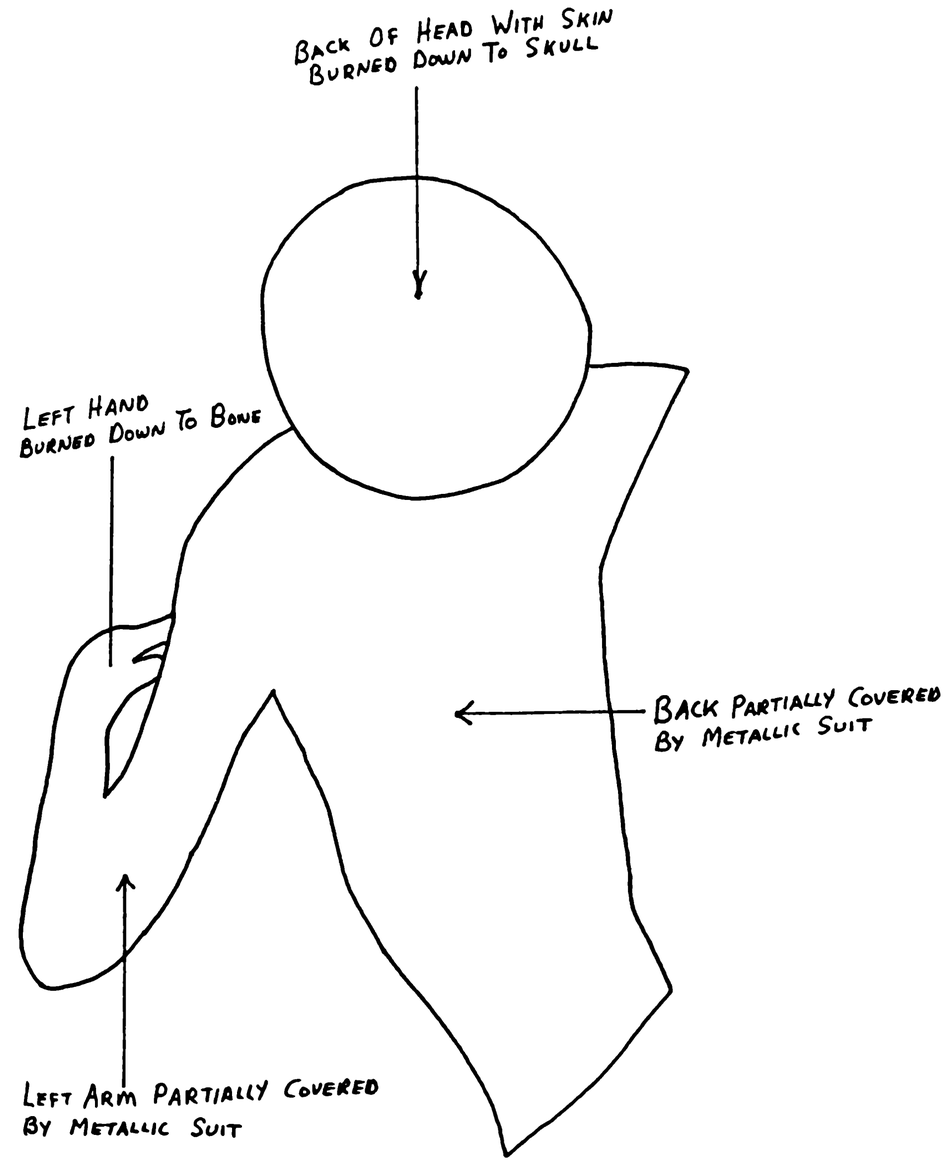
In May 1980 the contact sent a second negative showing the body as it lay in vegetation on a slope. That one was also examined and tested and found to be equivalent to the first. Now there were two photos.

The first of two photographs sent to MARCEN by the anonymous military photographer. This one was a crop from a larger picture.



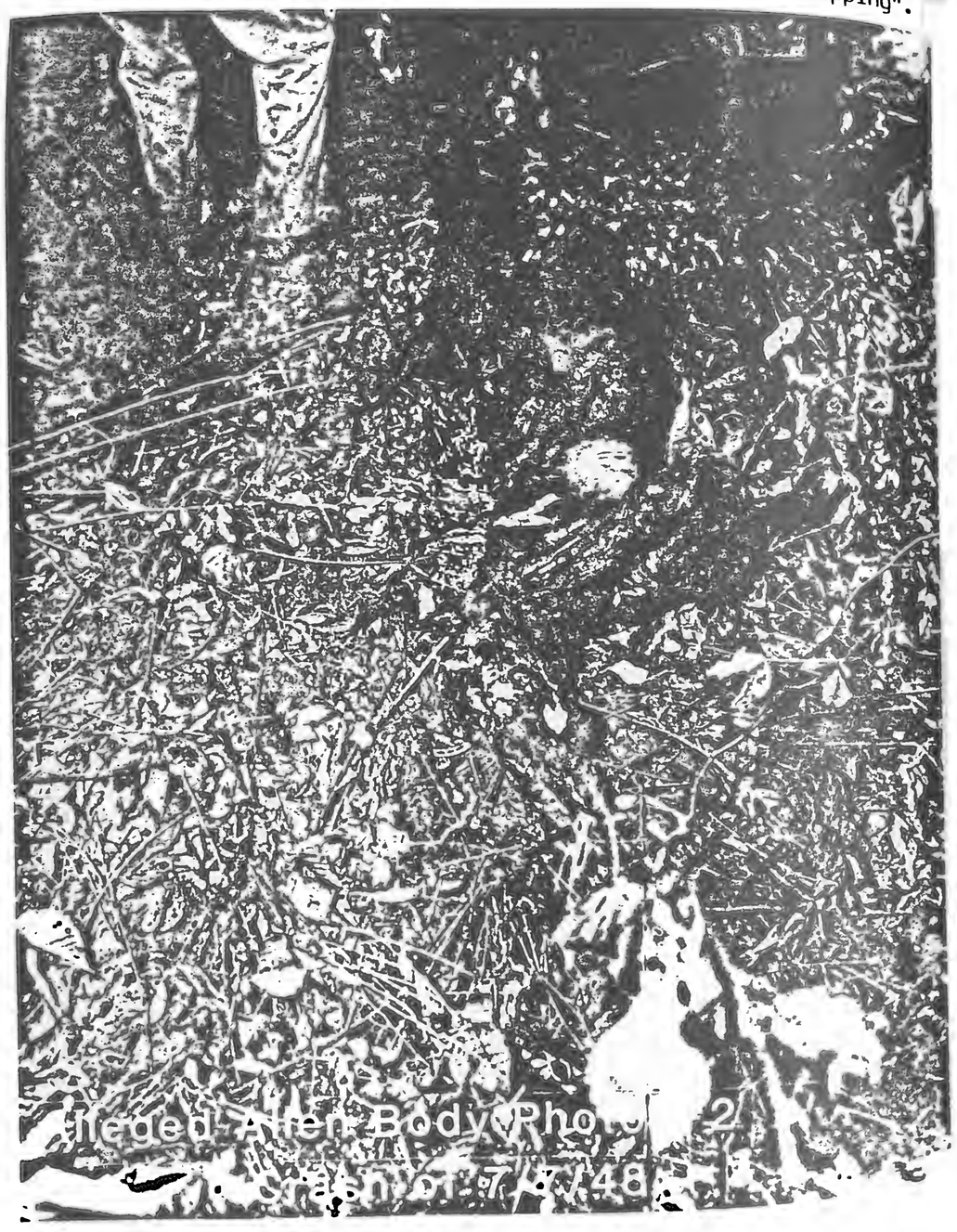
ABOVE IS AN OUTLINE OF THE SIZE OF THE ORIGINAL NEGATIVE AND INSERT SHOWING THE PORTION SENT FROM THE SOURCE. WE WERE ADVISED THAT NEGATIVE #1 HAD TO BE CUT UP BE CAUSE OF THE RECOGNIZABLE PERSONS STILL ALIVE GATHERED AROUND THE BODY, AND THEY HAD TO BE CENSORED OUT. HE ALSO HAD TO CUT OFF THE EDGE IDENTIFICATION MARKING FROM THE NEGATIVE SO AS FOR IT TO NOT BE IDENTIFIED. NEGATIVE #1 IS THE PICTURE DEALING WITH THE "CREATURE" STILL WITHIN THE CRASHED OBJECT. NEGATIVE #2 SHOWING THE "CREATURE" TAKEN FROM THE OBJECT AND PLACED ON A RIVER BANK IS FULL FRAME AND WAS LEFT INTACT.

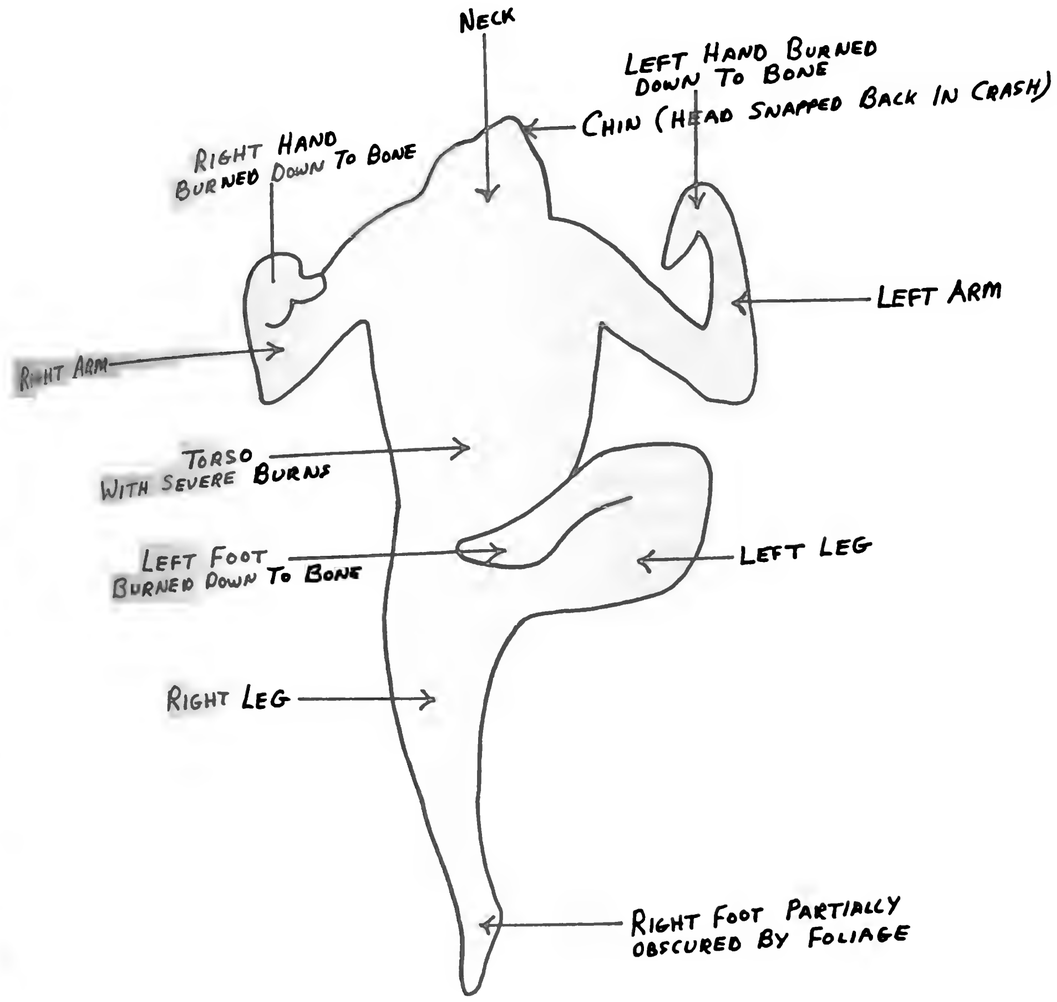
TECHNICAL INFORMATION ON THE NEGATIVES IS AS FOLLOWS:
The camera was a 4X5 Speed Graphic with a 127mm Kodak lens. The cut negative was taken at a focus of between 6 and [illegible] feet at F22 using a #3 flashbulb and Kodak XX film. The full negative was focused at 15 ft. at F16 with a #3 flashbulb. The shutter speed in both cases was 1-30th of a second.



ALLEGED ALIEN BODY PHOTO #1
CRASH OF 7/7/48

The second photo later sent to MARCEN by the anonymous photographer in a follow-up letter. This one is full frame, without "cropping".





ALLEGED ALIEN BODY PHOTO #2
CRASH OF 7/7/48

More prints were made from the original Press Camera negatives and the negatives were then sent to Ground Saucer Watch in Phoenix, Arizona for further analysis with computers.

Recognizing the significance of the story, the holders of the prints now decided that the best course would be to release the pictures to the public. It was hoped that this would give everyone a chance to see the images so that if they were not what they were purported to be, someone would be able to identify them and set the matter straight. It was also hoped that publication of the photos would encourage others with evidence that they were sitting on to come forward.

On 22 August 1980 the photos were released to the Associated Press in two areas and to newspapers and broadcast stations. The next few weeks were a bedlam, according to MARCEN, as the media clamored for more information.

All the public attention over these photographs was expected to generate jealousy from other quarters of the ufological community who were pushed out of the limelight, and that came "in spades". The usual team of debunkers were roused by the the various agensies of counter-intelligence and disinformation, no difficult thing to do given the strong egos that predominate in this field, and sent in to do battle. Taking their cue from counterinformation slyly fed them the opposition took the form of condemnation, snubbing, outright lies, and character asassaination of all involved. Ninety days later the hullabaloo still had not abated, and the wrath of the UFO heirarchy intensified as various tabloids publicized the photos and story. This old disinformation ploy has worked for 30 years and is still being used. As a matter of fact, the revelations you have read in this book are expected to rouse the same kind of reaction. Please note who the heavies are. You will see them again next time.

Universally condemned as hoaxes by skeptics and establishment alike, the photos remain unidentified. No other legitimate explanation has emerged, nor even any other plausible theory that holds up. There has been no lack of attempts to explain them away as something else, but none has stood very long.

It has been suggested that the photographer was duped when he took the pictures and was told it was a UFO to cover some other testing failure of the U.S. Government. All other testing possibilities that existed at the time fall far short of fulfilling the known requisites. As for the deliberate hoax theory that keeps coming up in new dimensions, who would perpetrate a hoax and then wait 30 years to spring it on the public? If they are blaming the hoax on those who released the photos, none was over 9 years old when the negatives were developed.

We submit that the additional information offered in this report goes a long way toward substantiating the original story.

The analysis performed by GSW confirmed the 30 year age of the negatives already established by Eastman Kodak. They reported a shallow depth of field in the untrimmed second negative, probably due to the wider diaphragm aparture used in the night shots with the artificial light. But their analysis showed a characteristic weakness in prejudging the picture and then attempting to make the rest of the data fit that conclusion.

They said that their measurement of the head and jawbone area on the face, the arm versus leg lengths, and a careful study of the extremities, hands and feet, showed features in common with a laboratory monkey. It is difficult to see how they came by that conclusion because the head is turned away and all that can be seen is the back of the skull in the first picture; and the head is turned sharply up in the second and all that can be seen is an under-chin jaw-line, and that very indistinctly. The first problem would be the relative size of the skull. And please note that that is not a helmet, and none of the witnesses there ever saw a helmet, nor is there any helmet hardware in the debris. That skull is unusually large for the rest of the size of the body, disproportionately so compared to a human, while the skull of most primates is proportionately smaller than for a human. GSW thought they saw evidence of a horny sheath "covering the toe portion of the primate," and "the nail, which is covered by hair, is very similar to that of a monkey." Apparently they were working without benefit of the rest of the story, for the verbal description by the photographer who took the picture was quite different as we have already seen. According to him the foot was short and had no separate toes, and there was no hair on the foot or anywhere else on the body.

GSW concluded that there was no evidence of a hoax or deliberate manipulation of the film. Still huing to their first hypothesis, GSW preferred their monkey pilot in a rocket or missile test theory, they ask, "Why would any trained anthropologist even remotely consider pictures of this calibre to be connected with an alien creature?" Apparently they would like to believe that all crashed UFOs were ours.

In their response, the Coalition Of Concerned Ufologists (MARCEN, UFOIN and UFOIL) said: "The main problem we have with the analysis is when GSW begins speculation that the body is of a Rhesus Monkey or an Orangutan... We don't honestly know why Mr. Spaulding is attempting to manipulate this case toward an explanation of a monkey. We would also be speculating to advance the hypothesis that: Mr. Spaulding may be trying to mold the evidence to fit his own personal theory advanced on national television that UFOs are not extraterrestrial and originate from mundane sources on Earth.

The Coalition then goes on to offer the cogent argument that: "If we are to believe that the photos were taken in 1948 as stated by the

source and confirmed by both GSW and Kodak are actually the corpse of a monkey in rocket debris, then the only rocket the U.S. posessed was the captured German V2 which was brought in numbers to White Sands, New Mexico."

To find out more about the V2, members of the Coalition went to the National Air and Space museum of the Smithsonian in Washington, D.C., and talked to Dr. Gregory Kennedy, described by his colleagues as the most knowledgeable person on the subject of V2s in America today. Dr. Kennedy made statements which he documented with the reports of U.S. Army Project Hermes, which was started in 1944 to study the V2 and continued with the testing of the captured V2s brought to the U.S.A. According to Kennedy, only 4 V2 launches were ever made containing monkeys in experiments to study the effects of launching primates. The first was V2 #37 launched on 11 June 1948, in which the Rhesus monkey died before launch. The next primate launch was on 14 June 1949 and the next two following it resulted in the V2s exploding in flight so that no monkey was ever recovered alive.

Please note that the 2nd monkey launch was one year after the photos in question were taken. There is no doubt about the date because all the negatives were marked in the customary military fashion of dating.

All V2 primate experiments utilized only Rhesus Monkeys which attain a maximum length of about two feet, far smaller than the dimensions of the pictured creature. Also, in the first picture we clearly see the buttock area of the creature and there is no evidence of a tail.

While the body measurements of the pictured creature might approximate those of an Orangutan, which could reach a length of about four and a half feet, no Orangutans were ever launched in V2s according to Dr. Kennedy. After examining the instrument capsule which replaced the warhead on the front of the V2s they could see why Orangutans were not launched. The cone-shaped capsule is 30" in diameter at the base and tapers to a point 78" above. It would be quite a feat to cram a live Orangutan 4½' long with a 7½' arm span into that tiny space along with breathing apparatus, seat, and gear, leaving no room for instrumentation.

Another problem with the V2 hypothesis is range. The V2 had a theoretical range of 200 to 225 miles. Dr. Werner Von Braun, writing in the HISTORY OF ROCKETRY AND SPACE TRAVEL stated that the maximum range of any V2 fired in the United States was 111.1 miles. Dr. Kennedy indicated that the maximum range attained in the U.S. was only 68 miles. All fall far short of the nearly 1,000 miles from the only launch site at White Sands to the crash site in mexico where the photographs were made. Kennedy further verified that all the V2s fired in the United States were launched from White Sands except two which were tested at Cape Canaveral, Florida, and two fired from the deck of the aircraft

carrier U.S.S. Midway far out of range and on later dates.

We think the facts speak for themselves, and that they adequately support the other data collected on the Laredo UFO crash. We believe that it is pure accident that the "Tomatoe Man" photos came to light as we were investigating other aspects of the case and completely unaware at the time that any such connection would turn up.

Williard McIntyre, the original founder of MARCEN and the central figure who was first contacted by the photographer and around whom the study and release of these photographs took place, has come in for some heavy attacks from many sources, possibly indicating an orchestrated program of character asassaination, defamation and outright discrediting of the source of this phenomenal information. You will see more of this in the future as the powers that be try less and less successfully to "sweep the pile of dirt under the rug".

There are other definite tie-ins here to other aspects of the crash-recovery of UFOs and their occupants. For instance the descriptions by the two doctors, one to the other, as they examined the body sound very similar to the descriptions of recovered UFOnauts by the medical pathologists in the eastern part of the country, and also that reportedly described in the missing Grudge Report number 13. The "Tomatoe Man" was unknown at the time those statements were obtained. Those examinations were all done many, many years ago in strict confidence and the information was known to very few people.

This site was about 30 miles SSW of Laredo, not far from the highway to Mexico City, and near where the Rio Sabinas joins the Rio Salado before they empty into the Rio Grande, in The Sierra Madre Oriental.

Is this the site in the Sierra Madre mountains of Nuevo Leon where Dr. Alfredo W. Alvarez, a physicist from the University of California in Los Angeles, together with other scientists, was taken in July of 1948 to examine the residue on site of a crashed 100 foot diameter circular flying vehicle of unknown origin? When Dr. Alvarez was finally located again and contacted on this matter by the author of this work, he refused to comment on the matter or to discuss it in any way. We had expected no more than the reaction we got, because many we were contacting had already been approached by security and been re-briefed on their security oaths and the penalties for violation. Very few were willing to talk about the subject with us.

Note: Exerpts and quotes for the above have been drawn from the published report ALIEN BODY PHOTOS: AN UPDATED REPORT prepared by The Coalition Of Concerned Ufologists, made up of MARCEN, UFOIN, and UFOIL, a 40 page document with photographs available from any of those listed agencies; as well as material from other associations and sources.

In the middle 1970s Jim Lorenzen of APRO (Aerial Phenomena Research Organization) in Tucson, Arizona, carried on an exchange of letters with a Texas housewife and mother who reported that when she was about 7 years old, living in San Antonio, she got back up one evening, after being put to bed early for the night, because her father had to work with some friends and was not to be disturbed. She was restless and thirsty, and had to get a drink of water. She waited and when the men went into the living room and the kitchen was quiet, she sneaked back out there for the drink.

Her father had arranged this meeting for after supper with some men from work and she and her mother were supposed to stay out of the way and leave the men alone for the meeting. The mother had made a pot of coffee and set out some cups in the kitchen, and had also gone to bed.

The father worked at the San Antonio Air Depot (SAAD) there on the outskirts of the city, and was recently involved in a special project that required a lot of extra hours.

Well, according to her story, when it got quiet in the kitchen, and the men had moved into the living room, the girl sneaked quietly back into the kitchen to get her drink.

As she came by the kitchen table there, where the men had been sitting, she saw on top of it some paperwork and about a dozen 8" x 10" black and white photographic prints, along with some sheets of white paper with tabular listings, penciled dimensions, and lots of hand written notes and sketches.

The pictures were of a circular metal machine, a thick disc with a curved top and bottom, big, like an airplane, on the cement floor inside a building. It was leaning over on one side, and was propped up on the other side with wooden cribbing to keep it tipped over to the one side. There was an opening in the bottom, with some parts laying in a cloth near it. All of the pictures were of the same object from different angles and perspectives.

She didn't dare ask about it at the time, because they did not talk about her father's work at SAAD.

Several years later however, she did ask her father what that was in the pictures on the table, and he explained that if was a situation at work which he could not discuss with anybody not cleared for such information, and who did not have special permission to discuss certain things.

Many years later, after she was married and had children and a family of her own, after her father had retired and was an old man, she asked him about it again, and he told her that he still could not discuss it, that it was still a security problem, and that he was

still being reminded of his oaths of secrecy. He did add however, that all the parts of that project that were not especially preserved were encased in cement and dropped in the Gulf off Padre Island.

Some aspects of this account may seem ridiculous at first glance, but from another point of view this might not be the case. If there was no other evidence in corroboration such a story would be flimsy indeed, but is there any supporting evidence in fact that may actually have been beyond the knowledge of this witness at the time? Consider the following item from my files.

Ray Stanford told me one time on a visit to his home, in response to my inquiry about the Laredo crash, that he had been in communication with a professor with a doctorate in physics, specialized in chemical metallurgy, on the faculty of the big University at Austin (Texas), Ray's home town, who had been called to San Antonio (San Antonio Air Depot) to examine and describe some peculiar metal in a closed and secured warehouse building.

After extensive briefing and discussion this physicist was ushered into a big paved room where he saw a large circular form completely covered with canvas material. It was tilted over to one side and the tarpaulin was pulled back at a lower position exposing now a surface of white metal. His job was to study and describe the surface and the metallic composition, making all the tests necessary, equipment for which was provided. He could see that it was securely held in position by wooden braces.

He said the metal was a most peculiar substance in unfamiliar combination and very resistent to normal working. He finished his tests, being able to reach very few conclusions about the "metal", was "debriefed", sworn to secrecy, and returned to Austin.

He remained puzzled about the metal, but is almost certain now that he had examined an extraterrestrial vehicle of very peculiar construction and materials.

He never knew where it came from or what happened to it. He never heard of the housewife's story because it had not been told to anybody at that time. The housewife knew nothing of Ray Stanford or of the physicist.

There is one more item which may or may not be pertinent in this particular case. On 6 May 1980, when W. C. Stevens was visiting the Honorable Brinsley Le Pour Trench (now known as the Earl of Clancarty) the head of the English House of Lords Special Study Group,, in his home in London, during a discussion in his study, Trench confided to Stevens that America's 5-star General George C. Marshall, when Secretary of State of the United States, personally arranged for U.S. Army forces to cross into Mexico and recover a UFO that crashed on the Mexican side of the border south of Laredo, Texas. It was transported

on huge Army conveyor trucks to a big U.S. Military Base for study.

This information was confided by none other than Air Marshall Lord Dowding, Commander in Chief of the English Royal Air Force at the time. The excuse apparently given to the President of Mexico, was that a U.S. test missile had gone out of control and landed on Mexican territory. Damages were indemnified.

While this is only hearsay information, and most of the principal parties are no longer living, the personalities involved are not the kind to perpetrate silly jokes for effect. On the other hand, the secrecy under which such things were handled would deny any extensive public records of such activities to be referred to. In fact one would expect, if those people were doing their jobs, to find that no record of any kind available to the public would exist.

It is interesting to note that the nearest "big U.S. Military Base" with any kind of analysis capability was the San Antonio Air Deopt.

THE DETAILED STORY OF THE UFO CRASH OF JULY 7th 1948 AND OF THE EVENTS THAT LED UP TO THE TAKING OF THE ALIEN BODY PHOTOS

The following material has been taken from actual letters from our source sent to Williard McIntyre of The Mutual Anomaly Research And Evaluation Network. The letters date from December 11th 1978 to August 2nd 1980. Nothing has been done to distort what the actual letters have to say, although some material has been edited in order to protect the identification of certain people mentioned and to present a coherent flow of the correct sequence of events that took place.

At the time this Ufo incident took place our source was [redacted] photographer assigned at White Sands New Mexico. Most of his time was spent photographing and documenting fatigue and stress results on various metallic alloys after a variety of shock distresses. Before July 7th 1948, the most exciting part of his duty was sporadic visits to the atomic test sites to document various after-effects of the blasts.

Our source had heard that at approximately 1322 hours, the DEW line early warning radar was tracking an object moving at speeds in excess of 2,000 mph when it crossed into Washington state flying south by southeast. Attempts by our interceptors to identify it resulted only in seeing a metallic streak go by. Apparently the the airwaves were filled with talk of the object because two fighter pilots operating out of Dias Air Base in Texas heard the flight path of the bogey and got themselves into position over Albequerque, New Mexico to attempt to either intercept it or to identify it.

As the ufo approached the two F-94s it was about 2,000 feet above their altitude of 9,000 feet and it made a 90 degree turn without slowing down and headed east over Texas. This maneuver took place at approximately 1401 hours. Other pilots in the new flight path reported that the object seemed to be slowing down and was wobbling in flight. Several radar units tracking the object reported that it had slowed to a speed of approximately 90 mph by 1413 hours and by 1429 hours it had disappeared from all of the radar screens.

Using triangulation from all of the radar stations, it was determined that the object either landed or crashed in Mexico in the state of Nuevo Leon at a point midway between Nuevo Laredo and The Sabinas River, approximately 30 miles south of Laredo Texas.

RECOVERY TEAMS ARE SENT TO THE LOCATION

The Mexican military authorities were notified of this incident and the U.S. Army and Air Force units were rushed to the site and arrived there at about 1830 hours. Commander Smith (real name on file), a Naval Intelligence officer was in Mexico City when he heard of the crash and went to the scene with Mexican authorities, arriving about 2010 hours. After surveying the site, he apparently called his superiors in Washington or wherever because at 2050 hours our source's team received a call to prepare a photographic team to be airlifted to the site. They were told they were going to the site of a top secret airplane crash.

At 2130 hours they were picked up by a U.S. Army L-19 Bird Dog and it was rather uncomfortable cramming five of them and their bulky equipment into that plane. They landed in Del Rio, Texas around midnight to refuel and then arrived at the site about 0215 hours.

As they circled the site before landing, they saw the remains of the frame and structure of an apparently disc shaped craft still smouldering and smoking some 12 hours after it had crashed. The crash site was a deserted valley surrounded by heavily vegetated hills rising a few hundred feet on three sides.

They landed at a makeshift runway about half a mile from the crash site and were immediately taken to the site by U.S. Army trucks. Commander Smith had apparently been given command or at least as far as their mission, and told them to photograph everything in as much detail as possible.

WHAT THEY OBSERVED AND PHOTOGRAPHED

Details of the object:

What they observed and photographed was an unearthly shaped craft made up of earthly looking debris. The basic structure looked as if it could have been built by earthly hands. Things were badly burned by the time they got to the site, but they noticed a complete absence of any type of wiring, rubber, glass, plastics, wood, or paper products.

Our source noticed what was some supportive structures, which were held together by what appeared to be conventional bolts but when the mechanics attempted to unscrew them with wrenches, they would not turn at all. They had to be eventually chiseled off and the metal was very hard. The Army was using carbide and diamond drills and diamond saws for the final disassembly. There appeared to be two kinds of metal involved. The first and most abundant could not be cut by the oxy-acetylene cutting torches brought in. The second immediately began burning when the cutting torches were used on it.

The structural skin of the craft was apparently blown away in the explosion when the device crashed as the whole valley was littered with fragments of what appeared to be foil , very much like our cigarette packages, only much harder. You could not bend the material. Before anyone could leave the site, the MPs searched them and confiscated all fragments that had been collected.

As best the source could ascertain, the craft was nearly perfectly circular and was about 90 feet in diameter and about 28 feet in thickness at the center and tapering off to about 5 feet thick at the perimeter.

There appeared to be five or six levels in the center of the craft and they were told some sort of instrumentation and machinery were removed before they had arrived. No propulsion system or mechanism was apparent to the source.

Details of the body:

There was only one body, and it was badly burned at that, still in the structure. Our source photographed it in place in the structure as best he could with the intense heat from the still smouldering structure and the burning hot sand. After they had taken photos of the entire scene and attempted to use multiple flash guns and a tripod to record the overall scene from a nearby hillside, the Air Force crash and rescue firemen on the scene dragged the body from the craft and put it on a nearby bank so they could photograph it away from the intense heat.

During their briefing, before photographic work began, one of the team members asked what this was and where it came from. Commander Smith told him not too ask. An Army captain who assisted them said the little fellow we were photographing did not come from this Earth.

They only saw and photographed one body but rumors were floating around the site that two or more creatures had been blown out of the vehicle and were captured and taken away injured severly but still alive. Our source said he had no confirmation of this aspect of the case.

The body they photographed was 4 feet 6 inches long. It's head was extremely large for the body size by human proportions. The eyes were gone from the fire but the eyesockets were much larger then in humans and were almost wraparound as if to give 180 degree vision. There were no visible ears or nose but there were openings where ears and nostrils would have been in humans. There were no lips and the mouth was just a sort of slit with no teeth or tongue. There were two legs of normal proportions with short feet having no discernable toes. The two arms were longer then in humans and the hands had four claw-like fingers each with no apparent thumbs. The arms and legs appeared to have joints in approximately the same place as in humans.

There were two Army doctors that arrived on the morning of July 8th, and they made a superficial examination of the body. Our source listened to them while taking photos of their work. There was no teeth or tongue in the mouth and no apparent duct connecting the mouth to any kind of digestive system. There was no reproductive organs visible by human standards. The most remarkable thing he overheard was that no stratified muscle fiber was discovered in any of the extremities. The tissue, which was grey in color was extremely smooth and the doctors compared it's consistency to the tissue of a human female breast. They said that the bone structure in the extermities was more complicated than in humans and speculated that motion may have been accomplished through the supporting bones instead of muscles. The entire abdomen was encased by a rib-like structure all the way to the hips. The doctors were amazed that the right arm extermity had a metallic joint at the elbow. No external examinations were made at the site.

The hands each had four digits longer then human fingers and they tapered to an almost claw-like appearance at the tip. There were no opposing digits like thumbs. There was no visible evidence of toes and the feet came to a blunt point. The body appeared to have been clothed in a metallic like material, most of which had been burned away.

The doctors said there was no evidence of hair growing on the head or other areas of the body as they found on immediate evidence of hair roots. The only fluid found in the apparent veins in the extermities was colorless with a slight green cast and a strong sulfurous odor.

Our source noticed a strong sulfurous odor and an ozone smell when working around the burned structure.

MISC DETAILS OF THE CASE

They worked until about 0430 hours, and then were allowed to get some coffee and breakfast at a rudimentary camp that had been set up after being cautioned not to discuss what they had seen with each other or the Army troops. They went to a tent and caught some sleep until 0800 when they were awakened to begin documenting the scene in daylight. They worked steadily until 1300 hours when a C-47 arrived and the body was taken away and the Army units began cutting up the wreakage and putting the dismantled parts on U.S. and Mexican trucks. The Mexican trucks departed toward Monterrey and the U.S. trucks left in the direction of Laredo Texas. The source does not know the final destination of any of them.

The source also overheard a conversation be a metallurgist who was brought to the site on July 8th saying that the metal seemed to have a honeycomb crystalline structure unlike anything known on earth and he believed that the metal was an alloy containing silicon which could also account for some of the phenomenal hardness.

At 1830 hours on July 8th 1948, they packed up all of their equipment and their more then 500 exposed negatives and were picked up by a C-47 along with Commander Smith and flown to Alamogordo New Mexico. When they got back to White Sands, they were taken off all other duties for three weeks and spent all of their time developing negatives and making prints. No one else was allowed near their darkroom while they were working there, In fact, Marine guards were posted around the darkroom area to ensure security. As soon as a complete set of 8 by 10s of all negatives were made, Commander Smith left for Washington and the source never saw him again. In fact, some of the guys began talking about Commander Smith and decided that he probably was not even a Naval Officer since they never saw him in uniform and his speech was decidedly non Naval. Various other intelligence officers visited them sporadically and they were cautioned about disclosing what they had seen or photographed.

A few years later when our source's transfer was obviously imminent, he removed 40 negatives from the file and made duplicate negatives which he put back into the files. He took the original negatives figuring the whole episode would be forever buried in bureaucratic bungling and secrecy unless one of those involved was able to reveal the secret someday in a credible way.

In answer to a question about radiation, the source did not know if any measurements were made or not. They were asked to bring a scintillometer, which they did bring on the trip, but apparently it was damaged because it did not operate in a proper way. The source did not notice anyone else with radiation measuring equipment but he told us that a sizeable number of his negatives were badly fogged when he processed them. The source feels it could have been radiation, or it could have been the heat from the crash, but they did notice that all of the film that was loaded on the site inside of changing bags was fogged to some degree or other.

APPENDIX 3

THE COMMITTEE

There has been much speculation on what happens to all the UFO data, reports and photographs that just seem to disappear. Where does all the military gun-camera film of UFOs taken over all the years, scores of sequences, go? Why is it never heard of again? What happens to all the confiscated UFO original photographs that can never be found anywhere? Are they destroyed? Are such valuable documents simply "lost" in bureaucratic inefficiency?

Nothing of the kind. This UFO phenomenon is very real, and the level of custody of such material is very high, so high in fact that it is above all elective and appointive positions in this country, and that includes the President of the United States, all Cabinet members, and the Congressmen and Senators of both houses of the Legislature. This may sound impossible, but it nevertheless had been in operation for some time before, and was confirmed by Secret Executive Order 54/12, signed by President Dwight D. Eisenhour in 1954.

At the time it was confirmed, members of this select Committee included the brothers John Foster Dulles, U.S. Secretary of State, and Allen Dulles, head of Central Intelligence; General George C. Marshall, former chief of Staff of the Armed Forces and also former U.S. Secretary of State, father of the Marshall Plan; Dr. Vannevar Bush, a top research scientist, and a number of others. Replacement members were picked another way and have little known public identity.

Their files and real operating facilities are deep underground in the Virginia Mountains not far from Washington.

All existing agencies of government are used by the Committee as desired in carrying out their plans. The CIA has been blamed for a lot of operations carried out by the Committee, sometimes involving the CIA directly, but at other times involving entirely different agencies such as the FBI, Military Intelligence, and the security forces of the State Department, Treasury, Immigration, local DPS and others.

Leonard H. Stringfield made reference to this on page 42 of his book INSIDE SAUCER POST 3-0 BLUE, where Stringfield had pointed out that he might be able to prove something by making a case for Federal Court out of it. He reported Allen Dulles, then Director of Central Intelligence, as saying; Yes he did have a case for Federal Court, however by use of injunction, if necessary, he would prevent anyone from testifying in court concerning Stringfield's book, because maximum security exists concerning the subject of UFOs. Leonard's attorney then suggested they drop the case. We have since that time seen such injunctions used to block evidence sought under the Freedom of Information Act by CAUSE, GSW and others.

Bernard on page 14 of his HOLLOW EARTH concludes; "Air Force saucer files, therefore are...under the lock and key of "maximum security".

But even more importantly, he goes on to conclude: "At one time, along with many others, it was my opinion that it was the Air Force who were witholding the true facts about the UFOs. However, as a result of later developments, I no longer adhere to that conviction. One of the principal factors in my change of opinion was a conversation with the late Wilbert B. Smith, approximately two years before he passed away. During the course of this conversation, I asked Mr. Smith whether it was the Air Force or some other department of government that was keeping UFO information from the public. Mr. Smith replied that it was not the Air Force but a 'small group very high up in the government.' Upon further questioning, Mr. Smith refused to identify the group to which he had reference, and quickly led the conversation into other channels." Bernard continued:

"It was not until publication of the book THE INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT in May 1964, that the apparent key to this mystery was at last provided. The book states: 'The Special Group was created early in the Eisenhour years under the Secret Order 54/12. It was known in the innermost circle of the Eisenhour Administration as the "54/12 Group" and is still so called by a few insiders... It has operated for a decade as the hidden power center of the Invisible Government... The Special Group has operated in an atmosphere of secrecy exceeding that of any other branch of the United States Government... CIA men generally have the Special Group in mind when they insist that the agency has never set policy, but has only acted on higher authority.' "

"Newsweek of June 22nd, 1964, carried a review of 'The Invisible Government' which stated; 'One of their major revelations is the existence of the Special Group "54/12", a hitherto Classified adjunct of the National Security Council, specially charged by the President with ruling on special operations. Practically speaking, there are no higher-level figures imaginable than the composition of "54/12". The names of some members of the group followed at that point."

We believe that the, "small group very high up in government", mentioned by Wilbert Smith is none other than this same group, also known as "The Committee of 12", simply "The Committee", "The 54/12 Group",or simply "The Group". We believe this is one reason why all attempts to date to obtain open hearings on UFOs have failed, nor do we see any imminent change on the horizon. "Majestic-12" or "MJ-12" is in control.

Bernard concludes; "One can only hope that the public will eventually realize their inalienable right to know the truth about the UFOs. Or can a top-flight "Special Group" thwart their efforts? Only time will tell!"

That was the same close that Captain Edward J. Ruppelt used in his

original version of UNIDENTIFIED FLYING OBJECTS. The book was re-called and he was "persuaded" to re-write the last chapters and the ending of the book.

If there is nothing to this, why all the secrecy and the fuss? Why not just let this transient myth die its own death???

APPENDIX 4

PROJECT RED LIGHT

With several crashed UFOs falling into government hands in 1947, and more in 1948, national authorities became concerned. They did not know at that time what this signified, how many would crash, what to do with them, where they came from, what was developing, whether they were hostile or not and whether this was the beginning of something much bigger or not. There was a lot of confusion and the residue was scattered requiring much duplication of high security.

There were no clear lines of authority and no agreed upon agency jurisdiction over such matters. Nobody wanted to give up what they had and the residue was possesed by several different agencies. As the UFO sightings increased, and this began to look like the beginning of something, the extent of which was unknown, officials at central government level decided to get it under control as soon as possible.

We had just come through a super secret development project successfully with the Atomic Bomb, and so they turned to that project as a model. In fact the only really secure super-secret area they had at the time was the Atomic Energy Reservation, already set aside and secured and protected, with back-up protections in a number of ways. The weather was good and the facility could be successfully isolated from the public.

A Navy Auxiliary Airfield in the Groom Mountains, inside the AEC Reservation was selected. It was south of Tonopah and North of Las Vegas, was screened on all sides by dry mountains, and was well inside the perimiter of the existing AEC Area, already under guard.

A plausible but unproved story concerning this situation evolved from three separate contacts in different parts of the country at different times, with individuals who seemed to be unknown to each other.

After a UFO lecture by Wendelle Stevens in California, where mention had been made of a UFO recovered from a desert area in Arizona which was believed to have been taken to Nellis AFB in Nevada, an older man in the audience waited until most of the crowd had left and then came up and volunteered some information that might fit somehow.

He said that he had been a medical corpsman at a Navy Auxiliary Airfield within the AEC Area in Nevada in 1951, when all the base personnel were transferred away to other units except the Base Hospital staff, who remained on duty there but were restricted to the hospital grounds. A Navy Cee-Bee Construction Battalion was moved in and extensive dismantling of the base and underground construction began. Around the end of 1951 the since-reinforced Cee-Bee Battalion finished their work and moved out, and a Project Red Light team moved in. The

Red Light staff grew to 800 to 1,000 men permanently on duty, all of them living on base. The facility was protected by 3 separate defense perimiters, and security tests and alert practice against alien reprisal became a daily routine. A detachment of Blue Berets was later assigned to duty on a 24 hours a day round-the-clock schedule. A large but undetermined number of leading scientists having top security clearances came and went in this maximum security research program. Some of them had been associated with the Manhattan Project.

Although no statements were released and nothing was said of this in official briefings, the research was said to cover UFO propulsion, UFO weaponry, and examination and description of UFO hardware. There were even rumors of attempted repair or reconstruction of captured UFOs.And there were rumors of attempts to fly the captured craft or copies of them. He had heard of the successful flight of one of the vehicles. The facility was said to have at least three captured UFOs, two nearly complete and one dismantled. One of the operational UFOs was said to have exploded in flight with 2 U.S. Test Pilots aboard.

As if that wasn't enough to swallow, he said that a special habitat had been prepared during the re-construction of the facility, and that two human-like alien beings that had been kept alive in special environments were moved there to the new habitat facility. At the time of this story one of them had died in the habitat shortly after being moved there. The other was believed to be still living then. The alien creatures were described as small size humans of a grayish-white to parchment-white color. The alien clothing recovered from one of the crashes was of a neutral brown color, and other pieces, possibly from other crashes, were silver and a gray. Some of the beings didn't wear any garment.

He said the Red Light area was a roughly 100 square mile site inside the over 3,000 square mile AEC Reservation. The first defense is a fence.

This was a pretty wild story, but Stevens happened to mention it in another lecture in Indiannapolis. After that one a man contacted him and said that he had been assigned to a Cee-Bee Construction Battalion that worked a project in Nevada. The facility was formerly a Navy Auxiliary Base south of Tonopah Test Site within the AEC Area. In 1951 the Marine Cee-Bee outfit moved in and immediately began heavy construction. Parts of the existing runway was dug up and most of the new facility was installed underground. As the work began nearing completion the existing complement of base staff personnel were rotated out and new civilians came in and took over. The underground construction was finished and the runway was relaid to look like it did before. Then the construction battalion left. That was around the end of 1951.

The Cee-Bee engineer had given Stevens more information than had been revealed in the brief mention during the lecture, which seemed to tie the story in with the previous wild tale.

Now that the wild story was getting some support, Stevens began to seek additional information wherever he could find it. He learned that the Project Red Light Area was protected by three lines of defense. The first is a RADAR-monitored fence within the AEC Reservation. The fence is a system that detects movement within the vicinity. The second line is another security fence made up of "Y" posts set in cement and strung with barbed wire, which is electrically monitored. The third line consists of trip wires, pressure sensors, TV monitors, watch posts and siren alerting systems.

Of the two captive alien beings, one was reported to have lived for about one year and died in 1952. The other lived 8 years and died in 1960. There were eleven alien bodies reportedly at Wright Field, 4 in medical institutions, and one at Fort Riely, Kansas. Langley is reported to have tested one disc-shaped craft in the wind tunnel there, and is said to still have one in storage in the wind tunnel facility. Parts of damaged disc-shaped craft are said to be at McDill AFB, Florida (mostly complete) and one at Eglin AFB, Florida (damaged and partly disassembled).

The UFOs recovered in the Arizona Desert, at Aztec and Roswell, New Mexico, and Paradise Valley (probably the Globe case) were similar in several respects. All the others were noticeably different. Some 16 discs reportedly have been recovered worldwide, Two of the vehicles at the test site were reported to be relatively undamaged. A third was complete but was disassembled in order to study the systems.

As we said, we have no proof to offer and so all of this must be taken with a grain of salt, however this points out some directions for further investigation and follow-up by those so inclined in order to someday get closer to the real facts as they exist.

We are of the opinion that where there is enough smoke, there may be fire.

Another element of corroboration that seems to pertain to this same situation was provided by a witness in Colorado. After a UFO lecture and slide show there in 1981, Wendelle Stevens was invited for coffee at a near by restaurant, to meet a man who had some information that may be of interest in connection with a point made in the lecture concerning a possible UFO research facility.

The witness was a Navy Chief Medic retired with twenty years active duty. In the late 40s or early 50s (he couldn't remember exactly) he had been assigned to a U.S. Navy facility located about 50 miles NW of Las Vegas. Atomic weapons were stored there by the U.S. Navy at the time. The area surrounding the base was closed by a high security fence

and the military reservation surrounding that was restricted and was constantly patrolled. The airspace above the area was PROHIBITED.

According to this witness, in about 1951 this base was placed on alert. All base personnel were evacuated with the exception of Medical personnel and the Security troops. The medical personnel were restricted to the Hospital Facility. This lasted for 6 to 8 months. This was of considerable significance by itself however the witness went on to state that, while restricted to the hospital, he was able to learn that a Sea Bee unit was attached to the base during that time and that heavy construction was taking place...

Part of the witness' duties were emergency room activities under one **Major R. V. Painter***, who at that time was the medical officer of the installation during that 6 to 8 month period. The Major stuck in the witness' memory because he was with the Air Force on a Navy base.

Another strange thing remembered, was that during the time recalled, a number of Sea Bees were brought into emergency with what appeared to be second degree burns over 100% of their body. They were always given a lotion for the inflamed skin and blisters, had blood drawn for a white-cell count and were released.

At the end of that period, all medical personnel were evacuated and the witness was reassigned to the Pacific Fleet. After completion of his Fleet duty he was assigned to a shore base and was discharged from the Navy.

He did say that the desert base was still there but he was unable to give the name. He was in ill health and the interview was terminated by his wife and they left...

In 1980 the MUFON Journal published an article on the Amateur Radio UFO Nets titled NET NEWS "Project Redlight" authored by David L. Dobbs K8NQN, in which he reported:

"One mystery often leads to another. Such has indeed been the case with the UFO movie shown by the Air Force to select groups of radar specialists during the 1950s. Len Stringfield's report on this movie was described in an article, "Hams on the Trail of UFOs," published in the April 1980 issue of 73 MAGAZINE. Shortly after reading it an amateur operator with a fascinating story checked into the 40-meter net to recontact the author. Although his subsequent disclosure is still

*Of particular significance here is the fact that a Major R.V. Painter, USAF Medical Administrative Officer, running a U.S. Navy medical hospital facility in 1951, matches the description of one Colonel R.V. Painter, USAF MA, in charge of a crashed UFO recovery operation involving "body bags" at a desert location in 1967. The two separate witnesses were entirely unknown to each other and knew nothing of either other's story!

under investigation, Journal readers may be able to supply additional information which would be helpful.

"Matt Archer, as we will call him, runs an electronics business today in a small mid-western town. From 1961 to 1963, he performed radio maintenance at the Atomic Proving Ground. He also did some top-secret radio work for the Air Force at times. "Area 51" was located 60 miles due east of the base camp, behind a mountain range which separated it from Yucca Flat. Under highest security, an operation was conducted there under the code name PROJECT REDLIGHT. Archer presented a body of evidence strongly suggestive that this project involved flight-testing of a UFO which had been shipped there from Edwards Air Force Base.

"The craft was not conventionally powered, but flew silently. Radios in good operating condition often "just died for no reason," only to begin working again as suddenly. Although security men always escorted him inside and out of view of the runway whenever IT, as they referred to the craft, was about to take off or or land, he heard no engine sound of any kind. Once he saw the craft on the ground at a distance of about a half mile. It was 20 to 30 feet in diameter, he estimated and pewter-colored, lacking any wings or tail.

"A friend of Archer's was a radio operator at a station near Tonopah there. He confided that he often observed UFOs over the test site, but was told to ignore them. One was described which crossed the [radar] screen completely in three revolutions of the antenna, an extraordinary velocity.

"All work on the project stopped suddenly in 1962. Archer remembers reading an article in Reader's Digest, he believes, which described a UFO exploding over eastern Nevada after crossing the U.S. from the east coast. He assumed that it might have been the craft being tested, since the date given in the article was around the time when PROJECT REDLIGHT came to a halt. As yet, this article has not been substantiated, however. Archer also believes that the craft he saw may have been the undamaged UFO shown in the Air Force movie, which intelligence sources cited in the Stringfield disclosure said had been recovered after crashing in New Mexico in 1952.

"Archer was familiar with the turbojet fan driven experimental disc tested at nearby Nellis Air Force Base during this period. Coincicentally, this was pictured on the front cover of the MUFON UFO Journal for February 1980. This was not the craft he observed, nor would it have flown silently, if indeed it had flown. He thinks that this "non-flying saucer" may have been a cover-up for the real UFO research being conducted in Area 51."

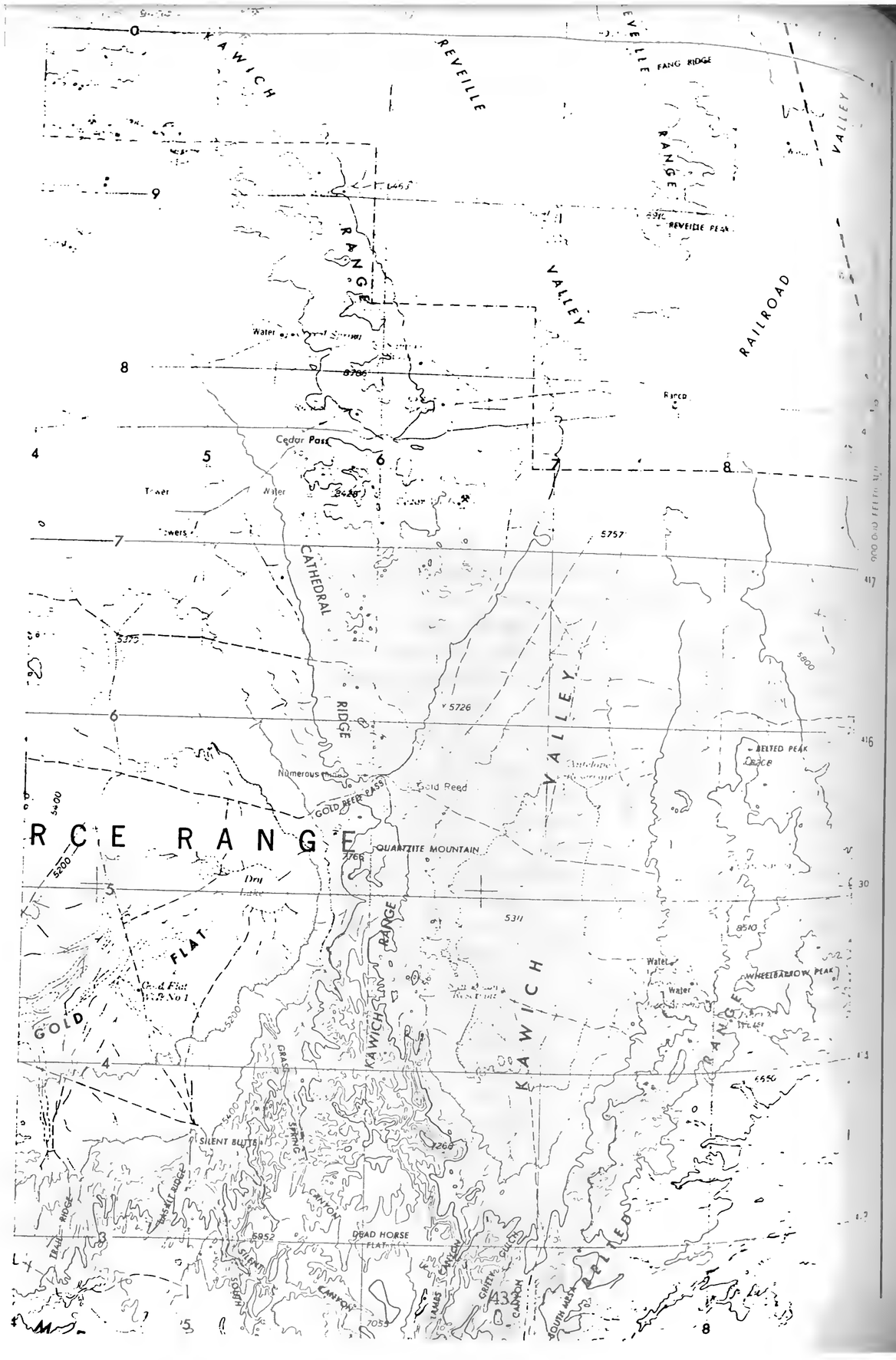
This report was remarkable to us because we had picked up very similar information from entirely different sources in 1979 who could have known nothing about the MUFON article because that came later.

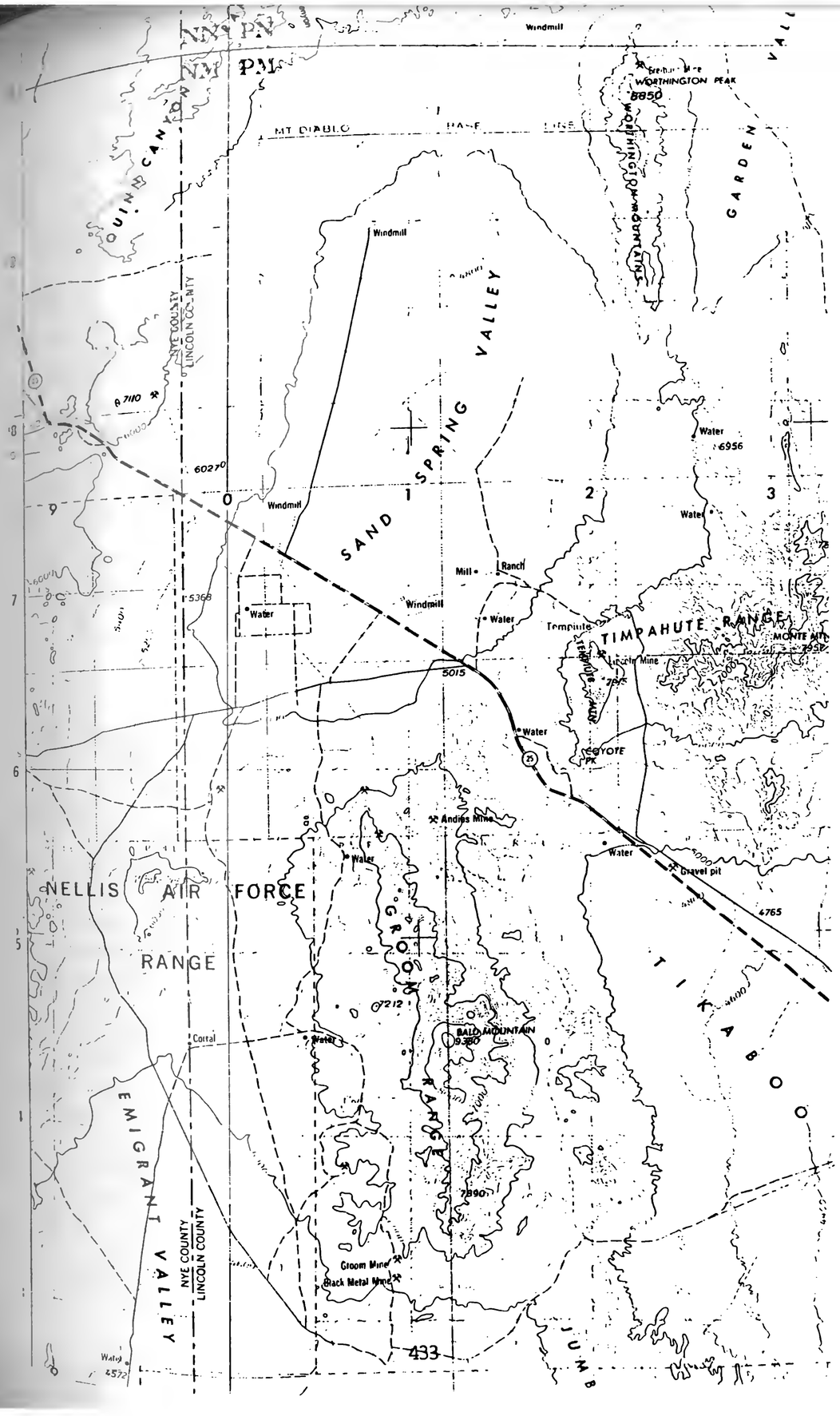
In his book A COSMIC CONSPIRACY, Stan Deyo, former West Pointer, describes his investigations of a similar operation being carried on at Pine Gap, near Alice Springs, Australia. This is a multinational effort including that of Australia, The United States, England, and West Germany, almost the same nations whose warships and high ranking officers were gathered in the Tongue of the Ocean near Andros Island to observe the RCA "AZROC" tests (undersea launch of an ICBM from the atomic submarine "Skipjack"). Two Australian, Two British, Two West German and possibly one Italian naval vessels closed off the Tongue of the Ocean inner access to the area for those tests. It may be presumed that the United States had its fleet protection deployed farther out.

The point here is that all these same nations (with the possible exception of Italy) had access to the UFO observations and the cine theodolite movie film of the UFOs that interrupted that AZROC test from close range on 21 May 1966. And is it not significant that these were the only nations invited to view that highly important test from first hand grandstand seats? Why? These are the same nations, according to Deyo, that are conducting joint research on crashed UFO residue At Pine Gap, where they are trying to adapt some of the technology discovered to Earth application.

These are also the SAME nations who succeeded in persuading the Norwegian Government to withdraw the announced release of details on their crashed UFO recovered from Spitzbergen Island, and who all sent technicians to acquire sample residue from the damaged UFO. (See the Darnbyl story and Gernod account elsewhere in this report). Leonard Stringfield has published references to this situation also.

The following topographical map cuts show the estimated location of underground UFO research facility in the Atomic Energy Commission Area in Nevada. Note the unusual facilities in the Kawich Valley area. A RR spur comes down the Railroad Valley into Kawich Valley. There are water wells and pipelines below Wheelbarrow Peak. There is the San Juan water reservoir across the valley toward Kawich Range, with Antelope Reservoir to the north. A number of service roads run up to the edges of the dry lake, elevation 5311, which is big enough to land most aircraft in any direction. It could be an extension of the established runway network for experimental applications. Pipelines and installation features are not shown on maps available to the public.


KAWICH
REVEILLE
FANG RIDGE
RANGE
VALLEY
REVEILLE PEAK
RAILROAD
Water
Cedar Pass
Tower
Water
Towers
CATHEDRAL
RIDGE
5757
5726
BELTED PEAK
Numerous
Gold Reed
GOLD REEF PASS
QUARTZITE MOUNTAIN
RCE RANGE
Dry Lake
FLAT
GOLD
5311
8510
Water
Water
WHEELBARROW PEAK
KAWICH
RANGE
KAWICH
BELTED
SILENT BUTTS
DEAD HORSE
FLAT
CANYON
433


NYE PM
Windmill
WORTHINGTON PEAK
8850
MT DIABLO BASE LINE
QUINN CANYON
NYE COUNTY
LINCOLN COUNTY
GARDEN
WORTHINGTON
Windmill
SAND SPRING VALLEY
Water
6956
Windmill
Water
Windmill
Mill
Ranch
Water
Tempiute
TIMPAHUTE RANGE
Lincoln Mine
5015
Water
COYOTE PK
Andras Mine
Water
Water
Gravel pit
NELLIS AIR FORCE
RANGE
Corral
Water
BALD MOUNTAIN
9380
TIKABOO
EMIGRANT VALLEY
NYE COUNTY
LINCOLN COUNTY
Groom Mine
Black Metal Mine
433

APPENDIX 5

UFO? A REAL BOND MYSTERY

On 26 April 1984, Lt General Robert M. Bond was, according to the Associated Press Release, killed in "an Air Force specially modified test aircraft" which crashed at the Super-Secret Area 51, within the Super-Secret Atomic Energy Commission Area north of Las Vegas, Nevada. He was killed in a crash "on site" at about 10:45 that Thursday AM.

Bond, 54, was Vice Commander of the Air Force Systems Command according to Air Force officials, who refused to say what type of plane Bond was flying.

Witnesses at a Cafe in Lathrop Wells, a number of miles away, later reported hearing a loud "boom" at the time of the crash, and saw smoke inside the secret test site. Officials at Nellis AFB refused to admit that a plane had crashed until the Systems Command had reported it seven hours later.

Eight days later the Washington Post asked, "What was an Air Force 3-star General doing at the controls of a jet warplane, apparently a specially modified Soviet MIG-23 Fighter, that crashed in a secret U.S. test program?" and "Why was such a high-ranking officer, only two months from retirement, permitted to fly such an aircraft?"

The Pentagon was doing nothing to answer those questions and others surrounding the crash that killed General Bond. One well placed source said that as soon as the crash became known, senior Air Force leaders made inquiries to the Chief of the Air Force Systems Command, General Robert Marsh, Bond's immediate superior, about what Bond was doing flying a MIG. There was no official confirmation of this.

Details of that crash are known only to a very few top officers. Pentagon and military sources who had been picking up information about the crash second hand, were quoted in some press accounts as indicating that the plane was a MIG-23, and in others that the plane was connected to the Air Force "Stealth" Project to develop new fighters and bombers that can elude enemy radar. And that report went on to say, "Actually, it appears that both accounts may have been true, in that the secretly acquired MIG was reportedly being used in tests associated with the "Stealth" technology. Both projects are Top-Secret however, and so the Pentagon was not disappointed about the confusion, an Air Force official said."

Besides raising questions about the nature of the flight, the crash had rekindled debate about the concern of allowing senior generals to perform flights normally carried out by younger pilots."On the one hand," said one Air Force officer, "our test pilots do not want to be led by desk-bound officers." There is a big leap, others said, between

flying familiar aircraft and specially modified high performance aircraft such as the plane that Bond was flying. Bond was due to retire very soon.

In September 1972, another 3-star Air Force General, George Simler, was killed when a T-38 jet trainer he was piloting crashed on take-off in Texas. At that time Simler was Chief of the Air Force Training Command. The plane he was flying was a two-seater and the officer in the rear seat was his Aide, a pilot who officials said yesterday was also rated as an Instructor Pilot. After that the rules on Generals flying airplanes was tightened.

Air Force directives require that generals who fly planes with dual controls must have an instructor pilot with them. That directive was on the books before Simler's death and remains in force today. Spokesmen said that Simler's death caused concern within the military at the time about older general officers at the controls of airplanes, and caused even further limiting of the number of such officers permitted to fly.

Air Force sources said that of 435 Air Force Generals, Bond was among only 84 authorized to fly. He was an experienced and highly dedicated aviator, but it still isn't clear whether he complied with Air Force Directives that require generals to be "fully qualified and current" in whatever aircraft they pilot. Bond's flight records, sources said yesterday, are part of the accident investigation, and not available for examination.

Newsweek for 14 May 1984 had this to say, "It was a real-life Bond mystery having potentially serious implications for national security. A hard-charging Air Force Lieutenant General and former fighter ace named Robert Bond climbed into a top secret jet late last month, sped over the desert range at Nellis Air Force Base in Nevada — and died in an emergency bail-out. Was he testing a brand new stealth plane designed to foil Soviet radar? Was he piloting a covertly acquired Soviet MIG-23 as part of the stealth tests? Officially the Pentagon said almost nothing about the tests or the crash, but several conflicting explanations were suggested privately by government sources last week -- making Bond's death even more mysterious."

"The crash focused unusual public attention on some little known, but not unheard of, programs operating in the 3 million-acre AEC Reservation northwest of Las Vegas. One is an elite "Aggressor" base of U.S. pilots and planes that mimic Soviet tactics in the regular "Red Flag" Exercises. Red Flag is no secret but some other things at Nellis AFB are. Among them, according to defense sources, are at least a squadron of Soviet-designed MIG aircraft and some top secret test planes that may be a part of the enormously expensive "Stealth Project".

"As Deputy Chief of the Air Force Systems Command, General Bond was involved in the research and development of all new tactical and strategic aircraft. Industry sources say that only one or more small stealth fighters has been produced experimentally, but that wider application is still years away and may never be fully developed."

The Newsweek report went on to say, "It is not clear that General Bond was actually flying a prototype "stealth" aircraft, but some sources think he may have been participating in a test of "stealth" technology by flying a MIG-23 "Flogger" -- one of the most modern Soviet planes in U.S. hands - to see how it performed in the air against the "stealth" plane. Folks around Nellis say that Soviet planes are a familiar sight. The U.S. has obtained them over the years, mainly from defectors and former Soviet allies like Egypt. Such craft have been very useful in the Nellis exercises that pit U.S. Airmen against Agressor units "immersed in the tactics and paraphernalia of Soviet fliers". The "Red Flag" operation at Nellis now uses modified F-5 jets, though it began with a handful of older soviet MIG-19s. But since "The object of the exercise is to make things as realistic and as difficult for the American pilots as possible," says a source with good AF connections, "the service has also acquired a number of Mig-21s and 23s to dogfight in secret."

Whatever General Bond was flying, his death remains a mustery. The 54 year-old veteran had flown jets in Korea and Vietnam, and tried to maintain his proficiency with hot new planes on the line. "He felt it was necessary for the job he was doing," says an old friend in the service." Bond had planned to retire from active service on July 1st.

Now, this all sounds routinely sensational. Enough to satisfy almost anybody's appetite for news and sufficiently answered to take the heat off and satisfy anybody's curiosity. That is UNLESS he knows a little about what has been going on out there for a good many years.

First of all, there is a reinforced wing of jet interceptor fighters based at Nellis, and they have been there since the Manhattan Project protecting the vast AEC Reservation from any intrusion.

Second, there are some captured Soviet MIG fighters at Nellis AFB, but the simulated "Enemy" squadron operates from the simulated "Enemy" airbase at Tonopah, Nevada, to the north, an auxiliary field of Nellis main base. It is not too far from the "stealth" research project at the Air Force Flight Test Center at Edwards AFB, California, to the Nellis Range at Las Vegas, Nevada, although the testing and calibration facilities are more likely at Edwards AFB.

Both explanations are plausible, but why two? Whoever launched the mission knew exactly what Bond was flying and why! I suggest that both are a smokescreen to provide cover first, and secondly a fallback

cover if either of those offered begins to fail. And what then would be so important that it needed a double cover-up (both the stealth project and the MIGs were already known publicly), so important that a 3-star General, and no less than the Deputy Chief of the Air Force Systems Command, formerly the Air Technical Services Command, was directly and personally involved!!

To answer that we will have to look at some history. Robert Bond was of the old school of super-precision test pilots originally set up by Col. Albert Boyd, who later became the long time Commander of the Air Force Flight Test Center at Edwards AFB, retiring as a 3-Star General himself. As pilots they were the best. They could hold altitudes within 50 feet and headings within 2 degrees manually, before the sophisticated auto pilots and computers came along. They felt that they ought to be able to do anything they expected of any of their test pilots, and better, and they disciplined themselves to do this. Hence General Bond, with the greater experience making the first move in something far beyond routine testing or joy-riding in a MIG. Something possibly with more unknowns than knowns requiring his very special experience. Not really a "stealth" already flown by other project pilots, nor a MIG-23 also flown by special project pilots!

And why the first reference to Area 51, which was quickly changed to Nellis AFB, and Area 51 never mentioned again? Those who heard the explosion thought it came from Area 51. Once more we must look at history, but this history will be difficult to trace for all records of it have been removed. (See Appendix 4)

Sometime in the 1950s this area became known as "Site 51". Some of the crashed UFO residue and material that seemingly disappeared elsewhere began to show up here, including at least two relatively whole disc-shaped craft not too badly damaged. Two living occupants of some of these strange vehicles were reportedly installed in a special habitat facility prepared for them in the underground construction project carried out by a Cee Bee Battalion in the very early 50s. They were successfully kept alive for years though they remained quite unresponsive and were essentially uncummunicative due to their radically different physiology and alien background factors.

Specially selected scientists and technicians studied the craft for years and analyzed the residue, attempting to understand whatever they could and to apply what they learned in new secret research projects such as the successors of the AV ROE failure.

Sometime in the early 1980s we began flying a disc-shaped craft at Site 51 which blew up killing the American test pilots aboard. Those pilots would have been the project pilots who trained and grew up with the project, but making regular reports to the Flight Test Center and

to headquarters Air Force Systems Command. That would have been one of the special projects involving General Bond's headquarters, even if it were a joint service operation. This would be so secretly controlled at the highest levels that the truth of the matter would have to be protected by false "cover stories", a standard practice in the United States armed services activities.

May we suggest that General Bond was involved in activities so sensitive that it required a double smokescreen. Or shall we assume that our top research facilities are so confused that they do not actually know what was going on out there in Nevada that day?

We submit that whatever was happening there might be of sufficient significance to require the personal attention of General Bond, and especially so if something had occured in a special program that was under his personal supervision either as a flight test project or as a Systems Command Development, or both, which under the scenario we have been able to put together could very well have been the case.

Lest this all sound like a grasping at straws to put a story together, we must affirm that we have interviewed a number of eyewitnesses to what we have described, and even more, not included here because it would put them at risk.

In the early 1960s a United States Marshall, now deceased, was sent into Area 51 on official business. He was admitted to the AEC Reservation and was escorted to Area 51 where his escort had to wait at an inner gate. A new escort took him into a guard house where he was photographed and fingerprinted and asked to sign a register. Then he was briefed and issued an opaque black bag, bigger than a laundry bag, and was shown how to fold it and tuck it under his belt. A new escort now led him out to go to the place of interest. Outside there were a few buildings with no windows, and there were walls constructed in such a way that they baffled extensive viewing, especially of the runway and aircraft parking area. Few people were outside in the streets.

His escort told him what the black bag was for. If the siren sounded they had 2 minutes to get inside one of the buildings or else to pull the black bag over their heads and down to the waist, and to lie down on the ground face down. They must stay that way, unmoving until a different sound announced the all clear.

In response to inquiry, the escort said that he had never seen or heard anything during such exercises, but said that he had heard it said that on real occasions such as that, an airplane of very secret nature took off or landed. It was supposed to be kept underground there. He knew of nobody who had seen it.

This was long before the advent of the "stealth" program or the MIG fighters.

So why the confusion of cover stories, unless somebody does not want us to know! Is this our government or is it not?

APPENDIX 6

PROJECT SIGN REPORTS

Before 24 June 1947, the day of Kenneth Arnold's sighting of nine bright disc-shaped flying objects skipping along like saucers on water from which the term flying saucers came into popular usage, reports of unidentified aerial phenomena were normally processed by military intelligence to the Air Technical Intelligence Center at then Wright Field, Dayton, Ohio. At that time there was no special project as such to handle this special kind of intruder reports.

There were reports of this nature however, going clear back to 1944. They were being carefully studied by upper levels of Intelligence including the Air Technical Intelligence Center staff. The week of July 4th, 1947, set a record for such reports that was not broken until 1952. In mid-July the International News Service quoted the Air Force Public Information Officer at Wright Field as saying, "So far we have not found anything to confirm that saucers exist. We don't think they are guided missiles. As things are now, they appear to be either a phenomenon or a figment of somebody's imagination."

By the end of July the security lid was down tight. The few members of the press who did inquire about what the Air Force was doing, got the same treatment that one would have gotten if he had inquired about the number of thermonuclear weapons stockpiled in the United States' atomic arsenals.

This change of attitude toward truth of what was happening came in the immediate aftermath of the fiasco over the handling of the Roswell incident and the recovered residue. On 2 July 1947 a strange flying object crashed on the Brazel ranch 75 miles northwest of the city. On the very next day another lot of crash residue with small alien bodies in it was reportedly found on the Plains of San Augustine west of Magdalena, New Mexico. One concept is that these two crashes are related or possibly even parts of the same original craft. All of the residue was recovered by personnel operating out of Albuquerque and Roswell, New Mexico. These activities were all handled at special levels and did not get into the hands of the normal ATIC operating staff. They were unknown to the Air Force Projects Sign, Grudge, and later Bluebook.

On 24 July the Chiles/Whitted case caught the limelight, and the Air Staff authorities let it play out, as it was taking the public attention away from their much more serious case of the crashed UFOs which they were trying desperately to cover up.

The increasing confusion here was accentuated by the "Ghost Rockets" being increasingly reported over Scandinavia and Northern Europe. This phenomenon lent weight to the argument that the mysterious flying

objects might represent a new technological breakthrough obtained by the Soviets with the help of the captured German scientists known to be working on circular wing projects. Every effort was being made at covert levels to find out what was really going on. The ghost rockets were first noticed in 1946 and reports of serious sightings and even photographs of them continued well into 1947, and then diminished for a time after the UFO crash recovery at Roswell. This seemed to lend weight to the Soviet hypothesis, and because of this, necessarily involved the Department of State, who exhausted every avenue to collect more data through their channels.

By now the internal handling of all serious matters pertaining to the mysterious objects had been raised to new levels, out of the reach of all but those few especially selected to handle these important projects. Staffs were reshuffled and the teams working on this new and exotic phenomena were collected in new facilities to concentrate their research and investigation. They revised their methods and prepared contingency plans for new and unanticipated events. They assigned tasks to certain forces and set up secret investigation and recovery teams strategically located around the country. Key research staffers followed their projects to new facilities and the ranks were closed behind them. General Nathan F. Twining, then Commander of the Air Material Command, who was heavily involved in setting up the real research effort, was reassigned and became the Commander of the new Air Force Alaskan Command, with headquarters at the recently re-designated Elmendorf AFB at Anchorage, Alaska. From there he directly supervised the Ptarmigon Project with all of its classified riders, one of which was an attempt to determine once and for all whether the new flying craft were of Russian origin.

It is significent that one of his final acts at AMC was to write, on 23 September 1947, a request to the Commanding General of the Army Air Force, a letter requesting approval for a preliminary study of reports of the unidentified flying objects. The letter urged that a permanent project be established at ATIC, his office, to investigate and analyze future reports of this phenomena. It requested priority for a project, a required code name, and an overall security classification. ATIC's request was granted, and Project Sign was created with a 2A priority. There were two schools of thought among those concerned at that time. One suggested a Russian origin, and the other suggested an interplanetary origin.

Twining arrived in Alaska and took Command of the Alaskan Command on 29 September, and Project Sign was officially established at ATIC on 1 October 1947. The new Project Sign was briefed to believe that they were the Air Force team handling the whole UFO situation, while in fact they were only provided selected information besides what came

into their hands directly. The reports sent from Alaska went directly to Headquarters USAF, and not to AMC or ATIC as would have been expected under the popular interpretation of the intent of Project Sign.

The new upper staff at ATIC received all incoming information destined for Project Sign first, and purged it of information above the classification level of Project Sign. This removed a certain amount of information held by the upper staff, which had closed up around new key people after the departure of the special project personnel to other destinations. In time this new upper staff began to become concerned about what was coming in and in August 1948 began preparing their "Estimate of the Situation". This was prompted by a resurgence of the ghost rocket phenomena in January and February 1948, which suddenly stopped in March. Then on 25 March a new "bomb" was handed to all concerned when another disc-shaped craft came down near Aztec, New Mexico. The special teams prepared for just such an eventuality, went into immediate action and successfully recovered this one in almost complete secrecy. Some word filtered out though, and connections to the ghost rockets were again suggested by the strange parallel with the previous activity of the ghost rockets preceeding the Roswell UFO crash. Then on 24 July the Chiles/Whitted case hit the newspapers and came under investigation by Project Sign and its team. Many more very good reports were collected during the Spring of 1948.

The Estimate of the Situation gained new urgency on Project Sign's first anniversary, on 1 October 1948, when 2nd Lt. George F. Gorman pursued a luminous object that took evasive tactics, and out-turned, out-speeded, and out- climbed his modern F-51 fighter in every instance during the intercept attempt. This went on for 27 minutes. The new "Estimate" started up the line sometime in November and reached Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg, then Chief of Staff of the Air Force, in early December 1948, another of the few men who really knew what was going on, and he immediately ordered it destroyed. It was declassified and burned.

Captain Eduard Ruppelt said that Estimate of the Situation concluded that the phenomenon was interplanetary! "It was a rather thick document (some 600 pages with appendices), with a black cover, and it was printed on legal-sized paper. Stamped across the front were the words TOP Secret," a classification ordinarily above that of Project Sign.

In November and December 1948 "green fireballs" were reported all around Albuquerque, and over both Los Alamos and Sandia Base, which must have caused considerable concern to those in the know, because by then, both Roswell and Aztec recovered UFO residue was being stored there.

Undeterred, the ATIC staff responded with Air Intelligence Report No. 100-203-79, dated 10 December 1948, Also classified TOP SECRET,

which made reference to some of the same appendices as the Estimate of the Situation, and ended with the following conclusions:

"Since the Air Force is responsible for control of the air in the defense of the U.S., it is imperative that all agencies cooperate in confirming or denying the possibility that these objects have a domestic origin. Otherwise, if it is firmly indicated that there is no domestic explanation, the objects are a threat and warrant more active efforts of identification and interception."

"IT MUST be accepted that some type of flying objects have been observed, although their identification and origin are not discernable. In the interest of national defense it would be unwise to overlook the possibility that some of these objects may be of foreign origin."

Robert Todd, in his diligent pursuit of official documents under the Freedom of Information Act, has succeeded in obtaining a copy of this Air Intelligence Report. We are pleased to offer a copy of a reproduction of that report here for your examination. (Not complete document)

Also of special interest are two more official documents which were declassified on 29 January, 1985 and stamped CONFIDENTIAL. They reveal official feelings about this secret intelligence report. Please note the authors of these two documents. They are:

A Memorandum dated 11 August 1950 to CG, Alaskan Air Command from AFOIV-TC; Subject: Downgrading of Air Intelligence Report No. 100-203-79. The AAC response: "Subject document, for which your Command requests downgrading action, contains info and speculation on the "flying saucer" situation which have never been released or intimated publicly by the Air Force."

A Memorandum dated 25 September 1950 from Headquarters, Department of the Air Force, subject: Destruction of Air Intelligence Report Number 100-203-79. The instructions were: "It is requested that action be taken to destroy all copies of Top Secret Air Intelligence Report Number 100-203-79, subject 'Analysis of Flying Object Incidents in the U.S.,' dated 10 Dec. 1948. It was filed under: 313.6 Records, Destruction of, 17 Oct 50." Fortunately that order was never carried out.

Captain Ruppelt became suspicious of the motives behind the publicly known Air Force projects when a unique plan to get real data on the UFOs was scuttled by superiors, at a time when UFO reports from the public were pouring into ATIC greater than ever. He began to suspect that the projects might actually be a ploy to go underground and make the real analysis more secretive in order to cover up the interplanetary origin the data suggested, at all costs. He never learned how correct his suspicions were.

On 11 February 1949, Project Sign was changed to Project Grudge and Project Sign's files were boxed and stored. Project Sign charter members were "purged". "These were the people who refused to change their minds, and believed the UFOs might be interplanetary," Ruppelt said. The new team attempted to explain away every report, and to tell the public that the Air Force had solved the problem. Dr. J. Allen Hynek was given a contract to sort out all the UFO reports (in the files) that might possibly be attributed to stars, planets, meteors,etc.

After turning down a number of reporters seeking to tell the Project Sign/Grudge story, feature writer Sidney Shallet of the Saturday Evening Post was given the green light to write a feature article for the Post to "play down" UFOs as a reality. His two-part article appeared in the issues of 30 April and 7 May 1949. This set a pattern for other articles written from the Air Force files. Real data, already well known to the public, was liberally mixed with demonstrable hoax cases, which cast the inference that they were all in the same boat. Even the Chief of Staff of the United States Air Force, Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg himself, deluded us by reporting that he had seen a UFO which turned out to be a reflection on the windscreen of his B-17. Of all people, he knew the reality of the phenomenon, and carried out the deliberate delusion of the public on a mass scale.

On 27 December 1949 it was announced that Project Grudge was being closed out and that a final report would be issued in a few days. When it was finally released, it caused widespread interest because this supposedly, was all the Air Force knew about UFOs. That report was officially titled "Unidentified Flying Objects -- Project Grudge", Technical Report No. 102-AC-49/15-100 and was commonly referred to as The Grudge Report. This was prepared in a format similar to the earlier Estimate, but focussed on the weak cases, and took the view that probably all the cases could be explained away with more data. It was concluded that:

1. Evaluation of the reports of UFOs (show that they) constitute no direct threat to the national security of the United States.

2. Reports of UFOs are the result of:
   a. A mild form of mass hysteria, or "War Nerves".
   b. Individuals who fabricate such reports to perpetrate a hoax or to seek publicity.
   c. Psychopathological persons.
   d. Misidentification of various conventional objects.

It recommended that Project Grudge be "reduced in scope" and that only those reports clearly indicating realistic technical applications" be sent to Grudge. An added note said, "It is readily apparent that further study along present lines would only confirm the findings

presented herein."

We may see from these examples just mentioned, that thick several hundred page reports were characteristic of this reporting within this agency, and so the 624 pages alleged for the unconfirmed Project Grudge/Bluebook Report No. 13 no longer seems excessive.

The heavy and unprecedented activity of the "green fireballs" around the Albuquerque, Los Alamos, Sandia Base area in late 1948 and early 1949 may have signified the beginning of another most highly classified and super-secret operation being carried out by our government. It is now known that the remains of at least two recovered UFOs were being stored at the Los Alamos complex at that time. It would be only one natural next step for those in control to seek to establish some kind of contact with the civilization from which these craft had come.

There is strange evidence now that that step was taken way back then in 1949, and that some success was realized. Rumors were flying and interest was running high in that area. When, in 1952, Captain Edward J. Ruppelt, the last head of Project Bluebook, the successor to the closed out Project Grudge, briefed the AFC staff at the Los Alamos Complex, so many attended that the theater could not hold all of the people who tried to get in. It was necessary to record the briefing and replay it many times. The same thing happened at the Atomic Energy Commission's Sandia Base, near Albuquerque.

[redacted]

Air Intelligence Report No. 100-203-79

ANALYSIS OF FLYING OBJECT INCIDENTS IN THE U. S.

Air Intelligence Division Study No. 203
10 December 1948

Directorate of Intelligence and Office of Naval Intelligence

DISTRIBUTION "C"

WARNING: This document contains information affecting the national defense of the United States within the meaning of the Espionage Act, 50 U.S.C., 31 and 32, as amended. Its transmission or the revelation of its contents in any manner to an unauthorized person is prohibited by law. Reproduction of the intelligence in this publication, under the provisions of Army Regulation 380-5, is authorized for United States military agencies provided the source is indicated.

Directorate of Intelligence
Headquarters United States Air Force

Office of Naval Intelligence
Navy Department

Washington, D. C.

DECLASSIFIED
Authority AF INA Ltr 5/21/85
By [illegible] NARS Date 7/25/85

[redacted]

ANALYSIS OF FLYING OBJECT INCIDENTS IN THE U. S.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

PROBLEM

1. TO EXAMINE pattern of tactics of "Flying Saucers" (hereinafter referred to as flying objects) and to develop conclusions as to the possibility of existence.

FACTS AND DISCUSSION

2. A DETAILED discussion of information bearing on the problem as set forth above is attached as Appendix "A". The main points established therein are summarized below.

3. THE FREQUENCY of reported incidents, the similarity in many of the characteristics attributed to the observed objects and the quality of observers considered as a whole, support the contention that some type of flying object has been observed. Approximately 210 incidents have been reported. Among the observers reporting on such incidents are trained and experienced U.S. Weather Bureau personnel, USAF rated officers, experienced civilian pilots, technicians associated with various research projects and technicians employed by commercial airlines.

4. THE POSSIBILITY that reported observations of flying objects over the U.S. were influenced by previous sightings of unidentified phenomena in Europe, particularly over Scandinavia in 1946, and that the observers reporting such incidents may have been interested in obtaining personal publicity have been considered as possible explanations. However, these possibilities seem to be improbable when certain selected reports such as the one from U.S. Weather Bureau at Richmond are examined. During observations of weather balloons at the Richmond Bureau, one well trained observer has sighted strange metallic disks on three occasions and another observer has sighted a similar object on one occasion. The last observation of unidentified objects was in April, 1947. On all four occasions the weather balloon and the unidentified objects were in view through the theodolite. These observations at the Richmond Bureau occurred several months before publicity on the flying saucers appeared in a U.S. newspaper.

5. DESCRIPTIONS OF the flying objects fall into three configuration categories: (1) disk-shaped (2) rough cigar-shaped (3) balls of fire. Varying conditions of visibility and differences in angles at which the objects may have been viewed introduces a possibility that a single type object may have been observed rather than three different types. This possibility is further substantiated by the fact that in the areas where such objects have been observed the ratio of the three general configurations is approximately the same.

6. THEREFORE, IT appears that some object has been seen; however, the identification of that object cannot be readily accomplished on the basis of information reported on each incident. It is possible that the object, or objects, may have been domestically launched devices such as weather balloons, rockets, experimental flying wing aircraft, or celestial phenomena. It is necessary to obtain information on such domestic activity to confirm or deny this possibility. Depending upon the degree with which this may be accomplished, foreign devices must then be considered as a possibility.

7. THE PATTERN of sightings is definable. Sightings have been most intense throughout the states bordering the Atlantic and Pacific coast lines, and the central states of Ohio and Kentucky. A map showing location of sightings is attached as Appendix "B"

8. THE ORIGIN of the devices is not ascertainable. There are two reasonable possibilities: (1) The objects are domestic devices, and if so, their identification or origin can be established by a survey of all launchings of airborne objects. Domestic flying wing type aircraft observed in various aspects of flight might be responsible for some of the reported flying objects, particularly those described as disks and rough cigar shapes. (See Appendices "C" and "D".) Among those which have been operational in recent years are the XF5U-1 ("Flying Flapjack") developed by Chance-Vaught, the Northrup B-35, and the turbo-jet powered Northrup YB-49. The present existence of any privately developed flying-wing type aircraft has not been determined but one such aircraft, the Arup tailless monoplane, was operational at South Bend, Indiana, prior to 1935. (2) Objects are foreign, and if so, it would seem most logical to consider that they are from a Soviet source. The Soviets possess information on a number of German flying-wing type aircraft such as the Gotha P60A, Junkers EF 130 long-range, high-speed jet bomber and the Horten 229 twin-jet fighter, which particularly resembles some of the description of unidentified flying objects (See Appendix "D"). As early as 1924 Tscheranowsky developed a "Parabola" aircraft, an all wing design, which was the outcome of considerable Soviet experimentation with gliders of the same general form. Soviet aircraft based on such designs might have speeds approaching transsonic speeds attributed to some flying objects or greater over-all performance assuming the successful development of some unusual propulsion device such as atomic energy engine.

9. THAT THE Soviets have a current interest in flying-wing type aircraft is suggested by their utilization of Dr. Guenther Bock who, at the end of World War II, was in charge of the flying-wing program in Germany (See Appendix "A", paragraph 3, page 4). Achievements satisfactory to the U.S.S.R. are indirectly indicated by the personal recognition he is reported to be receiving in the U.S.S.R. Recently it has been reported that the U.S.S.R. is planning to build a fleet of 1,800 Horten flying-wing aircraft. Information of low evaluation has been received stating that a regiment of jet night fighters, Model Horten XIII, is at Kuzmikha, an air base two miles southwest of Irkutsk. Kuzmikha is identified as one of a number of airfields for the protection of an atomic energy plant at Irkutsk. The Horten XIII as developed by Germany was a glider.

10. ASSUMING THAT the objects might eventually be identified as foreign or foreign-sponsored devices, the possible reason for their appearance over the U.S. requires consideration. Several possible explanations appear noteworthy, viz:

a. To negate U.S. confidence in the atom bomb as the most advanced and decisive weapon in warfare.

b. To perform photographic reconnaissance missions.

c. To test U. S. air defenses.

d. To conduct familiarization flights over U.S. territory.

CONCLUSIONS

11. SINCE the Air Force is responsible for control of the air in the defense of the U.S., it is imperative that all other agencies cooperate in confirming or denying the possibility that these objects have a domestic origin. Otherwise, if it is firmly indicated that there is no domestic explanation, the objects are a threat and warrant more active efforts of identification and interception.

12. IT MUST be accepted that some type of flying objects have been observed, although their identification and origin are not discernable. In the interest of national defense it would be unwise to overlook the possibility that some of these objects may be of foreign origin.

APPENDIX "A"

ANALYSIS OF FLYING OBJECT INCIDENTS IN THE U. S. AND HYPOTHETICAL TACTICS EMPLOYED

1. INTRODUCTION. To formulate the possible tactics of flying objects reported over the U. S. assumes from the outset that firm conclusions have been reached on both the existence and origin of the reported flying objects. The current status of information on such incidents and over-all analysis does not allow substantiation for such conclusions. However, the lack of such firm conclusions points to the necessity for an immediate and sound statistical analysis of every aspect of the situation and does not preclude a concurrent examination of the reported incidents to develop explanations of their possible tactics. The latter will be useful at some future date should the existence and origin of the flying objects be definitely established. Therefore, the following analysis of available information is advanced in order to present evidence on the actual existence of some type flying object and to relate same to tactical purposes for which the objects are possibly designed. The following discussion must be considered a provisional analysis, pending a further detailed analysis of all aspects of the problem.

2. SOME ASPECTS REGARDING FLYING OBJECT INCIDENTS. A cursory examination of evidence on reported incidents has been made and it is possible to cite certain generalities which it appears may be borne out when detailed analyses have been completed.

Among the incidents reported there are many statements by reliable and experienced persons which tend to confirm that flying objects have been seen. The description of such objects seems to fall roughly into three categories: (1) Silver disks or balls, approximating a Horten wing type aircraft; (2) Balls of fire of various colors and intensities; (3) Cigar or pencil-shaped objects similar in appearance to V-2 type rockets in horizontal flight. The numbers of configurations might be further reduced with the following considerations in mind: Silver disks or balls have, for the greater part, been observed in daylight and a number under clear weather conditions with visibility unlimited. In most instances, balls of fire have been observed at night. Cigar, or pencil-shaped objects have been sighted in fewer numbers but with about equal distribution in daylight and at night. A few accounts tell of the disks having a rough cigar-shape when viewed while maneuvering. Some of the disks are described as having luminosity in daylight. It therefore is possible that a single type of object may be involved in all sightings, and differences in description may result from viewing the objects at various angles and under differing conditions of visibility.

The above tends to indicate that some type object has been seen and the possibility exists that the object or objects seen are conventional domestic devices, such as weather balloons, test rockets, or jet-equipped aircraft with pancake or flying wing configurations.

The possibility exists that the reporting of flying objects may have been influenced by earlier reports on similar incidents in Scandinavia and Central Europe. The publication in newspaper of details on such incidents, both foreign and domestic, may have induced some of the description provided in reported domestic incidents. However, one of the earliest reported sightings in the U.S. was the one observed by U.S. Weather Bureau personnel in April 1947, at Richmond, Virginia, and on the basis of this one report it appears that the disks are not balloons. It would seem that this sighting was not influenced by the reports of foreign incidents, the newspaper accounts of domestic incidents, nor by misidentification of a conventional object.

Although reported domestic incidents are widely scattered throughout the U.S., frequency of sighting and number of observers per sighting assumes a definable pattern. There is a large concentration of sightings along the Eastern Seaboard; another large concentration throughout the Western Coast states, and a few sightings in the Middle West. Distribution of incidents by configuration of object and description of maneuverability is approximately equal in each of these areas and this is believed to further substantiate the possibility that one type of object might have been observed in different aspects of flight.

If sightings are induced by rumor, it seems unusual that more incidents have not been reported from the areas with high concentration of population. Reports from such areas would also have greater facility in channeling either to newspaper or official reporting agencies. For the most part, sightings have been made in fairly open country where there are few restrictions to visibility, which may indicate that obstructed vision has reduced sightings in built-up areas.

It therefore seems that some type of flying object has been observed, the identification of its origin requires the competion of other analyses.

3. POSSIBLE ORIGIN OF UNUSUAL FLYING OBJECTS. Provided, upon the completion of analyses, it is indicated that some or all of the reported flying objects over the U.S. are of foreign origin, the objects could from a logical viewpoint, be considered Soviet. It is evident from the performance characteristics attributed to the unidentified objects at this time that if they are foreign, they involve efficiencies of performance which have not been realized in any operational airborne device in this country. It would, therefore, be a mistake to analyze the technical aspects of the situation within the limits of our own knowledge of practical developments. It is more desirable to consider then the outer limits of possible Soviet developments and objectives in attempting to formulate some idea of the tactics which might be involved.

First of all, the scientific objectives of the U.S.S.R. have been stated many times and indicated in many forms. The most clearcut statement of this objective is probably the one contained in the preamble to the Fourth Five-year Plan (1946-1950) which states that the objective of Soviet science is to overtake and surpass the scientific and technical developments of the capitalist nations. It apparently would be an impossible task for the Soviet Union to accomplish such an objective by proceeding step-by-step along the same lines of development already achieved in the capitalist nations. This would mean that it would be necessary to rapidly proceed through each phase of aeronautical development that has already been accomplished in this country, and this probably would never have any prospects of accelerating Soviet development beyond any point reached by the U.S. The obvious answer to accomplish their objective of not only overtaking, but surpassing the capitalist countries would be a scientific shortcut. This possibility is not so remote when examined on the basis of our knowledge of the current situation in the U.S.S.R. Provided Soviet emphasis was given to the most promising and advanced ideas acquired from Germany in 1945 and the work aided by German scientists, the possibility of catching up and possibly surpassing other nations in technical developments becomes more realistic. It becomes even more realistic if the Soviets have shown a tendency to concentrate on certain developments which have still not received a maximum of priority in our own programs.

It is known that the U.S.S.R. has since 1945 enlisted the services of Dr. Guenther Bock, a German who headed all development of low aspect ratio (flying wing) type aircraft in Germany. Dr. Bock is believed to be the top German scientist in charge at TSAGI and TSIAM which are "Air Materiel Command" type organizations in the U.S.S.R. Further, it is believed that Dr. Bock has made available all German plans for flying wing type aircraft to the Soviets. Among the designs considered by the Germans and possibly exploited by the U.S.S.R., are jet-propelled, flying wing type aircraft whose configuration would be similar to descriptions of certain objects reported flying over the U.S. The estimated speeds of such aircraft are within range of the lower limits of speed attributed to flying objects over the U.S. It is not impossible that emphasis on surpassing foreign developments has led to unusual progress in fuels and propulsion by the U.S.S.R. In connection with possible advancements in the field of fuels and propulsion, it should be observed that

the Russian oil situation (regardless of estimated oil reserves) is quite different from that in the U.S. For example, U.S. oil industry is prepared to turn out tremendous quantities of highly fractionated petroleum products, while the U.S.S.R. cannot reasonably approach such capabilities. This consideration dictates different solutions on fuels for propulsion in the two countries and in turn, dictates the direction taken in development of jet motors or the use of other propulsive devices. We must therefore, arrive at the conclusion that any Soviet device which may have made its appearance over the U.S. as described, would possess unusual performance characteristics which, in all probability, would include unusual range. The possibility that they could have been launched at fairly close range should not be discarded.

4. POSSIBLE REASONS OR TACTICS FOR THE USE OF SOVIET UNCONVENTIONAL AIRCRAFT OVER THE U.S. Predicated on all the foregoing assumptions, Soviet unconventional aircraft may have been flown over the U.S. for one, all, or a combination of the following reasons:

a. TO NEGATE U.S. CONFIDENCE IN ATOM BOMB AS THE MOST ADVANCED AND DECISIVE WEAPON. If the objects have been used in a propaganda sense, it would be reasonable to assume that the Soviets would choose first to frighten pro-American nations in Europe with the appearance of a radically new weapon to counteract the ability of the U.S. to obtain full propaganda effectiveness with the atom bomb. It will be remembered that strange objects first appeared over the Scandinavian countries in 1946. The objects observed there had unusual range and unusual performance characteristics. As this demonstration over the Scandinavian countries occurred the U.S. was making a vigorous campaign for the economic and political alignment of these nations with other pro-American Western European nations. When these incidents subsided, strange flying objects began to be observed at an increasing rate over the U.S. The conclusion on this point is that flying objects may have been used to frighten both European nations and the U.S. by the appearance of a new device, and that failure to identify such a Soviet object would give them invaluable indication that U.S. development is far behind that of the Soviets. Except for this indication, it is believed that the use of the objects to promote fear has been worthless in that the U.S. public has tended to characterize these incidents entirely as hallucinations by "crack pots", misidentification of conventional objects, or that they represent a secret American project which should not be publicized. Any fear that might result from Soviet use will come only by a discovery that the objects have been Soviet aircraft and that they involve radical developments which are in advance of our own accomplishments.

b. FOR PHOTOGRAPHIC RECONNAISSANCE. It is possible that the Soviets have employed the flying objects for the collection of photographic intelligence or the mapping of certain areas in the U.S. The evasive action employed by all objects sighted indicates not so much an attempt to avoid being sighted, as an attempt to prevent disclosure of the exact type of flying craft and its mission. The sighting of objects over the U.S. has been most intense in Eastern and Western Coastal States. In addition, sightings of flying objects have been made near Oak Ridge, Tenn., Las Cruces, N. M., and in the general area of the Hanford Works in Oregon. Generally, sightings have not been made over what we consider strategic industrial areas. The reason for this might be either that the flying objects have been observed only enroute to or from missions over these more concentrated strategic areas, or that the Soviets obtained sufficient information during their World War II liaison with U.S. industry to satisfy their intelligence requirements and have a more active requirement for information on industries and areas which were not available to them during World War II contacts. This is of interest in connection with the sightings near Oak Ridge, Las Cruces, and in the general area of the Hanford Works since these establishments were not, and are not, accessible to Soviet collectors of photographic intelligence.

c. TEST OF U. S. DEFENSES. It is possible that the use of Soviet flying objects over the U.S. is intended only to determine the ability of the U.S. defenses to spot foreign aircraft. This would be of extreme importance to the U.S.S.R. in the event that a one-way all-out attack of Soviet strategic bombers is planned. Ability to operate over the U.S. uninhibited at a time when the U. S. is supposedly re-arming and putting great stress on defenses would provide valuable information on which to base estimates for probability of success in bombing strategic objectives in the U. S.

d. FAMILIARIZATION FLIGHTS OVER U.S. TERRITORY. This possible reason is perhaps the most improbable. It is assumed that, should this purpose be involved, other purposes are probably also accomplished in its execution. Provided the U.S.S.R. has unusually high performance aircraft they might find it advantageous to familiarize themselves with the topography of the U.S. in anticipation of future combat missions to strategic targets.

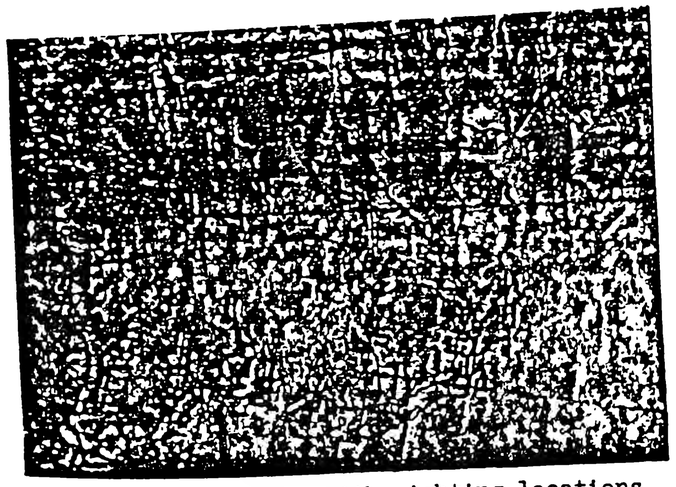
5. CONCLUSION. The conclusion that some type of flying object has been observed over the U.S. seems to be substantiated. It is not known at this time whether these observations are misidentifications of domestically launched devices, natural phenomena, or foreign unconventional aircraft. It is, therefore, impossible to make any reliable explanation for their appearance over the U.S. or the tactics which they may employ if the objects observed include any foreign developments in aeronautical fields. It is likewise impossible at this time to contain discussions of possible performance characteristics or tactics within limits of practical reason, if for no other reason than the fact that proof of the existence of a foreign development of this type would necessarily introduce considerations of new principals and means not yet considered practical possibilities in our own research and development.

CONFIDENTIAL

APPENDIX "B"

REPORTED SIGHTINGS OF FLYING OBJECTS

AS OF 1 AUGUST 1948



Map of the U.S.A. with sighting locations
(Not legible on FOIA copy)

CONFIDENTIAL

APPENDIX "C"

SELECTED REPORTS OF FLYING OBJECT INCIDENTS

1. A NUMBER of reports on unidentified flying objects come from observers who, because of their technical background and experience do not appear to be influenced by unfounded sensationalism nor inclined to report explainable phenomena as new types of airborne devices. Some of the details of their reports are presented in this appendix, along with those from possibly less reliable sources who have reported evidence which is of such a nature that it cannot be entirely ignored.

2. DESCRIPTIONS OF significant incidents, arranged chronologically, follow:

a. During April 1947, two employees of the Weather Bureau Station at Richmond, Virginia reported seeing a strange metallic disk on three occasions through the theodolite while making PIBAL observations. One observation was at 15,000 feet when a disk was followed for 15 seconds. The disk appeared metallic, shaped something like an ellipse with a flat bottom and a round top. It appeared below the balloon and was much larger in size. The disk appeared to be moving rather rapidly, although it was impossible to estimate its speed. The other observations were made at 27,000 feet in like manner.

b. The following month, [redacted] a field engineer for Radio Corporation of America, reported a disk flying near his home in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. The object was thought to be at an altitude between 10,000 feet and 18,000 feet, and was moving toward the north at a high rate of speed, leaving no trailing effects.

c. While flying at 10,000 feet on a course of 300 degrees, 30 miles northwest of Lake Meade, Nevada, an Air Force lieutenant reported seeing five or six white circular objects in close formation and traveling at an estimated speed of 285 miles per hour. This sighting occurred on 28 June 1947.

d. The following day a party of three, two of them scientists, were motoring along Highway 17 toward the White Sand, New Mexico, V-2 firing grounds and reported seeing a large disk or sphere moving horizontally at a high speed and an estimated altitude of 10,000 feet. It was of uniform shape and had no protruding surfaces such as wings. The object was in sight for about 60 seconds before it disappeared to the northeast. The three observers agreed on the details of the sighting except that one thought he had seen vapor trails.

e. On 7 July 1947, five Portland, Oregon police officers reported varying numbers of disks flying over different parts of the city. All observations were made within a minute or two of 1306 hours.

f. On the same day, [redacted] of Phoenix, Arizona allegedly saw a disk circling his locality during sunset and took two photographs. The resulting pictures (page 9) show a disk-like object with a round front and a square tail in plan form. These photographs have been examined by experts who state they are true photographic images and do not appear to be imperfection in the emulsion or imperfections in the lens. (See Figs. 1, 2, 3 and 4.)

Figures 1, 2, 3 and 4 not legible on copy

g. On 10 July 1947, Mr. [redacted] a Pan-American Airways mechanic reported a circular object flying at high velocity, paralleling the earth's surface and leaving a trail which appeared as a "burning up" of the cloud formation. The sighting occurred near Harmon Field, Newfoundland. Two other persons also saw the trail which remained in the sky for about an hour and was photographed by another PAA employee. The resulting photographs support Mr. Woodruff's observation as far as the sky cleavage is concerned. (See Figs. 5 and 6.)

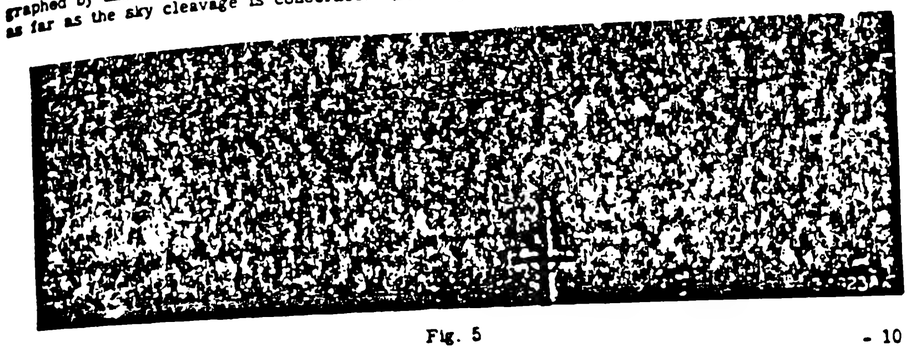


Fig. 5

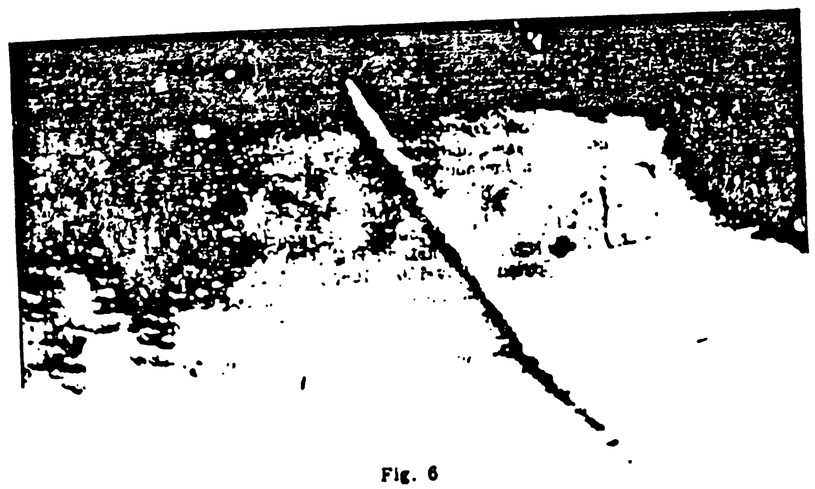


Fig. 6

h. On 29 July 1947, [redacted] while flying near Tacoma, Washington, reported a formation of flying objects. His sketch of their shape corresponds closely to that shown in the photographs made by Mr. [redacted]. On the same day, two U. S. Air Force pilots at Hamilton Field reported two flying disks trailing a P-80, following it toward Oakland, California.

i. On 4 August 1947, the pilot and co-pilot of a DC-3, flying for one Al Jones, near Bethel, Alaska, reported a flying disk larger than their aircraft. This disk crossed their path at about 1,000 feet and they turned to give chase. The DC-3 was flying at 170 mph, but the disk flew out of sight in four minutes.

j. On 12 November 1947, two flying disks trailing jet-like streams of fire were reportedly sighted from the bridge of the tanker Ticonderoga, according to the second officer. The Ticonderoga was 20 miles off the Oregon shore. This officer said the disks were in sight 45 seconds, moving at a speed estimated at 700-900 mph, curving in a long, low arc.

k. On 7 January 1948, a National Guard pilot was killed while attempting to chase an unidentified object up to 30,000 feet. While it is presumed that this pilot suffered anoxia, resulting in his crash, his last message to the tower was, "It appears to be metallic object....of tremendous size....directly ahead and slightly above....I am trying to close for a better look."

l. On 6 April 1948, three trained balloon observers from the Geophysics Laboratory Section, Watson Laboratories, N.J. reported seeing a round, indistinct object in the vicinity of Holloman Air Force Base, New Mexico. It was very high and fast, and appeared to execute violent maneuvers at high speed. The object was under observation for approximately 30 seconds and disappeared suddenly.

m. A yellow or light colored sphere, 25 to 40 feet in diameter was reported by Lt. Comdr. Marcus L. Lowe, USN, just south of Anacostia Naval Air Station, D.C., while he was flying on 30 April 1948. It was moving at a speed of approximately 100 miles per hour at an altitude of about 4,500 feet. Although winds aloft were from the north-northwest, its course was to the north.

n. On 1 July 1948, twelve disks were reported over the Rapid City Air Base by Major Hammer. These disks were oval-shaped, about 100 feet long, flying at a speed estimated to be in excess of 500 mph. Descending from 10,000 feet, these disks made a 30-degree to 40-degree climbing turn accelerating very rapidly until out of sight.

o. On 17 July 1948, a report from Kirtland Air Force Base describes a sighting in the vicinity of San Acacia, New Mexico, of seven unidentified objects flying in a "J" formation at an estimated height of 20,000 feet above the terrain. The formation varied from "J" to "L" to circle after passing the zenith. Flashes from the objects were observed after passing 30 degrees beyond the zenith but there was no smoke or vapor trail. If the reported altitude is correct the speed was estimated at 1,500 miles per hour, according to the report.

p. Other sightings of lights and trails, rather than disks, have been reported, viz:

(1) On 12 September 1947, the pilot and co-pilot of a Pan American aircraft, en route from Midway to Honolulu, saw a blue-white light approaching, changing to twin reddish glows upon withdrawal. The pilot estimated the speed of the light at about 1,000 knots.

(2) On 15 June 1948, Mr. [redacted] territory manager for the B.F. Goodrich Company, observed a reddish glow with a jet exhaust in the vicinity of Miles City, Montana. This glowing light made no sound, traveled about twice the speed of a conventional aircraft and flew from noth to south several times in a wide arc, finally disappearing over the horizon.

q. During the early morning of 25 July 1948, two Eastern Airlines pilots reported having seen a huge flying craft similar to a V-2 pass their aircraft in flight. (See Figs. 7 and 8.) The attached drawings made by these two observers very closely resemble a flying object reported to have been seen on 20 July 1948, by [redacted], chief investigator of Court of Damage Inquiry, and his daughter at Arnham, Netherlands. This object appeared to be a wingless aircraft having two decks. The craft, sighted four times through scattered clouds and unlimited visibility, was traveling at high speed at a high altitude. A sound similar to that made by a V-2 was reported.

r. An object, similar in shape to the one in the preceding incident was reported by an experienced American newspaper reporter about 25 kilometers northeast of Moscow on 3 August 1948. A Russian acquaintance identified it as a rigid airship but the reporter disagrees because it flew at a high, but not excessive speed.

s. On 1 October 1948 at approximately 2030 hours the pilot of a F-51 aircraft, 2nd Lt. George F. Gorman (North Dakota Air National Guard), flying near Fargo, North Dakota, sighted an intermittent white light about 3,000 feet below his 4,500 feet cruising altitude. The pilot pursued the light which appeared to then take evasive tactics. The object or light out-turned, out-speeded, and out-climbed the F-51 in every instance during the attempt to intercept. The pilot lost contact 27

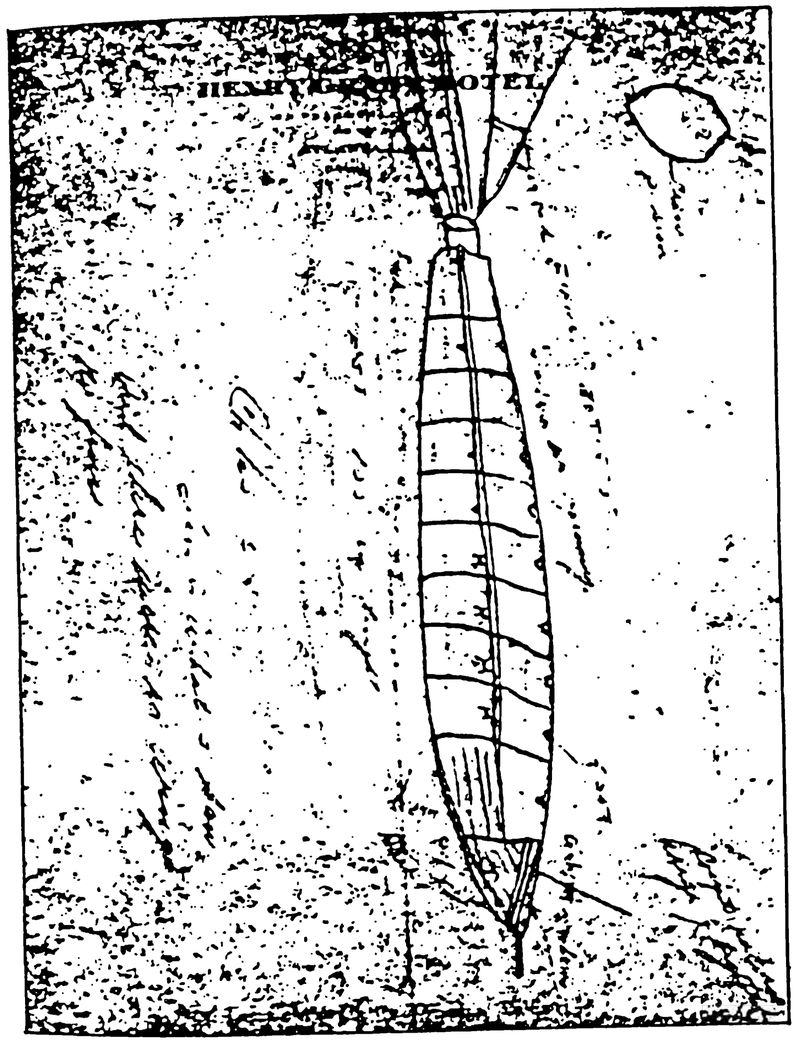


Fig. 7

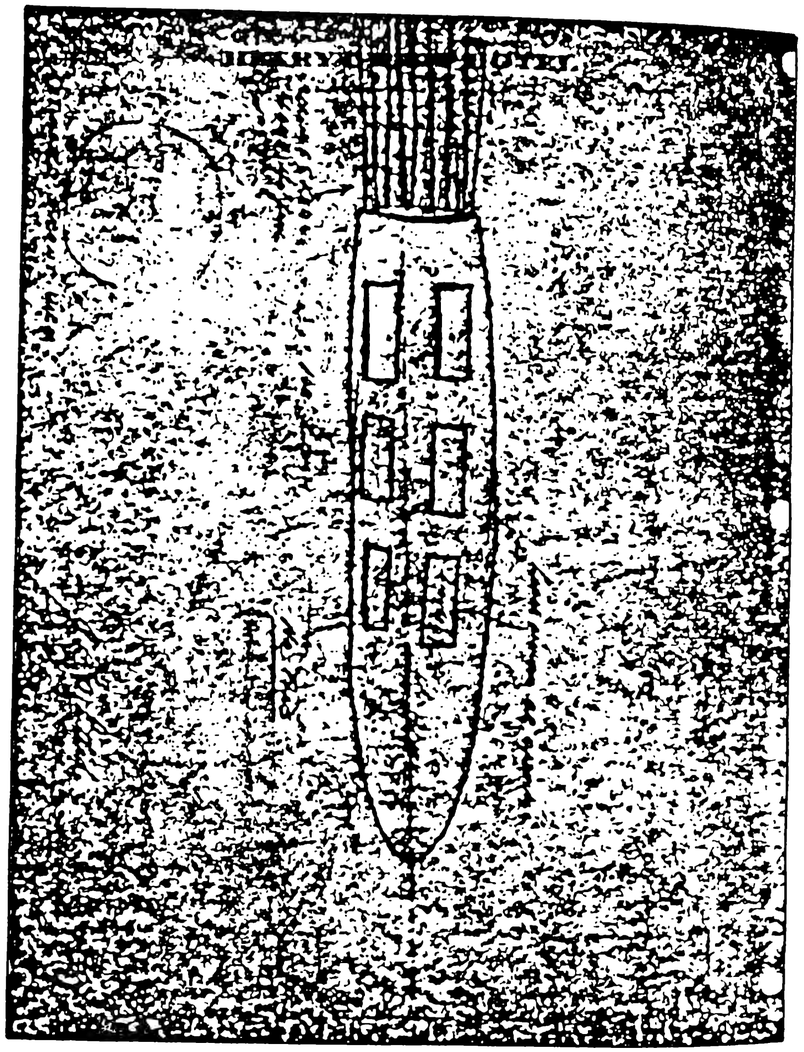


Fig. 8

minutes after the initial sighting. The same light was observed by three other witnesses from the ground: Mr. [redacted], Air Traffic Controller, Mr. [redacted] Assistant Traffic Controller, and Dr. [redacted], Oculist. A comparison of all testimony revealed that one object was sighted and that it consisted only of a small round ball of clear white light with no apparent shape attached. It was about 6 to 8 inches in diamter. At times it traveled faster than the F-51 and performed maneuvers in an evasive manner. When first sighted the ball of light was traveling at an estimated 250 miles per hour. Under this condition, the light was not continuous but blinked off and on. At high performance the white light was continuous. Subsequent investigation eliminated the possibility that this incident may have been another aircraft or a meteorological balloon.

t. On 18 November 1948 at approximately 2145 hours, three reserve pilots, 2nd Lt. Kenwood W. Jackson, 2nd Lt. Glen L. Stalker, and 2nd Lt. Henry G. Combs, flying near Andrews Field, Maryland, encountered an unidentified flying object. When first sighted, it appeared to be lighted and flying at about 1,700 feet. Three or four passes were made in an attempt to identify it. The pilot of the aircraft stated that while diving his aircraft at approximately 240 miles per hour, the object would climb vertically and then would drop below the aircraft from behind and continue to circle. On the last pass, the landing light was switched on and momentarily a dull gray glow from the object was observed. Lt. Combs stated he maintained contact for about ten minutes with the object flying between the lights of Washington, D. C. and his aircraft. All that could be observed was an oblong ball with one light, no wings and no exhaust flame. It finally made a very tight turn and headed toward the east coast at an estimated 500 to 600 miles per hour. At the same time Staff Sergeant John J. Kushner observed from the ground an unusual object in the air over Andrews Field. He stated that it was not very high and that it did not look like an aircraft.

3. REPORTS OF radar intercepts point to unusual air activity which may be related to flying objects.

a. On 1 July 1947, a GCA radar at Hokkaido, Japan picked up an unidentified target at 16 miles, with a speed in excess of 500 mph. This target split into two targets, each estimated to be larger than a P-51.

b. On 16 September 1947, an MEW radar at Fukuoka, Japan, picked up a target at 89 miles and trailed it to 19 miles, where it faded. Speed was 840-900 mph. The speed measurement, made by a good crew through a 70-mile track, is believed accurate.

4. Investigations conducted by Headquarters, Air Materiel Command, have definitely established the identification of 18 of approximately 210 so-called flying saucers which have been reported. Approximately nine per cent of the total number of incidents are, therefore, eliminated from further specific consideration. Among those incidents positively explained, three were hoaxes, two were from unreliable witnesses. In the remaining 13 eliminated incidents, objects were actually seen but investigation has shown that they were celestial bodies or phenomena, meteorological and carnival balloons, and airborne cosmic ray experimental equipment. The following examples are presented for comparison of the information reported by witnesses and true identification of the object involved:

a. On 22 July 1948, Captain Henry Glover (Ordnance Reserve) and his wife observed at Van Nuys, California, an object which they were unable to positively identify. Object at first appeared to be round and looked like a weather balloon at about 2,000 feet but there was no characteristic bobbing. The wind was blowing on the ground but the object was quite steady. During the time it was under observation, about an hour, it traveled through a vertical arc of about twenty-five (25°) degrees or more. The observer concluded that it was not a celestial body. It has a bluish luminescence and as the sun set, the object's color gradually changed to orange at dusk and ceased to be illuminated almost instantaneously. The outline was clear and the air was clear with visibility unlimited. The object traveled from the east to the west.

This object was determined by investigation to have been a balloon carrying cosmic ray equipment.

b. On 14 August 1948, at approximately 1050 hours an unidentified flying object was visible from the ground at Godman Air Force Base, Kentucky. This object was estimated to be at about 30,000 to 40,000 feet altitude, spherical in shape, bright silver color and gave a bright reflection from the sun. An F-51 was dispatched from Standiford Air Force Base, Kentucky, to observe the object. During observation from the ground, there was no change in the elevation of the object and it seemed to be moving southwest from Godman Air Force Base. The F-51 which was flying over Godman AFB at an altitude of 30,000 to 35,000 feet reported that it was unable to locate the object although it was still visible from the ground with the naked eye. Azimuth and elevation readings were taken by theodolite every minute and the path of the object was charted.

The object was determined to be the planet Venus by Mr. Moore, the head astronomer at the University of Louisville, Louisville, Kentucky. It is believed that earlier incidents at Godman Field (reference paragraph 2k, page 12, Appendix "C") may also have been observations of the planet Venus.

5. AMONG THOSE incidents still not positively explained, reported observations differ to some extent, but three general categories of sightings emerge -- the flying disk, the ball of fire and the large jet rocket. Interesting observations that were noted are:

a. Most of the objects are a thin disk, round on top and flat on the bottom. The front half of the disk is often circular, sweeping back to a square tail across the full width.

b. A high rate of climb as well as the apparent ability to remain motionless or hover for a considerable length of time is indicated.

c. Reported sizes have varied from that of a 25-cent piece to 250 feet in diameter, and from the size of a pursuit plane to the bulk of six B-29 airplanes.

d. Speeds have been estimated throughout the entire range from very slow or hovering to supersonic.

e. Sounds and visual trails are not normally associated with the sightings.

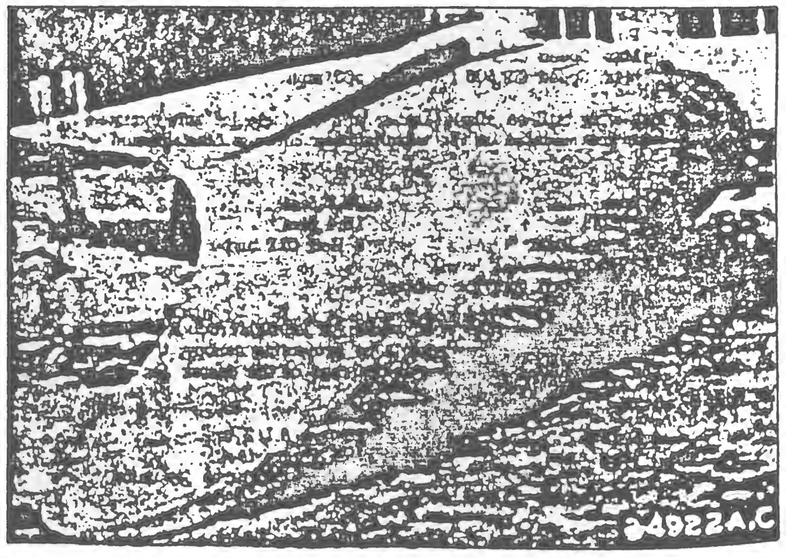


Fig. 1

APPENDIX "D"

FLYING WING TYPE AIRCRAFT

1. AERONAUTICAL ENGINEERS in several countries have been engaged for some time in the design, construction, and flight of flying wing type aircraft. The study of flying objects requires, at least, a brief examination of proposed and existing unconventional aircraft whose configurations, when seen by the uninitiated, could lead to reports of strange flying devices. A description of some of the more significant types by country follows.

2. GERMANY. At the end of World War II, German aircraft designers had numerous projects under way concerning tailless aircraft which conceivably could be mistaken for "Flying Saucers" or disc-like objects. It is not clear just what the Soviets are doing in the way of developing these projects but it is considered that German studies on tailless, delta-wing, and related configurations are available to the U.S.S.R.

a. ARADO NIGHT AND BAD WEATHER FIGHTER, PROJECT I. This is a tailless, low-wing monoplane with swept-back wing of large root chord and having a long, narrow fuselage.

Span	60.3 feet
Length	42.5 feet
Power Plant	2 HeS 011 turbo jet units
Max. Speed (sea level)	441 mph
Max. Speed (29,500 feet)	503 mph

b. ARADO E 581-4. A high-wing tailless single-seater with a single jet unit mounted in the fuselage. Fin and rudder units are mounted on the wing midway between fuselage and wing tip at the trailing edge.

Span	29.3 feet
Length	18.4 feet
Power Plant	1 HeS 011 turbo jet unit
Max. Speed (sea level)	--
Max. Speed (service ceiling)	--

c. GOTHA P 60 A. This was the first of the P 60 series of jet fighters. It is a flying wing type and, since the pilot and observer lie prone, there is no projecting canopy, thus permitting a particularly clean design. The jet units are mounted at the rear of the center section, one above and one below.

Span	40 feet 8 1/2 in.
Wing Area	504 square feet
Power Plant	2 BMW 003 turbo jet units
Max. Speed (23,000 feet)	596 miles per hour

d. HEINKEL P 1080. This is a single-seat fighter with a sharply swept-back wing, resembling a flying wing type, but having a single fin and rudder with no tail plane.

Span	29.2 feet
Wing Area	218 square feet

No performance estimates are available.

e. JUNKERS EF 130. Of the flying wing type, this project was established as a long-range, high-speed jet bomber.

Span	78.8 feet
Wing Area	1290 square feet
Power Plant	4 HeS 011 turbo jet units
Max. Speed	620 miles per hour
Range	3700 miles

f. ME 329. This is a tailless mid-wing monoplane driven by two pusher propellers with the engines centrally located in the wings on each side of the stubby rounded fuselage.

Span	56 feet
Length	25.4 feet
Max. Speed	465-465 miles per hour
Power Plant	2 DB 603 reciprocating engines

g. HORTEN WING. The closest resemblance to the estimated configuration of "Flying Disks" is represented by the Horten Wing aircraft. Work on the Horten 229, a twin jet fighter, had progressed to the final stages at the end of World War II. Its prototype, a Horten glider, successfully soared to an altitude of 14,200 feet as early as 1938, proving the soundness of this design. (Figs. 1, 2 and 3)

3. GREAT BRITAIN.

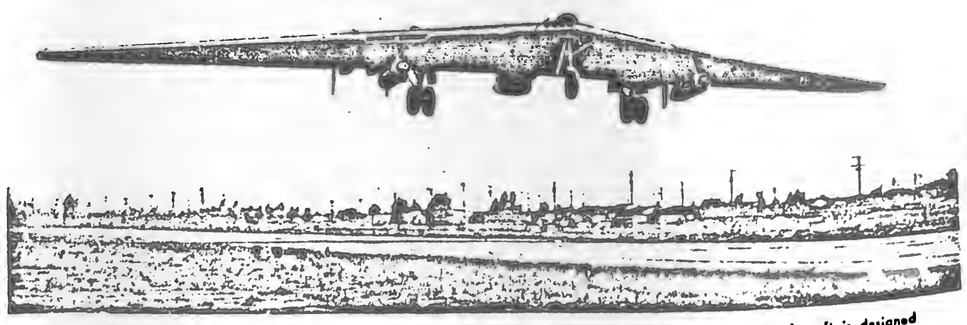
a. THE ARMSTRONG WHITWORTH. The AW 52 G, a glider, and the AW 52, a twin-jet airplane, are British designs of tailless aircraft. The vertical stabilizers are located at the tips of the swept-back wing. (Figs. 4 and 5) Data on the AW 52 appear below.

Span	90 feet
Length	37 feet
Max. Speed (sea level)	435 knots
Max. Speed (20,000 feet)	435 knots
Max. Speed (36,000 feet)	417 knots
Range	1300 nautical miles
Power Plant	2 Nene II turbo jet units

4. UNITED STATES.

a. NORTHROP B-35. This is a flying wing type aircraft, powered by four reciprocating engines and has a wing span of 172 feet and a length of only 53 feet. (See Fig. 6)

b. NORTHROP YB 49. Powered by eight turbo-jet engines, this airplane is the jet-propelled version of the Northrop Flying Wing (B 35). (See Fig. 7)



Newest Northrop flying wing is YRB-49A which features new mounting for its six jet engines. Pressurized craft is designed for photo-reconnaissance purposes, carries crew of six. It is powered by Allison J-35's, has undisclosed speed and range.

Fig. 7

c. CHANCE-VAUGHT XF5U-1. Developed by Chance-Vaught Aircraft, this radical design promises the reality of high and low speed performance. Powered by two R-2000-2 engines, the airplane will have a speed range of from 40 to 425 miles per hour. (See Fig. 8)

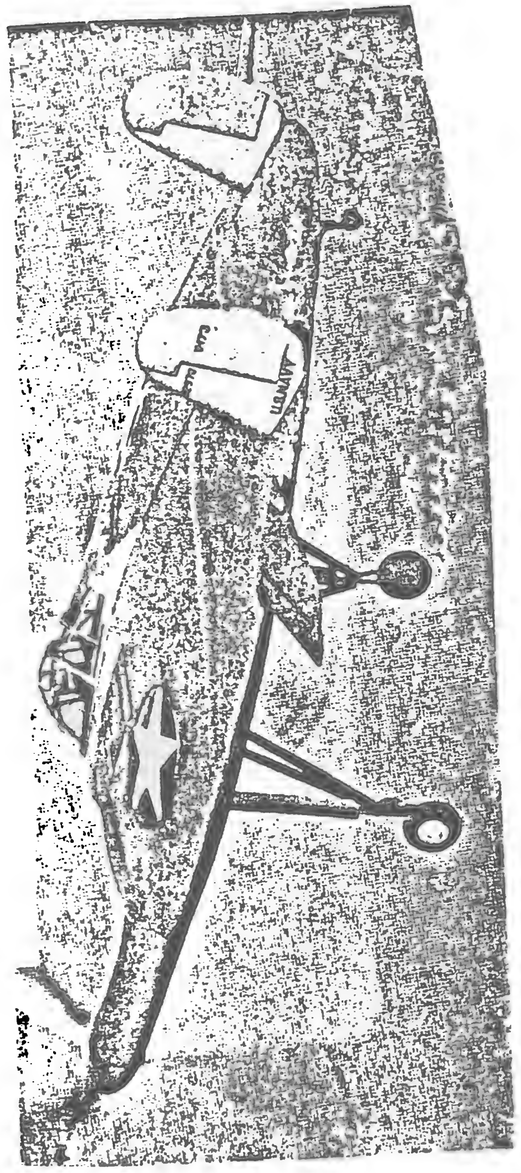


Fig. 8

5. ALTHOUGH APPENDIX "D" is not intended to explain conclusively the phenomenon of "Flying Saucers" the possibility of unconventional type aircraft being the cause of flying disk reports must not be overlooked.

APPENDIX 7

GRUDGE/BLUEBOOK SPECIAL REPORT #13

A number of early UFO crashes-recoveries were reportedly mentioned in an unverified, highly classified Grudge/Bluebook Report #13 put out in 1953, the existence of which is denied by all levels of government.

Its very denial raises considerable suspicion because the government just does not skip numbers, and is not superstitious about 13 either. The Grudge staff was trying to do a good job within their limited capability, and they put out a number of updating reports, all classified CONFIDENTIAL and made regular distribution through ATIC channels. Then when the project was renamed to Bluebook they continued the confidential reports for distribution as before and in the same sequence but as Project Bluebook Status Reports, in fact those reports were titled on the cover as:

CONFIDENTIAL SECURITY INFORMATION

STATUS REPORT

Project Blue Book - Report No. 9
Air Technical Intelligence Center
Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio

CONFIDENTIAL

The first Bluebook Report was No. 5. The one before that was Project Grudge Report No. 4 (December 1951 to February 1952). Bluebook Report No. 7 was classified SECRET and got different distribution. A precedent for altered distribution was now established. That included about 60 cases from 1 February 1952 through 31 May 1952. The big UFO flap above the nation's capitol had not yet begun. Bluebook Status Report No. 12 was the last report regularly distributed, and it too was made CONFIDENTIAL. The project went through a change, and months later a final Summary Report No. 14 was put out, also CONFIDENTIAL and then the reporting stopped.

So what happened to Report No. 13? There has always been a rumor to the effect that a Status Report No. 13 was prepared to cover all the Project Grudge and Project Bluebook cases classified above CONFIDENTIAL status of most and the SECRET status of No. 7. This report was supposed to include all that could not be put in those earlier reports due to their classification. That makes sense. It would have been even wilder to assume that with all this reporting, nothing had any higher levels of classification. It in fact did, but the TOP-SECRET classification was above that for the Bluebook management office and

it had to be made up elsewhere. It would have been distributed under TOP SECRET or higher rules which are very different and the routing is also very different.

Remember that the project Grudge/Bluebook staff was still trying to do a good job, believing that they really held full responsibility for such investigations, peculiar in itself because of their very limited staff, budget and resources, but they were sincere and did the best they could. They apparently were not told that other services were also carrying out research projects quietly, internally, while the New Air Force Service carried out the "Public Information Mission" apparently designed to screen the other activities. This mission also served the purpose of attracting informants to the Air Force, and proceedures were set up to effectively neutralize them. Because the alleged UFO recoveries involved many witnesses, some of whom found their way to the Air Force Project, and because of the genuine nature of the Air Technical Intelligence Center, some of the real crashed UFO residue and some of the research proposal project material, was collected at Wright Field. Meanwhile, of the military services, the Navy seems to have had the dominant role in actual investigation all along. But the Air Force, not informed of this, carried out their project mission in good faith and to the best of their ability and produced their Status Reports.

A Special Top Secret Report by its very nature crossed the channels set up and threatened the whole research effort. The rumored "above TOP SECRET" Report No. 13 was said to include, in a special section, what the Air Force knew about crashed discs, including photographs of craft, debris and residue, as well as photographs of dead bodies of some of the occupants of the crashed ships.

We had never found a man who would admit to having examined any version of Report No. 13, and had considered it simply a remarkable and unaccounted for fiction. There were still many questions left hanging without answers.

Remember, we said that this mysterious Report #13 supposedly summarized what the Air Force knew about the UFO phenomenon at higher levels of classification on that subject. It was inevitable that Grudge/Bluebook would sooner or later encounter material that would be classified higher than Confidential -- the staff level for Bluebook -- and in fact they did. Material of higher classification was naturally referred to other staff appropriately cleared; but since the Bluebook mission was to keep the public from becoming alarmed, they (Bluebook) were kept out of the higher classifications as much as was possible. Despite all, they did encounter some things that couldn't be purged in time -- the reason for the Secret Report No. 7 which was actually done by superior staff people in the Bluebook line of command.

Higher classifications of this phenomenon under Air Force control was handled by The Department of Special Studies at the Wright Air Development Center, and any above secret report would have been kept out of the hands of the Bluebook staff altogether. Ruppelt made this clear in his REPORT ON UNIDENTIFIED FLYING OBJECTS.

We are still speaking of only that information that came to Air force attention. Some lower level material was forwarded from other services, but only to maintain the image being created for the public. The other services real high level UFO secrets never got to any level of Air Force.

Nevertheless, because of the Air Force image, some original material did come directly into AF hands and, believing that they controlled it all, the upper level AF WADC staff prepared a position paper on the higher classified material for circulation to their own and associated staff agencies of equal level.

A senior Air Force General at AMC (Air Materiel Command), recognizing the potential damage in partly opening Pandora's Box, ordered it suppressed and destroyed and all support files forwarded up channels to safety. Apparently distribution had begun and it had to be recalled.

The rumor from an occasional participant in this drama, making a deathbed statement to an uncomprehending relative, and always unverifiable, persisted, though nobody could find files on it anywhere. The mystery refused to die however, because infrequently someone would add a bit more to the story.

That is the way things stood for years until a day in 1978 when a new visitor showed up at the public offices of APRO in Tucson. He was asking questions and getting the usual few answers about the time a staffer at that time invited him to go out for coffee. That man made a statement that resulted in another meeting for a taped interview and an almost unbelievable story unfolded.

According to this witness, in 1977 he was assigned to the joint RAF and USAF Security Base at Chicsands when his career suddenly came to an unexpected end. Chicksands was used by the RAF until 1945 when the U.S. Air Force began Security Service operations there jointly with the British Government. The facility is near Bentwaters, not far from London, and was a base where disc-shaped dirigibles were once tested.

The witness claimed he served in Viet-Nam in 1969 to 1972, at Phnom-Phen, as a Special Forces Weapons Specialist where he led a Green Beret Unit. He said his detachment was assigned to Search and Destroy missions, with an additional secret mission to hunt down and asassainate American defectors and collaborators.

After "reindoctrination" (a kind of brainwashing to try to undo some of the worst features of the original "indoctrination" to kill without compunction and to relieve the more horrible memories of the experience, something the families were told was treatment for "nervous disorder"), upon his return from the war theater, he was discharged and sent home. Some time after that he went to work for one of his former superiors, now a civilian in the Security Service. He was employed and eventually achieved a graded civilian position. He was later assigned to Chicksands where he worked with the "Big Ear" Radio Listening Post. The purpose of the "Big Ear" was to intercept Warsaw Pact Communications and copy and translate them. His official title there was Information Analyst, GS-9, in which he received, translated, and abstracted reports from Warsaw Pact Countries. This material consisted of captured documents as well as radio communications. He worked in a super secure area, like a vault, where nothing is carried in and nothing is carried out by the analyst. The material he was to work was put in his "IN" box at the beginning of the day and was taken from his "OUT" box at the end of the day. He seldom saw who put the material in the boxes or who picked it back up again. He never signed for anything because it was always logged directly to him and the log was cleared when it was picked up.

According to his statement, one week in July 1977 he found a sealed pouche in his "IN" box. When he unsealed it for cataloging he found, among other things, what he said was an annotated Project "GRUDGE" Report Number 13, clearly marked "TOP SECRET" with a big red stamp and another red stamping saying "EYES ONLY", meaning that it could only be viewed but not removed from its control.

He described this document as consisting of an incredible 624 pages, typed, offset reproduced on white paper with a gray paper cover, and it included whole pages of memoranda originally prepared by scores of people on various pertinent aspects of the phenomena, only two of which he was able to remember at the time of the interview and those were Dr. Hynek and Off. Friend. It covered U.S. Government Official UFO Procedures, classification proceedures, management policies, and much TOP SECRET UFO activity from 1942 through 1951, which just happens to be the times of existence of the known USAF Projects covering UFOs up to the changeover to the new Project Bluebook. Project Grudge which came to an end in September 1951 with the reassignment of Lt. Cummings was the last Air Force analysis of low level UFO data not specifically tailored for the public image. The new Project Bluebook never saw any of the higher classified reports that might not lend themselves to being explained away. After 1951, reporting was different.

The Analyst prepared his abstract of the document according to his standard procedures, and it took an unprecedented 4 pages in outline form, single spaced, to make up an abstract that was never to exceed one page. He made the usual two carbon copies and left the carbons in between the sheets as required.

Two weeks after preparing the abstract of that document and removal with the document, the witness's section leader, Staff Sergeant John Horne, notified him that he was to report to Col. Black. Col. Robert Black, the commander of that division told the witness that he was being terminated, effective immediately. He was advised that he would be returned to the United States immediately, but that his wife and their children could remain and finish the school year. One reason being that his wife was the on-base elementary school teacher and they had no replacement for her.

When the witness presented himself at the Port of Embarkation for departure processing, British Security advised him that he was being DEPORTED as an "undesirable element" and could not return to England.

As he was waiting at Fort Dix, New Jersey for release, after processing, he was surprised to encounter S/Sgt. Horne, who had also been relieved and sent home the same way. The witness came to Tucson and S/Sgt. Horne settled in Belen, New Mexico. A few months later Horne ran into Col. Black in Albuquerque, New Mexico, who had also been reassigned on short notice and was returned under unfavorable circumstances, a situation not in character at all for Col. Black. The one thing they had in common was that they had all been in the direct processing line for handling the mysterious document and had all seen it and the abstract.

The witness stated that he rose to Sergeant in the Green Berets and then received a battlefield commission under fire, being discharged with his one grade promotion as Captain. He completed his first two years of college at Hanau, West Germany, University of Maryland Extension Course provided under the G.I. Bill. He completed his second two years of College at Munich Campus, West Germany, University of Maryland Extension Course provided under the G.I. Bill. He majored in Interpretation Analysis, minored in Drama... He is the son of a well known Arizona family.

The witness sat down and tried to reconstruct from memory all that he could recollect concerning that document at the time. The document cover looked something like this:

[Classification]

SECURITY INFORMATION

STATUS REPORT No. 13
Project Grudge/Bluebook 1942 - 1951
Air Technical Intelligence Center
Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, Ohio

[Classification repeated at bottom of page]

The document carried a two-digit serial number indicating that 10 or more copies were made. The serial numbers were for security control of all copies. There was no control record of its routing or who had handled the document. The pouch it came out of indicated posession by an East Block country. The copy had been annotated and updated in hand written notes along the margins and in the text up to dates in 1969, and folded page inserts had been positioned between certain pages. There were no names on these notes.

The witness attempted to reconstruct his abstract as best he could remember, and as he was doing this he re-numbered the sequence order, as may be seen from the witness' reconstruction in his own hand shown here on the following 3½ pages.

But Wendelle Stevens published the following summary from the first taped interview before the reconstruction of the document was attempted on paper:

1. UFO Activity
   a. Significant UFO sightings (higher classified aspects).
   b. UFO Landings (Not included in Grudge and Bluebook Reports).
   c. UFO/Alien Close Approaches, Abductions, Detentions.
   d. Crashed UFOs and UFO Retrievals.
   e. Sensitive Military/Industrial Areas where close encounters had occurred.
   f. Technical Details on Dismantled UFOs.
   g. UFO Physics - Exotic, Nuclear, Weaponry.
      (1) Clean Breeder Reactor size of oval basketball.
      (2) Ultrasonic, Light, Ray, and Beam Weapons.
2. Photographic Section - All Glossy Pages, photos 3½"x5" and 8"x10"
   a. Photographs of sensitive UFOs.
   b. Color Photographs of crashed UFOs.
      (1) Three in good condition.
      (2) One dismantled.
   c. Color Photographs of deceased Aliens (Average 4½ feet).
   d. Color photographs of 3 Living Aliens.
   e. Color photographs of Human Mutilations (head, rectum, sex organs and internal organs, blood removal). One military witness shown to have observed human abduction, body found a few days later. This case which happened in late 1958 had been added to the report by inserting a typed page.
3. Covered Human and Humanoid Aliens
   a. Humanoid Species.
   b. Humanoid Autopsies.
      (1) No indication of age.

(2) Small species similar to humans were very similar to each other. They varied in height by only a few inches.
(3) Liquid Clorophyl Base Nurishment.
(4) Food absorbed through mouth membrane, wastes excreted by some process through the skin.
(5) Symbol-form similar in appearance to Sanscrit, mathematical phrases.
(6) Live Alien communicated occasional responses to questions. Remained silent on most questions.

An extensive classified summary completed the report.

That report could be easily discounted, except for the fact that this witness hit an unusually high number of valid keys in this unique aspect of this phenomenon for someone with no files, no collection of material, and mostly on the move. He didn't even have a home to keep such things in, as he lived with a friend while he was in Tucson. He successfully described incidents and events that had not been published and circulated before that time. He mentioned things in 1978 that we were only able to substantiate again years later. How did he know these things if he did not in fact come to them in some remarkable fashion?

We have reproduced the notes he made for Stevens in the witness' own hand, sitting at Stevens' table for over two hours trying to remember. Much of the information was news to Stevens at the time, but as you have read in this book has been confirmed by the most varied sources completely unknown to each other.

There is a good deal more to that story as once the three men met again here in the west, they decided to use their contacts and try to find out as much about their situation and the actions behind it as they could in the hope that they could somehow seek reinstatement.

They discovered more remarkable information equally mind-blowing, but they have all "disappeared" and have not made contact in the last four years. Perhaps at some future time it may be safe to reveal more of that story. There are a few who know what we mean.

We have reproduced on the following pages, half size shrink copies Xeroxed from those hand made notes. Stevens removed the notes to a safe location and set about devising a plan to try to get more information, while at the same time testing the recollection of detail in these notes on the part of the sitness.

GRUDGE REPORT 13 (624 pgs, GREY COVER, TYPED PAGES, WHOLE GLOSSY PAGE OF PRINT, WRITTEN BY HYNEK, FRIEND (WRITE PREFACE + ASSEMBLED MATERIAL) AS CONSULTANT 3 pgs ~~FOTROS~~ STATEMENT

① US GOVT OFFICIAL UFO PROCEDURES
CE I – SIGHTINGS
CE II – LANDINGS
CE III – UFO/ALIEN CLOSE APPROACHES, ABDUCTION

② COVERS UFO ACTIVITY 1942-1951

③ " UFO RETRIEVALS TO 1951

④ " OFFICAL ACCEPTED CE I-III CASES

⑤ " " ~~CE III~~ "

⑥ " CE III ABDUCTEES DETAINED IN COMMUNITIES (KANSAS, OHIO, WASHING
" SENSITIVE MILITARY, INDUSTRIAL AREAS WHERE CE III CASES OCCURRED

⑦ " TECHNICAL DETAILS ON DISMANTLED UFOS

⑧ " UFO NUCLEAR PHYSICS + WEAPONRY
– CLEAN BREEDER REACTOR (SIZE OF OVAL BASKETBALL)
– ULTRA-SONIC SOUND DEVICE WEAPON

⑨ " PHOTOGRAPH SECTION (ALL GLOSSY PAGES) 3 ½" x 5" – 8" x 10"
– COLOR PHOTOS OF 30 DECEASED ALIENS (4½' HUMANOIDS)
– " " " 3 LIVING ALIENS (4½' HUMANOIDS) 2 HAVE DIED
– " " 1 " ALIEN SINCE 1968
– " " OF CRASHED DISCS (3 IN GOOD CONDITION [1 DISMANTLED, 1 FLOWN + CRASHE 1 IN CUSTODY)
– " " OF 3 HUMAN MUTILATIONS (HEAD, RECTUM, SEX ORGANS, INTERNAL ORGANS, BLOOD REMOVAL) MIDWEST) 1 MILITARY PERSONNAL SAW HUMAN ABDUCTION, BODY FOUND FEW DAYS LATER (1958)

⑤ COVERS HUMANOID AUTOPSIES
" " SPECIES
– NO INDICATION OF AGE
– SAME SPECIES OF ALL HUMANOIDS (VARY IN HEIGHT OF FEW IN.)
– LIQUID CLOROPHYL BASE NOURISHMENT
– FOOD TAKE (ABSORBED THROUGH MOUTH MEMBRANE, WASTES EXCRETED THROUGH SKIN
– MATHEMATICAL PHRASES – LANGUAGE SIMILAR IN APPEARANCE TO SANSK
– COMMUNICATED ONLY DESIRED ANSWERS TO QUESTIONS, REMAINED SILENT TO UNDESIRED ONES

PROJECT RED LIGHT
1951 – NAVY BASE – AEC NEVADA, PERSONN TRANSFERRED, HOSPITAL CREW STAYED ANOTHER, NAVY IN NEVADA) CONSTRUCTED UNDERGROUND FACILITIES, PROPERTY MOVED OUT, RED LIGHT TEAM.

UFO RESEARCH FACILITY LOCATED ON AEC PROPERTY
– 3 DEFENSE PERIMETERS (HOSPITAL STAFF MOVED IN END 1951. MOVED IN WEAPONRY, TEST FLIGHTS)
– RESEARCH COVERS UFO PROPULSION, SPACECRAFT, HANGER, UNDERGROUND LAB)
– OF RETRIEVED UFOS, ALIEN REPORTS
– DETACHMENT OF BLUE BERETS ALERT PRACTICE AGAINST ON DUTY 24 HOURS (800-1000 MEN ON BASE PERMANENT
– 3 UFOS (1 EXPLODED WITH 2 AF PILOTS LEAVING ATMOSPHERE, 1 DISMANTLED, 1 OPERATIONAL
– 1 LIVE ALIEN KEPT IN SPECIAL INVIROMENT
– FULL TIME SCIENTISTS HAVING TOP SECURITY CLEARANCE (UNDETERMINED NO)

This is the first page of notes as the witness sat down to outline all he could remember of the document. Note revisions in order of topics.

ALIEN TYPES
GREYISH WHITE
PARCHMENT WHITE

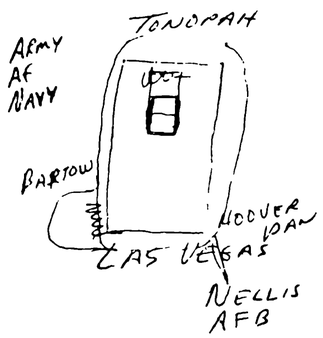
CLOTHING
BROWN
SILVER
GREY
MOST DIDNT WEAR ANYTHING

AEC AREA - 3,000 SQ. MILES
RED LIGHT - FW 100 SQ. MILES
(NORTHERN PART (CENTRAL)
NO ROAD, 4 LANES

1ST 6' - FENCE - RADAR, MOVEMENT (MIL AREA)
2ND - 10' - SECURITY) Y-(CEMENT POST, BARBED WIRE ELEC-MONITOR
3RD - - ELECTRIC, SIREN, WATCH POST) TV, SENSORS

RANDOLPH AFB - TEXAS
DETACHMENT OF BLUE BERETS, USE PYRAMID SYSTEM
IN COMMUNICATION ALERT, FLOWN OUT BY MILITARY TRANSPORT

ROSWELL, AZTEC, KINGMAN SIMILAR
ALL OTHERS DIFFERENT



2 DISC IDENTICAL / SIMILAR
ALL OTHERS DIFF.
16-18 DISCS WORLDWIDE
13-14 IN ~~STATES~~ N. AMERICA
FORT KNOX - 1 DISC

ACTIVATION - SECRET BASE FOR STUDY + TEST OF UFOS
3 UFOS - 2 UNDAMAGED, 3RD USED TO STUDY SYSTEM.
ALIEN ASSISTED ~~TO REPAIR~~ COOPERATED & LIVED 8 YEARS
1 YEAR - 1 ALIEN (1952) (1968)
11-12 - WRIGHT-PATTERSON
4-5 - MEDICAL INSTITIONS
1-2 - FORT WRILEY, KANSAS
LANGLEY AFB - 2 DISCS IN WIND TUNNEL
MCDILL - FLORIDA - 1 DISC ~~EGLANE~~ - FLO. - 1 DISC DAMAGED

The witness revised the order of the topics several times, and there are duplications in this preliminary. He left this on the table.

Project Bridge - Report 13
Format - 620 pages, gray cover, typed pages and color glossy photo pages. 3½ x 5 = 8x10, covers UFO activity 1942 1951, written by Hynek.

Contents -
- Official US Government UFO procedures (SOP)
- " accepted CE I-III UFO Cases
- " CE III witnesses detained

Project Red Light (1945-1951)
History - Navy nuclear weapons storage base committed to UFO research + complex original personnel transferred, hospital crew stayed while CB construction crew constructed underground facilities. ~~then~~ hospital crew left + other construction crew. Red Light personnel moved in end 1951.

Location - ~~AEC Property in Nevada~~ located within 3 defense perimeters (6' fence, ~~water & mines~~ electric areas)
1st perimeter - military testing area surrounds (10' fence, barbed cement post, electrificated)
2nd " - AEC research complex + testing areas surrounds (10' fence, watch posts, TV + elec-
3rd perimeter - project red light surrounds

Operations - UFO research complex to test propulsion systems ~~and~~ weapon systems + other technical data of retrieved UFOs
research complex underground
spacecraft hangars above / underground
3 retrieved UFO - 1 exploded with 2 AF pilots while attempting to ~~land~~ leave atmosphere, 1 dismantled, 1 in flying condition.

On a subsequent day another outline was attempted on a pretext that the first one had inadvertently been thrown away. Here was now an opportunity for the witness to change his notes if he wanted to do so. No substantial change from the original set of notes is indicated. Whatever he was remembering was fixed in his memory to some degree and came out very much the same as before.

RED LIGHT - EARLY 1950'S

- 3 DEFENSE PERIMETERS
- 24 HR ALERT BLUE BERET. DET. PERIMETERS (1000) 800 NOT ALLOWED TO LEAVE BASE
- SPACECRAFT HANGER
- RESEARCH FACILITY UNDERGROUND
- AEC SIGHT IN NEVADA
- PRACTICE ALERT AGAINS ALIEN REPRISAL (PUT HOODS ON HEAD, ETC)
- ALIEN LIVES IN SPECIAL CONTROLLED ENVIROMENT
- 1 CRAFT OPERATING, 1 EXPLODED ATTEMPTING TO LEAVE ATMOSPHER, 1 DISMANTLED
- SCIENTIFIC PEOPLE FEW 100, HIGLY RESTRICTED

STRICTLY US PROJECT

An additional table of notes was left after the second attempt at outlining the contents of the document. This was allowed to "cool" for several weeks, and then suggestions were made that it might in some way be possible to create a situation or environment more conducive to memory, which might permit better recall. Perhaps if we could find some way to re-create the conditions of mind and try to re-live that time in the mind's eye, we might pick some more detail perhaps even of lesser significance stored somewhere there in the consciousness. The witness was certainly impressed by the document when he reviewed it. He was somewhat reluctant to continue and the whole thing was allowed to rest some more. After all, the information had only been volunteered in the first place in a discussion over the ineffectiveness of Project Bluebook as an investigative organization. They had published little of real significance to researchers who nearly all had as much information as the Bluebook reports. The witness' contribution was that somebody was publishing better reports, and then he described having seen one, and that is how it started. The plan now was to find a way to get more information on the report the witness claimed to have seen regardless of where or what it was.

In a further effort to clear up these notes, Stevens arranged, some three months later, for the witness to re-create the situation in his mind's eye and to try to re-enact every act and action that particular day, beginning again from the time of entering his office at Chicsands on the unusual day when the pouche was waiting. By timing the actions it was possible to recreate much of the feelings and the visual impressions experienced in that previous event, and to pick up more of the overlooked actions, not mentioned in the notes made. A timetable was prepared and then the witness was asked to sit down with this timetable of events and to try to re-experience the examination of the mysterious document.

In this newly created situation, another description was undertaken by the witness, in narrative voice by the witness, and was audiotaped on cassette. In this way a considerable amount of additional detail was developed. Some of these points did not agree exactly with the earlier version and many new things were added as well as several others previously omitted. The earlier note outline, already shown, had been removed to another place.

As tape No. 1 described security and control procedures, it has been erased. We have transcribed the part of tape No. 2 covering the first part of the examination of the document. Tape No. 3, continuing the description of the document was lost when the witness' home was broken into and ransacked. Among other items apparently taken was the completed tape No. 3, which was never seen again. The witness was harassed, shot at, and rammed from the rear on his cycle after this, and he was reluctant to continue. He wanted the first two tapes back, which Stevens delayed as much as possible until the witness had to leave, and said to keep them secured.

Here then is the transcript of the last part of tape No. 2...

...Standard diplomatic courier's pouch marked _____, contained pouch serial number _____. Inside a publication with red tape which indicated code red security precautions and a Air Force Disposition Form... Disposition form was standard white page copy, title was Analysis Report...Further down was one subject analysis of enclosed report... Subject title was Analysis of Enclosed Report under Code Red. One... one read, "Analyze enclosed report under code red measures, give abstract breakdown and report on validity". Two...observe all code red measures. Analysis required immediately. Underneath that was dash, dash dash, dash, dash, NOF, dash, dash, dash, dash, dash.. Below that, lower left hand corner, the initials WGB under "Publication Withdrawn" handwritten. Publication measured approx 8" x 11" with gray cover, heavily bound, bound paper back style. Across the center front it read GRUDGE, slash, BLUEBOOK, Report No. 13, dated 1953, and in pencil, dash parenthesis 1963 parenthesis. ...Lower right hand corner was an AFSN 2246-3

and in upper left hand corner was the word "Annotated". Across the front, upper right hand corner to lower left hand corner was red tape indicating code red security measures. Across the front was stamped in red ink "TOP SECRET - NEED TO KNOW ONLY - CRYPTO CLEARANCE 14 REQUIRED." Inside front cover, upper left hand corner were hand written notations in ink, which were blacked out by black felt pen. Inside cover sheet. It was basically the same information as the cover. First page was a blank page, then inside cover on 2nd page was title page. Next page after that was an appendix with numerous notations made on it, and basically the notations dealt with inserts of what appeared to be photos and additional notes. This was Roman Numeral page 2. At bottom of 3rd page it read "G/BV page 1 of 624 pages"... Title page was subject letter... Not complete list of appendix remembered... Title,.. some notes on the practical applications of the Worst Nemo (?) Equations.

Table of Contents, Part 1 On The Design of Generators to Accomplish Strain-free Molar Translation. Part 2, The Generation of Space Time Discontinuums, Closed, Open and Folded. Part 3, On The Generation of Temporary Pseudoacceleration Locas. Part 1, Chapter 1... Design Criteria For A Simple Generator and Control System, referring to equation 17, Appendix A, Part 2, Chapter 1, Continuation of Einstein Theory of Relativity, to final conclusion, Part 3, Chapter 1, Possible Application of Einstinian Theory of Relativity at conclusion.

Part 1, Chapter 2, Reports of UFO Encounters... Classification... Close Encounters (of the 1st kind WE), subtitle, Sightings and Witnesses. Part 2, Chapter 2, Close Encounters (of the 2nd kind WE), subtitle, UFO Sightings Witnessed Within Close Proximity. Part 3, Chapter 2, Close Encounters (of the 3rd kind WE), subtitle, UFO Encounters and Extraterrestrial Lifeforms Witnessed... Personal Encounters, subtitled, Colonies, Relocation Thereof, Case Histories.

Chapter 3, Part 1, titled, Military Encounters With UFOs. Part 2,... Chapter 3, Military Reports Concerning Sightings on Radar, and Electronic Surveillance of UFOs... Subsection 2, Analysis Report, J. Allen Hynek, Lt. Col Friend on Pertinent Data Subsection... Subsection 3, Refer to Appendix B... At this point Appendix memory becomes slightly blurred, but it continued on for about 5 pages... Opening Subject page consisted of a report of the findings, as written by Lt. Col. Friend and his analysis... Must stress at this point that the version seen was annotated... There were inserts that were added to this copy after it had been initially printed...

Sections remembered very vividly are the photographs and reports concerning capture sites of various UFOs, to include Mexico, Sweden, United States and Canada... There were also what are now classed as Close Encounters of the Third Kind... It was made very clear that these people, whom it was determined had genuine CE3s, were moved in

the middle of the night, by Air Force personnel, and were relocated to various sites in the mid-west and northwest parts of the United States. In many cases these people experienced physical ailments and exposure to various types of radiation... One case especially noted and remembered very vividly was entitled, Darlington Farm Case, out of Ohio... Case apparently took place in October 1953. Man, wife and 13 year-old son were sitting down to dinner there. As they sat there, lights in the farmhouse began to dim. Dogs and animals raised rucus on outside. The 13 year old boy got up from dinner table to see what was going on. Called his father and mother to come look at the funny light in the sky. Father and mother got up, and as they got up, the son went outside into the yard and the father and mother went out onto the porch. When they got out on the porch one of the dogs broke loose from leash beside house and came running around front, and the boy began chasing it out into the open field... As mother and father watched, the light came down from the sky, and they described it as a round ball of fire, and it began to hover over the field where the boy and dog had run to.

As they stood and watched, the mother and father heard the boy start screaming for help, whereupon the father grabbed his shotgun, which was right next to the door, and began to run out into the field with the mother following... When the father got to the field, he saw his son being carried away by what appeared to be little men, into this huge firey-looking object, and it took off... The father fired several rounds at the object to no avail... They found the dog... its head was crushed, but no sign of the boy or any other footprints of the little men who apparently carried him off... The father immediately called the Darlington Police and they immediately came out to investigate it. The official report read that the boy had run off and was lost in the forest which bordered the farm... Within 48 hours, the Air Force made the determination that the family was to be relocated, and the mother and father were packed up by Air Force Intelligence, and all personal belongings and posessions were loaded into trucks and moved to a northwestern relocation site. The mother was in shock and had to go through a great deal of psychotherapy and "de-programming" as did the father.

An interesting aspect of this case was a classification under the Air Force report which read it was a genuine abduction, and that for the good of national security the mother and father had been relocated to Relocation Zone Z21-14... Not sure whether this indicates map grid coordinates or latitude and longitude, but there seem to be location zones indicated here... According to the report there were at least 4 relocation sites across the United States at that time, depending upon which type of encounter these people had... Report indicated that there were extensive medical facilities available at these relocation

sites to deal with all medical emergencies up to and including radiation poisoning, dealing with it as limited as they could at that time, which apparently was very extensive... There was mention in the publication of a site located in the Utah-Nevada area, but no indication of its purpose or what it was for...

The publication gave clear indication of reports of human mutilation. Most notably was a case witnessed by Air Force personnel, of an Air Force Sergeant E6 by the name of Jonathan P. Lovette, who was observed being taken captive aboard what appeared to be a UFO at the White Sands Missile Test Range in New Mexico and Texas... This took place in March of 1956 (an insert) at about 3 o'clock in the morning...The Sergeant's captivity was witnessed by a Major William Cunningham of the United States Air Force Missile Test Command, White Sands, New Mexico, Holloman Air Force Base... At about 3 o'clock in the morning, Major Cunningham and Sergeant Lovette were out in the field downrange from the launch sites, looking for debris from a missile test when Sergeant Lovette went over ridge of a small sand dune and disappeared for some time... Major Cunningham heard Sergeant Lovette scream in what was described as terror or agony... The Major, thinking the Sergeant had been bitten by a snake or something, ran over the crest of the dune, and saw Sergeant Lovette being dragged into what appeared to him and was described as being a silvery disc-like object which hovered in the air approximately 15 to 20 feet off the ground... Major Cunningham described what appeared to be a long snake-like object which was wrapped around the Sergeant's legs and dragging him to the craft... Major Cunningham admittedly froze as the Sergeant was dragged inside the disc, and observed the disc lifting off from the surface and going up into the sky... Very quickly, Major Cunningham got on the Jeep radio and reported this to Missile Control, and Missile Control confirmed a Radar Sighting at this time... Search parties went out into the field looking for Sergeant Lovette, and Major Cunningham's report was taken, and he was immediately admitted to the White Sands Base Dispensary for observation...

The search continued for 3 days, and at the end of 3 days a search party came across Sergeant Lovette's body approximately 10 miles down range from the location where they were at... The description read that Sergeant Lovette's body was nude and mutilated, and that the tongue had been removed from the lower portion of the jaw, an incision being made just under the tip of the chin and extending all the way back to the esophagus and larynx... He had been emasculated and his eyes had been removed, and also his anus had been removed... There were comments of the apparent surgical skill of the removal of these items, and that the genitalia was removed with thoroughness - precise incision, as though a plug had been removed, as was the anus which ex-

tended all the way up to the colon base... Also that there was no sign of blood within the system... Initial autopsy report confirmed that the system had been completely drained of blood and that there was no vascular collapse due to death by bleeding... Subcomment was also added that this is unusual and that anybody who dies or has complete loss of blood there was vascular collapse... Also noted was that when the body was found, that there were a number of dead predatory-type birds within the area who apparently had died after trying to partake of the Sergeant's body...

There were a number of photos, extremely gross, which were black and white, but from all indications the body had been exposed to the elements for at least a day or two... New Mexico sun in the desert is extremely hot and debilitating under normal circumstances...

In this section of the report, it also indicated that there were numerous occasions in which a UFO tracked alongside a fired missile, and on one occasion said missile was observed being taken aboard a UFO while in flight... The speeds indicated were absolutely phenomenal.... William's father had told him privately that on more than one occasion he personally had tracked what they termed as "foo fighters" at the time... His father, an electronics engineer by profession, and a member of the Arizona ...(body deleted by author)... by choice, but at this time he was fairly well versed on electronics engineering and design, and on more than one occasion he was involved in telemetry programming of missiles...what he referred to as on board computers...

Los Alamos area was also an atomic test site area in the late 1940s. For some reason there seemed to be a rash of UFO sightings around the areas, which might give indication to validity of beings looking in on us in regards to what we are up to...that kind of thing.

The report also indicated that there were a number of recovery teams that were activated especially for the purpose of recovering any and all evidence of UFOs, UFO sightings... this kind of thing... Most notably recorded in the publication was what they called recovery team Alpha... It was reported in the report that Recovery Team Alpha had been extremely active in a number of areas, and on certain occasions had traveled outside the continental United States in Mexico and Canada... They were based out of Wright-Patterson Air Force Base... They were on the move constantly... Further on, information in the report consisted of such things as reported sightings and the kind of thing where Air Force planes have been destroyed, or had combat encounters, or had been attacked by UFOs...

Also, there were autopsy reports of various human mutilations and this type of thing... In the memo typed up, a number of things were out of sequence...but it did deal specifically with areas as divided into sections...

About midway through the report there came a section which dealt specifically with photographs, and each photo was labeled and appendixed to certain report... A number of photos in there dealt with a recovery program of some type that took place in the southwestern part of the United States... They did not give a location name, but they did give grid coordinates., thus unless there are Air Force grid coordinates for that area, there is no clear indication of exactly where it was... The photo dealt with special team that was called in to recover A crashed UFO... It also dealt with alien bodies and autopsy reports...

Autopsy-type photographs, high quality, color, 8"x10" and 5"x7"... Photo #1 showed a alien being on a autopsy table, which is a metal table with runnels and traps underneath to trap fluid and feces... The body appeared to be little short of 4 feet...table about 7 feet...no clothing on body...no genitalia...body completely heterous...head was rounded cranium, slightly enlarged...eyes almond-shaped...slits where nose should be, plus extremely small mouth, plus receeding chin-line, holes where ears would be... Photo taken at angle, side view, looking at body at 45 degree angle... Left hand was visible... Head was going from right to left...body was right to left position... Head on right side...closed eyes appeared oriental-looking and almond-shaped... Left hand visible, slightly longer than normal...wrist coming down to just about 2" to 3" above knees...wrists appeared to be articulated in a fashion that...allowed...like a double joint... With three digit fingers and thumb... Wrist was very slender and palm was almost nonexistant. The thumb and three fingers were direct extension from the wrist.

Color of the skin was bluish-gray, dark bluish-gray. At base of body there was a darker color, indicating body was dead for some time. Body fluid or blood had settled to base of body. This indicates that body was examined before beginning autopsy... Picture 2 showed beginning stages of autopsy... Following standard procedure, body was slit from crotch to just under chin, and green viscous liquid was in evidence. There were internal organs but could not be identified. Photos thereafter concerned specific areas of internal organs of what appeared as small cluster of multi-valve heart, or at least two hearts within the cadaver... No accurate description of autopsy report or what was found within the corpse accompanied the photos... Indication that there was no stomach or digestive tract per se... Later analysis showed that fluid within the body was clorophyl-based liquid which apparently dealt with photosynthesis or similar. The report theorized that nourishment was taken in through mouth, however since there is no digestive tract, or anything of this nature, the waste products were possibly excreted through the skin. One section of report did specify that cadavers were extremely odorous, but this could be accounted for by

either deterioriation or a number of things... But the theory was that waste was excreted through pores of skin. They could only theorize in the report because there was no xenobiology. A report by Dr. J. Allen Hynek was recalled, which indicated that he had also studied the information provided by this particular case, and that he felt that it was indeed a genuine UFO capture, and subsequently (?) the alien was part of the UFO. Dr. Hynek was non-committal, but did however sign this report. It was also indicated in the report that he did not view the bodies personally, but viewed photographs and accompanying reports from autopsies.

The photos dealt with a number of bodies which were vivisectioned in various ways... At one point, a head was removed from body and photographed... An autopsie was performed on the head. The cranium was opened and brain matter was photographed and was evident... Interesting thing about the photo was that there was ridgebone or dividing partition-type bone running directly through the center of skull as though dividing two brains one from the other. This seemed apparent from the pictures. The skin was completely removed from the cranial structure and the skull was laid bare as much as possible. At one point it was divided directly in half and photo showed underdeveloped esophagus and nasal cavities... No clear photo of eye orbs as we know them... Just photos of complete vivisectioned skull itself... Numerous photos of flesh of the being, starting with cutaneous and subcutaneous layers... Microphotos - graphic plates, appeared to be cellular studies done under microscope...and electron microscope type photos... extreme magnification of tissue samples... (End of Tape 2)

There it is with all its grammatical and other errors, exactly as it was narrated on tape. That is all that survives of this mysterious story.

We cannot affirm that this is not a fiction, because we do not have the document, and we do not even have any other witness who has seen this document. All three of the men who handled the document at Chicsands have now "disappeared".

That story as we know it is as bizarre as the discovery of the document itself, and, for obvious reasons, is equally unverifiable. Again we have only the word of the witness up to the point of his disappearance.

While they were working on the audio taped re-creation of the point by point development of events in the review and preparation of the abstract of the document at Chicsands, English received a letter from Sergeant Horne in Belem, New Mexico. Horne wrote excitedly of encountering Col. Black in Albuquerque, now divorced and living alone, as was Sergeant Horne. They had also deduced about the same reasons for their return from England as English, and had begun investigations

with their contacts still in security to see what the real reasons were and what they could do about it.

They picked up leads to an event that had taken place in one of the range areas at the White Sands Missile Test Center, and decided to get some proof for themselves.

They pooled their resources (English sold his leather goods business in Tucson to raise his share) and purchased a heavy 4-wheel drive van especially equipped to carry out their plan. The van was purchased and prepared in Tucson. Both Sgt. Horne and Col. Black came to inspect it before they took delivery. Horne and Black purchased other tools and special equipment they thought they would need.

Horne came in and joined English to take delivery on their big van. Stevens, who had been working with English to re-create and record the review of the document, was invited to join the team, but had to decline due to other committments, reserving a possibility of joining the team later.

The two men left Tucson in the van to pick up Black and the rest of the equipment and proceed.

About 10 days later Stevens was awakened by an insistent scratching on the screen of his bedroom window. Looking at the clock, he saw that it was 02:15 in the morning! He got up and went to the window and saw Bill English out there by the tree-sheltered window sill. Going to the door and letting him in, he found English disheveled and exhausted, glasses cracked, abrasions and smudges on his clothes, dirty, with a several day beard, and on the verge of collapse. He was hungry and thirsty and wanted a cigarrette. He had been walking for hours.

Sitting him down, Stevens drew a full tub of hot water and turned the bathroom over to Bill to relax and clean up. Stevens fixed coffee and sandwiches, and found a shirt too big for himself that might fit Bill, and some big heavy socks. English bathed and ate and described what happened until about 04:00, and then wanted to be driven to a lady friend's apartment where he had left his motorcycle and some clothes. He had Stevens stop several blocks away and let him out so as not to alert the neighborhood.

Stevens met him once again after that, in the middle of the night, about a week later, when Bill told him he was going to have to get out of Tucson, because two men in civilian suits had been to the woman's home twice asking about him. They had also visited the man who had bought the leather shop and others, and had been seen by neighbors in the local vicinity.

That was the last contact Stevens had and nobody has seen English since. A friend in the Tucson Police looking for leads, discovered some dreadful news. A man about the same size and build as English, wearing a black leather jacket and riding a red Harley Davidson cycle,

was sideswiped on his left by a car and knocked off the road where the cycle crashed killing the rider.

It was not Bill English, but it did point up the danger he thought he was in. That man and bike would have looked like Bill from behind!

During the two hours in Stevens house that night of return, English related a hair-raising story if true.

He and Sgt. Horne went to Belem where they were later joined by Col. Black. They studied highway and topographical maps and reconnoitered the access roads all around. They picked out a route and went in without lights on a dark night, walking the route ahead of the vehicle to avoid surprises, and got to what they believed to be the first area they wanted to examine. They were inside the test range area.

They began deploying the equipment they would use here and set to work. English was a few hundred feet away using a metal probe to check the ground, and he believes Horne and Black were in the truck doing something. Suddenly there was a whoosh and a blast with a lot of light and concussion and then darkness and falling debris. English was blown off his feet and rolled through the scrub, getting cut and scratched and sand and dirt in his hair and eyes. He started scrambling away from the area as fast as he could go. He didn't hear anybody else doing the same thing, and he was not going to wait around to see what else would happen. He ran and fell numberless times, still going when he heard a helicopter that came with a searchlight and flew around and then went away again.

At daylight he hid in some scrub in a wash and waited for darkness again. He was out of sight of the blast area by then. He saw several vehicles he thought might be running range patrol, but none came near him.

He got out of the range area by the following morning and got to the river that parallels the highway there. He washed his face and tried to straighten up his appearance, and caught a ride to Truth or Consequences with a rancher. There he waited at a filling station with a restaurant until he could catch a ride to Tucson.

The real question now is not so much what Bill English said was in the document he read, but how much of that is independently corroborated by other evidence not available to English.

We are amazed by the significance of all this.

As it turns out, there is quite a bit of other corroborating evidence supporting various of the statements made in the notes and dictation left by Bill English. One more such, though unsubstantiated in fact, is offered for its independent information tending to support some of the other data reported.

We are indebted to Dr. Berthold E. Schwarz, M.D., for another report that fits our alien body description. this case was also reported in his two volume UFO DYNAMICS, Book II, page 536:

"The following serendipitous account concerns the UFO-related experiences of a former battle-tested military intelligence officer, who is known to myself through several extensive personal interviews, and by telephone and follow-up correspondence. This highly decorated gentelman has held responsible positions in which he has repeatedly demonstrated his patriotism and bravery. He is fluent in several Oriental languages and has written some authoritive monographs on security. Although his UFO narrative is similar to most close encounters that cannot be "proven," it seems to relate to Stringfield's writings and other published material. Since the officer's credentials certified his need for anonymity, and since I have not come across anything like his experiences in my UFO psychiatric researches, I felt that his account should be included. Interviews of some people who knew him well and who are known to myself vouchsafe for his honesty and excellent work record. The officer is a successful private citizen who has received many commendations for his courage under fire and for his organizational skills. As far as I am aware, he has experienced no previous emotional instability, use of psychoactive or psychedelic drugs, or contact with noxious chemicles in the line of duty. At no time has he sought publicity for or, as a matter of fact, told anyone about his UFO experiences other than a few close friends of his stepfather. My cursory psychiatric examination of this person revealed no evidence for overt psychopathology, and if what he is saying is apocryphal or untrue, one would have to ask what his motive would be in view of his failure to receive any monetary gain or prestige from his story. If his account is part of a ruse on his part, or if he is consciously or surreptitiously being used by organizations for purposes not clear at this time, this would be an extraordinarily expensive operation, and many would have been fooled for no ostensible reason. The Officer spoke in a clear, direct mannet, but it was obvious that he did not enjoy discussing his experiences. It was as if he was relieved to tell me what happened, and then he wanted to have nothing further to do with the subject. Here is what he had to say:

Schwarz: Tell me now, what happened years ago?
Officer: It was several years ago. I was with the military intelligence unit in Arizona. I met a friend of mine who shall remain nameless, and as I happened to mention the subject of UFOs -- experiences I had overseas -- he said, 'Well would you like to see some Aliens? I said he was joking, but when I saw he was not, I said OK. I did know that he was with a base in Arizona, so he drove me there, but I doubt

if I could ever find that place again. There was a highway above ground that went over the base, and after a turn at the entrance, we went underground. We violated every security code in the book. Because of this and the fact that I had a top secret clearance at the time I wondered if this was some kind of a set-up -- that they wanted to put a man with combat experience in this spot and see what he does -- to sew the seeds of doubt. It was too obvious. We used a staff car and not a private one. We entered a vaulted area.

Now this was on a week-end and the security amazed me because if was so lax. When we got in I observed five humanoid figures. I'll give you as description as best I can. Remember I doubted what I saw. They were very, very white. There were no ears: no nostrils. There were only openings: a very small mouth and the eyes were large. There was no facial hair, no head hair, no pubic hair. They were nude. I think the tallest one could have been about 3½ feet -- maybe a little bit taller. As I recall there were three males and two females. The heads were large--not totally out of proportion--but large. Does that make sense?

Schwarz: Yes.
Officer: It wasn't exaggerated, in other words. Slender fingers: slender legs. There was a small bone structure. Can't think of what else.

Schwarz: Did you see genitals?
Officer: I don't remember seeing that in the men, or the female organs in the women. No, I don't remember seeing breasts on the women?

Schwarz: How could you tell they were women?
Officer: As I recall, he told me that the female of the group, the youngest female, was not there. Now he told me that they [the entities] were vegetarians. The teeth were smooth, flat and very small. When I saw the smallest female in the group I could see clear suture marks. My friend said there had been an autopsy, opened with a Y incision. From all this they concluded that she was hundreds of years old. There was no bruising on the body. There were no signs of injuries to any of the bodies. I wanted out. I was scared. I wanted my security, and what protection did I have if I were caught? I had no right to be there. I didn't want to understand anything. You get in and you don't get out. I wanted to have a clean record.

Schwarz: Go on.
Officer: They had the craft, and here's how they got it. He didn't give me a date, but it was seen on radar in this area [Arizona]. The craft appeared on radar, then disappeared. It was slowly going from left to right in an arching, falling-leaf motion, slowly falling or descending. You could pinpoint it by cross-triangulation [on radar]. There was no pattern to this descent. It just continued from left to

right, until it finally settled in the desert. When they [the military] got out there and they started examining the craft they found a small hole. Evidently a meteorite had hit this craft, caused rapid decompression, and the people died from that. They were in their seats which were tilted to back on a seventy degree angle. I saw that the seats were a dull bronze metal--not cold to touch. I left my finger prints all over. I still doubt everything. They do have the craft but where, I don't know.

Schwarz: You never saw it?
Officer: I saw something, but it wasn't that. I saw other parts that they had taken from the machine, and things like that from other craft.

Schwarz: Other craft?
Officer: Crashes, and things like that. He told me about one particular crash. Out of somewhere there was this horrendous explosion which almost knocked a tourist's car off the road. The tourist reported it as a meteorite strike and they went out and found a UFO half buried in the sane with absolutely no damage to it.

Schwarz: Was this in Arizona too?
Officer:No, this was in Nevada, and this craft was brought back to the site that I saw.

Schwarz: What did it look like?
Officer: From the bottom, it was almost flat. It was almost 20 feet across--almost--because I walked it. There was a slight dome, but with a gradual rise. It was dull silver, but it was not paint. Inside the craft no cloth, but dull brown material like a coating over it. Anywhere you hit it, you'd get the impression there was something underneath it. There was a chair in front of a screen. It looked like a screen. It might have been for some navigational purpose. He wouldn't tell me about it. There were instruments off to the side. Anyway, there were other slots to the side, and a big piece of metal moved -- a computer-like appearance. There were switches and lights. I saw symbols [figures a and b]. The screen was like a TV -- circular, no grid marks. You could put your hand in it. It was more than seven feet high, as I judged it when I walked in and therefore I would guess about four feet round. I didn't ask about the symbols, triangles circles, rectangles, odd shapes. The gold and green stood out. Beautiful gold. One was green that wasn't green. The color wasn't dull, it was bright. Everything was flush, nothing standing out. There were levers by the seats--stuff I can't describe. There were no holes or rivets. A [container] came out of the wall and part of the food was there. They must have been vegetarians. The aisle was very narrow with thick black cloth over it. There were no screws, weld marks or rivets--smooth as

if it were painted, but it wasn't painted. It was not metal, yet it was firm, not cloth or plastic or fibreglass.

Schwarz: Not painted?
Officer: Not painted. Now, they know how to open and close the doors. This guy had been handling it for some time. This craft in Arizona--he let me in to see the one with the Aliens. It was in a warehouse underground--well hidden. It was cordoned off with yellow hemp rope. The back section had a material with a code number. But he wouldn't let me in to see the craft that had been buried in the ground 10-15 feet.

Schwarz: Did you know this fellow a long time?
Officer: Yes, we go back some time -- we were buddies in 'Nam, and it is just one hell of a strong friendship between us.

Schwarz: You trust him implicitly?
Officer: Yes, I do, but also I know that he puts Security above all else, and that's the reason I wonder if this was a show-and-tell proposition.

Schwarz: A plant?
Officer: Yes, to sew the seeds of doubt among the population. Because now that I look back on it I doubt what I saw.

Schwarz: Do you think you were set up?
Officer: I don't know. I really don't know. But I find it difficult to believe. I really don't know.

Schwarz: How about the eyes of the little occupants?
Officer: Oh, that was interesting. They were tear-shaped with the slant going to the outside.

Schwarz: Wrap around?
Officer: No, no. They were not. They were large, Open.

Schwarz: Did they have lids? Could you tell?
Officer: No, I could not tell.

Schwarz: Eyebrows or anything like that?
Officer: No brows. Two openings for the nostrils, and the same for the ears. They were delicate. They looked as if you touched them they would break. No signs of wrinkling on them either.

Schwarz: How could you make the guess that the lady was more than 200 years old?
Officer: This is what I asked him. He said from the count of the ridges on the brain. I never heard of that before.

Schwarz: Approximately when did this happen?

Officer: In the middle 70's. But they had this [craft and entities] from several years before.

Schwarz: Did he tell you if they have other specimens?
Officer: He said that they have several. He said there were parts also...

Schwarz: Following this odd business in Arizona, did you have any odd visitors or questions about what happened?
Officer: Yes. I got the feeling that some of my brother spooks did the usual follow-up. Something like that... My Dad is a good officer. Although he has seen and taken a lot in his career, he was effectively coerced. He was visited by three non-descript individuals in a non-descript car with credentials that were not authenticated... not FBI. They asked questions about my career. they wouldn't attract open attention by their clothing or conversation. Dad never saw their eyes... and they wore sun-glasses. They would come and ask questions in my neighborhood and then get out, leaving everybody upset. My family would get calls from Washington.

This report is very interesting for its corroboration of certain detail-- the underground facility, parts of crashed UFOs together with preserved remains of bodies, similar descriptions of the bodies, etc. We feel however, that the location has been displaced in keeping with the man's history, to disguise the facility and the officer's possible identification with it.

What stands out clearly is the remarkable similarity in all these stories, coming from different directions, from people completely out of touch with each other, who are usually unaware of any other person telling the same story. It all hangs together very nicely, Does it not?

APPENDIX 8

ALIEN BODY PHOTOGRAPHS

A few alleged photographs of the bodies of alien UFOnauts supposedly from crashed UFOs, have been offered from time to time by unreliable and unverifiable sources. There are pictures of whole-bodied extra-terrestrial humanoids (even then classified as ETs) as well as photos of body parts such as the severed arm on an examining table in what appears to be a medical facility. A peculiarity here is that a man standing by the table, presumably a doctor, is wearing an Army uniform, rather than Air Force. We have no doubt that such photographs exist for we have viewed and examined some of these photographs ourselves.

One such photograph was published on page 247 in a Japanese Book titled there 最新・世にも不思議な物語 (translation - "UFO Occupants") copyright 1985, ISBN 4-89521-130-4. This picture shows a right shoulder, part of the right rib cage (with ribs all the way to the abdomen) and a fractured right arm and hand. The hand has only four long digits or three fingers and a "thumb", all joined by a short membrane. (We have seen similar photos in Leonard Stringfield's home in 1979.)

This business of UFO occupant photographs has taken some very bizarre twists. A series of 4 photographs of alleged ETs was published by a once factual, but by then sensationally lurid, UFO magazine with a new reputation for almost total dishonesty. When Bernard O'Connor was the editor (for the first 10 issues) of "OFFICIAL UFO", published in New York City, the magazine developed a reputation for integrity and honesty, and went to some pains to verify the stories it accepted for publication. The Publisher, [Myron Fass (?)] ordered O'Connor about that time to "spice up the stories", which O'Connor refused to do. He left the magazine instead and an office staffer was promoted to editor to carry out the publisher's wishes. From then on the magazine became a joke with little or no validity at all, and lost its UFO researcher readership, but picked up a good many less educated sensation-seeking fans. The story to go with those four photographs was dreamed up out of thin air by the office staff. It had to do with "Alien Bodies Found in the Undercity Caverns of New York, used by the ET Invaders", etc., and not one word of the story was true.

The facts behind that story are that those photos were delivered to Myron Fass in a plain brown envelope with no story, by a messenger with a note suggesting they might be useful in the companion magazine, ANCIENT ASTRONAUTS -- with an appropriate story. ANCIENT ASTRONAUTS was put out by the same sensationalizing staff. It was inferred that those photographs were the result of some model-making by a friend.

What that magazine did not know was that those same photographs had

been delivered a little later to Leonard Stringfield by one of his trusted informants, who claimed that they came from a medical research center on the eastern seaboard of the United States, which had examined and pathologically described one of the alien bodies from a fallen UFO. We have held in our hands and read the summary page from the front of a copy of such report in the hands of Charles Wilhelm, and have seen the institution name, and that agrees very closely with a similar summary which was reconstructed for us from the missing Project Grudge/Bluebook Report No. 13 by the intelligence analyst who was summarily discharged from his post at Chicsands, was "debriefed", and was immediately returned to the U.S.A. under conditions that would prevent his return to his family left in England.

After the successful compromise of those four photographs by the sensationally lurid magazine, Stringfield decided not to do anything with them, though he personally had no reason to doubt their authenticity. They had already been "stigmatized" he said, and he did not relish the uproar that would follow.

Now we suggest that this was exactly the purpose for which those photos were delivered to the UFO magazine the way they were, and why it was that particular magazine. We visualize a scenario where the custodian of such information at the institution in question, has discovered a loss from one of the "sensitive" files. Not knowing what happened to the missing copies of the photographs or where they went, nor what would be done with them, that part of the situation was out of control and, fearing the worst, the case officer in charge decided to "fight fire with fire" and took the bold move, certainly a success since it served its purpose... Many, seeing these photos again, will simply scoff at them saying they were from that "nutty" UFO magazine.

Though Leonard Stringfield has a great deal of very valid material in his posession or under his control, he is very careful about the confidences he accepts. He also is very conservative by nature and at this time in life seeking answers primarily for himself. Let me assure you however, that Leonard can back up everything he says very well if and when he chooses to do so. He has not published any of these photographs because they may possibly lead back to his sources and may endanger them unnecessarily. We have had to rely on other sources.

Positive proof in the form of full release on these photographs may still be long in coming.

On the other hand, the claims that these are doll models in model preservation and display cases doesn't stand too well either. If they are dolls, they are remarkably accurate in their similarity to the actual UFOnauts described in Secret reports by others. And the "model preservation cases" are quite elaborately detailed, even to the venting of vaporous (nitrogen) gas; a degree of sophistication not necessary in a simple ruse.

From a transcription of Leonard Stringfield's slide lecture before The Cleveland Ufology Project on 20 September 1980, we extract the following:

"These photos were obtained through an intermediary who was aware of them and a lot of other information this source claims to have. He has a number of photographs, some of them, I understand, much better than the ones I have received. Hopefully, if I do everything right, whatever that may be, I may get more, which may be of a more telling nature.

"One area in researching these photographs, first of all, I want to say, what you are about to see is one area of my, our research. This information comes to me from people in an area of expertise, that know what they are doing, and are doing everything they can to help me establish their validity. I have also heard from two sources, very high up people, in a position to know, that the photographs are genuine, that is the subject matter, the subject matter; I want to stress that, in the photographs is real. They could make no claims about the photographs themselves; the various ways these photographs had been steered to other areas for use, to offset their use, in the event they are used. This is another reason why I have to be so careful in using or referring to these photographs at this time.

"Hopefully, if I ever do another paper, in the next few months, I hope to come out with everything I can gather from all these sectors and publish them. It is my feeling at this time that the subject matter of these photographs that you will see is bonafide, but it remains to be proved.

"The photos which you will see, which I have received, show a dark-toned body with a luminescent light source above the body. Some experts who have reviewed this felt this sort of anomalous...

"The photos received show a dark-toned body. Some of the bodies were burned in different degrees, and show up from a beige to a dark brown. I've also seen from my source, which I do not have in my posession, and this gives credibility to some degree to these photographs; I've seen two dis-membered bodies in the same casements, same conditions, which were hardly photogenic. What I mean is they were the type of thing which you just would not show in a magazine or anywhere to get a point across that we were talking about extraterrestrial aliens. These I found to be more convincing, really, than the ones that show the entire body, because why would they take something that looks so utterly messy to prove something. I have seen those photographs; they show the leg... and the central part of the body is a bunch of missmess which is the charred and dismembered section. I have seen those on a trip I made when I first saw the photographs, but those were not turned over to me... Those shown here tonight are eight photographs I

have received, showing the body from different angles in the same glass-covered casement.

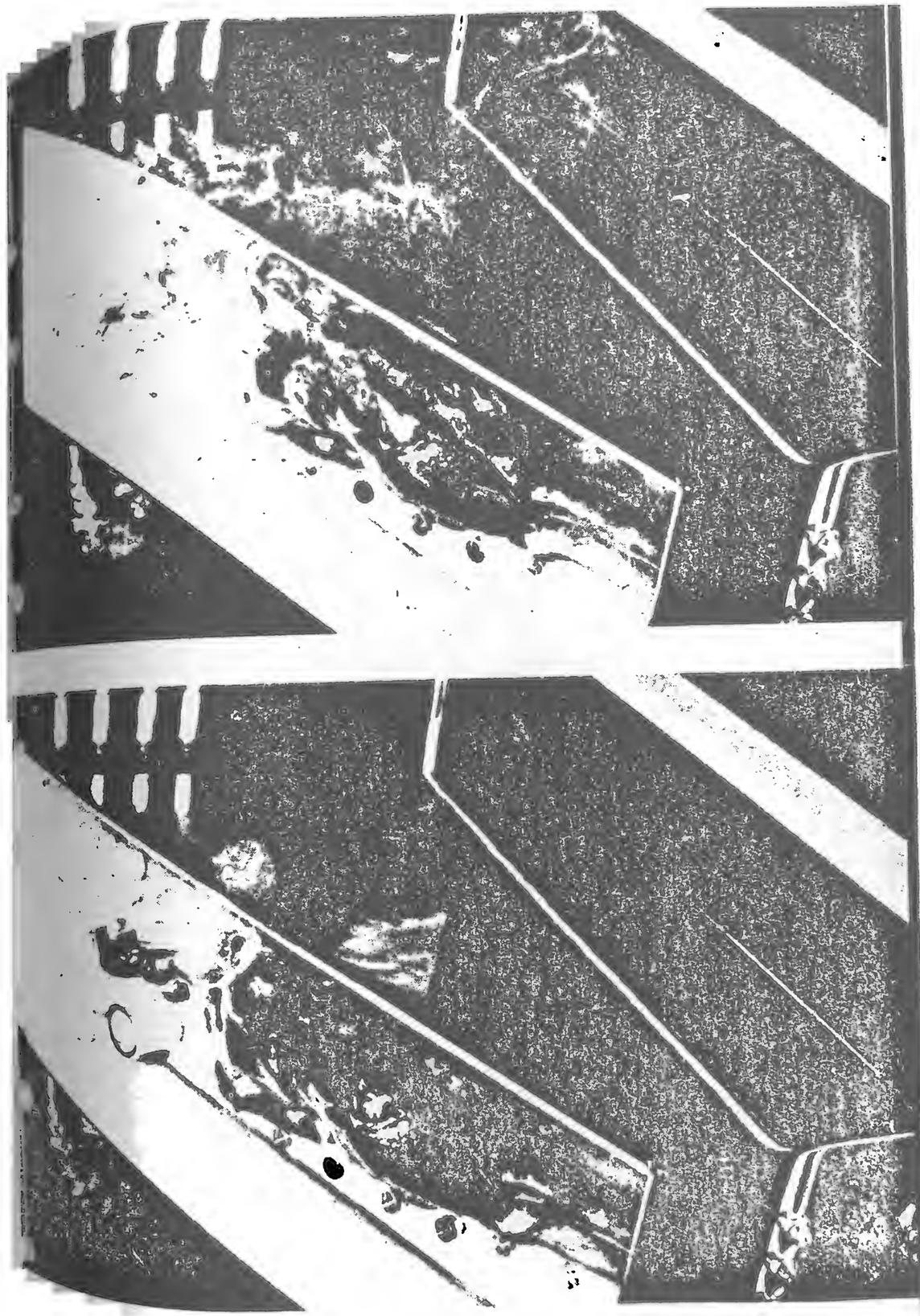
"I have a photograph which I did not bring with me for certain reasons which shows a close-up of the claw-like hand with the sort of swivel effect at the wrist, and the upper arm leading into the rib-cage.

"Regarding my source, I know of other material the man has which is rather enlightening, and in time, with his permission, I will publish. Up in this region, not clear in this particular photo, there are two beakers issuing out liquid nitrogen, these are up near the head. This is the superstructure of the body, this is the head region, the torso, the chest region running to the abdomen, long arms reaching down and so forth. Along this side of the casement are refrigeration units leading into the case... These are units (ducts) shown in other photos I have showing much more extensive workings, the pipe units leading into the glass case. Again, what you see along the contour of the body are the so-called down-drafts...

"What we are seeing here is an infra-red technique., but you do get a clear picture of the glass case, and the two beakers here with the supposed liquid nitrogen emerging venting from the brakers near the head. It also shows the left and right piping leading into the case.

Those were some of the statements made by Leonard Stringfield at the Cleveland lecture. He is well aware of the almost constant effort to discredit these photographs to destroy any credibility they might in fact acquire. Of particular interest here is the reference to other photos seen of dismembered parts of similar bodies stored in similar cases. Surely a hoaxer would have a difficult time of creating such body parts in the unique anatomical structure described and then to rig them realistically in such realistic cases complete with venting nitrogen vapors inside the cases, and for what purpose? Nobody ever paid one cent for these pictures, neither the magazine nor Leonard Stringfield.

We have furnished two more of those photos clipped from the ANCIENT ASTRONAUTS Magazine (another of that four was shown at the end of Chapter I, and the fourth from the clip from the Japanese book shown near the end of Chapter IX) here, for your examination. Stringfield declins further release on the actual photographs in his posession until he knows more about them, however four of them will agree with these four exhibited here.



Two of the four photos anonymously delivered to Myron Fass' ANCIENT ASTRONAUTS MAGAZINE for publication there.

APPENDIX 9

BLUE BERETS

In the aftermath of the fiasco over the Roswell and Magdalena UFO crash/recoveries in early July 1947, those in charge, headed by then United States Secretary of State, General George C. Marshall, scurried to plug all gaps in policy and procedure and to get control of the situation. More UFOs came down, and they didn't know how many more there would still be. The craft and their occupants were obviously foreigners, so State Department was involved.

By the time of the Aztec crash on 25 March 1978, the authorities in charge had matters pretty well under control, and the Aztec recovery was seemingly carried off without a hitch. The Nueva Leon, Mexico, crash on 7 July 1948, near Laredo, Texas, was also nearly faultless, but this was primarily due to the hurried but detailed planning by a few, and a number of programs rushed into being.

One of these programs reportedly involved the "Blue Berets", an organization of highly specialized, all service, equipment operators and transportation movement specialists. These men were especially trained and carried Equipment Operator's Licenses permitting them to check out and use all kinds of heavy lifting, transportation, and even earth moving equipment. Their licenses were a special service-wide authorization allowing them to go into any government motor or equipment pool and commandeer any and all equipment items they might need. They were given priority over all other operations when they were on a call, and they answered only to their team leader who bypassed Service levels and reported directly to somebody above that.

The Blue Berets were reportedly organized at Randolph AFB at San Antonio, Texas - across town from the big San Antonio Air Depot, of the Air Material Command. Business picked up and they expanded rapidly. Their specialists came from all branches of the Services. Some could operate tanks and tank retriever vehicles. Others could operate boats and barges, and could handle dock and floating cranes and lifting gear. They had members who could operate railroad equipment and switch engines, and who knew how to load, move and operate rolling stock

The Blue Berets maintained up-to-date tables of equipment available at all government equipment parks, pools and organizations, and knew the ladder of authority for each.

By the beginning of 1948 Blue Beret teams had been decentralized to be more available for rapid deployment against any alert, hence the quick reaction from Camp Hale in Colorado in the case of the Aztec UFO crash. By then the equipment teams had been augmented by security control teams as well, who knew exactly what to do and could take complete charge of a situation and control all aspects of it. One of

their officers was a Captain R. V. Painter.

An interesting sidelight on the Camp Hale special mission came to light in 1982 when Bill Moore and Hal Starr went to the area to follow up on a lead from a long time friend of Starr's. It seems this friend of Hal's had mentioned seeing an official-looking "Historical Marker" along the highway in Colorado near the abandoned ruins of what was once Camp Hale, a former United States military facility. According to the marker, the base had once been involved with "interplanetary vehicles"... Nobody knew who had put the sign up. When the Ranger Station at Mintern, Colorado, determined that it was not a State sign, they took it down. (One of the Army's secret IPU teams was based here.)

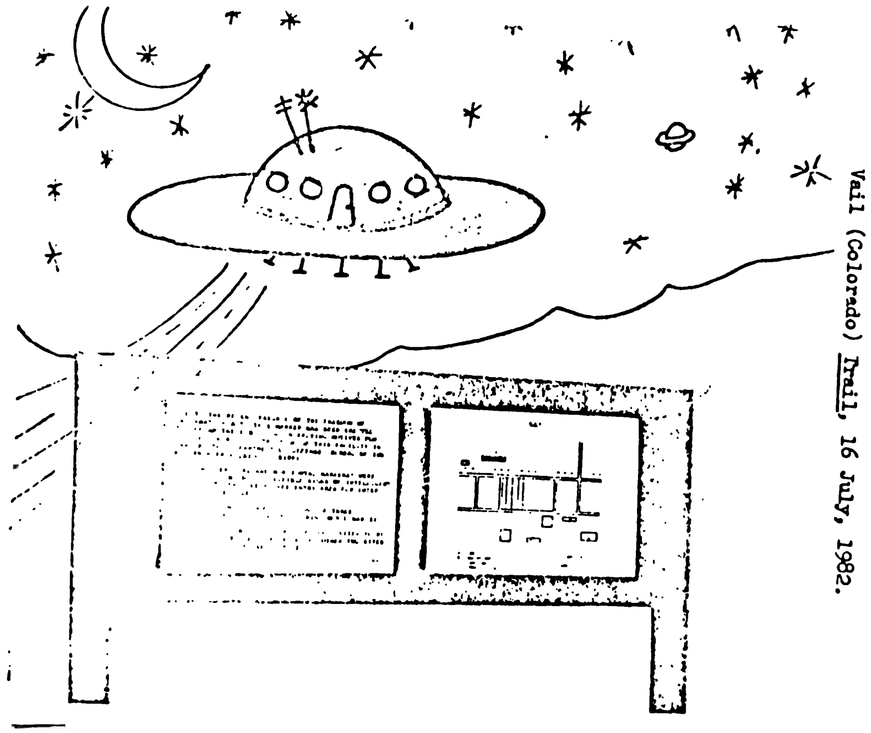
Camp Hale was the official home base of the 10th Mountain Division during World War II. The sign indicated that this base was one of three sites used by the "Interplanetary Vehicles Group". The sign carried a map showing the locations of UFO detectors and a quarantine area.

According to an article in the Eagle Valley Enterprise for 22 July 1982, reporter Rick Karlin wrote that Joe Hartman of the U.S. Forest Service, said he had heard stories of CIA and Special Forces training activities at Camp Hale in the 50s. Karlin described the sign - now gone - as being installed at the Camp Hale Overlook on Highway 24, a few miles south of Red Cliff. It was mounted on a wooden stand with plexiglass covering.

Forest Ranger Bob Poole told reporter Jackie Bryant of the Vail Trail that he speculated the sign had been placed there by some "nut". "All the nuts are not locked up," he said.

Had Hal Starr and Bill Moore gone a little farther with their investigation and talked to some of the local ladies now in their 60s, who were young women in that area dating service men from Camp Hale in 1948, they would have discovered that the activities of the "Blue Berets" at Camp Hale were not unknown, and were very exotic indeed.

Another Blue Beret operation that may have successfully been covered up has been synthesized from a number of unconfirmed reports. After giving a lecture and slide show on UFOs to Officers of the Communications Command at Fort Huachuca in 1981, an older man came up to that speaker, Wendelle Stevens, and stated that he knew of a UFO crash and recovery from the local area. It happened back in the first of the 50s when he was a Deputy County Sheriff in that County. He was coming back from patrol south of town when he saw a lot of vehicles and a number of people milling about along one side of the road. He stopped to see what was going on, and was told that a flying saucer had crashed back up the ravine there. Military police were trying to move the people back and asked for his help. He called for more assistance and then began trying to move the crowd out. They set up barricades and prevented people from stopping and entering the area. They kept this up for most of the day, and then more military reinforcements arrived



Vail (Colorado) Trail, 16 July, 1982.

CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE CAMP HALE KIND?

By Jackie Bryant

Is Camp Hale really the government's secret landing area for interplanetary vehicles?

The Bureau of Ion Research Propulsion (BIRP) thinks so. "It sounds like something out of the movie, "Close Encounters," according to Bob Poole, a forester with the U.S. Forest Service Office in Minturn.

Poole said he first noticed the BIRP sign last week. "At first glance I thought the sign had been placed at the Camp Hale Point of Interest by the State Highway Department," he said.

The sign states: "Due to the recent passage of the Freedom of Information Act, this marker has been erected to inform the public of underlying motives for the design and construction of this facility in 1942 by the Department of Defense. The vertical and horizontal markers were intended to be highly visible signs of intelligent life and to provide a safe entry area for interplanetary vehicles. The remote location is one of three identification sites constructed during World War II. Camp Hale was the first of these sites to be dismantled. The existence of the other two sites remains a national security issue."

The marker was erected by BIRP in 1982. But what type of organization BIRP is, is still a mystery to the Forest Service.

Poole speculated that the person who placed the sign at Camp Hale is a "nut." "All the nuts are not locked up," he said.

It will probably be up to the highway department to remove the sign, but in the meantime some tourists are taking a look at the marker.

So, if you happen to be in the Camp Hale area and sight a UFO landing, don't become nervous. Remember it is just another interplanetary vehicle taking advantage of our hospitality.

An official-looking "Historical Marker" was installed was installed at the Camp Hale Overlook on Highway 24, a few miles south of Red Cliff in the early 1980s. It was a wooden stand with plexiglass covering put there by an unidentified party. (Vail TRAIL, 16 July 1982)

with lifting equipment and heavy transportation low-boys. These new men wearing special navy blue coveralls and baseball caps quite obviously took charge of everything. They had no insignias of rank nor organizational patches or symbols of any kind, but they all seemed to know each other. They were driving vehicles with Fort Huachuca markings and numbers on the bumpers.

This new team went right into the area and took over. They stationed their own accompanying guards in the same uniforms on all high points in the inner area. The regular Fort Huachuca rescue and security personnel were sent back to base. The Sheriff's deputies were asked to remain and keep the road clear.

This new team worked all that night under floodlights on the equipment and vehicles, and before daybreak, some equipment and low-boy trailers pulled by heavy tractors came out and headed north up the road. They took their own convoy vehicles to clear the way. Others remained behind to clear up the area and restore it like it was before the event, and then they took their vehicles and equipment back to Forth Huachuca and turned them in.

Puzzled by the mystery of the whole affair, this deputy went to seme pains to inquire discretely about various aspects of the affair. He discovered that the men in the blue coveralls came in by military air-transport, each carrying a blue duffle bag. They disembarked and got into waiting vehicles and went right to the Motor and Equipment Pool, and with a special authorization letter which they carried, they told the dispatcher exactly what they wanted and provided their own fully qualified operators for every piece checked out. It was all checked back in the following day, except for two low-boy tractor and trailor rigs and two pick-ups. They were returned by other military drivers a little over a week later. They had taken over the vehicles from others a day earlier.

Later, at an APRO meeting in Tucson, when Stevens mentioned this, Michael H. Landwehr, a paraplegic in a wheel chair there at the meeting mentioned that at that time, before his injuries, he was working as a dispatcher, and knew that something unusual like that had happened there. He had heard then that a flying saucer had come down south of the base, but didn't get to see it. No confirmation there either and the whole story just lay in the notes file. It more likely would have been forgotten and lost, except for a letter received by Lou Farish that had been written to him on 25 September 1985. That new letter, though lacking confirmation, renewed interest in this Fort Huachuca story, and so it is offered here for what it is worth. We may remind that the writer of this letter knew nothing of the other foregoing information. The writer was a woman who asked not to be identified and Lou has not done so.

"...The story of the crashed UFO must remain brief, as that is about all my husband told me. He was a military man to the core with a NATO Top Secret clearance. He felt very uncomfortable with the little he revealed, but he was on his way to 'Nam and 'knew he wasn't coming back alive'. Only once prior to that, one evening, he abruptly asked me if I believed in UFOs or life in other galaxies. Naturally, I said yes, and asked him the same. He replied, 'Now I do.' When pressed for clarification, he merely smiled. Since I've been reading and studying about them for years, I truely pressed. He would not be moved. The following was divulged 16 years ago (after more urging).

"The best I can surmise, was it had to be in 1954 or 1955 the latest. He was a Marine and what he was doing at an Army base, I'm not sure, though its not unusual to have other branches of the service mixed in certain areas.

"It was at Fort Huachuca, and he worked at the airfield (this is prior to becoming an Air Traffic Controller). He did not divulge month or date, and matter of fact, being uncomfortable as it was. It seemed a blip was picked up on radar and moving with inordinate speed. No traffic was supposed to be in the area and they contacted other installations to see if they had anybody 'upstairs'. The reply was in the negative, so they put everyone on alert. Meanwhile it was descending at a rapid rate, and they could see it was going to crash. It went off the scope and 'below horizon', and they told everybody to get in the vehicle and get over there. By the time they got there, There were several brass and others there just looking at it. When they realized what it was, they herded everyone except key personnel out of there. However, my husband had time to see it. It was sticking out of a dune at an approximate 45° angle and dull aluminum in color. Saucer-shaped. No openings i.e. doorway, windows, etc. were visible nor any 'seams, or bolts, etc. No size was given. After they got back a Major rounded them up so to speak and made them sign a statement indicating they heard and saw nothing - in fact that nothing had happened that night. My husband said that some scuttlebut had filtered down later. Though, this could be considered pure conjecture, the info they heard was that they dragged it to someplace in Nevada (Nellis AFB?) to an underground hangar to study it. Try as they might, they couldn't scratch it, dent it, break it or anyway gain entry. All attempts (at that time) were rendered useless.

"That is about all. It is unfortunate I can't tell you more and if my husband knew more he didn't say as he did mention he wanted no repercussion on me after he was 'gone'...

We feel there is quite a bit of "smoke" here for there to be no "fire". What do you think?

But the centerpiece of this Appendix, and the nearest thing to confirmation, comes from Leonard Stringfield, himself. Stringfield says he first heard of the special Blue Beret unit (sometimes called "Blue Boys") from his source, a pilot, in Case A-1 in his Status Report II, which goes back to 1977. In 1978 he learned even more about their operations from a former Army Intelligence Officer (Case A-3, same Status Report) who described how they "operated secretly and effectively by using diversionary tactics to prevent public interference. Such diversions include creating power blackouts," he said.

While in Florida to meet this informant, at a time when Stringfield lectured at a college there, he chanced to speak first-hand with a former Blue Beret, who described his extensive training and some of his retrieval missions of downed American aircraft behind enemy lines in Viet Nam.

Perhaps the most significent revelation from Stringfield's files, however, comes firsthand from a former sergeant in the Blue Berets, whose unit was alerted when an alien (ET) intruder was shot and injured during a UFO encounter at Fort Dix, New Jersey, and later crossed a fence into the ajacent McGuire AFB and died on an abandoned runway there. The sergeant told Stringfield that after being dispatched to the site, where he helped cordon off the runway and stood guard, he was shocked when another special unit of the Blue Berets, unknown to him at the base, took charge and completed the retrieval operation. His unit was told to stand guard outside the ropes. For the full story see, "The Fatal Encounter at Ft. Dix-McGuire: A Case Study", published in the MUFON Proceedings, 1985.

Stringfield is actively searching for other Blue Beret operations... and observers or participants willing to contact him in confidence, His address is 4412 Grove Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio 45227

APPENDIX 10

AIR FORCE TESTS DISC-SHAPED CRAFT

The following article originally published in IDEAL's UFO Magazine was forwarded to us by Gerald Schultz after he heard that we were preparing an Appendix on UFOs sighted near Nellis AFB and a jet fighter pilot who was held and interrogated at Nellis after sighting such an object in the air, until he pretended they had convinced him that he had seen a water tower and thought it was a flying disc.

We had never seen this article before, so you can imagine our surprise at finding several more points in corroboration of the information we had obtained from entirely different sources.

We had seen other evidence that the Avro publicly announced project was a smokescreen to hide more advanced projects carried out in high secrecy. The indications were that the American developments at that time were jointly carried out between Edwards AFB and Nellis AFB while some of the real captured UFO craft were being studied nearby at the old "Red Light" facility and at the Sandia Complex in New Mexico. There are other development facilities as well as other research sites also

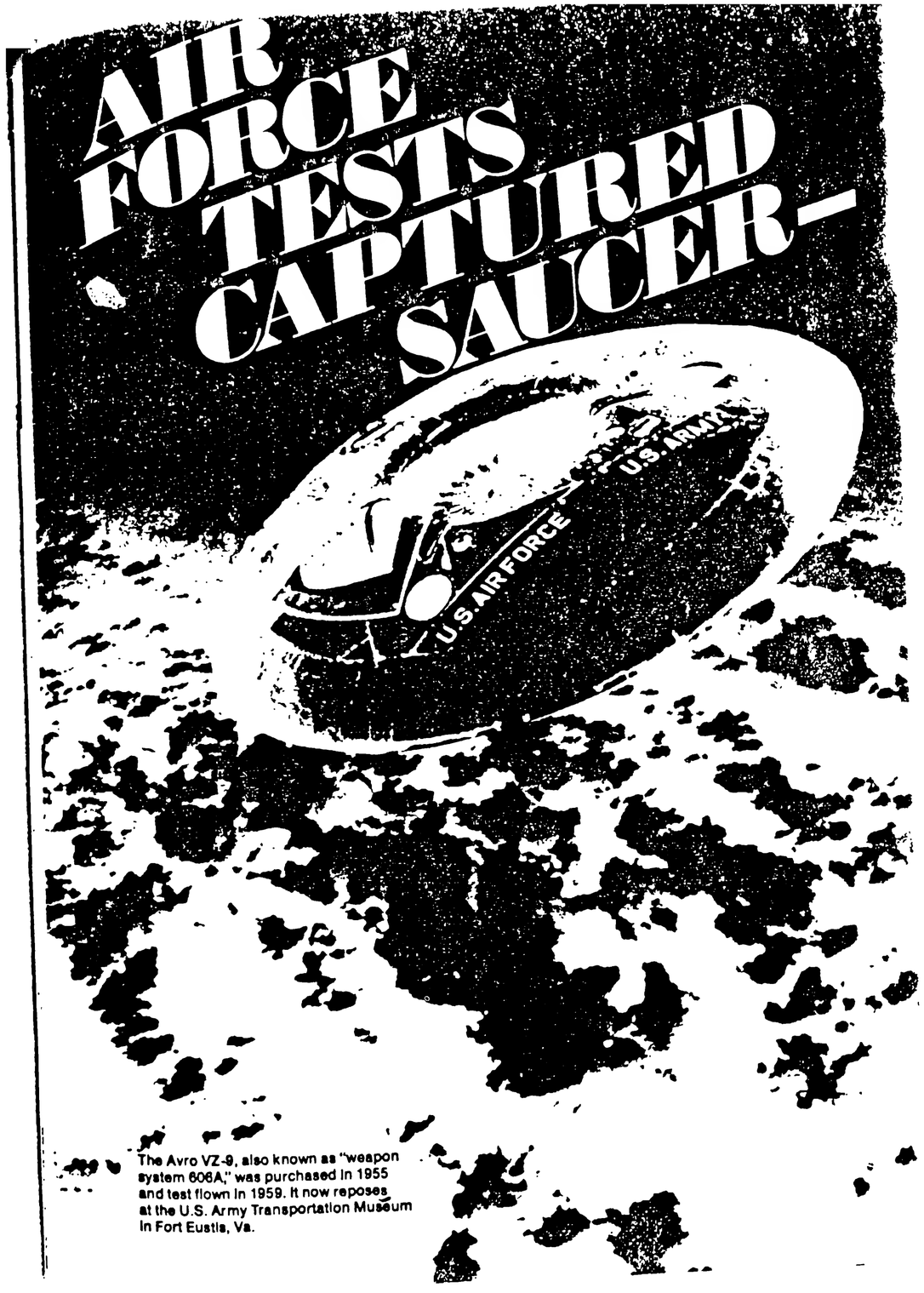
In the normal compartmentization of projects for security the research staff would not normally be aware of the analysis staff and their work, and vice versa. They would have been working independently under a remote supervisor of both--also super secret.

While pulp magazines cannot be regarded as very official sources, it is sometimes possible that that is the only source with enough nerve - and little enough to lose - to risk exposure to the wrath of official agencies seeking to repress.

If all of the leads by all of the researchers along this line could be put together, we might have something tangible to work with.

This article features one of several such craft designed and built around conventional propulsion systems consuming fuel and requiring a storage system for consumable fuels aboard the craft. Other more exotic systems based on other methods of propulsion were developed in complete secrecy at high security sites around this country and even abroad.

Here then is a clipping of that article as published. Unfortunately the date or issue number of the particular copy of IDEAL's UFO Magazine from which this was taken was not furnished with the clip, and will require a little more research to tie it down. This was actually a follow-up article after an earlier one resulted in considerable new information of a corroborative nature, sufficient to prepare this sequel report.



The Avro VZ-9, also known as "weapon system 606A," was purchased in 1955 and test flown in 1959. It now reposes at the U.S. Army Transportation Museum in Fort Eustis, Va.

ALSO FLIES OWN!

By RUFUS DRAKE

Editor's Note:

Rufus Drake has reported on the UFO scene to national publications for 10 years. A pilot and Air Force veteran, at ease in the Washington bureaucracy, Drake set out to follow up the reference in our first issue to Air Force flight tests of a captured flying saucer. Here, he unfolds the story behind this long-standing rumor.

Is the rumor true? Or isn't it? Much in this thought-provoking account is based on speculation and hypothesis. The views expressed are those of the writer. We encourage comment and criticism.

I was within 500 yards of the guarded warehouse at Nellis Air Force Base when a guard stopped me. He was in battle gear and his M-16 rifle was persuasive. After some discussion, the guard agreed that I had a "right" to be on the base but explained that I must have taken a wrong turn, since the Armed Forces Day open house was being held several miles away. I was in a restricted area, he said, and would have to turn around. Sadly, I peered over his shoulder at the fenced-in, unmarked, low-slung building, knowing this was as close as I would ever get to it.

When the editors of *Ideal's UFO Magazine* asked me to check into reports that the Air Force had test-flown a captured saucer, neither they nor I expected to get an actual glimpse at it. We had heard that the alien space ship had been recovered and tested almost a quarter century ago, but did not even know if it was still in existence. After months of prowling in the Pentagon and at the Nellis base adjacent to Las Vegas, I became convinced that the saucer is still being stored in that warehouse. Some day, perhaps, the Air Force will open the doors of that plain, drab building and reveal to the world one of the best-kept secrets of all time.

Until then, many of the people who contributed to the story which follows must remain unnamed. Gaps in the story must be left vacant. And the reader will have to judge for himself how much weight to put on each detail. The editors present this account with the understanding that much of it is based upon rumor and hearsay, and that none of it can be "proven" under generally accepted rules of evidence, for obvious reasons.

With those limits stated clearly "up front," here are the main conclusions I reached in several months of research, after more than 100 interviews with persons having inside knowledge:

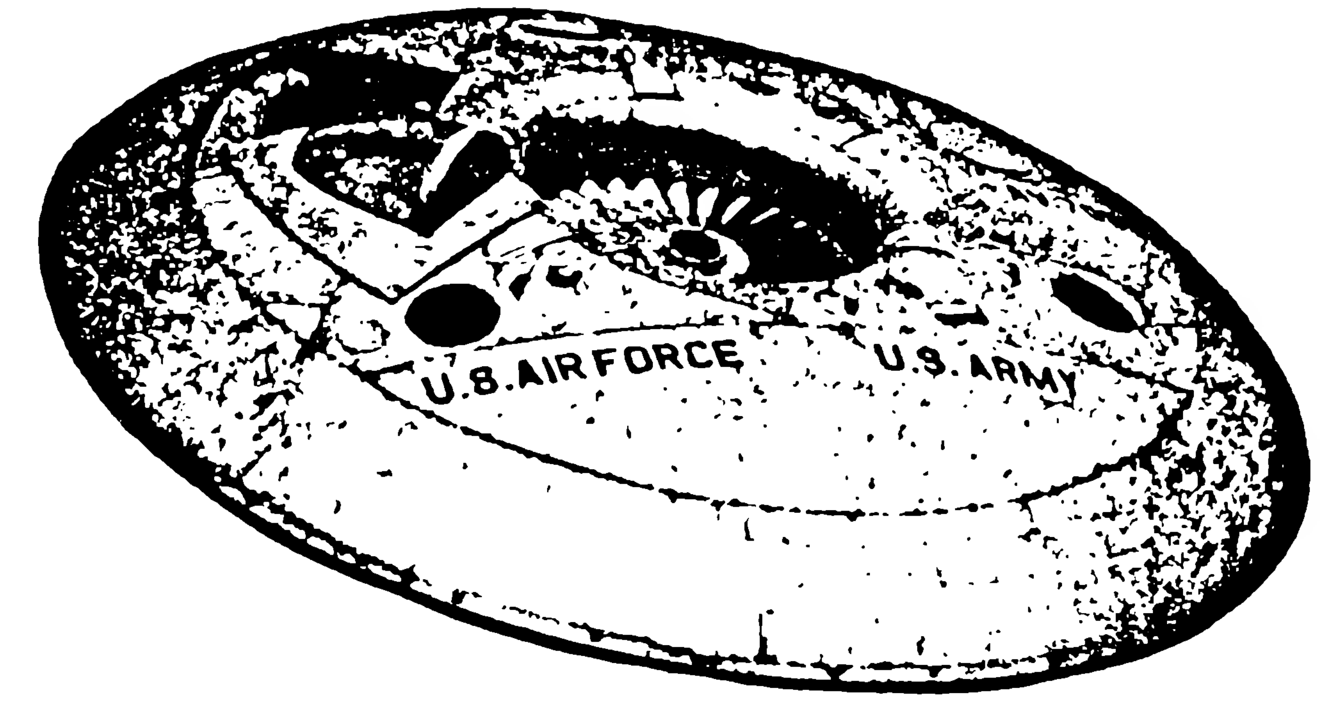
- During the big "UFO flap" of 1952, the largest this country has seen, the Air Force captured a saucer, rebuilt it using earthly technology, and later test-flew it several times. For reasons unknown, the tests were halted and the saucer placed in storage until 1974, when the craft was again rebuilt and flown.
- To divert attention from this project, and to provide an "explanation" for a saucer winging over its test base, the Air Force ordered and built a man-made saucer aircraft, the Avro VZ-9, even though Army experts warned that the VZ-9 was a waste of money.
- When it publicly abandoned UFO research in 1969, the Air Force also dismantled a top-secret corps of scientists and technicians who were working frantically to contact aliens from space. This was done, but a modest, under-budgeted clandestine effort was continued, long after the Air Force had physical evidence that alien ships were operating in our skies.

It all began that summer of 1952, while radar operators at Washington National Airport tracked UFOs in waves. F-94 jets scrambled against them, and saucer sightings filled the nation's headlines. Lt. Col. William "Bull" Anderson is one of the few airmen who would permit the use of his name in this account. Now retired, Anderson was flying an F-94 from Andrews AFB, Maryland, when his ground controller diverted him with an SOS message reporting a crash in the Virginia tidewater region. One of several pilots asked to check the crash report, he arrived on the scene high above a strange wreck in a remote swamp.

"I circled overhead at 1,000 feet and looked down at a saucer-shaped craft which had burrowed into a mud flat and partially disintegrated, after knocking over several trees on its way in. There were signs of activity around the wreck, impressions in the mud, and apparent scorch marks. Yet according to the radio traffic, rescue teams had not arrived yet. I was told that the area was being sealed off and that teams were en route by helicopter. Low on fuel, I was also told that they didn't need my help, after all."

A quarter century later, Anderson could not remember the exact location or the name of the nearest town. Another Air Force officer recalls a flurry of activity at Andrews AFB: messages being passed, security guards being alerted, and helicopters coming and going. Apparently, chopper crews retrieved the saucer only to find that its crew had already been pulled out, by an identical saucer seen on radar at the crash site before aircraft arrived. A source who cannot be named claims that helicopters brought the saucer to a guarded hangar at Andrews and that ground crews scoured the crash site for days afterward, recovering debris and detecting signs of radioactivity.

/continued on page 24



Rumors were rife, during this period, that a saucer had been captured. A secretary then assigned to the Air Force's Aeronautical Chart and Information Service, in Room 1 E 394 in the Pentagon, confirms that there was a "rush order" to develop film, which had to be filled by an employee having the highest security clearance. Published reports confirm that President Truman ordered top-secret military briefings of the two presidential candidates, Adlai Stevenson and Dwight Eisenhower. At the Nellis test base in Nevada, a team of Air Technical Intelligence Center (ATIC) personnel was hastily thrown together to receive a new piece of equipment.

Aviation writer Jerome B. Candless was covering the Washington scene then, and remembers seeing through the Air Force's cover story. "A Polish pilot, Franciszek Jarecki, had escaped and landed on the Danish island of Bornholm in a MIG-15 jet fighter. Our boys were fighting MIGs in Korea then, and the first MIG ever seen in the West was considered a 'big catch.' When a hush-hush team of 200 people was thrown together at the Nevada base, the casinos in Las Vegas were buzzing with the story that they were going to test Jarecki's plane. The only trouble was, for political reasons the Danes quietly returned the MIG to Poland, and reporters found out about it."

A member of the ATIC team at Nellis, assured of anonymity, gave me this description of what the "Polish MIG" looked like when it arrived from the East Coast in April 1953:

"It was a perfect saucer, 30.3 feet in diameter, with thickness ranging from one foot around its circumference to nine feet at its center. It had a raised cockpit similar to that of a fighter plane and an enclosed area beneath, five by five by seven feet. Its propulsion system had been total'y destroyed and most of the instrumentation and wiring, although involving familiar materials, was almost incomprehensible. No one ever seriously believed this was an interstellar star ship. The feeling was, It was a small craft designed to operate from a mother ship in orbit around the Earth. Judging from Its dimensions, and from the battered wreckage of acceleration couches, It was designed to carry two crew members, apparently with human-like limbs but considerably smaller than human beings. It took months of work to redesign the thing so a human pilot could fit into it."

This is as good a point as any to emphasize that the Air Force denies that the space saucer ever existed. "We have no record of any such thing," says Major Thomas Biggs, an information officer at Nellis.

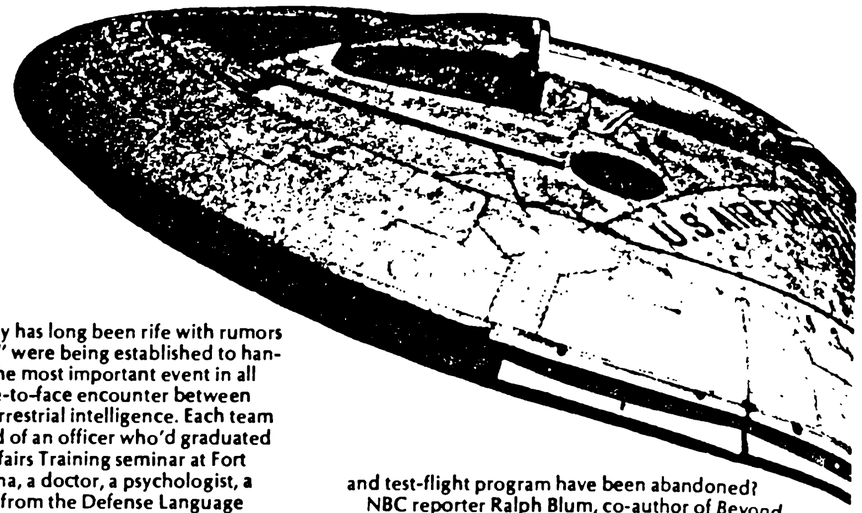
In the Pentagon, I had come across a reference to "34920 A.C.," supposedly the file number of a photo of a "UFO in flight," bearing the penciled notation "space saucer at Nellis." A friend in Dayton, Ohio—once headquarters of ATIC—had come across a Form 31F, "Record of Destruction of Classified Material," marked "Nellis Saucer, 1953-55." I was told the photo had been destroyed in a routine weeding-out of files. Biggs may be right. There may not be any records. And the evidence presented here is, of necessity, circumstantial.

But the previously-quoted ATIC man adds:

"There was exhaustive debate at Nellis over whether the thing could be flown. Metallurgy experts understood the composition of the machine, and actually identified new alloys that we had under development. But nobody could figure out what held it 'up.' Someone remembered that the only time the saucer shape had been tried on man- made aircraft, the Navy's Vought V-173 and XF 5U-1 experimental fighters of World War II, it had been a complete failure. Since there was no 'airfoil' built into the saucer shape, it was assumed that it did not operate on the principle of 'lift' but, rather, was moved solely by its propulsion source. Ironically, this is the principle used in air-cushion vehicles, which we developed many years later."

Preparations were apparently underway at this point to retrofit the space saucer with two Wright J65 jet engines and attempt to fly it, using jet thrust only. While the craft was rebuilt at Nellis, the Air Force was busy in other areas. Arrangements had to be made to cope with the aliens whose existence was now confirmed. And a "diversion" had to be created to draw attention away from the tests at Nellis.

What was the Air Force doing during this period?



The UFO community has long been rife with rumors that "contact teams" were being established to handle what might be the most important event in all history, the first face-to-face encounter between humans and extraterrestrial intelligence. Each team reportedly consisted of an officer who'd graduated from the Foreign Affairs Training seminar at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, a doctor, a psychologist, a languages specialist from the Defense Language Institute at Monterey, California, and several paramedics. According to the rumors, these teams were "alerted" for contact with landed saucers several times but never actually encountered aliens.

If the "contact teams" ever existed, all records on them must have been destroyed. Even a request filed under the Freedom of Information Act failed to yield any proof that the teams ever existed. Years later, however, I received a letter from MSGT Parks W. Finley, who recalled a flurry of activity at Thule AFB, Greenland, in January 1955:

"Guys in the radar outfit were telling me that a UFO had been sighted and had apparently landed on an ice cap 40 miles away. The base was sealed off and placed on alert. A high-ranking general arrived in an executive jet from the Pentagon and was followed by several teams aboard C-124 transports. The teams were billeted in heavily-guarded quarters and prohibited from fraternizing with the rest of the men on the base. The rumor was, this special group was going to be taken by helicopter out to the ice cap where they could contact the crew of the UFO. I later heard that they flew out there, but found nothing."

Another military source, a Pentagon insider who asks not to be named, told me in an interview:

"Throughout my career, I heard reports of a Top Secret operation aimed at handling the first meeting between humans and space travelers. On one occasion, I met a lieutenant colonel who told me that he had been in an outfit assembled and trained for this purpose, and that it was in existence from 1952 to 1969."

It's significant that 1952 is the year of the rumored saucer capture and 1969 the year the Air Force publicly stepped out of the UFO picture. If, indeed, the Air Force abandoned its interest in UFOs in 1969, what about rumors that the captured saucer was test-flown during 1953-55, stored for a long period, *then test-flown again in 1974?*

What, too, of rumors that a secret Air Force study of UFOs is continuing—even if the "contact teams" and test-flight program have been abandoned?

NBC reporter Ralph Blum, co-author of *Beyond Earth: Man's Contact with UFOs* (New York: Bantam, 1974) has postulated the existence of "Room 39," the supersecret location, presumably in the Pentagon, where saucer data is processed and UFO policy is determined. Blum suggests that Brigadier General Edward Giller, a top nuclear expert with high security clearances, was unable to gain entry to "Room 39" because he could not demonstrate a "need to know" what went on inside.

Other UFO researchers have come across evidence of a secret Air Force project, reportedly continuing on a modest budget since the publicly-announced 1969 divorce from UFO affairs. In 1972, writer Otto Binder came upon evidence that the Air Force has a "warehouse" of retrieved parts and debris from saucers, although he apparently learned nothing about actual flight tests of a captured saucer.

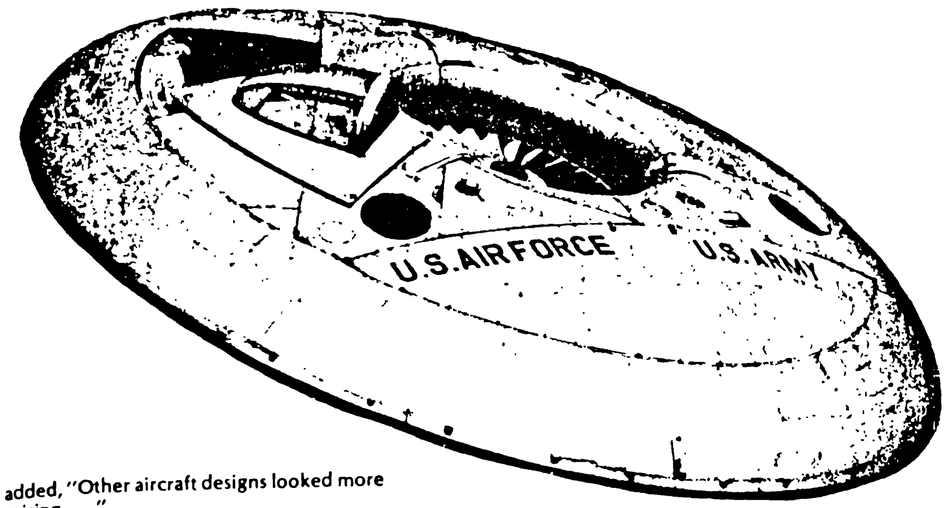
Was Binder aware of the same building I "discovered"?

My own investigation produced numerous reports—but no firm evidence—that the captured saucer, after being fitted with man-made J65 engines, was test-flown at Nellis between 1953 and 1955. One source told me that the tests produced little of practical value. Experts apparently had not mastered the aerodynamic principles of the saucer shape and only tests of brief duration, at low altitude, could be accomplished. Most of the alien technology had been lost in the original crash.

Did the Air Force consciously embark on a "diversion" to draw public attention from these tests?

Man-made saucer aircraft had been under consideration for years, but the saucer shape had repeatedly proven impractical. Apart from the unsuccessful Vought designs of World War II, the public record confirms that wind-tunnel tests were carried out in 1952-53 at the Navy's David E. Taylor Model Basin, Potomac, Maryland. They produced disappointing results. James Williams, a technician who participated in those tests, told me that "no special utility" to the saucer shape could be found.

(continued on page 26



He added, "Other aircraft designs looked more promising . . ."

Colonel Robert Gammon, a historical expert on Army aircraft, says he has always wondered why a "joint" Army-Air Force project was embarked upon in the mid-'50s to develop a new, man-made saucer airplane. "Neither service had a pressing need," Gammon says. "In the aftermath of the Korean War, purse-strings were tight and funds were urgently needed for more practical aircraft. The Avro VZ-9 man-made saucer was an interesting idea, but there was no clear requirement for it."

Or was there?

Was the Avro VZ-9, serial number 58-7055, also known as "Weapon System 606A" and shown in a previously unpublished photo on the cover, intended as a "smokescreen" to shift attention away from the *real* saucer—the alien space ship?

If there was any *other* purpose behind the VZ-9, it has become obscured by questions this project raised from the start. Why the "weapon system" designation, when the craft was never designed to be armed? Why, at a time when the U.S. aerospace industry led the world, did Army and Air Force purchasers go to a Canadian firm, A.V. Roe Ltd. (Avro) in Toronto? Why was the VZ-9 extensively publicized when first announced in 1955 (while the *real* saucer was allegedly being flown) and yet *not* publicized when it finally made its first test flight on December 5, 1959? Why was the test program halted after a few, unsatisfactory tests?

Did the Air Force need the VZ-9 only long enough to cover up its testing of an alien space ship, then lose interest when those tests ended in 1955?

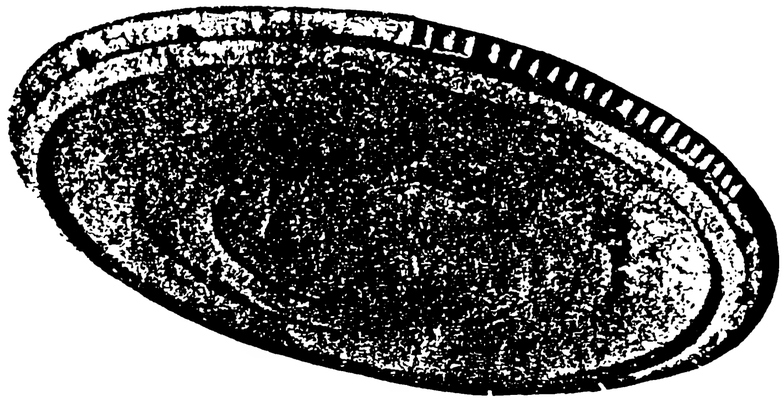
Any reader intrigued by this man-made sidelight to the alien UFO story can see the VZ-9 at the U.S. Army Transportation Museum at Fort Eustis, Virginia, near Norfolk. I saw it there last December. It sits on a pole, out of doors, a quirk of history now left at the mercy of the elements. Its three Continental J69 turbojet engines have long since been removed and its claimed (in 1955) top speed of 300 m.p.h. and range of 1,000 miles were never attained. It hardly flew at all, and, says one expert, "when it did fly it wobbled like a sideways yo-yo . . ."

It's possible, just possible, that it achieved its purpose. A fledgling aviation writer in 1955, I recall that whenever a journalist raised the subject of flying saucers with the Air Force, he was immediately told about the VZ-9.

But not about any secret UFO investigation. Not about Room 39, contact teams, or the testing of a captured alien space ship at Nellis.

Not much can be deduced about the tests of the captured saucer at Nellis during 1953-55, although it seems apparent that little was learned from them about alien technology. Again, the captured ship wa apparently intended to operate only from high Earth orbit, not across the reaches of deep space. Still, some UFO researchers believe that the captured shi may have contributed to the U.S. ability to "come from behind," at the time of Sputnik I, and overtake a formidable Soviet lead in space exploration.

Who flew the captured saucer? Several well-known pilots have been suggested, among them George E. Kimball, who had earlier been the second man to fly faster than sound, Iven C. Kincheloe, a Korean War air ace, and Daniel (Chappie) James, a leading black aviator. Kincheloe and I corresponded in the 1950s, and there was an uncharacteristic six-month "gap" at one point which hardly proves anything, although he was at Nellis at the time. Recently in Greenwich, Connecticut, I inter-



viewed retired Brigadier General Kimball. Working on another subject at the time, I reminded him that we'd exchanged letters in 1955 and had met in 1969. After discussing his role in rocket research, I tagged on a question as an afterthought: Had he heard of a captured saucer and had he flown it? "That's one I don't have in my logbook," Kimball said, somewhat enigmatically.

A strong possibility exists that the pilots who flew the alien saucer were not well-known at all, and deliberately stayed out of public view. "The whole thing was very low-key," says one source.

In an article in an earlier issue of this magazine, the story was told of a reputable aviation photographer who accidentally gained entry to the Nellis test zone and took pictures of the captured saucer in 1974, only to have his film confiscated. I re-interviewed this authority, and found his story persuasive, although—again—he could provide no solid evidence. The ATIC expert quoted earlier also claimed that tests were resumed for a brief period in 1974.

Why?

"It could be just one of those arbitrary things that happens in the government. You know, somebody pushes hard to have his way and eventually succeeds. Or maybe by installing newer jet engines, they felt they could learn more about its performance."

Another possibility is that by 1974, tests could assist the advancing state of technology in air-cushion vehicles.

It could also be that the Air Force learned something new about aliens from space—still undisclosed—and decided that further tests would be worthwhile.

The 1974 tests were also reported in a tabloid newspaper which quoted a pilot, using a ficticious name, as saying that he had flown the alien craft. The tabloid apparently located several veterans with first-hand knowledge but, as in my own efforts, could find none willing to be quoted by name. An employee of that newspaper told me his staff was convinced the story was true, and regretted not having further details.

It's the absence of those details which is so frustrating. What was learned from the tests? How many people knew of them? With evidence of an alien presence in its hands, why did the Air Force abandon public investigation of UFOs and cut back sharply on its secret efforts? What have leaders of our present-day U.S. government been told of the tests? What of presidential candidate Jimmy Carter's pledge to release "every scrap of paper in Washington" on UFOs?

Were vital records destroyed to keep the tests secret? Why?

The air of secrecy provides fuel to those UFOlogists who charge that the government has secretly been in contact with space aliens all along, and that the public isn't being told for fear of widespread panic. If that's what's happening, maybe our leaders underestimate the toughness and resiliency of the strongest asset we have—the ordinary American.

At the beginning of this report, I made clear the limitations, the gaps, the doubts which persist until and unless solid information becomes public. These disclaimers are particularly important at a time when others in the UFO field are publishing sensational stories which appear to have little basis in fact. Even after hearing that the captured saucer is in storage today at Nellis, I knew there would be no way to fill in the gaps or ease the doubts. The "case" I've made here, the case for the Air Force flight-testing a captured saucer, is probably the strongest to be published yet—but it remains weak enough that, after months of probing and prowling, I'm only 90 per cent sure I believe it myself.

It begins, and ends, the only way it could have—with a guard turning me away from a warehouse at Nellis. Was I that close, after all, to undeniable evidence that man has received visits from the stars?

The reader, as I said up front, will judge. □

Wide World

This is a picture of one of the follow-on jet powered versions of the eperimental Earth-built flying-disc type aircraft. This model was tested in the 1950s. Where are we in this now?

An earlier issue of IDEAL's UFO Magazine carried the following report on page 16 (Issue identification not included in this clipping):

"Benjamin Schermer, editor of Armed Forces Journal, picked up "Captured UFO" rumors several years ago, but didn't print them because he felt they lacked sufficient evidence. (They all lack sufficient evidence because it is all picked up, the very purpose of the covert activities operations in the first place.)

"Otto Binder, a well-known authority on the paranormal, says he's seen classified evaluation reports on a "warehouse" filled with parts and equipment from a crashed saucer, though not necessarily an actual saucer in flying condition.

"A man we can't name, an aviation photographer and a credible source, claims not merely to have seen a captured UFO but to have taken a Kodachrome-25 color slide of it with a 35-mm. camera and a 500-mm. telescopic lens. This happened in 1974 in the sunbaked desert at Nellis Air Force Base, near Las Vegas, the site most frequently mentioned as a possible UFO test base.

"Our photographer can't be identified because he holds a defense-related job, although not connected with what happened that day. A Member of the American Aviation Historical Society and a spare-time collector of aircraft photos, he'd spent the morning--escorted, and with permission--taking pictures of F-111 fighter-bombers belonging to Nellis' 57th Fighter Weapons Wing. Heading home, he followed an impulse to explore an isolated desert roadway which is part of the Nellis reservation. Passing low stucco buildings and a hangar and parking apron, he was waved ahead by a security policeman--a mistake, he now believes, because his personal vehicle is a Jeep. "I was wearing suit and tie, so maybe I looked like I belonged there, and my old blue clunker could have been mistaken for an Air Force Jeep."

"Moments later, he saw a saucer-shaped craft rising and approaching at low altitude over the desert.

"It was the size of a small fighter jet, saucer-shaped except for a plexiglass canopy. It was natural-aluminum color except for a number in black paint on its upper surface."

"I saw the pilot, wearing the usual Air Force Helmet and faceplate. As I watched, a tripod-like landing gear was sucked up into the bottom of the craft. It was obviously taking off, in an area where no civilian observer would see it."

"I know now--because I've checked, and the information is unclassified--that a 'flying saucer' was built for the Air Force in the 1950s by the A.V. Roe (Avro) Company in Canada. But I also know that the Avro saucer was flown only briefly, in tethered tests inside a hangar, and was later given to a museum. For several years now, the Avro saucer

has been on outdoor display at the U.S. Army Transportation Museum at Fort Eustis, Virginia, and it isn't the craft I saw that day!"

"What I saw must have been an alien spacecraft."

"I was excited. I leaped out of the Jeep, aimed my Nikon, and started clicking. I have a motor-drive on my camera, so I got off a full 36 exposures during the few seconds the craft passed right in front of me, less than a quarter-mile away. Some of those shots would have been clear, frame-filling pictures as sharp as anything ever published..."

"Would have been!

"I was immediately surrounded by security police! Vehicles seemed to come from everywhere, blocking me off. They grabbed my camera, yanked out the film, and held it up to sunlight. I was questioned, badgered. The fact that I'd been legally admitted to another part of the base earlier in the day was the only thing that prevented a felony charge of unlawful entry. I was taken to one of those stucco buildings, where a captain hinted they might make trouble for me with my employer —although this never materialized.

"I left that place a very frightened person..."

This man is a responsible citizen. His story is one on many which, heaped together, point a finger at the Air Force.

"Better proof, to the extent it exists, comes from occasional leaks —like General Brown's (?). It comes from statements by military pilots who won't be cowed. It comes from fragments of data picked up by serious UFO researchers, and from the sheer abundance and credibility of stories circulating around the nation's airfields over the years. Lumped together, it adds up to a convincing argument--if not evidence--that the Air Force is perpetrating the Big Lie.

"The Big Lie about investigating UFOs, about seeking contact with their crews, maybe even about having contacted them already and acquired one of their saucers.

"The Big Lie about being worried about UFOs--deeply, seriously worried over the threats they may pose to our nation, our world, our species.

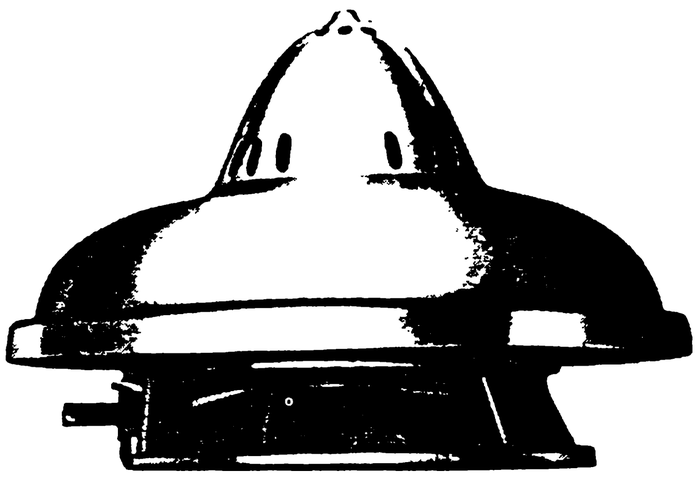
But our own research and developments along this line did not start, nor did they end there with A.V. ROE in Canada. We actually began our study of circular craft in 1945 with the capture of certain German technology and some of their research projects in our wide-scale collection of German technical documents right after World War II hostilities came to an end in Europe. We learned that the German scientists had carried their circular aeroform development projects to a relatively high degree of sophistication, and were making considerable progress in some fields of aerodynamics up to then ignores by us.

THE GERMAN "FLYING-DISC" PROJECTS

Slowly we are discovering that German research workers and scientists made the first moves in the direction of this circular aeroform, though they were necessarily limited to atmospheric flight, and were subjected to all the advantages and limitations of earth aerodynamic principles and their effects on design.

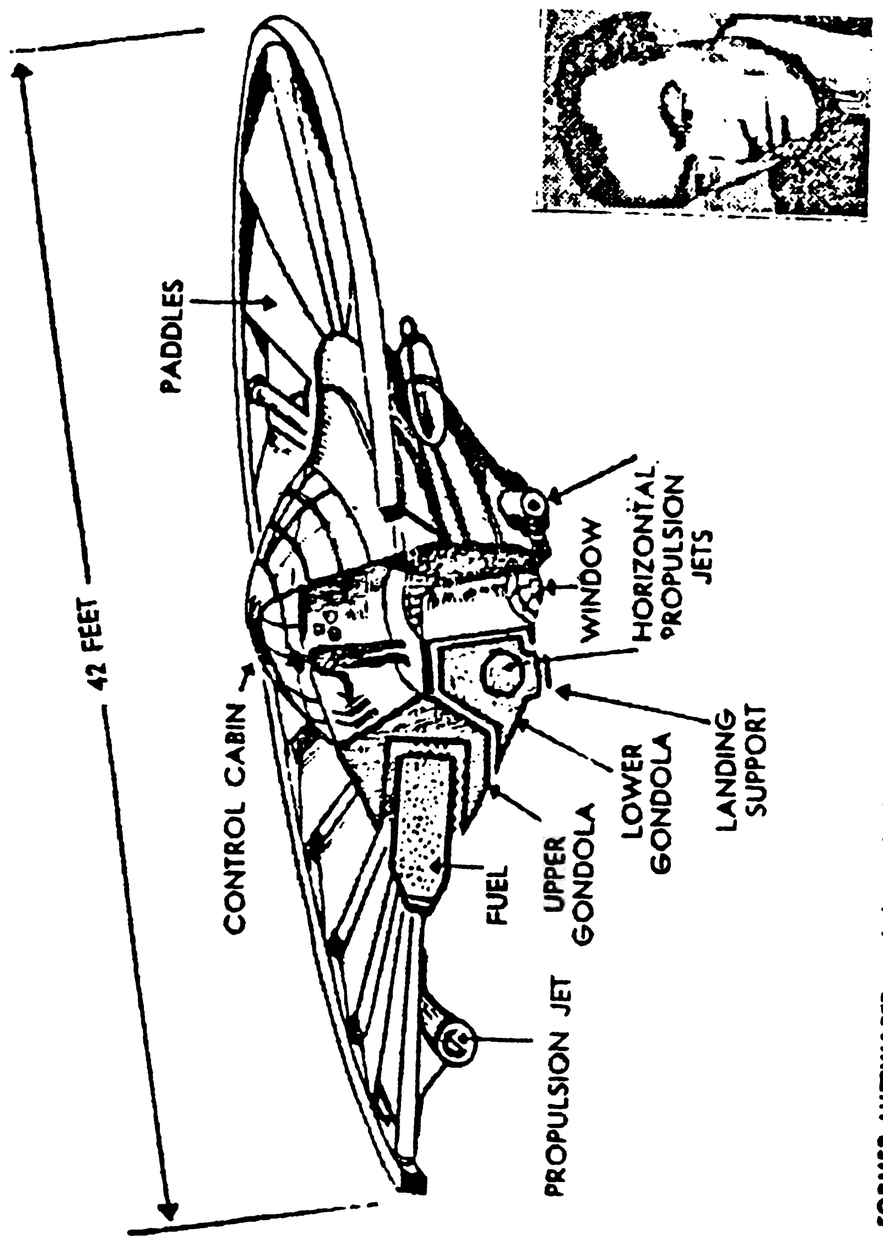
German engineers built and tested near miraculous flying machines as early as 1940. Designes were drawn up by such German engineers as Schriever, Habermohl and Miethe, and the Italian Bellonzo. Habermohl and Schriever chose a wide-surface ring which rotated around a fixed central cabin. The ring was made up of adjustable vanes which could be brought into proper position for take-off or horizontal flight as desired. Miethe developed a disc-shaped plate 42 meters across, in which adjustable jets were installed. Schriever and Habermohl worked in Prague, where they launched their first "flying disc" on 14 February 1945. Within three minutes they climbed to an altitude of 12,400 meters and reached a speed of 2,200 km/h in horizontal flight -- so they said. It could hover motionless in the air and could fly as fast backwards as forward. This "flying disc" had a diameter of 50 meters.

The Austrian, Viktor Schauberger discovered what he called an "implosion" principle and invented a motor to take advantages of this new principle. The motor consumed only air and water and generated light, heat, and motion. In the implosion motor a diamagnetism was developed which made lift possible through "diamagnetic levitation". In Vienna, one 10 foot model took off vertically at such surprising speed that it shot through the 24 foot high hangar ceiling and was blown to bits.



In GERMAN WEAPONS AND SECRET WEAPONS OF THE 2nd WORLD WAR AND THEIR FURTHER DEVELOPMENT, published in 1962 by J.F. Lehmann in Munich, the author, Rudolf Lusar devoted a whole chapter to the German "flying discs" in which he stated, "The development, which has cost millions, was almost complete by the end of the war. No doubt the existing models were destroyed, although the plant in Breslau, where Meithe worked, fell into the hands of the Russians, who removed all the material and technical personnel to Siberia, where further work on these "flying saucers" has been carried on with much success. Schriver just managed to get out of Prague in time. Habermohl, on the other hand, must be in the Soviet Union. Miethe is in the U.S.A. and, as fas as can be determined, is designing "flying saucers" for A.V. Roe & Co. The machines which have been observed to date, have diameters in the order of 16, 42, 45 and 75 meters...

In a letter to a friend dated 2 August 1958, Viktor Schauberger said: "The flying saucer which was flight-tested on 19 February 1945 near Prague, which attained 15,000 meters in three minutes... wa constructed according to model I built at Mauthausen concentration camp in collaboration with the first-class engineers and stress-analysts assigned to me from the prisoners there. It was only after the end of the war that I came to hear, through one of the workers under my direction, a Czech, that further intensive development was in progress: however, there was no answer to my enquiry. From what I understand, just before the end of the war, the machine was supposed to have been destroyed on Keitel's orders. That's the last I heard of it. In this affair, several armament specialists were also involved who appeared at the works near Prague, shortly before my return to Vienna, and asked that I demonstrate the fundamental basis of it: The creation of an atomic low pressure zone,



A FORMER LUFTWAFFE captain and aircraft designer, Rudolph Schriever (inset), who says engineers throughout the world experimented in the early 1940s with "flying saucers," is willing to build one for the United States in six to nine months. The 40-year-old Prague university graduate said he made blueprints for such a machine (above), which he calls a "flying top," before Germany's collapse and that the blueprints were stolen from his laboratory. He says the machine would be capable of 2,600 mph with radius of 4,000 miles. Schriever is a U. S. Army driver at Bremerhaven. *(International)*

which develops in seconds when either air or water is caused to move radially and axially under conditions of a falling temperature gradient."

Of particular interest is another, quoted in the same book by Rudolf Lusar, by Schauberger to the same friend, dated 23 January 1958, in which he said:

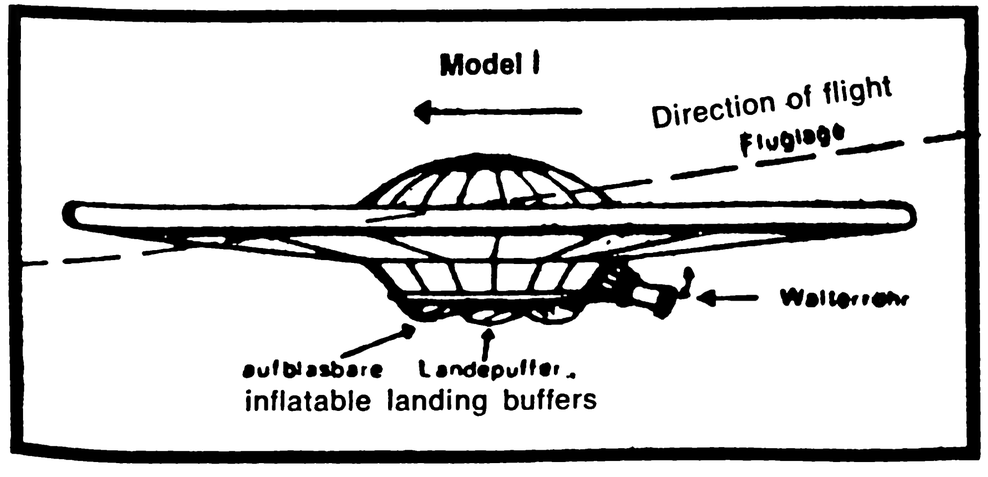
"An American consortium offered me $3,5000,000 to divulge the secret of the UFO to three of their experts. A similar offer was made by Canadian interests. Both groups wanted to come here to see everything... I answered... until the signing of an internationally valid provisional agreement, nothing would be demonstrated..."

This contract, of which we have a photo copy, is a typical example of unscrupulous American insatiability. In it Viktor Schauberger not only made over to those clever Yankees all rights to his patents, but also all his ideas, thoughts and discoveries, past as well as future. Moreover he was not even allowed to talk about them with others. This contract degraded him to an empty shell, for his brain, his intellect, aye his whole being and all his thoughts had become the "property" of that U.S. organization. A contract was finally signed.

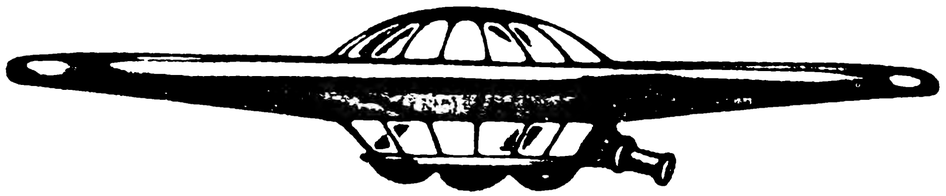
Several hours later, towards midnight on the 2oth of September, both Schaubergers finally arrived back in Linz. Then began the last 100 hours of Viktor Schauberger's life. No one, however, had the slightest presentiment of it. He died suddenly on the 25th of September 1958 at 74 years of age. "I don't even own myself any longer," he said in utter dejection to friends a few hours before he returned to his home.

EARLY GERMAN TEST MODELS

The Schriever-Habermohl Model I prototype was built and tested in 1941-42 at the facility near Prague. It was followed by a Model II in 1943-44, and by a Bellonzo-Schriever-Miethe discus in 1944 based on the Henri Coanda designs.

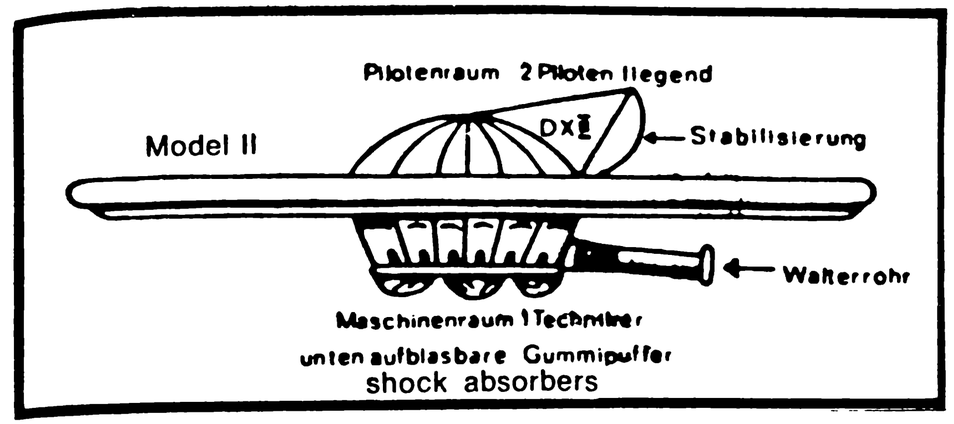


Model I

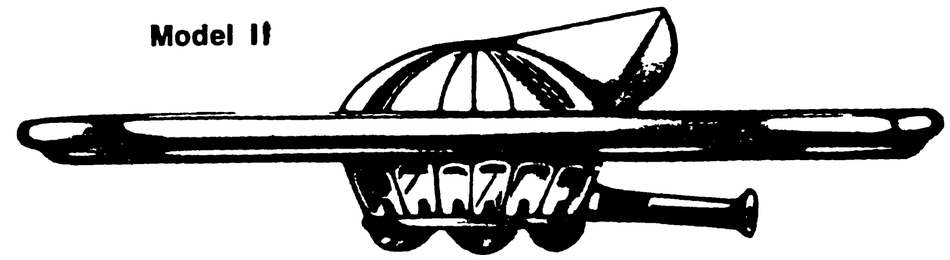


Model I

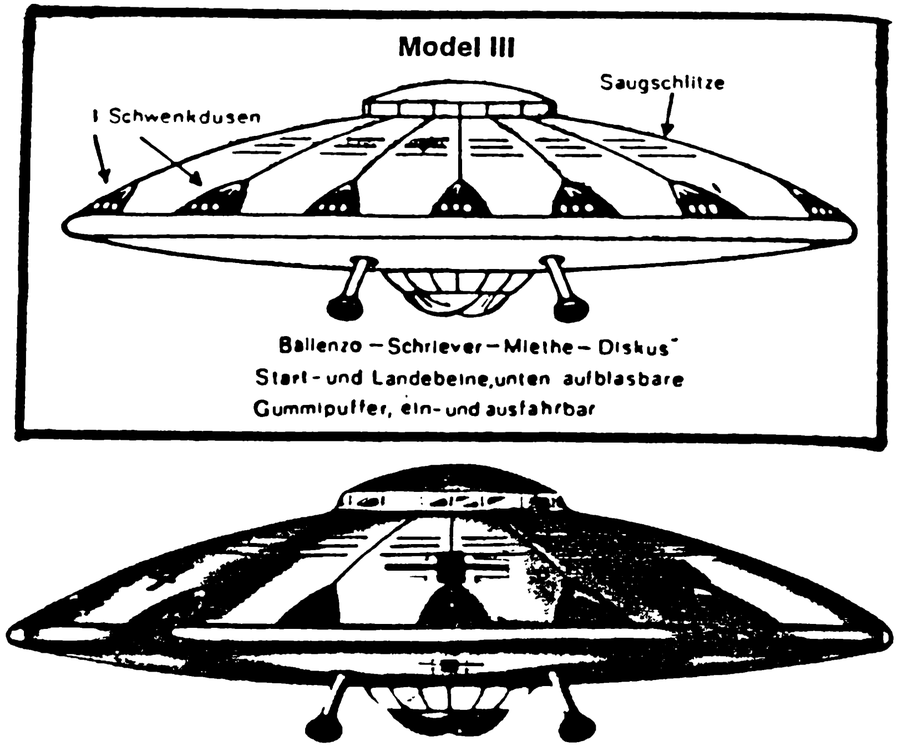
This prototvpe was first test-flown in 1941-42; it is also the world's first vertical take-off flying vehicle. It has similar flight characteristics as the Schauberger models but it was less stable. The wings which issued from the centre of the craft like spokes towards the outer rim, were tiltable. The Germans called that "Flugelrad" or Wingwheel. This caused the designers immense problems because the smallest imbalance caused the wingwheel to vibrate and this vibration increased at high speeds and was the cause on many occasions of wrecked machines. Perhaps the best comparison is to the tire of a car that is not properly balanced or is unevenly worn. Since the r.p.m.'s were so utterly fantastic, the problems faced by the designers can be easily appreciated even by the layman. Whilst car wheel balancing can be corrected by adding lead slugs to the rims of the wheels, German UFO scientists could employ no such crude remedy and so it was repeatedly "back to the drawing board" and it was absolute perfect workmanship which finally eradicated the problem. This model was test-flown with the standard German Rocketmotor then in use and called the Walterrohr. Because of its tremendous speeds, fuel consumption was very high and there was not sufficient tank space on board. At first, the pilot sat in a reclining contour seat as in an airplane. Later the position was changed to lying flat. Provision was made for one flight mechanic whose compartment can be seen below the "Flugelrad". The jet engines on all conventionally propelled flying saucers were manouverable or tiltable in order to achieve what is called the "Coandaeffeckt" which results in the vertical take-off of the craft. Many improvements were naturally made in the course of the experiments and flight trials.



Model II



Model II embodies some of these changes. The size has been increased to accomodate two pilots lying in a prone position and the engine compartment as well as fuel carrying capacity have been increased. This model also used an airplane-like rudder steering-assist mechanism for stabilization. Speeds of between 1000-2000 km/hour were reportedly achieved. The problem of wheel balancing had been solved and the wingscrew or wing propeller arrangement worked to satisfaction. The German terms coined at the time were "Vertikalzugschraube" or vertical pull propeller. As soon as the desired height was reached the propeller blades were adjusted to a very flat angle and now the pull up propeller became the "Tragschraube" or carrying propeller — very similar to the principle of the helicopter.

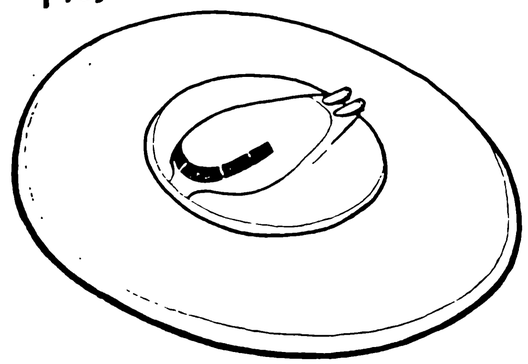


Model III This is the final model; some experts refer to it as the Bellonzo-Schriever-Miethe Diskus. This version was produced in various sizes, some as large as 135 feet and even 225 feet in diameter. Actual speeds recorded were over 2000 km/hour. Conventional rocket motor speeds of up to 4000 km/hour were anticipated. As is clearly visible, this model already incorporated a very aerodynamic shape and for the first time also had retractable stilt-like shock absorbers. The craft is ringed by a sophisticated arrangement of tiltable directional jets which guaranteed not only a tremendously increased manoeuverability but also increased speed and better fuel utilization. The top of the craft was ringed by suction openings which had a dual purpose; a) to cool the engine and b) to create a near vacuum into which the craft could glide or ascend into with much less effort. The flight mechanic or flight technicians' compartment was retractable during high speed flying and was only lowered during slow flying or upon landing.

In this advanced, conventional, design can clearly be seen all the basic ingredients of just about every subsequent UFO type which has been sighted and photographed around the world. Undoubtedly, these models were also powered by Viktor Schauberger's flameless and smokeless implosion motors. However, to date, no German technicians who ever worked on these advanced machines have volunteered their knowledge.

From the book GERMAN JET FIGHTERS, by David Masters, Jane's Publishing Co., Ltd., 1982

Project Saucer



Miethe flying disc

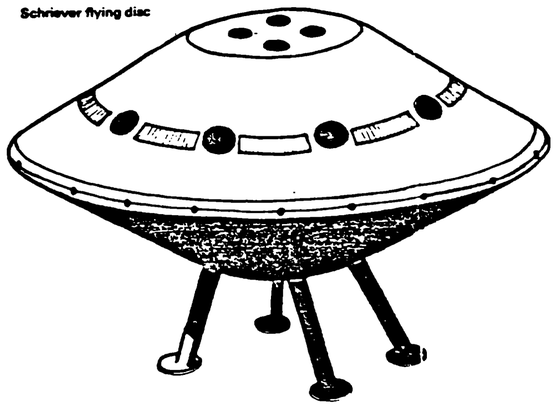
Serious German interest in disc-shaped aircraft seems to have originated from about the spring of 1941, when Rudolf Schriever, a Luftwaffe aeronautical engineer, designed his first "Flying Top", the prototype of which was being test-flown in June 1942. Schriever followed these experiments – carried out in collaboration with three colleagues, Habermohl, Miethe and Bellonzo – by constructing an even larger flying disc in the summer of 1944. It is not clear how these early designs were to be powered, but a bigger version with advanced jet engines was reportedly designed at the BMW factory near Prague.

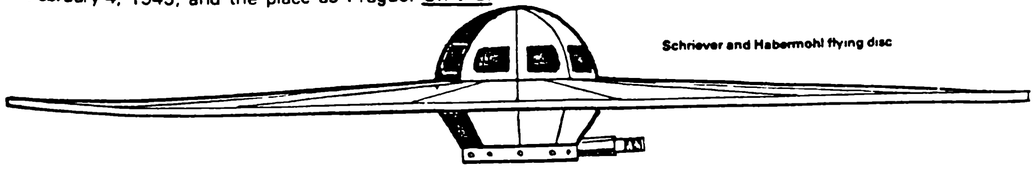
Information on this aspect of German jet aircraft development is very sketchy. The project was always highly secret, and documents that may have existed were probably either destroyed, lost or taken by the Russians when the war ended. A last possibility is that the Allies discovered Schriever's work and considered it too important to reveal. However, in the late 1950s Rudolf Schriever himself described his work on a wartime research programme named "Project Saucer".

The Schriever and Habermohl design comprised a large-area disc rotating around a central cupola-like cockpit. The disc was made up of adjustable wing surfaces which could be positioned for take-off or level flight. Dr Miethe also developed a 138ft (42m) diameter flying disc powered by vectorable jets. This machine is said in many references actually to have flown, and one source even pinpoints the date of the first flight as February 4, 1945, and the place as Prague. On that flight the machine, designated V-7, is supposed to have climbed to a height of 37,600ft (11,450m) in just three minutes, reaching a level speed of 1,218mph (1,960km/hr). But Schriever claimed after the war that while his flying disc was made ready for testing early in 1945, the preparations were cancelled in the face of the Allied advance, and the machine was destroyed and all information lost or stolen. The factory at Breslau at which Schriever's saucer is said to have been built fell into Russian hands, and the prototype and the technicians working on it are believed to have been captured and taken to Siberia to continue the project under Soviet control. Also rumoured was another near-complete flying disc which was expected to be capable of reaching 3,000mph (4,830km/hr).

Although the evidence for the existence of a German flying-disc programme is very tenuous, the senior official of a 1945 British technical mission revealed that he had discovered German plans for "entirely new and deadly developments in air warfare". These plans must obviously have gone beyond normal jet aircraft designs, as both sides already had jet-powered aircraft in production and operational service by the end of the war. Moreover, before Rudolf Schriever died some 15 years after the war he had become convinced that the large numbers of post-war UFO sightings were evidence that his designs had been developed and built.

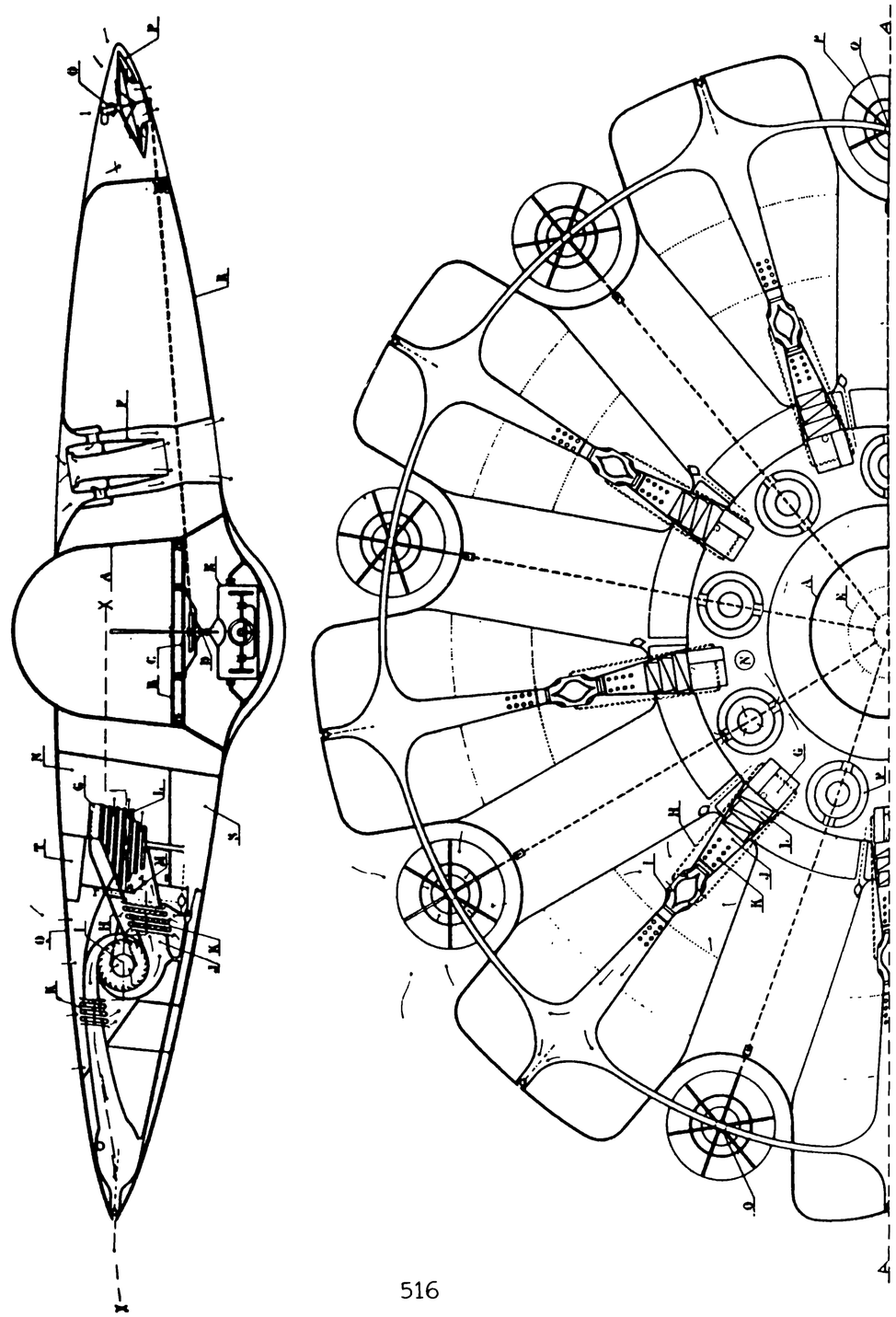
Schriever flying disc





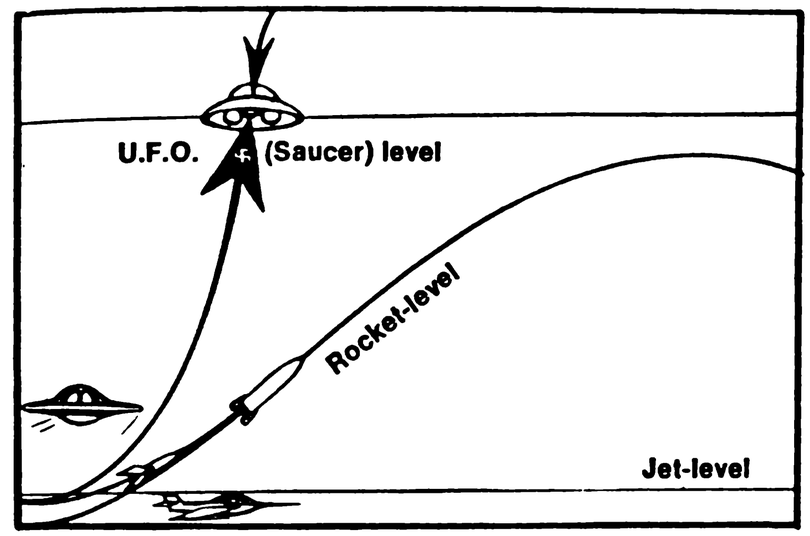
Schriever and Habermohl flying disc

The Bellonzi-Schriever-Miethe design was similar in many respects to the Henri Coanda design shown below. It is interesting to note that a number of these German Disc experts, and Henri Coanda, and others, were all brought to this continent to help get our own projects started. This was all back in the early 50s. What happened to them since then?



Coanda's Lenticular Aerodyne (Flying Saucer to you)

Undoubtedly, tremendous advances must have been made on these flying machines by those who knew the secret of flying saucers, and any unbiased reader must admit that the German Flying Saucer development ushered in a new age in travel. However, because of the new technology we have to ask ourselves some very searching questions.



Did the Germans have help from "real" U.F.O. people because their technology was the most advanced?

Did Hitler's scientists perform their "miracle" alone, unaided or did flying saucer "people", perhaps visitors from other galaxies give them a helping hand because they had mastered the new technology and consequently spoke the same or at least similar technological language? Could this be possible? Another question could be, did the Nazis discover some long-hidden deep secrets during their lengthy and exhaustive expeditions to the Himalayas and ancient Tibet? Intriguing and fascinating volumes have been written about these mysterious activities which had the active support and blessing of men such as Heinrich Himmler.

APPENDIX 11

A COMMON ORIGIN?

The first three Unidentified Flying Objects known to have been recovered from the surface of our planet (in this modern era) all contained similarly described small alien beings of unearthly size and physiological description.

By careful reconstruction of the very limited data available outside of the military and scientific agencies charged with the custody of the recovered residue and bodies, and the handling of the problem, we are able to report the following fairly well established UFO vehicle recoveries:

2 July 1947, Roswell and Magdalena, New Mexico. (Either two separate vehicles came down the same day--or they were two parts of the same one, though the landing points are about 120 miles apart.)[1]

25 March 1948, Aztec, New Mexico. (One larger craft intact.)[2]

7 July 1948, Laredo, Texas. (Actually landed near Sabinas River in the Mexican State of Nueva Leon about 30 miles south southeast of Laredo.)

All of these disabled vehicles contained human-like bodies either inside the craft or in the vicinity of the craft and obviously thrown clear. All were dead when found. Those beings were of small stature and slight build (about the size of an 8 to 10 year old boy) with a pasty white to gray colored skin (some seared to brown in exposed and uncovered areas) of an entirely different appearance and texture from ours, and having no hair follicules in the epidermal layer. They had large heads for their bodies and large round craniums. The eyes were large and somewhat oriental in expression, small nose, small lipless slit of a mouth, and no external earshell on the sides of the head.

These ships seemed to have experienced similar loss of control difficulties, but those beings apparently all solved their technical problem and corrected the deficiencies which resulted in loss of craft in 1947 and 1948 about the same time, because none like these have been reported since then.

The beings of this race-type were all recovered from unconventional circular flying vehicles which went out of control, came down, and could not take-off again, some violently striking the ground and breaking up. These three ships were reportedly constructed of similar light weight and thin but strong metal like heavy foil, which resisted deformation, cutting and burning.

Of these first UFO crash recoveries that we know of, there seem to be several characteristics in common; characteristics peculiar to the crashed UFOs in a particular sense as distinguished from unidentified flying objects in a general sense:

1.) They all came down out of control in 1947 and 1948.

2.) All three had small humanoid alien beings aboard who represented NO known Earth race, but who were very similar if not actually identical to each other in many respects.

3.) Since then, these race-types are not the only species of extraterrestrial beings reported in UFO sightings around the world. They only represent a significent percentage of the races reported. Many other race-types and species have also been reported worldwide since then. (See table attached)

4.) These disabled alien vehicles were all recovered in the middle western part of North America by United States military forces.

5.) The alien vehicles all fell into three particular sizes usually reported in connection with UFO beings of this race-type. Those sizes are about 30 feet, about 70 feet and about 100 feet in diameter.

6.) These vehicles were all constructed of very thin light weight metallic materials which were very tough and resisted deformation and working.

7.) At least two of these craft had visible structural features under the skin which were made up of thin, light weight, but very strong metallic alloys of unknown nature, and these two craft had unknown and undeciphered lines of symbols in an orderly arrangement on parts, as though they were linear identification markings.

8.) They all landed upright as if they were under some kind of control up to the moment of impact.

The Magdalena crash of 2 July 1947 was discovered on 3 July by Mr. G.L. Barnett, who was joined by some students from the University of Pennsylvania on an archaeological dig even as he was looking at the badly damaged ship. While they were still there trying to look inside the craft, a Jeep drove up with two Airmen in it, followed almost immediately by an Officer, and then several officers and scientists from a nearby research center. Since neither Barnett nor the students had left the scene how did all those other officers and scientists know about it. Perhaps Stevens story of the two indian boy's discovering a crashed UFO and going for a Father Fox to administer last rites to the "people" inside, and the Catholic Priest's subsequent call to

Sheriff's authorities was actually centered here. A check with Stevens showed that he assumed the boys were talking about the Aztec crash because that was the only one he knew of at the time. Stevens said he searched without success for a Father Fox in the parishes around Aztec but never found a clue. He did not check the Albuquerque or Magdalena areas. However, as the boys agreed to send a report to APRO, it may be possible that they could shed more light on this aspect. In any case, somebody besides Barnett and the students notified somebody who got word to Kirtland Complex, because that is where the Airmen, Officers, and civilian scientists came from. The vehicle was picked up the same day and hauled to the Manzano Area of Kirtland Complex where General Nathan F. Twining met the recovery crew, received a briefing and viewed the residue on the 7th of July when he broke all appointments and flew to Albuquerque. Note that this is all before the story at Roswell ever was released by Lt. Haut.

The Roswell crash on 2 July 1947 was discovered by Mr. W.W. Brazel on 3 July, but because he had no telephone was not reported until the 5th. Major Jesse Marcel and CIC Officer Cavitt went out to investigate on the 6th and came back on the 7th, the day Twining arrived in Albuquerque to inspect the Magdalena residue. Marcel and team went back to the Brazel ranch to pick up material on the 8th and came back to report. General Twining flew into Roswell on the 9th for a briefing on that situation, picked up a number of samples and flew directly back to Wright Field the same day. By now his movements were being covered up so as not to draw attention to his part in the affair. General Ramey took over the handling of the reporters from there and they were all successfully diverted from the real story. A subsequent air search of the Brazel ranch is supposed to have turned up at least two and in some reports four bodies of small human beings with big heads dressed in one-piece uniforms of an unusual material.

A visual sighting of two luminous biconvex circular objects flying slowly over the area northwest of Roswell the evening of the 2nd was reported and there were unconfirmed rumors of radar tracks on unidentified flying objects in the White Sands area near Roswell, but these were logged by military radar and were picked up in the collection of evidence by the government agents after the discovery of the damaged craft.

The Aztec crash on 25 March 1948 was observed on radar and an emergency helicopter was on its way in minutes. The unidentified flying object picked up as a "bogey" on radar appeared to be out of control as it descended. Another radar was called into play and the position was established by triangulation. The emergency helicopter arrived on scene before the owners of the property knew what was happening. More

emergency forces arrived in a very short time and the area was sealed off and the rancher and his family were held in their home for several days and nights while the crash residue was all picked up and the area restored to its natural appearance. Intruders approaching the sealed area were told that a military exercise was taking place. The recovery trucks and equipment were all disguised as an oil prospecting operation. The residue and 14 small human bodies were taken to Los Alamos.

Special recovery teams had been formed and drilled on procedures after the debacle over the Roswell crash, and by now they knew what they were doing. This may indicate an awareness by somebody of even more UFO crash recoveries than what we know of up to this time.

The Laredo crash on 7 July 1948 was also observed on radar and the location found by triangulation. Again, American recovery forces were on the scene while the residue was still smouldering. One burned small human body was found in this wreckage also. Again it was a very little human with a big head. An FSR correspondent was discussing UFOs with a group of Mexican professional men in Cuernavaco in the summer of 1951, when one of them, a highway construction engineer said he had been on a job in the Sierra Madres a few years ago when one had come down in an uninhabited valley, near where his crew was working. He described a "little man" whose body was burnt black, "and when I touched the face of one of them the skin came off under my finger as though it had been cooked." There was a great deal of shattered residue all over the area which was picked up by American and Mexican crews and hauled away.[3,4,5]

In the case of the crash on the Brazel ranch some 75 miles northwest of Roswell, no bodies were immediately found, and when two to four (unconfirmed) were subsequently found by aerial search of the site, they were decomposing and badly mauled by predators, but they were reported to be small humans with big heads in one-piece garments of an unusual material -- certainly not local residents.[6]

The crashed vehicle found on the San Augustime Plains near Magdalena by Barnett and the students, had six small human-like beings inside, who had large heads for their size. These bodies were relatively undamaged. They were removed with the vehicle by military personnel.[6]

The Aztec vehicle contained 14 small human-like bodies having large heads for their bodies. They were dressed in one-piece garments of an unusual material. These bodies were relatively undamaged, and were preserved and carried away by the recovery team for further study.[2]

The Laredo crash contained one burned body observed by many of the recovery personnel and photographed by a team from White Samds, N.M., during the recovery operation. There are unconfirmed rumors of more similar bodies thrown clear in the impact. The one body photographed was human-like, of small stature, and with an unusually large round

head for its size.[3,4]

The various vehicles in these particular cases were seemingly constructed of similar materials. The skin covering was a very lightweight metallic substance thin as foil but tough and resistant to deformation and working. The underskin structure seemed to be made up of strong but lightweight formed rods and beams joined with fasteners and fused material.

In the Roswell case the considerably shattered remains consisted of thin foil-like scraps of metal sheet of a silvery color like aluminum and many small interior structural parts like rods, tubes, beams and extrusions. Many of these parts were labeled with hieroglyphic-like markings in an undeciphered symbol form marked in a pink or violet color in linear form on the pieces.[6]

In The Magdalena case the vehicle was intact but broken open in part exposing some small structural members under skin surfaces. The witnesses did not get a good look at these things before they were ordered away by the "authorities" who came.

In the Aztec case the big ship was intact and relatively undamaged, so there were no visible internal structural members, but the skin was of a very lightweight, thin, silvery metallic material that looked a bit like aluminum. It was very resistant to deformation and working. A document consisting of leaves of parchement-like material covered with strange hieroglyphic symbols was discovered in the cabin of this ship once entry was achieved. The document was taken by the scientists who examined this craft before removal.

In the Laredo case the ship was badly damaged and broken open. Parts were scattered, though not as much as in the Roswell incident. These pieces consisted of lightweinght, thin foil-like pieces of an unusual metal material which was very resistant to deformation and working. The visible understructure of this craft consisted of thin rods, beams and extrusions joined with fastenets and fusions. This crash residue was photographed by a team from White Sands on 7 July 1948. Two photos allegedly by that team were released by Williard McIntyre in 1982.[4]

These craft were all basically disc-shaped and they all landed upright as if they were under some kind of control up to the moment of impact. There may be some significance to the sizes not immediately apparent. The Magdalena ship was about 30 feet in diameter. The size of the Roswell vehicle is unknown because of the amount of damage. The Aztec vehicle was relatively intact and measured 99 feet in diameter. The Laredo ship was estimated to have been about 100 feet in diameter before it broke up.

Another common element among these several crashed UFOs was the near

similarity of the various bodies found.

In the Magdalena case we have only a very brief description by Mr. Barnett of the six bodies he saw inside the ship. They were small with abnormally large heads, slight build and dressed in one-piece suits. We have even less information about the bodies possibly found at the Roswell site..

In the case of the Aztec landing however, the bodies were carefully examined at the scene by Dr. Detlev Wulf Bronk, a member of the special recovery team named by, and personally supervised at the site by, Dr. Vannevar Bush. Bronk was flown to the recovery scene to take charge of the recovery and preservation of the bodies found there. It is to this properly organized and adequately supervised operation that we are indebted for the intact alien extraterrestrial bodies we have preserved and on which the anatomical descriptions and the autopsy reports of the various institutions now known to exist are based. A summary description furnished the Air Technical Intelligence Center describes them as small, averaging 42 inches in length, mongoloid oriental facial appearance, with disproportionately large heads, large "slant" eyes, small noses and mouths, and no protruding earshell. The average weight was about 40 pounds. Their torso was small and thin and they had thin necks. They had long slender arms reaching to the knees. The hands had long slender fingers with webbing between them. Instead of blood as we know it, they had a colorless liquid throughout the body. This liquid had no red cells and was characterized by a kind of ozone smell. They had no digestive system or gastrointestinal tract, no alimentary canal and no rectal point.

At Laredo, two Army doctors examined the seared cadaver found in the wreckage and described it as a photographer from White Sands photographed the parts pointed out to him. Those doctors' descriptions were reported by the photo team member who sent copies of two of those photographs to Williard McIntyre. The body they photographed was 4 feet 6 inches long. "It's head was extremely large for the body size by human proportions. The eyes were gone from the fire but the eyesockets were much larger than in humans and were almost wrap-around as if to give 180 degree vision. There were no visible ears or nose but there were openings where ears and nostrils would have been in humans. There were no lips and the mouth was just a sort of slit with no teeth or tongue. There were two legs of normal proportions with short feet having no discernable toes. The two arms were longer than in humans and the hands had four claw-like fingers each with no apparent thumbs. The arms and legs appeared to have joints in approximately the same place as in humans." According to the photographer, the doctors commented as they made a superficial examination of the body while he photographed for record. "There was no teeth or tongue in the mouth and no apparent

duct connecting the mouth to any kind of digestive system. No reproductive organs visible by human standards. No stratified muscle fibre was discovered. The tissue, gray in color, was very smooth and compared to that of a woman's breast in consistency. The bone structure in the extremities was more complicated than in humans. The entire abdomen was encased in a rib-like structure all the way to the hips. The doctors were amazed to find that the right arm had a metallic joint at the elbow.

These are all fairly consistent descriptions but they were relatively unknown as existing in real life documentation of examinations made by Earth humans until Leonard Stringfield's bombshell revelations at Dayton Ohio in 1978 and his subsequent publishing of his RETRIEVALS OF THE THIRD KIND on 20 July 1978. What was most astounding was that the descriptions of the alien ETs from Stringfields crashed saucers were almost identical to some of the reports offered by UFO contactees, though contactee cases were not accepted as legitimate -- up to that time either.[7,8,9,10]

John Fuller's book on the Barny and Betty Hill abduction near Hillsboro, New Hampshire, in 1961 described extraterrestrial human-like beings which very closely fit the descriptions of the occupants of these crashed discs. The couple was involuntarily taken aboard a large disc-shaped craft and examined, and Betty was then given a tour of the ship as she "talked" to her escort aboard. When she asked where they were from, she was shown a 3-dimensional presentation on a display sheet and the ET asked her if she knew where they were then. When she replied that she didn't know, he answered, then how would she know where he was from if he showed her. He then took his finger and pointed out certain features in the display, as he told her what they were. Later she was able to draw this image display while she was hypnotized and much later after that Marjorie Fish, an astronomer, was able to find a match for the stellar bodies in the image display drawn by Betty Hill, and this match was found in the constellation RETICULUM. Their home was indicated to be a double sun system which we call Zeta 1 and Zeta 2 Reticuli.[11]

On 5 Nov. 1975 Travis Walton from near Snowflake, Arizona was also involuntarily abducted by a disc-shaped craft, in full view of five other witnesses, and was taken aboard a ship operated by small human-like beings who also fit these descriptions very closely. He was examined aboard the ET craft and was gone for five days before he was safely returned. While they didn't tell him where they came from, they did fit the race-type encountered by the Hills, and those found in the crashed vehicles almost exactly.[12]

On the 18th of March 1978, William J. Herrmann was involuntarily abducted aboard a disc-shaped spacecraft by small extraterrestrial beings who also exactly fit the descriptions we have offered thus far, and this was before Stringfield ever published his paper, and certainly before Leonard ever heard of Bill Herrmann. No chance of collusion here, yet we find many things in common with what we have mentioned about the crashed discs. The beings were a little over 4 feet tall and wore one-piece garments of a peculiar material. They had pasty white skin and no hair. Their heads were abnormally large for their slightly statured bodies. They had no hair of any kind anywhere, no eyebrows or eyelashes. They had one big round dark spot in the place of a pupil and iris. Their noses were very small, mouth just a slit that never opened when the escort being "talked" to him. And there was no external ear shell. The arms and hands were long and the feet were short. The witness's first impression was that they looked much like an overgrown human foetus. The large heads had a kind of a fold of flesh in the brow position on the forehead.[13]

Their circular disc-shaped ship was about 70 feet in diameter, about the size estimated by the Hills in their case, and one of the sizes mentioned by Scully's sources. It had three structural protrusions on the underside that seemed to contain great balls that turned in every direction, an unusual feature mentioned by Scully also. In all three of these abduction and direct contact cases, the witness was taken on board the spacecraft in a beam of light, uniquely peculiar, as we have no such means of transporting people. They were all physically examined aboard the spacecraft by the ETs and were then taken on a walk-around tour of the inside of the ship. None of the abductees were harmed and all were returned safely. Is this purely coincidental? None of these witnesses knew each other.

In the Charleston abductions involving Bill Herrmann, the ETs told Bill, while he was still aboard the ship the first time, after the physical examination, that ***they had lost some of their ships and crews here a number of years ago*** (see UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM pages 137, 139 and 152) ***due to a beam of radiation*** *(radar)* ***that damaged their computer and control system.*** At first, they thought this was a weapon and even held a meeting of their "Network" to decide how to deal with this threat. They observed it being used by our fighter aircraft also and devised countermeasures against it. After that they lost no more ships to this problem.

There were several different styles of ships in three basic sizes involved in all of these UFO crashes as well as in the several contactee cases including this kind of beings. This indicated variety for special purpose requirements and some kind of standardization of size, perhaps for operational reasons. Bill Herrmann observed at least four

different styles in three sizes — about 30 feet, 70 feet and 100 feet in diameter, and succeeded in photographing the 30 and 70 foot sizes. Travis Walton observed three different styles of 30 and 70 foot diameter and a still larger size. The Hills were taken aboard a 70 foot craft of a different type. Can all of this be pure coincidence?

Still, there is no need for all of these to be coming from the same source, or that they even be related. They may simply represent another class of humanity evolving elsewhere in our vast Universe. They are NOT from anywhere on Earth.

But since they are here, and if these relationships are not all purely coincidental, it may just mean that we have been (at least since 1947), and still are, under surveillance by an intelligent space-travelling species for nearly 40 years, and if these implications are correct, these beings may be coming here from the constellation Reticulum some 32 lightyears distant as we measure stellar separations.

If this is the case, and we can see that they have made no hostile moves that we know of up to now, it should be reasonably apparent that they would not wait for us to develop sophisticated defenses before they tried to take over our planet and that they have no such intentions for the future. They must therefore be friendly or at least tollerant if we also wanted to be.

Why then can we not demand that we, the public, be also let in on the truths that a few powerful men arrogate to themselves. Why can WE not help to determine our own future...with so much at stake???

1 THE ROSWELL INCIDENT, 1980, Charles Berlitz amd William L. Moore

2 BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, 1950, Frank X. Scully

3 An Investigation Report Into the Alledged Alien Body Photos, 1982, Williard W. McIntyre

4 ALIEN BODY PHOTOS: An Updated Report, (undated, by The Coalition of Concerned Ufologists (Charles Wilhelm)

5 Flying Saucer Review, Vol. 2, No. 1 (January/February 1956), p. 6

6 MUFON Symposium Proceedings, 1985, Part II, by William L. Moore

7 Retrievals of the Third Kind, 1978, Leonard H. Stringfield

8 The UFO Crash/Retrieval Syndrome, Status Report II, 1980, Leonard H. Stringfield

9 UFO Crash/Retrievals: Amassing the Evidence, Status Report III, 1982, Leonard H. Stringfield

10 UFO Crash/Retrieval: Status Report IV, MUFON Symposium Proceedings 1985, Leonard H. Stringfield.

11 THE INTERRUPTED JOURNEY, 1966, John Fuller

12 THE WALTON EXPERIENCE, 1978, Travis Walton

13 UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM, 1981, Stevens-Herrmann

In the interest of furnishing as much information as possible here now, for your consideration, we have provided certain exhibits to give you an idea of what is available in the various references we have mentioned.

Exhibit 1. Case A-7 from Leonard Stringfield's work, The UFO Crash/Retrieval Syndrome, Status Report II, 1980, where he released his new details of one physiological description of a small alien body alleged to have been taken from a downed flying saucer. The full Status Report contains 38 pages of such data on a number of unidentified flying object recoveries. Copies may be ordered directly from Stringfield.

Exhibit 2. Composite sketch of alien body examined by pathologists in a medical institution in the east. (Attachment 1 to Case A-7)

Exhibit 3. Artist's impression of the alien extraterrestrial beings visiting Charleston, South Carolina, who told their abductee, William J. Herrmann, that they came from a body of stars which our astronomers call RETICULUM. Note the close similarity to the other descriptions here. Bill Herrmann had never heard of any of this information before he met these little beings for the first time. These beings told Bill Herrmann that they has lost ships and crews here in the past.

CASE A-7

This entry concerns the medical phase of my inquiry into the study of the alien occupants allegedly recovered from crashes of their vehicles. My first meeting with a prime medical contact came in June 1978, while working on my first paper for release in Dayton, Ohio. It was arranged by a veteran researcher of long acquaintance who was aware of my quest for UFO crash/retrieval information. He also knew that I had acquired certain basic pathological information from other sources. Over our dinner, information from the doctor, who served on the staff of a major hospital, came slowly and cautiously, as expected. He made references to a colleague who performed an autopsy on an alien body in the early 1950's, but, in the main, not much new data were revealed beyond general exterior anatomy. Significant, however, was that certain characteristics, some ambiguously described by other sources, were surprisingly corroborated. Of course, I asked many questions. Most were unanswered. Later that evening, I met my informant's charming wife and we all agreed that our subject was not only bizarre, but almost too incredible for the general public's acceptance. Departing, the doctor was agreeable to further meetings.

Communications continued, also a developing mutual trust in our exchange of information. The doctor's next move was for us to enjoin privately in Dayton, following my scheduled talk. I met him briefly in the lobby of the Convention Center before the program commenced, and agreed to rejoin him at a certain time in my room at the Stouffer's Inn. However, because of the intervention of the threats, which caused a sudden shift of my room for my safety, he was unable to reach me. I later learned that even his note that he had pushed under the door of my former room went mysteriously astray. It seems the new occupant, seemingly distressed by the transfer, could have notified the hotel of the note and they in turn could have made an attempt to reach me in the room to which I had been reassigned. But the Dayton affair was full of mysteries that may go forever unexplained.

Soon, normal liaison with the doctor resumed. In time, as new information relative to UFO crashes reached me from several new sources, so did new vital data about the alien's physiology. Emerging was a new source, a noted doctor, who was willing to receive and answer some of my questions. I was to know him as a specialist, who, in his area of expertise, had performed an autopsy on an alien being in the early 1950's. From him, in time, I was able to envision the body entire, and the more I learned of its internal chemistry and some of its organs, or, by human equation, the lack of them, I realized that our captured mortal member of the universe was beyond the limits of my non-professional evaluation.

During 1979, my sole objective in UFO research has been to release newly acquired data concerning whatever is obtainable from creditable sources about the continuing study of the recovered alien bodies. In the main, it has come from medical people. It is, therefore, important in this paper to first review the general data I have correlated collectively from several sources in the compendium that follows:

- The approximate height of the alien humanoid is 3½ to 4½ feet tall. One source approximated 5 feet. The weight is approximately 40 lbs.
- Two round eyes without pupils. Under heavy brow ridge, eyes described variously as large, almond-shaped, elongated, sunken or deep set, far apart, slightly slanted, appearing "Oriental" or "Mongoloid."
- The head, by human standards, is large when compared with the size of the torso and limbs. "Take a look at a 5-month human fetus," I was told.
- No ear lobes or protrusive flesh extending beyond apertures on each side of head.
- Nose is vague. Two nares are indicated with only slight protuberance.
- Mouth is indicated as a small "slit" without lips, opening into a small cavity. Mouth appears not to function as a means of communications or as an orifice for food ingestion.
- Neck described as being thin; and in some instances, not being visible because of garment on that section of body.
- Most observers describe the head of the humanoids as hairless. One said that the pate showed a slight fuzz. Bodies are described as hairless.

Exhibit 1

- Small and thin fits the general description of the torso. In most instances, the body was observed wearing a metallic but flexible garment.

- Arms are described, long and thin and reaching down to the knee section.

- One type of hands has four fingers, no thumb. Two fingers appear longer than others. Some observers had seen fingernails; others without. A slight webbing effect between fingers was noted by three authoritative observers. (See Attachment 3.) Other reports indicate types with less or more than four fingers.

- Legs short and thin. Feet of one type described as having no toes. Most observers describe feet as covered. One source said foot looked like an orangutan's.

- Skin description is NOT green. Some claim beige, tan, brown, or tannish or pinkish gray and one said it looked almost "bluish gray" under deep freeze lights. In two instances, the bodies were charred to a dark brown. The texture is described as scaly or reptilian, and as stretchable, elastic or mobile over smooth muscle or skeletal tissue. No striated muscle. No perspiration, no body odor.*

- No teeth.

- No apparent reproductive organs. Perhaps atrophied by evolutionary degeneration. No genitalia. In my non-professional judgement, the absence of sexual organs suggests that some of the aliens, and perhaps all, do not reproduce as do the Homo sapiens, or that some of the bodies studied are produced perhaps by a system of cloning or other unknown means.

- To most observers the humanoids appear to be "formed out of a mold," or sharing identical facial characteristics.

- Brain and its capacity, unknown.

- Colorless liquid prevalent in body, without red cells. No lymphocytes. Not a carrier of oxygen. No food or water intake is known. No food found aboard craft in one known retrieval. No digestive system or GI tract. No intestinal or alimentary canal or rectal area described.

- More than one humanoid type. Life span unknown. Descriptive variations of anatomy may be no more diverse than those known among Earth's Homo sapiens. Other recovered alien types of human or other grotesque configurations are unknown to me. Origin unknown.

After several months of negotiation with my major medical sources, hoping to get more specific physiological data, I received the following typewritten statement in the mail, July 2, 1979. It was from the doctor who had performed the autopsy in the early 1950's.

SIZE — The specimen observed was 4 foot three and three-eighths inches in length. I can't remember the weight. It has been so long and my files do not contain the weight. I recall the length well, because we had a disagreement and everyone took their turn at measuring.

HEAD — The head was pear-shaped in appearance and oversized by human standards for the body. The eyes were Mongoloid in appearance. The ends of the eyes furthest from the nasal cavity slanted upward at about a ten degree angle. The eyes were recessed into the head. There seemed to be no visible eyelids, only what seemed like a fold. The nose consisted of a small fold like protrusion above the nasal orifices. The mouth seemed to be a wrinkle-like fold. There were no human type lips as such — just a slit that opened into an oral cavity about two inches deep. A membrane along the rear of the cavity separated it from what would be the digestive tract. The tongue seemed to be atrophied into almost a membrane. No teeth were observed. X-rays revealed a maxilla and mandible as well as cranial bone structure. The outer "ear lobes" didn't exist. The auditory orifices present were similar to our middle and inner ear canals. The head contained no hair follicles. The skin seemed grayish in color and seemed

*In November 1979, additional word was received from the medical authority concerning the nature of alien skin. Under magnification, I was told, the tissue structure appears mesh-like, or, like a grid's network of horizontal and perpendicular lines. Clarifying an earlier reference which describes the skin of the entity as "reptilian," this new information suggests that the texture of the granular-skinned lizards, such as the iguana and chameleon, may be similar to at least one type of alien humanoid.

mobile when moved

The above observations are from general anatomical observations. I didn't autopsy or study the head portion in any great detail since this was not my area of specialty.

NOTE — Your drawing of the head should have the cheek bones removed or a smoother contour. The eyes in the nasal cavity area are not right. The recess and fold is continuous across the forehead. The neck seems too long but the shoulders do not slope as prominently. This may give you this effect. The arms are oversized in length by human standards. There was no thumb. The index finger in your drawing is longer than the middle finger. I don't believe this is correct, but my memory is hazy at this point. The chest area contained what seemed like two atrophied mammary gland nipples. The sexual organs were atrophied. Some other investigators have observed female specimens. I have not had this opportunity. The legs were short and thin. The feet didn't show any toes. The skin covered the foot in such a way that it gave the appearance of wearing a sock. However, X-ray examination showed normal bone structure underneath.

COMMENT:

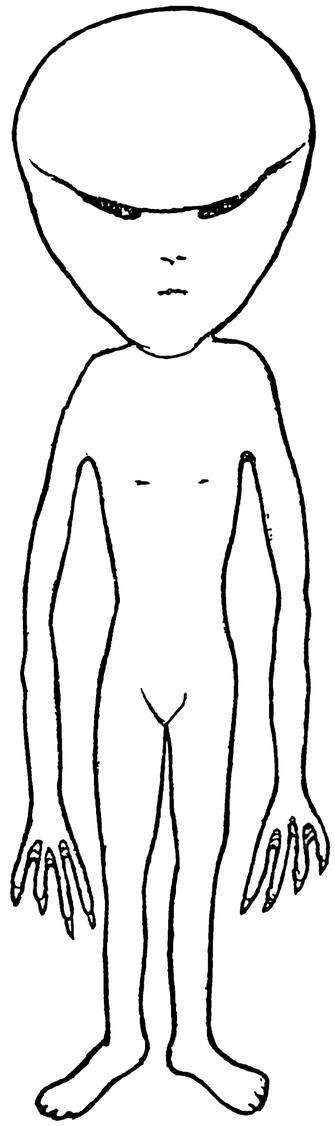
The statement received from the doctor, which I had requested for this paper, is indeed a breakthrough. Knowing the doctor's area of medical expertise and the hospital in which he continues his specialized work, it is my belief that his claim to having conducted an autopsy, is true. Knowledgeable of other activity at the medical center, plus his comments relative to a specific study, I hasten to say that I can find no hints or obvious loose ends that would indicate a hoax. Moreover, some of the information he had related in the past year, not included in his statement, was corroborated by another source, also a doctor. Although this latter source is secondhand, the information shared contains an important detail about a skin characteristic.

Noteworthy is that many questions asked of my medical person have gone unanswered. It took several months, for some unknown reason, to get his response to describe the alien's foot. When it came to me through his colleague (prior to his written statement), he said that there were no distinct toes; instead, a "fusion of small bones that indicated evolutionary degeneration." Later, when I pointed out that distinct toes had been mentioned in a report from another source, he checked with a colleague and got confirmation. "There are more than one type," he said. Significant, too, is that still another of my sources, the Air Force Major (see Case A-4) told me that the one body he had seen had toes "like an orangutan." Also relative to the foot, when I asked Robert Barry for information about the foot from his former C.I.A. source, I was told that he was unable to disclose that detail. Later, when I learned of this detail from my medical source, Barry was able to confirm it.

Getting information about the brain, if any exists as we know it, is without results. No one seems to know. My medical source either doesn't know or is reluctant to comment. Other specific questions about the alien's internal organs, or specific details about its circulatory or reproductive systems, etc., are also circumvented. One exception, however, to a question I had relative to a device allegedly worn by some of the recovered alien entities concerned a so-called head band. Originally, I heard of it from a former NASA source as a "translator," used to communicate in all languages with people on Earth. The source, known through a technical person at Bell Laboratories, would not come forward for an interview. Barry's source referred to it as a "transceiver," adding cryptically that it was used in the "projection of brain waves." One sample of the band, he said, was procured in the 1962 crash, and has since been analyzed and developed by the Air Force in an attempt to "talk them down (UFOs) into landing." Finally, on this perplexing issue, I asked my medical source if such a gadget existed. In time, I learned that he was aware of it, but had not seen it. He offered no details. Of course, in research it is known that a head band, or similar unit, worn on the chest or waist, is described during encounters with live entities.

Photographs showing the deceased humanoids have been seen by my medical sources. In these, a metallic, one-piece suit was worn. Also, in my first paper, a statement was reviewed from Ted Phillips, a prominent MUFON and CUFOS researcher, specializing in the investigation of physical traces at UFO landing sites, which states that he was privileged to have seen a photo showing the body entire. At a meeting in New York during our visit to the United Nations (with Drs. Hynek, Saunders, Vallee, Poher, and Gordon Cooper and Lee Spiegel to present the UFO problem to Secretary General Kurt Waldheim), he told me that he was shocked when he saw my drawing of the alien hand. It was strikingly similar to the hand he had seen in the photograph. (See Attachment 3.)

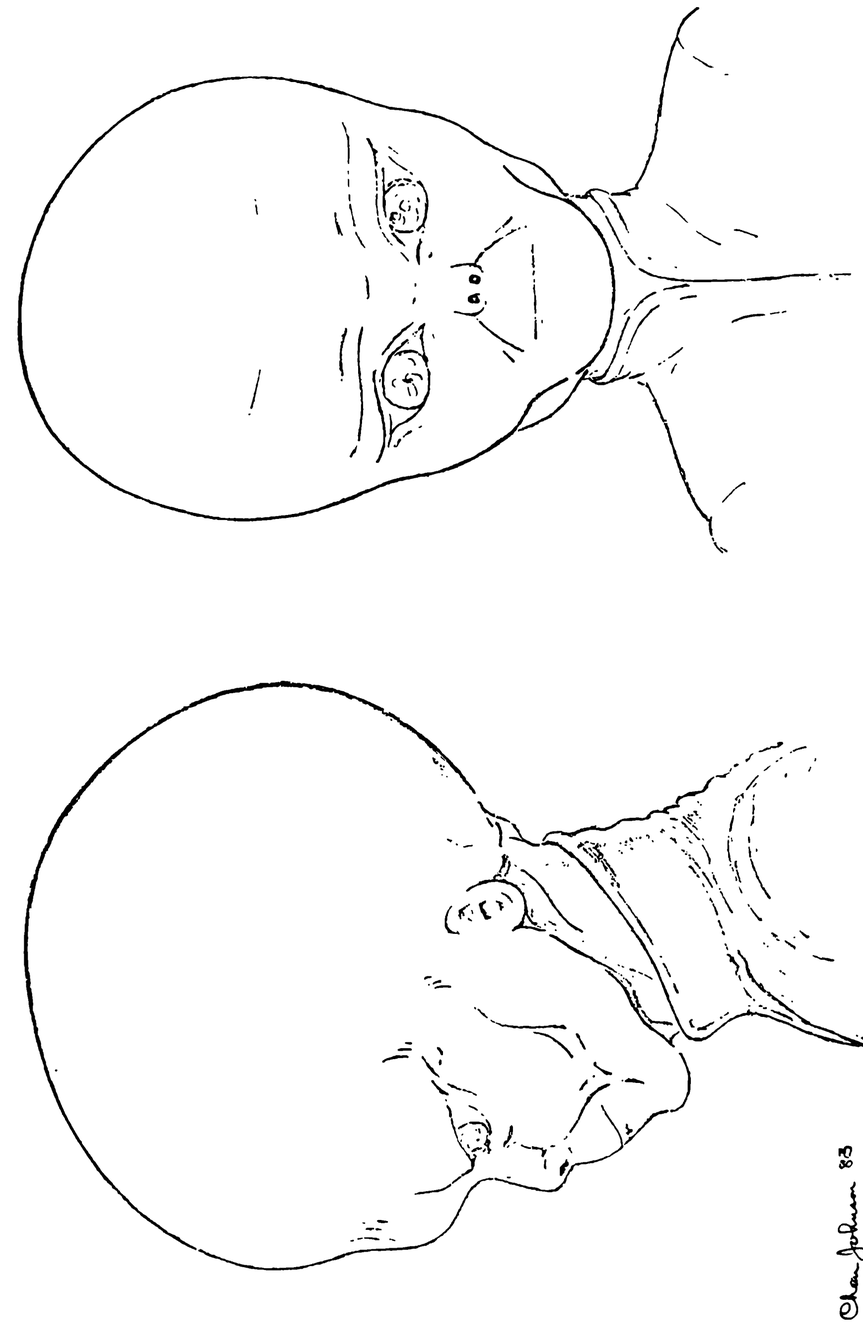
My close relationship with medical people continues at this writing. I have submitted four different drawings of the entire body to my foremost medical source, based on his comments and in conformity to data supplied from others. Attached is my final rendition which includes the doctor's recommended changes received October 29, 1979. (See Attachment 1.)



Attachment 1. — Drawing of humanoid based on information received from doctor who performed autopsy. Data, concerning relative size of head, torso and limbs, and other details, were gathered over a period of several months in 1979, during which time four separate drawings were submitted for comment. On my first drawing he drew a heavy ridge of brow over the eyes, and indicated less length of neck and less drooping shoulders. After third drawing he commented, "Check a 5-month fetus to get proportionate size of head and body." For the final rendition, above, he said, "The proportions are right." October 29, 1979

30

Exhibit 2



EXTRATERRESTRIAL RACE-TYPES OBSERVED

I	II	III	IV
Large Nordic Type 6.5 to 7 feet tall	Slightly smaller in size Between 5.5 and 6 feet	Still smaller in size 4 to 4.5 feet tall	Quite small in size 30 to 36 inches tall
Looked like Earth humans	Very human-like appearance	Human-like in appearance	Stumpy torso, no neck
Wore a variety of clothing and footgear	Articulated sounds	Communicated in clicks and squeeks	Knob-like head
Spoke an articulated language something like Hebrew	Large hairless heads	Large domed heads with no hair	One sensory organ in the middle of the knob looked sponge-like and seemed to serve all sensory functions
	Somewhat bulging eyes	Long "wrap-around" eyes slanted up from center	No arms
	Different ears	Almost no nose or ears	Short stumpy legs with wide short toes like elephant feet
	Small nose, small mouth	Thin legs with short feet flat on top	Made no sudible sounds
	Thin fleshless lips	Slight physical frame	Wore one-piece torso suit
	Translucent whitish skin	Proportionately longer arms, long hands	The three seen appeared to be of the same sex
	Thick shoulders and arms	Four webbed fingers with no thumb	
	Short torso	Four smaller toes or no toe separation	
	Proportionately longer arms and legs	Wore one-piece fitted suit, no closures	
	Wore one-piece garment and a kind of footgear		
	No zippers or buttons seen		

APPENDIX 12

PROJECT "SEA SPRAY"

A question always asked is how can all this happen and still nobody seems to know anything about it. It must cost a lot of money. Why does it not come to attention in budgets? Who manages it and how is it controlled? And that has been one of the strongest arguments against any validity for what is described in this work.

One answer may have been inadvertently revealed by an item disclosed in the CBS National News Broadcast by Dan Rather heard in Tucson at 17:30 on Friday evening 22 November 1985. This one is sure to be suppressed immediately and you may never hear any more about it, but here is what was revealed at that time:

An official clandestine Army Project "Sea Spray" was described as using black "unmarked" helicopters in covert operations in a number of secret "projects" both here in the United States and outside of this country. Officers and NCOs were under investigation for mismanagement and misuse of large sums of "officially laundered" money that could not be traced. That is exactly what the program said.

We wonder how much money can be "officially laundered" and how much is actually being spent on all these exotic programs. It must run into the hundreds of millions, and who is keeping the store. We feel that all of these programs should be brought out into the open, that the public has a right to know where so much money is spent and what we are getting for it.

We don't feel we would be far wrong in suggesting that most of what we have revealed here is covertly funded by "officially laundered" money that can not be traced.

That was the first and the last that was ever heard in public about that broadcast. There was no follow-up and no more was mentioned until almost a month later, when NEWSWEEK for December 16, 1985 released a report of their investigation of that story, and the skeletons began falling out of the closet all over the place.

On page 28, under the headline THE DELTA BLUES, Secret Warriors Under Fire. The article pertained to covert United States military operations funded by "officially laundered" government money, and the misuse of some of those funds by officials handling this unaccounted for money. According to the article, at least 80 Delta Force members alone had accepted "nonjudicial punishment or summary courts-martial at Fort Bragg, N.C." That article goes on to say:

"These punitive proceedings also have exposed an unprecedented degree of covert activity by the Pentagon's shadow warriors—including the operation of "front" business, air missions in Central America,

bugging and wiretapping at home and abroad. Indeed, the leaks have been so detailed and voluminous that federal prosecutors in Alexandria, Va., have launched a highly unusual grand-jury investigation to find the sources--principally current or former government officials suspected of contributing to stories carried by CBS News and the Washington Post. Meanwhile, both the House and the Senate are considering reorganization of the 10,000 men in Delta-type units in all services--including one House plan for a Defense Special Operations Agency."

The attorney for a Lt. Col. officially charged with mishandling of the money argued that he had done nothing illegal. Others said that the Pentagon's creation of such undercover operations implicitly suspended normal accounting and record-keeping procedures. According to that article, "One Army judge seemed to agree last month after a court-martial acquitted one BSI enlisted man of larceny charges. 'The Army chose this extraordinary means to circumvent accountability for money', said Col. James E. Noble. 'By so doing they also chose to risk losing the money.'"

"...All told, the Army and Air Force plan to spend $3 billion on aircraft and other equipment for special operations. Among the covert activities likely to draw continuing attention:

- Operation Seaspray, in which a civilian plane was purchased through another alleged front company, Shenandoah Aerolease, and flown out of Honduras by military pilots posing as civilians while pinpointing rebel radio transmitters in El Salvador for government troops. (Much watered down version -WS)
- Widespread electronic surveillance at home and abroad..."

[We suggest that these covert money laundry operations go far beyond what is mentioned there, and that even bigger covert operations in the multi-billions are carrying out the operations described in this work. A proper audit might show, for instance, that much of those exorbitant cost overruns reported were in fact expended on associated research or development projects never intended to support the B-1 or others of those super expensive weapons systems. We have shown that there are extensive research and development projects that the public has never been told anything about. Some of those programs are briefly mentioned in this work.]

APPENDIX 13

The Exposé Exposed

Much has been made of the J.P. Cahn "exposé" of the Scully case published way back in the September 1952 issue of "TRUE" Magazine, which was even mis-titled "The Flying Saucers and the Mysterious Little Men" for there was little about flying saucers or the mysterious little men in that piece, and the publishing of it in TRUE was equally inappropriate, though it may have gotten Ken Purdy's job back for him after an earlier "fau paux" in his publishing of Donald Kehoe's "Flying Saucers Are Real", an article not approved by those in control at that time.

This exposé was the "proof" offered by many of the UFO "debunkers", who spend most of their time going around wetting on other's fires, in support of their arguments that the whole Scully Story and the Aztec Crash-Recovery incident was a hoax concocted by a group of charlatans seeking publicity and furthering a "con-game".

This is the article that Scully objected to so seriously that he issued the Press Release (reproduced in Chapter IV) just a few days before the TRUE magazine appeared on the news stands.

This is also the article that the author sought to prevent us from using or referring to in this Report, but copyright experts advise that this article has been in Public Domain for a great many years. It is not difficult to see why that author is not so proud of this article anymore, but he did write it and it is now history, and a part of the exotic UFO phenomenon, and "how this game was played".

This is the article that was to put the crashed saucers and their mysterious occupants to rest forever. All of the counterproponents of this case point to this article in pride, as their authority for what they are trying to say about the Aztec UFO Recovery.

We have found and clipped a copy of that strange article for you to examine for yourself and see if you agree with us, or with the author of that piece.

Here then is the TRUE Magazine article by J.P. Cahn. that was published in September 1952.

September, 1952

TRUE

the man's magazine

the FLYING SAUCERS and the MYSTERIOUS LITTLE MEN

Had flying saucers manned by crews three feet tall actually landed on Earth? That was the question. This is how TRUE and Mr. Cahn found the answer

BY - J.P. CAHN

For four months, across 4,500 miles and five western states, I tracked down visitors from the planet Venus.

It was a fantastic assignment. The story I was to dig up if I could was the weirdest that any reporter could dream of having handed to him. If I found the Venusians, I couldn't interview them, even if I knew how to speak their language. For they were dead, those strange little beings, from unknown causes—half of their number crisped by heat to a dark brown color.

They'd come out of the sky in flying saucers. My job was to bring their story down to earth.

I got it—their full inside story. And though I didn't find the dead Venusians, I uncovered some rather fantastic living characters. . . .

On the crest of the wave of public excitement about flying saucers in the spring of 1950 came news from the West that topped any of the hundreds of saucer reports that had been recorded up to that time. Newspapers everywhere printed and reprinted the rumor that, in Denver, several businessmen had been shown pieces of metal, small gears, and a curious little radio set. These things, it was said, had been taken from a fallen flying saucer.

The metal was an unknown stuff that defied analysis. The gears—well, they looked like ordinary gears. The tubeless radio set, however, was really something: it beeped every fifteen minutes, exactly on the quarter hours, with a single brief ethereal tone-note that was seemingly a signal from outer space.

That much was in the public prints and on the nation's broadcast channels. What I didn't know then was that two TRUE writers already investigating the matter were meeting oddly evasive resistance. In Denver, Donald Keyhoe was having no luck inducing a man named Koehler, who apparently had knowledge of the intriguing objects, to produce them for inspection. In California, Richard Tregaskis was permitted by Frank Scully, columnist for the theatrical newspaper *Variety*, to finger for a few moments a small disk of nameless metal that was part of the same saucer loot and to listen—but no questions, please—to a tale of a fallen saucer secretly seen and examined by anonymous scientists. The information that Koehler and Scully shared—they checked on each other by telephone—belonged to them, they made clear; they would divulge only so much and no more; their sources absolutely had to remain unidentified and protected; Scully would write it his own way or not at all. In short, take it or leave it. On such arbitrary terms, the pick was obvious. Fallen-saucer stories weren't, in fact, new even at that time. Back on July 9, 1947, only two weeks after private-flier Kenneth Arnold had alerted the nation with his nine disks seen skipping "saucer-like" near Mt. Rainier, Southwest newspapers headlined that a captured disk that had fallen on a New Mexico ranch was a dud. *That* one, when delivered to the Eighth Army Air Force, was identified as a tinfoil-covered reflector from a weather balloon.

The ravaged saucer and its collection of parts persisted in unverified versions through the spring and summer of 1950. Then, on September 8, it came alive with a bang.

On that date, the publishing firm of Henry Holt & Company, Inc., released upon a saucer-hungry world a 230-page book by Frank Scully entitled *Behind the Flying Saucers*. In it, Scully, vouched for by his publisher, unburdened himself of his secret. There wasn't just a single fallen saucer, but three of them. Four, actually, if you wanted to count the one that got away.

Scully categorically announced—no ifs or buts or maybes—that he was in contact with personages of high standing who had not only seen the three stranded saucers, but examined them closely, and that beyond any question the craft were from a planet other than Earth, presumably Venus. They carried full crews of perfectly formed little men, about three feet tall, all dead on or shortly after arrival. The corpses were taken away by the Air Force, which appropriated the saucers; Scully implied that, after some were dissected, most of the little men received indecent unburial in jars of pickling fluid.

The first space ship landed east of Aztec, New Mexico. Having watched it in the upper atmosphere as it approached, the Air Force had been able to calculate its landing place closely and they got there pretty quick. They sent out a rush call for a group of eight scientists, specialists in secret magnetic research, headed by a top authority in that field of study, a man whom Scully could refer to only by the initial pseudonym "Dr. Gee." The excited scientists

came a-flying. It was from the lips of Dr. Gee himself that Scully, much later, heard the details.

The ship was whole and practically unmarred, having evidently made a gentle pancake landing. For two days, the scientists hovered around at a safe distance, testing with Geiger counters and photographing. Then they closed in. There seemed to be no visible door to the cabin-like structure in the depressed center of the saucer. Through a broken porthole window—the only apparent damage to the ship—they could count sixteen bodies of little men. Probing inside with a long pole, they hit a knob on the opposite wall, and a door flew open. The scientists entered.

They carried the little bodies out and laid them on the ground. Dressed alike in a dark-blue uniform garment, the saucerians, despite their measurements of 36 to 42 inches, were no misshapen dwarfs; they were as normal in appearance and well-proportioned as any earthling. The only thing wrong with them was that their skin seemed to be charred a very dark chocolate color, as if their bodies had been subjected to much heat.

The ship next received the scientists' attention. There was no engine or other means of propulsion. Dr. Gee deduced that it had operated by utilizing the earth's magnetism, gaining motion by crossing the magnetic lines of force. The controls appeared to be the buttons on an instrument board. The scientists decided not to try pushing the buttons because they didn't know what would happen.

The material of the ship puzzled them. Very light—two or three men together could lift one side of the saucer which measured 99 99/100 feet in diameter—it looked like aluminum but wasn't. In the laboratory it would prove to resist 150 tests and 10,000 degrees [*Continued on page* 102] of heat in scientific efforts to determine its composition. Dismantling the ship turned out to be a problem. There were no rivets, bolts or screws, and its structure defied $35,000 worth of diamond drills. After a long study, it was found to be assembled in segments, fitted in grooves and pinned together around the base. Disassembly disclosed a gear completely encircling the bottom of the cabin that fitted a gear around the saucer base. Evidently the saucer rim spun around the cabin—not for any aerodynamic lift or thrust, Dr. Gee surmised, but as a sort of gyroscopic balancing device.

There were other intriguing matters—little watchlike timepieces in the crew's clothing that measured off a 29-day magnetic month, food wafers that amply nourished laboratory guinea pigs, and heavy water for the crew's liquid intake. But the crucial factor—the means of magnetic propulsion—Dr. Gee was not to have the opportunity to solve, then or later.

The second saucer landed near a proving ground in Arizona. Its door stood open when it was found and its sixteen dead crewmen were not burned or browned. The scientists concluded that they had died after the door was opened, from the sudden exposure to Earth air in their cabin which was probably either vacuumed or pressurized to the atmosphere of their planet but not ours. This ship was smaller than the first, measuring 72 feet in diameter.

The third ship alighted in Arizona's Paradise Valley, right above Phoenix, and it was different from the others in being only a 36-foot two-seater and having a three-point landing gear consisting of steel balls rolling in sockets. One little man lay half out of an escape hatch; the other still sat in a bucket seat before the control board, his head slumped on his chest. Both dead. They brought the total toll to thirty-four.

Several other saucerians were more fortunate—or the lesson of their predecessors' deaths had been learned. These visitors arrived in a fourth saucer which members of Dr. Gee's research group came upon, lying empty, near a government proving ground. The scientists returned to their car for cameras and equipment and as they approached the ship again they saw several little men hop into the saucer, which instantly disappeared—not flew away, but vanished as if it had dissolved into air.

Where had the saucers come from? Operating on magnetism, which is an effect of electricity—which travels, like light, at a rate of 186,000 miles a second—they could have made short work of the trip from any of the nearer planets in our solar system. Which one? Dr. Gee decided Venus. In agreement with one school of thought among astronomical researchers, he felt there was more likelihood of human habitation on Venus than on Mars. The little men's size pointed that way, too: if they had come from Mars, they would probably be three or four times as large as people on Earth.

It was exceedingly interesting to the doctor that the diameters of the saucers were exactly 99 99/100, 72, and 36 feet, that the measurements of the large ship's cabin were 18 feet across and 72 inches high and that its top projected 45 inches above the level of the disk edge, which was elevated 27 inches from the saucer base line, and that the cabins and disk slant of the smaller ships were in relative proportion to the figures for the large ship. For all these measurements were divisible by 9. That indicated to the scientists that the Venusians used a mathematical method, not unlike ours, known as the "system of 9's."

But the doctor and his group were to have little chance of pressing their inquiries further. The Air Force took over the ships and sent them presumably to the government laboratories at Wright Field at Dayton, Ohio—except the little ship, which rested for awhile in the doctor's laboratory and then was dismantled and sent to join the others. The doctor and his colleagues had hoped, in time, to work out a plan whereby they could make certain tests with the different push buttons on the instrument boards and so gain clues to the secret of magnetic propulsion. When he next saw the instrument board of the large ship, it had, to his amazement and chagrin, been broken up and all of the inner workings torn apart. Since Air Force souvenir hunters had already lifted a number of items, he said, he grabbed a few things himself—not as trophies, but to use for research. All he had to show for his labors on the saucers was a tubeless radio receiver about the size of a cigarette package, some gears, some small disks, and other items that could be carried in the pocket.

Shortly thereafter, in July 1949, Dr. Gee separated himself from the government service. For the tremendous work he had done as leader of a billion-dollar magnetic-detection research program that, during the war had knocked out the Japanese submarine menace, he had received $7,200 a year. He quit to turn his knowledge to the use of industry where he could make a more profitable income. As a specialist in geomagnetics, he became a consultant to a wealthy oil man, himself a geophysicist, who was using instruments of his own design to make a microwave survey of the underlying formations of the Mojave Desert. The oil man was an old friend of Frank Scully; through him, Scully heard something of the fallen saucers and came to meet Dr. Gee on at least two occasions when the scientist visited California from Phoenix on business. The scientist talked freely of the saucers to the oil man and Scully—this was in the fall of '49—and on a later visit brought along the tiny radio, the gears, and some photographs.

Came the beginning of 1950 and, in the opinion of Scully, the reign of "error" and repression: the Air Force put its Project Saucer underground, denied everything, and by so doing set up between the people and the government a double standard of morality. Security became a dread threat. Scientists knew better than to talk. Furthermore, scientists have to have government-controlled materials for research, which might not be made available to those who refuse to cooperate.

But Scully, in possession now of the data, would have none of this bureaucratic muzzling which, he said, stifles free inquiry and breeds fear. Though "Dr. Gee's" identity had to be safeguarded, neither Scully nor the oil man was so bound, though the latter, being involved with the government on some top-secret deals, had to tread carefully.

To test public receptivity to the saucer revelation, the oil man-geophysicist appeared as an anonymous guest lecturer before a University of Denver elementary-science class on March 8, 1950, escorted by George T. Koehler, who is a salesman for Denver radio station KMYR. The lecturer told in detail of Dr. Gee's findings and drew some blackboard diagrams. News of the lecture leaked, of course, beyond the cloistered walls, and the how-come of university sponsorship raised a local tempest that blew off the lecturer's cloak of anonymity. His

name was Silas M. Newton. The important thing was that 50 percent of his listeners were convinced by his lecture—a considerably better figure than the 26 percent of the people questioned in a nation-wide public-opinion poll who believed that flying saucers were real.

Frank Scully then wrote his book, acknowledging the role of Newton but shielding Dr. Gee, and setting forth everything that these two eminent men had told him about the captured saucers and the little men from Venus.

The book sold some 60,000 copies at $2.75, was digested by a magazine of large circulation, reprinted and widely sold as a paper-bound 25-cent volume, and discussed in newspapers abroad. It affected, in some degree, one way or another, the thinking of millions of people.

The fact that it was a loudly bad book was beside the point. Reviewers' opinions ranged from amusedly tolerant to stinging, a few reaching indignation. With a pitchman's shallow glibness, Scully garbled scientific concepts, contradicted himself in details, and committed rudimentary errors that would shame a high-school freshman. Yet the impact of his staggering story and its basic implications were there.

Unless . . . this was a gigantic joke? Frank Scully's last previous literary prominence, aside from his weekly column of comment in the show-business *Variety*, was the authorship of a book called *Fun in Bed*, a harmless collection of anecdotes, games, and other amusing trivia for convalescents. But if *Behind the Flying Saucers* was tongue-in-cheek humor, it was in pretty bad taste. It accused military officials of our government of being a pack of liars and blackmailers. That wasn't funny.

Then . . . was it a hoax? Granting, in a chapter in his book devoted to them, that scientific hoaxes of all sorts had been pulled off in the past and present, Scully specifically stated in his earnest-sounding preface, ". . . I have never participated in the perpetration of a hoax on flying saucers." And his publisher, the long-established and reputable firm of Henry Holt & Company, saw fit to preface Scully's preface with a note of their own at the beginning of the book that said, ". . . we are as convinced as any thoughtful publisher can be that Mr. Scully has approached his subject with probity and has interpreted the facts and figures given him with care and caution." In view of the demonstrably low quality of some of Scully's facts and figures, whatever moved the editors of Henry Holt & Company to make such a statement is beyond understanding. But Webster's Dictionary defines "probity" as: "Tried virtue or integrity; moral and intellectual honesty; rectitude; uprightness." If Holt took the trouble to go on record as saying that their author approached his subject with moral and intellectual honesty, certainly there must be something to it.

The fascinating Case of the Little Men from Venus couldn't be laughed at and it couldn't be ignored. There remained the vital question, bigger than ever:

Was it true?

If it wasn't, then a great many honest people were being diddled, deceived, and deluded. If it was, then one of the greatest stories in the world was being smothered. Either way, a public service would be accomplished by finding out the truth.

A newspaper, the *San Francisco Chronicle*, and a magazine, TRUE, particularly wanted to know. And that was where I, as a special reporter, came into the picture.

Aside from Scully, there were two people dealt with in the book who could definitely clear up the question, if they wanted to or could be persuaded to.

One of them was Silas M. Newton, the oil man, from whom Scully had originally heard the story.

The other was the mysterious Dr. Gee, the superscientist who confirmed it and was forced into anonymity and silence, Scully implied, by the threat of government interference with his supply of essential research materials.

The first move, however, seemed to be to talk things over with Scully himself.

At first glance, Frank Scully is a reassuring person. He is a large, friendly man of striking appearance. He is keenly aware that in profile he rather resembles a Stuart portrait of George Washington. His hair is cloud-white and his complexion ruddy. His voice, particularly when he is excited, which is often, is high and harsh and loud enough to do credit to a train caller.

He lives in a middle-aged, comfortable, stucco home that grips the hillsides on one of the older residential sections above Hollywood. There is nothing particularly remarkable about the house except perhaps the fire-red color of the front door and the confusion inside. The Scully home is outstanding as being one of the world's worst places to try to conduct a calm, careful interview.

Traffic in the Scully living room usually consists of two or more of the five Scully children, ranging from college to cradle ages, their friends, two poodles, Mrs. Scully, who is necessarily a fast-moving and harried person, Scully himself, and a woman of all work. At times even Scully's piercing voice failed to carry over the bedlam.

The Scully household, if a little difficult on the interviewer, is otherwise normal and commonplace. It seemed incongruous as a center of flying-saucer knowledge.

Sitting in his easy chair and holding the baby in one arm while he fended off poodles with the other, Scully told me very much the same story about the saucers that he set down in his book.

Although the oral version was not one whit clearer, it was considerably more vehement, particularly the portions dealing with government officials who deny the existence of the saucers.

As he talked, Scully gave me the impression that he had only the vaguest idea of what he was talking about but he believed every word he was saying.

With very little prompting, he supplemented his story with letters he had received in response to his book. Some of them denounced him; others praised him mightily; one asked with superb naivety, "I hear your story is a hoax. Please write and tell me if you are a hoax." Hundreds of them spilled over the desk in his cluttered study, ample proof of the impact of his book. Some of the letters contained pictures.

At one point Scully hauled out a pair of photographs supposedly taken by an amateur astronomer. Certainly they were taken by an amateur photographer. They were murky views of the sky bordered at the bottom by what seemed to be the roof of a small building. One of the prints showed a jagged streak across the sky as if someone fumbling around in the darkroom had spilled something on it by mistake. The other had a large blot on it.

Scully eyed the two photographs somberly. "There's a perfect control factor," he said pointing vaguely at something in the pictures. "Saucers, most likely, both of them. I get this sort of thing all the time."

Since nothing in either picture was comprehensible, it was a little hard to get what Scully was driving at. He said that the negatives could be produced for inspection. I thought privately that inspecting them hardly seemed worth the effort. Even if the negatives were unaltered, they wouldn't prove anything.

Nor, for that matter, would Scully.

Stoutly maintaining that he was pledged to secrecy, he refused to name his chief source of information, Dr. Gee. He had promised Dr. Gee not to reveal any more of the story than he had set down in his book, and by God, he wasn't going to break that promise. If the government cracked down on Gee, it wasn't going to be Scully's fault.

Nor would he produce any of the objects taken from the saucers—the little radio, the gears, or the disks of unknown metal. Scully claimed that all this material was now out of his hands.

As for his one other source of information named in the book, Silas M. Newton, Scully was very cagey about producing him, either. Scully had written that Newton was "one of the great geophysicists of the oil industry, with a record of successful exploratory operations that was surpassed by none . . . a great athlete in his college years . . . a golf champion . . . the man who rediscovered the great Rangely oil field in Colorado . . . a

patron of the arts. . . ." Newton had set up an independent oil company in Denver, of which he was still president. He was a very busy man, Scully told me, and was continually traveling on important, secret, government business. His Los Angeles telephone number was unlisted. Scully would not divulge it nor would he say where Newton lived.

And thus ended my first interview with the author of *Behind the Flying Saucers*. Getting behind the saucers would have to wait: I was going to have trouble enough, it appeared, getting behind Frank Scully.

For maybe a week of intermittent contacts, Scully and I played games, with me trying to find out where Newton was and Scully trying to keep me from it and neither of us letting on to the other what we were really doing.

While we were politely scrimmaging I tried a kind of end-run play, but it didn't work. I figured that since Newton was such a big man in the oil business I should be able to get to him by finding someone else in the oil business who knew him. I telephoned Curtis Johnson of General Petroleum; Basil Kantzer of Union Oil; Frank Morgan of Richfield and C. W. March and Harry Godde, both of Signal Oil & Gas.

None of them had ever heard of Silas Mason Newton.

What with Scully's description of the man and the trouble I was having finding him, I began to imagine Newton as a secret power, a kind of shadow man, a sort of Sir Basil Zaharoff of the oil industry.

In the face of Scully's reluctance to produce him, I might even have begun to doubt that Newton existed, if it hadn't been for one factor. That factor was Mrs. Scully.

Mrs. Scully is the kind of thoroughly likable, wholesome person of whom you have no doubts. She had joined in several of our conversations and she not only backed up everything Scully said about Newton and Dr. Gee but she talked about having discussed flying saucers with them herself. It was absolutely impossible to think that Scully could have persuaded his wife to discuss conversations with imaginary people. Mrs. Scully had definitely talked with someone. The question was, who?

Suddenly I found out. One afternoon Scully casually announced that Newton would be at Scully's home that evening after dinner. If I cared to drop over, I would be most welcome.

It was a round for Scully, and the easy way he won it made me feel like a suspicious bumpkin.

Silas Newton is short and compact in build. He looked, on the night I first met him, like a conservative-businessman turned just a shade Hollywood.

His pale sharkskin slacks were not too pale, his blue suede loafers did not have 2-inch crepe soles, the hand-picking on the collar of his light sport shirt was restrained, his tweed sport coat didn't look as if it had to be curried each morning. The expensive-looking gold watch on his wrist was held there by a plain, expensive-looking leather strap.

Although he is in his sixties, Newton looks considerably younger. He has the sort of face you'd expect to find on a middle-aged elf—tanned, deep-seamed, high-browed and crackling with good humor.

It developed that, like Scully, Newton had never seen a saucer. But he retold the stories Dr. Gee had given him in a firm, convincing voice. He flung scientific terms around in a kind of barrage. Unfortunately, they were the same scientific terms Scully had used in his book, the same saucer stories, and the same little men, with nothing added. But coming from Newton himself, they sounded good.

Newton was, in general, the epitome of culture, wealth, and good breeding. He wasn't too far off what you'd expect from the pedigree Scully had given him: graduate of Baylor University and Yale, postgraduate scholar at the University of Berlin.

The scientific terms he was using so freely reminded me of something. Gingerly I brought up an error in Scully's book. In describing the preliminary examination by Dr. Gee's group of the first saucer that landed, Scully had written: "They studied the ship from a distance for . . . two days, bombing it with Geiger counters, cosmic rays, and other protective devices." In the more scientific reviews of his book, Scully had been severely taken to task for that description, and in particular the Geiger-counter bombardment which is about like saying that a doctor took a patient's temperature by bombarding him with thermometers. I mentioned the slip to Newton.

"You have to overlook things like that," he said. "Frank, here, is not a scientific man and he did that book in an awful hurry. If I could have checked the proofs with him I could have caught a lot of errors like that one that made him look pretty bad. But I was too busy, see, with the top-brass on these government projects to help Frank out."

After sparring with Newton for maybe a half hour I got down to the proposition I had in mind.

A fully authenticated announcement that space ships were landing on Earth should have a very healthy effect on humanity after the shock wore off. If nothing else, such an announcement would probably stop the Korean war in the interest of global solidarity and that alone would be worth any risk Newton and his scientists might be taking in breaking the story.

As a public service, then, would Newton give me the *whole* flying-saucer story—names, photographs and everything Scully had to leave out of his book to protect Dr. Gee?

Newton thought the proposition over soberly.

Then he gave his decision: he agreed with my idea, but he wasn't sure that the time was right for such an announcement. At the moment, he and Dr. Gee would have to sacrifice too much if they told all they knew. I received the impression there was something else involved in the story of the flying saucers that Newton couldn't even hint at.

Certainly he would take up the matter with Dr. Gee. If it sounded at all reasonable to the doctor, Newton didn't see any reason why he couldn't arrange for me to see some of the things taken from the saucers while the final plans for releasing the story were being made.

Newton said he happened to be working at the moment on an oil-storage problem for the "big-brass" near San Francisco. If he got the go-ahead from Dr. Gee, he would meet me there in a week. And he would bring along some of the gears, the disks of unknown metal and maybe even the little radio if Doctor wasn't still experimenting with it.

We met in the dignified Palm Court restaurant of the Palace Hotel in San Francisco. Scott Newhall, an old friend of mine and Sunday editor of the *Chronicle*, came along to see what I had dug up so far. Newhall wasn't taking the thing very seriously and by this time I couldn't blame him. Scully and Newton had begun to affect me that way. But we had to play it straight. One good laugh and Newton and whatever he had to show would be gone. And there was still just a chance that the man actually had the greatest story of all time.

The meal cost $18.20 plus tip but it was worth every cent of it. Newton was in fine form.

He nodded to the waiters, who all seemed to know him. He conferred with Adolphe, the maitre d'hotel, about an important message he was expecting. And he talked saucers.

Gleaming silver ships from the chill reaches of the heavens smoked through the Palm Court that evening to the accompaniment of the hotel's sedate string ensemble. Bureaucrats in Washington were damned for withholding the story from the public. Dr. Gee and his astonishing accomplishments with microwave equipment in the oil fields under Newton's supervision loomed across the background of the conversation.

Newton was expansive. Smiles sprang out of the deep furrows in his tanned cheeks. He was confidential. Squint lines puckered around his pale eyes. But everything he said, though fresh to Newhall, was the same thing that I'd heard before. Not once did he divulge anything that wasn't already made public in Scully's book.

As Newton talked I noticed more and more an odd little habit. He kept tossing in the word "see" when there was no point that required emphasis. Only if you considered that he might be using it as a stalling device while he thought up the rest of his story did Newton's "see" habit make any sense.

"This saucer thing, see. It would keep me going twenty-four hours a day if I'd let it. I'm just swamped. I've got my own business to attend to, and this goddamned high-brass, see, they're after me all the time on these contracts for the military."

I began to notice that Newton had another strange habit for a man of his background. At this stag dinner, the more he talked, the more he swore. By the time he really got his gauge up he sounded like a mule skinner on Saturday night. It wasn't quite in keeping with what I had always expected of an old Yale man, and Newton had made quite a point of his degree from Yale. I decided that either I didn't know anything about Yale men or Newton's manner of speaking had simply been colored by his years in the oil fields—Colorado's huge Rangely, which Newton modestly noted he had rediscovered after it had been abandoned by the major oil companies; the rugged wastelands of Wyoming; the Mojave where his crews were even now surveying hidden deposits of natural gas.

In the middle of a discussion of magnetics, Newton glanced over his shoulder furtively. Then he suddenly leaned over the table and fished a smudged and wrinkled handkerchief out of his coat pocket. Its corners were tied together and it bulged promisingly.

Newton slowly undid the knots, guarding the handkerchief with his hands and glancing around the room to be sure no one was watching.

For the first time in the evening he stopped talking, methodically working on the knots.

When he finished with them he held the corners of the handkerchief together and looked at us.

"You ever see anything like this?" he asked quietly and dumped the contents of the handkerchief on the table. The presentation couldn't have been more impressively nonchalant.

Four metal objects lay on the smooth tablecloth. Without a word from Newton they seemed to be touched with star dust.

I felt my stomach give a lurch and stop working on the roast beef I had just eaten.

Two of the objects were gears, fine-toothed and about the size of pocket watches. The other two were disks, dull-finished and about the size of a nickel. Here at last were the disks of unknown metal.

Newton scooped up his treasures quickly, as if he were afraid they might suddenly disappear, and put them back into the handkerchief. Then, one by one, he brought them out for us to examine closely.

The two disks were identical. There were no marks on them except tiny surface nicks and scratches. They felt incredibly light. The metal had a powdery-looking finish that did not come off with rubbing.

Newhall and I looked at each other. Neither of us felt much like laughing now.

The gears were not alike. One had a tiny gear fitted into the center of it. The other was solid and on a shaft. Newton held it and tapped it with his knife. A clear, faint, high-pitched tone blended with the music of the string ensemble. Surprisingly enough, holding the gear in your hand didn't have any dampening effect on the ringing note.

"It's magnetized," Newton explained. Just by way of experiment I touched the gear to the steel blade of my knife. There didn't seem to be any magnetic attraction between the two pieces of metal. Newton couldn't explain that, but he said Dr. Gee had once explained it to him.

Both of the gears were blotched and stained.

"Acid," said Newton. "We've subjected them, see, to 150 tests in our laboratories. Listen to that note." He tapped the gear again. "That's the note 'A' on the piano."

One of the gears was unmarked except for the stains. The other had a small fat arrow inscribed on it in outline. The arrow pointed toward a figure that looked very much like an ordinary 9. Newton had no explanation for these inscriptions.

He did, however, have some other things that might be interesting. They were in his room, he said confidentially, right upstairs.

Newton's room, although it was one of the Palace Hotel's smaller accommodations, looked exactly the way you might expect the hotel room of a busy, wealthy oil executive to look.

A saddle-leather suitcase lay open on the luggage rack. Across it lay a folded geological map—expensive, authentic.

An honest-looking old-fashioned valise slouched in one corner of the room, its baggy leather sides scuffed and scarred, a veteran, no doubt, of countless trips into the rugged, dusty waslands.

Newton began talking immediately His story, tidied up for family consumption, centered around Dr Gee and his colleagues whose achievements apparently kept Newton in a perpetual state of wonder.

"Doctor is down there right now in our laboratories see along the south side of the airfield there at Phoenix You know the place. Those buildings that used to be the big government top-secret laboratories. Our people are in there now.

"Funny thing. I was down there only a couple of weeks ago going over some problems, see, and I run across a great big thick goddamn pile of blue prints.

"I said to Doctor, I said, 'What in the hell is all this stuff?' And he said, see, 'Why, those are the detailed prints on the air-flow system for the B-36.'

"He'd been working on all that top government stuff for the big-brass and I never knew a thing about it.

"These scientific fellows, see. You can't tell what they're going to turn up with next. Here he has these absolutely top-secret plans laying right there on top of the desk."

There were other top-secret items Newton's men had developed while working on his petroleum-surveying equipment.

Newhall was sitting on the bed, trying to look nonchalant. I was sitting on the little desk chair and Newton was between us sitting on the edge of a big easy chair. Things were once more getting to the point where I didn't dare look at Newhall except out of the corner of my eye. As far as I could see, Newhall was making a detailed study of one of his shoes. Newton was talking, fast and steady, as if he'd just found out they were going to slap on a speech tax in the next ten minutes.

Doctor, it seems, had developed a magnetic fog, rain, and darkness-dispelling screen which, fitted to the windshield of an airplane, literally turned night into day and enabled a pilot to see through the sloppiest kind of weather.

Newton dropped his voice to a confidential whisper. "One of the biggest companies in the country, see. They're testing this thing right now. Absolutely top-secret. You'd know the name of the company in a minute if I mentioned it." He peered around the room to make sure no uninvited ears were listening. "You know Norden, the bombsight people? See. Well, they're testing this thing right now."

Newton hauled out a slim, clear rod.

"Looks exactly like Lucite, doesn't it? Well, it isn't. Better than Lucite. Flexible, shatterproof, and it positively will not burn.

"Doctor, see, made this revolutionary plastic stuff for the military. Made it right out of Perelite, a volcanic ash. Cheapest material in the world. There's whole hills of it. The military is using this stuff for cockpit canopies on planes because it won't burn."

And then there was the magnetic disintegrator.

Of course the big-brass was working on it. But there were problems. The disintegrator, briefly mentioned in Scully's book, was so all-destroying that split-second control of it was a vital factor.

It had taken better than a year, Newton said, just to work out the mathematics necessary to make certain the disintegrator would only operate in a one ten-thousandth-of-a-second flash.

Even so, in that brief moment, the disintegrating beams had shot out twenty miles and spread a swath of total destruction on the desert proving grounds two miles wide.

The big-brass planned to set a chain of these disintegrators around the United States and point them skyward to form an impenetrable screen of destruction through which no enemy planes could pass.

But there was a hitch in the plan. The beams of the magnetic disintegrator, if left on, would reach out and destroy the universe.

And then there was the big flying saucer Newton's men thought they had located, crashed in a swamp outside of Mem-

"The captain, see, I can't tell you his name, was flying along one night testing this magnetic windshield screen for Norden when he saw this thing circling. It went right down into the swamp.

"My people got a fix on it and as soon as the rainy season ends down there we're going in and take a look at it. I can't tell you any more about it except, of course, it's probably one of the cigar-shaped saucers and probably a thousand feet long."

Newton fished into an expensive-looking, hand-stitched brief case and slid out a bundle of 8x10 pictures. He held them face down in his lap while he reminisced about the days in the oil fields, the beginnings of the Newton Oil Company in Denver, and the great days of rediscovering the Rangely oil fields after they had been abandoned by all the major oil companies as worthless.

The pictures were held in his lap, still face down. I knew perfectly well that he was giving them the old build-up treatment, but still it was working. It got so bad that I had a hard time keeping myself from reaching over and grabbing them away from him.

Finally he held one of them up, its back to Newhall and me, and looked at it for a long moment. Then he turned it around slowly. It was a fuzzy shot of some desert real estate.

"You see that?" said Newton, gravely. "That's where the first saucer landed."

He turned over two or three more prints of the same sort of thing.

"These will be very historical photographs someday," he said. "It's too bad I am not allowed to let you look at them closely."

Then he started to slide them back into his brief case. As he did, he paused and looked at us slyly. Then he slipped one picture up from behind the others and immediately slid it back again. From what I could see in that instant, it looked like a picture of a large beach umbrella on its side.

"You didn't see anything, did you?" Newton asked, winking. He had never been more correct, but the implication was that he had just permitted a glimpse of a photograph of a flying saucer.

Newton grew reflective. There just might be, he thought, the barest chance that he could persuade Doctor and his people to reveal the whole story. Perhaps, after all, it might be advisable, particularly if the thing that crashed in the swamp turned out to be a cigar-shaped saucer.

"You know," Newton mused dreamily, "a lot of people would pay a dollar to see a thing like that."

Then, suddenly, Newton announced that he had to whisk off to Washington for a conference with the big-brass.

Newhall and I stood up. "It's been a very interesting evening, Mr. Newton," Newhall said, his voice straining for self-control. "You'll be hearing from Cahn here. We'll talk the whole thing over and see what we can work out with you."

There were the usual polite remarks, with Newhall and me looking down at the carpet, and then we were out in the hall.

Newhall and I managed to hold it until we got down the corridor and in front of the elevator. There was no longer any question about it—the time had come to laugh, and we let go. When we could talk again, we tried to figure out what Newton was up to. It was a safe bet that he wasn't as closely in touch with the cosmos as Frank Scully would have had his readers believe. But he was up to something. Was the whole thing, Scully's book and all, a titanic piece of ballyhoo aimed at the day when the big cigar-shaped saucer opened for business on the midway at Playland-at-the-Beach?

I decided the next move was to go to Denver, Newton's old stamping ground, look over the Newton Oil Company, and follow up a few other leads from Scully's book.

In building up Silas Newton as an authority on flying saucers, Frank Scully provided a respectable academic setting by devoting the whole first chapter of his book to a description of the lecture that was given at the University of Denver on March 8, 1950. The chapter heading is "The Mystery of the University of Denver," the mystery being that the man who gave the lecture was known only as "Scientist X" until Thor Seversen, covering the event for the *Denver Post*, identified him, several days after the talk, as Newton. My first move in Denver was to hunt up Seversen.

Thor Seversen looks just the way he should to go with a name like that: big, well set-up, blond. He is not only a fine reporter, but he is a very understanding gent. It was snowing when I pulled into Denver. I was wearing a light gabardine suit. Seversen, taking pity on a chattering chump from California, suggested we might spend some time profitably in the nice, warm office of the *Post* going over the clips of the stories about the University of Denver lecture. It was a good idea. It not only kept me from shivering myself apart at the seams, but it proved that Frank Scully wasn't very much interested in doing a good reporting job in *Behind the Flying Saucers*.

Scully's book, published six months after the Denver lecture, described the event as "probably the most sensational lecture about this earth or any other planet since Galileo . . . faculty members left the room with their heads spinning."

On March 9, the day after the lecture, the *Denver Post* carried an interview with Francis Broman, the University of Denver instructor who arranged for "Scientist X" to address his basic-science class. Questioned about the scientific value of the lecture, Broman commented, "Absolute zero." Professor Albert Recht of the university's science division noted, "It was a good yarn . . . though he gave no documentation."

If he had wanted to, Scully had plenty of time to check those clippings before his book went to press. Obviously he wasn't interested. As a matter of fact he embarked on a shifty side step to avoid the columns of the Denver papers that gave the lecture a bad press and still provide himself with friendly newspaper coverage of the event. To hope he could get away with such a stunt indicates Scully's incredible gall.

In the second chapter of his book, also devoted to the lecture, Scully wrote:

"It was not the Denver papers that gave the best report of what Scientist X said. . . . The . . . prize for the best reporting would go to the *Summerside Journal*, a modest-sized publication quartered on Prince Edward Island, Canada . . . at the mouth of the St. Lawrence River."

Undisturbed by the unlikely prospect of a small Canadian paper published only three times a week having a correspondent as far away as Denver, Scully proceeds:

"This newspaper obviously got its story from a Denver correspondent, but it recapitulated what the speaker said so well that it's better than a transcript. . . ."

Scully then quotes the *Summerside Journal* story. To do this he must have had a copy or clipping of the paper before him. Therefore he could not have missed seeing the credit line at the top of the story.

The *Summerside Journal* story is credited, "Denver, Colo., *Post*." The story is Thor Seversen's *Denver Post* story, word for word. It was Seversen's first story of the lecture done before anyone knew who the lecturer was and before Seversen was sure the whole thing was a farce. As a consequence, it is a straight reporting job merely repeating what the speaker said. It suited Scully's needs admirably. On the few occasions that it didn't, Scully merely rewrote it.

By removing Seversen's one fairly friendly story from the otherwise unfriendly columns of the *Denver Post*, and crediting it elsewhere, Scully had his necessary newspaper coverage of the lecture.

By the time Seversen and I had finished digging around in the *Denver Post* morgue, it had stopped snowing, the sun had come out and it was fairly pleasant. We thought it would be a good idea to have a talk with Instructor Broman and see if he had revised his opinions of "Scientist X" and his flying-saucer lecture.

Francis Broman is a slight, dark-complexioned man of agreeable manner. His pleasantries with us had a kind of nervous quality to them which, considering the corner into which the "Scientist X" lecture had wedged him, is understandable enough.

While working at the university as an instructor, Broman was also studying for his doctorate there. To do a bang-up job as an

instructor, Broman had, on his own hook, invited "Scientist X" to give the flying-saucer talk.

When the event got out of hand in the public prints and the university regents found the name of their school firmly lashed up with a lecturer who insisted little men from Venus were dropping like flies on the Earth, an icy academic breeze began blowing in Broman's direction. For awhile, Broman could see his diploma wafting away in the williwaw.

Having weathered that storm, Broman came to the interview with us prepared to make it very clear that Newton or "Scientist X" and his Venusians were about as welcome at the university as a case of pyorrhea at a kissing game.

Broman showed us a copy of the introductory statement he had made to his class before the lecture began. In it he had pointed out that the whole purpose of the lecture was to give his class an exercise in evaluating material presented by a speaker. Broman had even given his students a summary of the scientific method of evaluation they had been studying and asked them to see if the saucer lecture stood up under it.

Naturally, in view of the spectacular nature of the talk, a little thing like Broman's introduction was overlooked in the following news stories, and certainly there was no mention of it in Scully's book. There were, however, a couple of carefully thought-out devices used by Scully to make the lecture sound like a weighty scholastic event.

One of them was Scully's sentence, "On that day at 12:30 p. m., 350 students of the University of Denver skipped lunch to hear a confidential scientific discourse. . . ."

I had been impressed when I read it. It takes a pretty good event to get a bunch of healthy students to skip lunch in order to take it in. I questioned Broman about it and asked if maybe the lecture wasn't given a much bigger build-up than he was letting on. Instead of answering, he shoved over the typed copy of his introduction to the lecture and, with a smile, held his finger on the second sentence. It read, "You folks are guests and members of the basic-science class that meets at 12:40 each day."

"Nobody missed any lunch that day or any other day as far as I know," said Broman. "It was a regular class held at the regular time."

Scully's other builder-upper also turned out to be an invention of somebody's soaring imagination.

As proof that the saucer lecture was so important that the University of Denver wanted to save any possible memento for posterity, Scully said on page 26 of his book, concerning the blackboard diagrams:

"After his lecture had caused such a stir, the chalked designs were preserved in lacquer. . . ."

Broman's comment: "The lecturer's drawings were not lacquered over. It would have been ridiculous to preserve them. They were just a couple of circles labeled 'Earth' and 'Venus,' a crude sketch of what the saucers were supposed to have looked like, and a diagram showing how combinations of digits can be added up to total nine which was supposed to illustrate something to do with the measurements of the saucers."

After talking with Broman I was more convinced than ever that Frank Scully's little men were about as miserable a hoax as the two-headed baby in a 10-cent side show. Proving it and finding out what was behind them, however, was something else again.

The next Denver lead on my list was George T. Koehler, the advertising salesman for Denver radio station KMYR who had escorted Newton to the lecture. Koehler is a fleshy individual, a breezy, back-slapping sort who looks younger than the 41 years he claims. Scully described him as "an old professional football player with the Chicago Bears." In Denver, Koehler admitted this statement was correct.

On the strength of Scully's apparent indifference to reporting the truth I sent the following wire to Ralph Brizzolara, manager of the Chicago Bears:

CAN YOU ADVISE COLLECT WHETHER GEORGE KOEHLER WAS EVER ON BEARS' ROSTER IF SO WHEN.

Holiday Greetings

Mr. Brizzolara replied: DO NOT HAVE RECORD OF GEORGE KOEHLER PLAYING WITH BEARS. (signed) CHICAGO BEARS FOOTBALL CLUB.

From that point on I wasn't counting heavily on anything Koehler offered.

He was correct, however, in claiming that he was pretty close to Newton, for he and his wife, who was once Newton's nurse, live in a house that turned out to be rented by Newton and is filled with Newton's golfing trophies and other memorabilia, and he drives a Cadillac that is registered in the name of Newton Oil Company.

Koehler played a tape recording of the University of Denver lecture which was interesting only because it didn't include Broman's telltale introduction. Koehler, not knowing I had spoken to Broman, glossed over the importance of the missing introduction, although he never could satisfactorily explain why it wasn't on the tape. As far as the talk itself went, it was pretty much the same thing I had heard in the Palace Hotel from the lips of the master himself.

Koehler had some pretty interesting yarns to spin about the great Dr. Gee. In the middle of one of them he fished out a brown rod about a quarter of an inch in diameter and perhaps ten inches long. This, he claimed, was some of Doctor's Perelite, made up as an arrow shaft for Howard Hill, the noted archer.

"Hill used one of Doctor's arrows," Koehler remarked, "to kill an elephant on his last trip to Africa. That will give you an idea of how tough this stuff is."

That was an easy one to check.

I happened to know that Hill was engaged in selling a motion picture of the trip. Whenever a deal like that is in the making, you can bet your bottom dollar there'll be a publicity man eager to tell you anything you want to know and a lot of things you don't.

It didn't take long to get Mr. Hill's man on the phone. According to him the only arrows used on the Hill expedition were designed by Hill himself and made of tubular steel and Duralumin. Certainly, if Hill had used some revolutionary new material for arrow shafts his publicity man would have been beating the drum about it. But he wasn't. In fact, he'd never even heard of Perelite.

Since Koehler was apparently no more committed to telling the truth than Newton or Scully and wasn't half as entertaining, there didn't seem to be any advantage in investing any more time in him. Also, the more time I spent with Koehler the more chance there was of flushing my birds prematurely. So far I had been playing it straight, going right along with all the tall tales the boys had to offer. Because in the back of my mind I was working up a little plan.

First, I wanted to meet Dr. Gee—that is, if such a man existed. Second, I wanted to get my hands on one of those disks of unknown metal again and once I did I wasn't planning to let go of it until I got it into a good commercial laboratory for a chemical analysis. With that in mind it would have been absolutely fatal if Newton had any idea that I wasn't 100 percent sold on his story.

I thanked Koehler for all the inside dope he had given me and reserved my plane seat back to San Francisco. But before I left Denver I checked out two more leads that turned up in Scully's book and Newton's conversation.

I looked up the Newton Oil Company in the phone book, half expecting that it wouldn't be there at all. But it was. And the offices listed actually existed. They didn't, however, exactly jibe with the picture of roaring activity conjured up by Scully when he wrote, "Silas Mason Newton, president of the Newton Oil Company . . . a man who never made more than $25,000,000

As far as I could see, the whole Newton Oil Company consisted of two offices connected by a little waiting room. When I dropped in saying that I was a friend of Mr. Newton's and just thought I'd look him up, the only activity in the place was a mild conversation going on between a man who introduced himself as the secretary of the company and the receptionist. For an organization that had, as both Scully and Newton claimed, rediscovered the mighty Rangely oil field, the operation seemed a little puny. My next move was to check on the Rangely story.

Richard D. White, exploration superintendent for the California Company, a subsidiary of Standard Oil of California, gave me a complete fill-in on Rangely. Mr. White is in a good position to know what he is talking about, for the California Company controls a vast majority of the leases at Rangely.

The offices of the California Company were the real thing. You could have lost the whole Newton Oil Company in the reception room.

I got out a copy of Scully's book and showed White this sentence that appears on page 33: "He (Newton) hunted for oil with instruments which had cost a fortune and were a closely guarded secret. With them he had rediscovered the Rangely oil field years after the major oil companies had written it off as a failure."

White grinned and shook his head. "Sure, I remember old Newton," he said. "He used to come out to Rangely with some kind of doodlebug outfit—one of those black boxes with a lot of dials on it nobody ever gets to look inside of. He tried to tell everybody we were way off on the geology. He even picked up some leases down where his doodlebug said the oil was supposed to be and did some drilling. Turned out he was the one that was way off on the geology. He used to bring a lot of people out here in those big cars of his. But as far as rediscovering Rangely, that's a lot of baloney.

"Here's the story on Rangely. Standard of California rediscovered the field in 1902 but for a long time there wasn't much activity out there. The reason for that's simple. Crude oil was selling for ten cents a barrel. Rangely was a long way from the refineries; and the roads, if you could call them that, were terrible.

"When World War II came along there was a big demand for oil and the price shot up to the point where it was worth while taking it out. The government came along with some help on the road situation and a private pipe line went in. Then Rangely really opened up. That's all there was to the rediscovering of Rangely."

There wasn't any doubt in my mind about whom to believe on the Rangely story. The past performance of the Newton-Scully team didn't leave me any choice.

As I was leaving White's office he offered a suggestion. "If you really want to get an idea of how Newton operates, get hold of some back issues of a magazine called the *Petroleum Review*. You'll find some articles in there by Newton himself that will give you a pretty good line on him."

Just before I got on the plane, I called Thor Seversen at the *Denver Post* and asked him if he'd try to find the articles White mentioned. Then I headed back for San Francisco.

All the way back I tried to think of a way to get possession of one of those disks of unknown metal without Newton knowing I had it. Of course I could have just grabbed one and stuck it in my pocket, but with all the trouble Newton and Scully had gone to in building the story up, it was a dead cinch that they wouldn't stand hitched for a move like that. And I didn't see any point in winding up in a fist fight or a lawsuit or both if I could help it.

By the time I got back to San Francisco I thought I had a pretty good plan for getting one of the disks. I hadn't figured out yet how I was going to smoke out Dr. Gee, but I decided to let that wait until I got to it.

Laying hold of one of Newton's specimens of unknown metal turned out to be about as easy as getting a passkey to Fort Knox, but I didn't know it when I started.

My first move was to hunt up a good reliable laboratory that would cooperate on such a project. Stanford Research Institute, in Menlo Park, California, is one of the best commercial labs in the area and perhaps in the country. Dr. J. E. Hobson, director of the institute, agreed to go along with me. Dr. Hobson not only thought the whole project was pretty funny, but he also saw the value of knocking over what certainly was shaping up as a full-scale national scientific hoax. All I needed to do now was get one of the disks and SRI would do the rest.

My first move was flat-footedly to ask Newton if he'd permit an analysis of a disk. He laughed it off. His stand was that his own laboratories had already submitted the disks to 150 tests, discovered that they would withstand 10,000 degrees of heat, presumably Fahrenheit, although he didn't quite remember, and he didn't see any point in further testing. As far as Newton was concerned the stuff was unknown to Earth and what was the use of doing any more tests when you didn't know what you were testing for? It was a tricky piece of logic, but I had to go along with it for fear of tipping my hand.

My next suggestion, that no one would really believe his story unless he submitted the disks to an impartial laboratory, almost ended in disaster.

Newton puckered up his eyes and began spewing at me. "You've been chasing me down here for two months. I'm a busy man. I haven't got a goddamned bit of time to spend on this thing. Now I've been courteous as hell to you, see. And I'm just not interested in bothering with the damn thing any longer. Now how does that suit you?"

Newton carried on along those lines for quite awhile. What he was getting at was that apparently plenty of people had believed him without his having to submit anything to anybody; witness the number of copies Scully's book had sold. And what had he, Newton, got out of it? Nothing. Nothing but abuse and persecution. What had started out as a favor on Newton's part to Scully had boomeranged and Newton was getting tired of it. Looking at him as he stood there bristling, he was the picture of the injured philanthropist.

Then, almost without my realizing it, Newton's manner began to change and the point of the whole floor show swung into focus.

"I've talked with my people," Newton was saying in a calm, matter-of-fact voice, "and their statement to me was, see, that Scully made twenty-five or thirty thousand out of his book on what little information we've furnished him. They said to me, 'Now if we lay all this stuff on the line, it's going to take a lot of time and we want to know what there is in it for us.'"

Commerce had entered the picture.

The only thing to do was to declare open season on Newton's disks and start working on the plan I had figured out.

What I had in mind was to make a copy of Newton's disks and then, if I could get him to haul out the originals again, switch mine for one of his.

I had been counting on getting at least another look at the disks before creating the copy, but the way Newton was acting I realized I'd be lucky if I could get him to produce them even once more so I could switch on him. That meant I had to make the copies from memory. It had been some time since I had seen the disks and then, even though I'd handled them, the light hadn't been good for the sort of thing I had in mind.

I got hold of Newhall, the only other person who had been along when Newton produced his trophies, and we compared notes. We were agreed the disks were about the size of a nickel, plain-surfaced and silver-colored.

The weight was the only tricky problem. A piece of aluminum that looked about the right size didn't seem to weigh enough. Magnesium felt too light. Monel metal felt too heavy. Steel, although it felt a little too slippery, seemed to be the best bet for this job.

Among his other talents, Newhall is a pretty fair machinist. He has a well-equipped shop in his garage and one afternoon we set up to do a little counterfeiting.

When we got through we had an assortment of steel disks, some a little bigger than a nickel, some a little smaller. Our

idea was that by making the fakes in slightly varying sizes we would surely have one that was a good-enough match. For some reason or other we turned out one fake disk made of monel metal. Monel metal is heavier than steel to begin with and we made our monel disk about twice as thick as the ones made of steel. It was ridiculously heavy by comparison, but we added it to our collection anyway.

For the next few days I carried all the fakes around in my pockets to "age" them. The process worked pretty well. The only trouble was I jingled.

The problem now was to get Newton to produce his disks again so I could switch on him. But Newton wouldn't produce.

In a series of attempts to get Newton to haul out his disks, meetings with a whole new, tempting cast of characters were suggested to him: people of influence who could guarantee him protection in case "the military" turned against him and Dr. Gee; a man who would happily part with a sizable chunk of money for just a glimpse of the mysterious disks from Venus; kindred souls with reports of saucer sightings who begged for a peek at Newton's treasures. Still Newton wouldn't bite.

Finally another dinner was set up in the Palm Court, the place Newton had first produced the disks. This time Hal McIntyre, a professional magician who now uses his magic act to help him fit hearing aids to children, came along in the role of a friend who had a saucer sighting to report. Hal was loaded with the fake disks. Just before Newton appeared, I tried to give Hal a last minute fill-in on which one of the fakes I thought would be the best match for a Newton disk. Hal, who had been kept informed of the story, was about as exasperated as I was. He said, "I don't care what Newton's disks look like. Even if he pulls out a square one I'm going to switch on him."

But it was no go. Newton just kept playing his role of a science-fiction Scheherazade regaling us with more stories about Dr. Gee and his fabulous laboratories. Every time we worked around to the subject of the disks, Newton had an excuse for not producing them.

After about a week of trying I began to think the disks had sailed back to Venus on their own and my sanity was about to follow.

Then Newton's business with the "big-brass" took him to Washington. While he was away I decided to use the time to check up further on Newton's background and to start scouting out leads to Dr. Gee.

From Scully's book I knew that Newton had lived in New York City—in the winter of 1929–30, he had housed distinguished visitors in "his Park Avenue residence." I was to find that shortly after that time, Newton was embroiled in some activity in New York which Scully either knew nothing about or didn't bother to mention.

It's not in the glamorous Dick Tracy detective tradition to mole through old newspaper files, but sometimes it pays off. The *New York Times* publishes an index that amply justifies its famous slogan, "All the news that's fit to print." I discovered in the public library that in 1931 the *Times* reported that Silas M. Newton, "reputed wealthy oil man and golfer," had been arrested by New York police, charged with grand larceny on the complaint of an elderly retired New Jersey real-estate dealer who claimed that Newton had rigged a $25,000 sale to him of worthless stock in a gas and utilities company. Newton denied any fraud, claimed it was all a misunderstanding, and was released in $2,500 bail. The next day the *Times* noted that New York State authorities expected to arrange Newton's extradition to New Jersey within a week. Evidently Newton beat the rap, for no further news of the case appeared, and from checking records I learned that some five years later, in September 1936, his bail was discharged.

Another item I came across, which appeared this time not in the *New York Times* but, oddly enough, in the files of the *San Francisco Chronicle* a continent-width away, conveyed news from New York on January 15, 1932, that a Brooklyn man had asked the New York State Bureau of Securities for a Supreme Court examination order to determine if Newton was engaged in fraudulent stock practices. The man felt he had been bilked by Newton in the amount of $28,000. No outcome was recorded in the public prints, so presumably nothing came of it.

Then there were two upstate New York incidents. In September 1934, at Oneida, Newton got involved with the state police in a matter concerning false stock statements. In July 1935, at Elmira, he was arrested on a judge's bench warrant charged with two violations of the law relating to false statements or advertisements on securities, and was released in $2,500 bail; a year and a half later the indictments were dismissed and the case closed.

It was plain that in his financial dealings, Newton had a tendency to get into trouble, and a knack for getting out of it.

I got to wondering if, what with his various oil enterprises, Newton might not have tried to sell a little stock in California. The rules on such matters are very strict in California, so strict that the office of the Corporation Commissioner keeps very careful records to insure that those rules are enforced. I found that the Commissioner's office was not unaware of Silas Newton, though nothing was pending against him.

Uncovering such a background for Scully's "Scientist X," the University of Denver lecturer, the great geophysicist of the oil industry, obviously called for some intensive digging into the man's current activities.

What came up unexpectedly in the first spadeful was a clear clue at last to Dr. Gee.

I won't go into the method of delving here. Let's say simply that the telephone is a great invention, and Newton is a great telephoner. A checkup revealed that he phoned often to Phoenix, Arizona. He spoke there with a Leo GeBauer.

Phoenix was the locale of Dr. Gee, according to Scully's book and to the statements of Newton himself. The pseudonym "Gee" and the name "GeBauer" certainly seemed to be kin.

Furthermore, the place and name were not the only significant similarities. Though he didn't appear, from a distance, to be a Newton-Scully grade of superscientist, GeBauer did have some technical knowledge of electronics. He was proprietor of the Western Radio & Engineering Company, a radio and television parts supply house.

It wouldn't do to call up GeBauer and ask him bluntly if he was Dr. Gee. My next step was laid out for me—to go to Phoenix and size up GeBauer in person.

I was set to take off when Newton turned up in San Francisco again. Apparently he was ready to talk business about the disks.

He started off by announcing over the telephone. "Now my people are not trying to sell anything. They haven't got anything to sell. But you certainly, see, should be in a position to know how far you want to go to get to the bottom of this deal."

If a cash offer was what was required to make Newton produce his disks again, there was only one thing to do.

The trouble was that making Newton an offer was kind of like trailing your foot in the water to lure a shark within gaffing distance. The stakes had to be high to make any sense and Newton could be counted on to take care of himself in a fast shuffle.

A very solemn conference was set up and Newton was authorized to tell "his people" that $10,000 would be put in escrow as soon as some reasonable proof of the story's authenticity was produced. An additional $25,000 was to be turned over to Newton prior to publication.

Newton was in great form that day. He was wearing a very pale gray flannel suit and somewhere in his travels he had picked up a deep tan. The way he handled himself I got to feeling that $35,000 was really a pretty chintzy offer.

There was the usual amount of backing and filling. Newton mulled the proposition over and gravely considered what his people would think. Occasionally he digressed long enough to spin some colorful bit of saucerian information, but by and

large he was strictly the business man negotiating. It was a shock, then, when he rummaged around in a coat pocket, hauled out the grimy handkerchief, spread the gears and disks on the desk and said, "I suppose you wanted to see these again."

It was a bad moment. One look at Newton's disks and it was a cinch that the substitutes were at best pretty unreasonable facsimilies. But it could have been a lot worse—I could have been caught diskless. Luckily, I did have the fake disks with me, bad as they were. I was still carrying them around, aging them in my pockets.

The most obvious thing wrong with my fakes was that they were much too thin—all but the one made of monel metal. It was about halfway thick enough, but if it had seemed too heavy when it was made up, now, by secretly sorting it out and hefting it in my pocket, it seemed hopeless.

While I was wondering what to do, Newton was talking about a saucer that had been sighted over Africa. As swept away as he was by his new story he never once lost sight of the disks, handing over first one and then the other and placing them on his open handkerchief as they were returned.

I didn't dare stall any longer. Not only was there the chance that any minute Newton would wrap up the disks and tuck them away, but I was beginning to get the shakes.

I palmed the monel fake by gripping it with the fourth finger between the palm and second joint, and tried to remember what my friend McIntyre, the magician, had told me.

"Let me see one of those disks again, Mr. Newton," I said. I guess I'm not cut out for this sort of thing because my voice sounded like I was going to be sick and when I took my hands from my pocket I could see the skin creases shine where the sweat was forming.

I took Newton's disk between my thumb and forefinger, held it up to look at it, and then let it drop into my cupped hand. I gave a kind of feeble cough with the idea that if it clinked against the fake, the sound would be covered. There wasn't any clink.

I went through the motions of hefting the disk in my hand although actually I was holding the two of them tightly palmed to keep them from getting mixed up. Big, single drops of icy sweat were slithering down my sides.

I just sat there for a second or two hefting away and trying to look as if I were pondering some deep interplanetary problem. Then, looking Newton right in the eye as McIntyre had told me, I let the monel fake slide into my other hand and passed it back to him. Keeping my eyes from flicking down at that fake disk as I handed it over was the hardest thing I've ever done.

Newton took it, plunked it down on the handkerchief without even glancing at it, and went right on with his story. All I had to do now was get his disk back into my pocket without his noticing the move. McIntyre had warned me not to do it too soon and above all, not to look at my hand while I put it into my pocket. I didn't, but it was a struggle. Then I tried to sit there and listen to Newton with that disk of his burning a hole right through the side of my suit.

As hard as I tried not to sneak a look at the fake sitting there in the handkerchief alongside of Newton's disk, I couldn't stop it. When I saw the two of them together I almost passed out. The fake was so bad it stuck out like an Eskimo at a Boston social tea party.

Newton never noticed it. When he was through with his African saucer story he wrapped up the disks and gears, stuck them in his pocket and announced that he would take up the offer with Doctor. It might take a little time, Newton warned. The last Newton had heard, the doctor had disappeared into the scientific wilds of Pasadena so thoroughly that even his wife couldn't find him. But Newton would get in touch with me.

Five minutes after he was gone, I was on my way to the Stanford Research Institute with the disk of unknown metal.

Dr. Hobson and his men gave the disk the full treatment. They clipped off a tiny piece and checked its melting point. They did a simple gravimetric analysis. They mounted it in plastic, polished a portion of it to a mirror finish and examined its structure microscopically. They sent another piece of the disk over to Stanford University for a spectrochemical analysis.

It seemed a shame to go to all that trouble. The disk wasn't made of anything that a 12-year-old with a $4 Chem-Craft outfit couldn't have analyzed in twenty minutes.

Newton's precious unknown metal that Dr. Gee had supposedly taken from a crashed flying saucer, the same that had refused to melt in Dr. Gee's laboratory at 10,000 degrees, melted quite nicely at Stanford Research Institute at just 657 degrees, Fahrenheit.

It was plain old aluminum, 99.5 percent pure, a quality commercially described as grade 2S and used in the manufacture of nothing more cosmic than pots and pans.

With that piece of intelligence in hand, I gathered up my notes and headed for Hollywood and Frank Scully. The problem now was to find out whether Scully had known about this state of affairs or, if he had simply been gulled by Newton and Dr. Gee, whether he would be man enough to admit it and help me run down the rest of the story.

Just to be on the safe side, though, I decided to see if I couldn't first get him to identify Dr. Gee as GeBauer. It would be something of a bluff, but, pending my trip to Phoenix, I was pretty sure I had the right man.

The Scully living room hadn't changed. It was still the same cheery bedlam of dogs and children with Scully holding forth as usual on a saucer case flashed to him by an ardent fan who had read his book.

In the relative calm of Scully's cluttered workroom I brought out the laboratory reports on the disk—the film from the spectrochemical analysis, the terse report on the gravimetric, the bleak notes on the microscopic examination.

When Scully got through with them he looked as a man might who had been riding in a flying saucer when the center fell out. After awhile he called in his wife. For Mrs. Scully's benefit the whole file on Newton was hauled out.

When she was through, Mrs. Scully just sat there saying over and over, "How can it possibly be true?" The propitious moment seemed to be at hand to hazard the matter of Dr. Gee.

The first move was to see if Scully still contended, as he had in his book, that he had actually met Dr. Gee. Scully not only said that he had, but that considering the high scientific tone of Dr. Gee's conversation it didn't seem possible that he could be anything but what Newton claimed.

I made Scully a proposition. If he would voluntarily admit who Dr. Gee was, I offered to let him join forces with me publicly in the final stages of smoking out Newton's real motives in perpetrating a national hoax.

Scully refused. He had given his word, he said, not to reveal who Dr. Gee was, and he didn't intend to break his promise. Mrs. Scully tried to convince him that he had been taken in by Newton and was thus no longer obligated to him. Scully wouldn't budge.

I decided to play it the way they do in the movies. With the most indifferent attitude I could muster, I hinted that it didn't make any difference to me because I knew who Gee was anyway.

I guess I must have sounded pretty indifferent because it worked. Scully promised that if I could prove to him that I knew who Dr. Gee was, he would admit the identification was correct.

It was kind of a lopsided arrangement hanging completely on Scully's word, but at the moment his word seemed like a very rugged institution.

I told Scully the Phoenix address I had for GeBauer.

"You've got the man, all right," Scully said.

"GeBauer, isn't it?" I asked.

"Yes, Dr. GeBauer," he said.

I couldn't have felt better if I had pulled off a merger between Sears Roebuck and Montgomery Ward.

Right away I wanted Scully to go to Phoenix with me and confront GeBauer. Scully couldn't make it. It was early summer and Scully didn't think he could stand the heat. Nor was Scully sure that he wanted to admit publicly that his book was a hoax. Scully didn't know what he wanted to do.

Finally we made a deal. I would go to Phoenix and talk with GeBauer. If GeBauer should refuse to admit that he was Dr. Gee and would assert this denial in writing, Scully would join

forces with me and find out what Newton, who was plainly the moving spirit behind the little-men story, was really up to.

It was a strange, backward kind of arrangement, but it was the best I could do. And I did have Scully's solemn promise made in front of his wife.

When I got to Phoenix I hunted up Lloyd Clark of the *Phoenix Gazette* and recruited him for a little advance work. I wanted to get some photos of GeBauer in his natural habitat and Lloyd thought he knew how it could be done.

Under the pretext of getting a story for the business section of the *Gazette*, Clark took a photographer and moved in on GeBauer at his Western Radio & Engineering Company.

They got the photos all right, but Clark had a strange report to make about GeBauer's reaction to having his picture taken.

Most businessmen will crowd aside a herd of elephants to get their picture in the paper. Not GeBauer. He didn't know if it were really the right thing for him to be photographed or not. He spent quite a little time trying to convince Clark and the photographer that they ought to make their pictures of his shop and his staff but they should leave him out. Very modest gent, this GeBauer.

But newspaper photographers have a way about them, a little harsh sometimes, but effective. Clark and his man came away with a very nice mug shot of GeBauer.

Clark hadn't been able to pry much information out of GeBauer about his past, but he had a pretty good idea of how to get what we wanted.

As soon as the business-news story and the photo of GeBauer ran in the *Gazette*, Clark made a deal with the local Better Business Bureau to do a follow-up.

The Bureau came away with a very interesting notarized report.

Instead of holding degrees from Armour Institute, Creighton University, and the University of Berlin, as Scully wrote, GeBauer only claimed a degree in electrical engineering from the Louis Institute of Technology in Chicago around 1931 or 1932, he couldn't remember which.

From 1943 to 1945, while he was supposed to have been heading up 1,700 scientists doing 35,000 experiments on the land, in the sea and the air and spending one billion dollars in a top-secret government magnetic-research program, GeBauer allowed he was merely chief of laboratories at the AiResearch Company in Phoenix and Los Angeles.

A check on that claim showed that GeBauer had been with AiResearch all right, and had done a most competent job—keeping their laboratory machinery running as a kind of maintenance man.

The Better Business Bureau wound up its report with a quote by GeBauer that ranks as probably one of the world's most heroic efforts at obfuscation. The last paragraph of the report reads: "When asked about further details of his business here and elsewhere he said we could quote him as saying, 'I believe in life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness without the interference of man!'"

The time had come to visit Dr. Gee in person.

It was dead-hot in Phoenix. GeBauer's shop, a modest enough establishment despite Newton's glowing descriptions of Dr. Gee's sprawling laboratories, turned out to be a flat-roofed, one-story building in a treeless section of town.

GeBauer is a stocky, middle-aged man with pale, deep-set eyes. I had made arrangements with a photographer from the *Gazette* to park his car across the street from GeBauer's place, leave

his camera in it and stroll around GeBauer's showroom posing as a customer, and I was glad there were reinforcements within harling distance.

We talked in GeBauer's office. While he talked, he toyed with a steel bearing, rolling it back and forth across the glass top in his desk.

I told him who I was and that I knew he was the Dr. Gee in Scully's book.

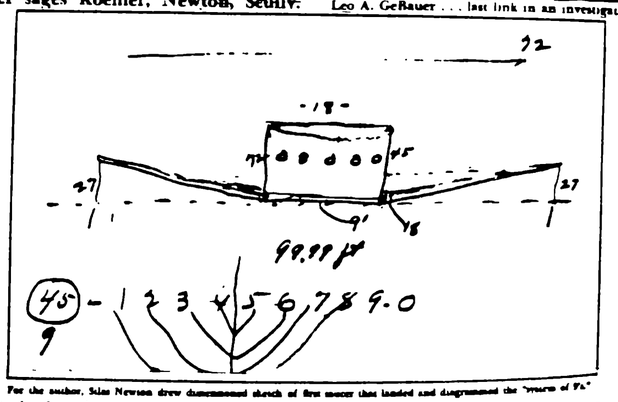
GeBauer gave me those eyes.

"You're mistaken there, my boy," he said, rolling the bearing around. "I know Newton and I've read Scully's book, but nobody ever told you I was Dr. Gee is away off base."

Sweat was running down his jaws and making quick little detours around his chin.

Saucer sages Koehler, Newton, Scully:

Leo A. GeBauer . . . last link in an investigative chain.



For the author, Silas Newton drew diagrammed sketch of first saucer that landed and diagrammed the "power of 9's."

I asked GeBauer for a written statement that he wasn't Dr. Gee.

No go.

My line was, "Look, as long as you say you aren't Gee, what harm is there in giving me a statement that you aren't?"

His line was, "I don't want to put anything down in writing until I talk it over with my attorney." He had run into trouble with Newton before. Seems as though Newton owed him some money for some equipment GeBauer had built for him. He didn't know if he should sign any statement or not.

GeBauer wanted to talk the deal over with his wife, who was in the shop. I left them talking and made a little tour of the place. In a room that was a combination storeroom, workshop and wrapping room, there was a box of brown rods exactly like the one George Koehler had showed me in Denver claiming it was a Perelite arrow shaft.

I was feeling kind of reckless. Maybe it was the heat. I broke off a piece of rod and took it over to GeBauer. "What's this stuff?" I asked.

"Television antenna separators," he said. He didn't look too happy. Maybe he was sore because I broke that piece off.

I began to push GeBauer about the statement, since he still stuck to his story, and finally he started dictating to his wife. It took several false starts but he eventually produced what I needed as a lever on Scully. It was on his letterhead and it read:

To Whom It May Concern: I have been asked by J. P. Cahn of the *San Francisco Chronicle* if I were the Dr. Gee in Scully's book. I am making this statement to all concerned: I am not the Dr. Gee mentioned in the book *Behind The Flying Saucer*. I have no knowledge of the flying saucer other than what I have read. . . .

I have in no way any connection with Frank Scully, his books or statements, nor did I at any time give Frank Scully authority to infer that I might be Dr. Gee. The scientific duties and qualifications mentioned in his book in no way describe my activities during the war period.

(signed) L. A. GeBauer.

All Scully had asked me to get was a statement from GeBauer denying the identity by which Scully had admitted to me that he knew him. I had it, and on GeBauer's own letterhead. I certainly figured that would do the trick of unlocking Scully. But it didn't.

Maybe Scully had his fingers crossed when he promised me that if I got such a statement he would admit Newton and GeBauer had chumped him and help me run down the reason they went to all that trouble. Or maybe he only keeps his promises on odd days of the week. It's hard to tell. But Scully knows what he promised and so does his wife. She was there at the time.

First I called him on the telephone and told him what had happened. Scully wouldn't even listen to me.

I had the GeBauer statement photostated and I mailed him a copy by registered mail.

His only reply to that was a violent letter and a phone call that should have short-circuited the entire Bell System. Scully maintained that I was persecuting him, just as everyone else connected with the saucer story was being persecuted, and that he would probably sue someone. To date no one has showed up to serve any papers.

Something else showed up, however, that makes for some interesting speculation. Thor Seversen, digging around in Denver, finally found copies of the publication called the *Petroleum Review* that R. D. White of the California Company had suggested I read. It was a good suggestion.

In the 1946–47 *Petroleum Review* you will find three long articles written by Silas M. Newton. In all of them Newton expounded the merits of his geological theories about Rangely and denounced the United States Geological Survey and "bureaucratic Washington."

Newton further distinguished himself by introducing to his *Petroleum Review* readers none other than the noted author Frank Scully whom he incorrectly claimed "served several times (as a) member of the California legislature."

Scully's contribution to that issue of the *Petroleum Review* was an article entitled "Notes on Building a City" that was certainly helpful to Newton's promotional pitch. The article predicted that the town of Rangely "can become a city of 50,000 in the next five years." That would be in 1952. Scully's prediction is a little high unless something unusual happens in Rangely in the next few months. The latest population figures gathered in 1950 and printed in the Rand McNally Road Atlas shows Rangely's population hovering at the 5,000 mark.

There is other remarkable cooperation between Newton and Scully. In the subsequent *Petroleum Review*, for 1947–48, Newton blossomed into print again with "a new exploratory method . . . (a) revolutionary new technique (that) may end the specter of 'dry holes.'" Some phrases from the article and the magazine's explanatory squib will ring familiar to readers of Scully's book. For example:

Petroleum Review: "Certain it is that petroleum in place radiates energy . . . microwaves can be caught and measured."

Behind the Flying Saucers, page 36 "Petroleum in place . . . radiates magnetic energy and this is measurable."

Petroleum Review: "Microwaves being broadcast constantly by petroleum deposits hidden deep in the earth. . ."

Behind the Flying Saucers, page 36: "Petroleum deposits hidden deep in the earth were constantly broadcasting . . . magnetic microwaves."

Scully could have checked the worth of such claims as easily as I did by querying any authority in the subject. Dr. Thomas Poulter of the Stanford Research Institute examined Newton's statements and told me, "As far as I know, petroleum in place doesn't radiate anything. If it did, all the world's oil fields would have been discovered long ago."

The practical value of Newton's theories was already on record. The same *Petroleum Review* issue of 1946–47 that carried Newton's articles contained, on page 88, a resume by the editors of the year's drilling operations that noted, "One hundred and forty . . . wells . . . were added to the forty wells producing on January 1, 1946, in Rangely Field, and its first duster was drilled—the Newton Oil Company's Government D-1 on the southern edge of the field. . . ." Perhaps it was this dry hole, which is not the best of recommendations for an oil promoter, that made necessary Newton's "revolutionary new technique" which he proclaimed the following year and the theory of which Scully glowingly quoted.

Only the ultimate question remained to be answered. Why did Frank Scully write *Behind the Flying Saucers*—a book now proved to be, in effect, one of the greatest scientific hoaxes to hit the country since the old Cardiff Giant was rooted out of the soil of the Onondaga Valley in 1869.

I'm sorry that I don't know the answer. I don't know it because I think there is no single answer. Beyond the immediate and obvious one that the book was highly profitable lies a tangle of intangibles—the motives of the various individuals who were involved in fostering the story.

I believe that Frank Scully allowed himself to trust sincerely what was told him by others, although I'll agree that this takes some believing about Scully. "I have tried to the best of my ability to find flaws in their stories," he wrote in his preface. You can charitably form a low opinion of his ability, or you can generously suppose that he may have been blinded by his long friendship with the man who emerges most impressively from the book—that wizard among ore and oil explorers, the scientist whose geophysical acumen as described by author Scully would certainly merit any investor's interest, Silas Mason Newton.

I'd give a good deal to know what led Newton to concoct the Little-Men-in-Flying-Saucers-from-Venus yarn and get other people to go along with it. I've been meaning to ask him, but he hasn't come around lately.

I've been meaning to ask him, too, if he has figured out a magnetic story to explain the fact that one of those disks of unknown metal in his handkerchief is so much heavier than the other one.

If I know Newton, I'll bet that he has.—J. P. Cahn

APPENDIX 14

Moon Dust

Once again, that bottomless font of UFO information, Lou Farish, has brought a timely piece of pertinent information to our attention, a very recent one, dated June 1986, that we were not previously aware of, but which now seems very appropriate. (JUST CAUSE No. 8)

This excellent report on Project Moon Dust filled that entire issue Number 8, New Series, June 1986, and it makes reference to earlier developments reported in earlier issues of JUST CAUSE.

Lawrence Fawcett and Barry Greenwood, the co-authors of CLEAR INTENT, publisher and editor of the new JUST CAUSE, are actively pursuing their leads reported here and in earlier issues of JUST CAUSE, and will be reporting their progress in their journal. Both back copies of JUST CAUSE and CLEAR INTENT may be ordered from the address shown under the title in the following document.

One is constantly amazed by the vast amount of pertinent information scattered everywhere, that can be collected with a little effort and a good deal of persistence.

Here then is the JUST CAUSE report on "Project Moon Dust", which may be clearly seen to relate to collected UFO residue and material, its investigation, and its handling and control by official agencies of the United States Government.

JUST CAUSE

Publisher: Lawrence Fawcett
Editor: Barry Greenwood

Address: P.O.Box 218
Coventry, Conn. 06238
Subscription:
4 issues-$10 ($15 foreign)

NUMBER 8 NEW SERIES June 1986

PROJECT MOON DUST

(In our last issue, we alluded to one of those many project code names which turn up from time to time in released government documents. Few of these are ever identified in more than brief detail. However, Project Moon Dust, as named in recently- released DIA files is an exception. We have several documents which do seem to link UFOs with this colorfully named project. Our thanks to Robert Todd for providing us with the background information on his several-years-old research into Moon Dust.)

We have heard of stories, or more accurately - rumors, of crashed UFOs and alien bodies recovered. Dozens of them are presently on file. Often in these accounts, military personnel respond quickly to a developing situation, enact a carefully-planned set of procedures (like photography, mapping, interviews, etc.); then,usually, the evidence is carted away to an unknown location for further study. That's what the rumors tell us.

You must have thought at times, while digesting these rumors, that such step-by-step action must have been scripted; that there must have been guidelines to follow for everything to have been done so thoroughly and properly that not a stick of residue was left. You know how the military does everything by the book, as they tell us! If all this is so, then these procedures must be available for consultation when needed.

It's possible that we now [illegible] in the right direction to verify whether or not these procedures are on the record.

Salted through out some recent document releases, mainly from the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) and State Department, are references to "Project Moon Dust." The context of this code name to the rest of the published data was unclear, but the fact that it repeatedly turned up in documents dealing with UFOs told us that it was worth checking. A feeler was put into the March 1986 issue of Just Cause, requesting that anyone who had knowledge of Project Moon Dust to please contact us.

Not long afterwards, Robert Todd, a well-known CAUS researcher, informed us that he had researched Moon Dust in the late 1970s. What

he had found was quite revealing.

As a result of inquiries by Todd about Moon Dust, and other matters, the Air Force released a letter on August 20, 1979. It was identified as "AFCIN-1E-0", dated 3 November 1961. The letter was partly deleted, but enough was left to open the door on Moon Dust: (emphasis added where necessary--ed.)

> Extract, page 1: "c. In addition to their staff duty assignments, intelligence team personnel have peacetime duty functions in support of such Air Force projects as Moondust, Bluefly, and UFO, and other AFCIN directed quick reaction projects which require intelligence team operational capabilities (see Definitions)."
>
> Extract, page 2: "f. Blue Fly: Operation Blue Fly has been established to facilitate expeditious delivery to FTD of Moon Dust or other items of great technical intelligence interest. AFCIN SOP for Blue Fly operations, February 1960, provides for 1127th participation."
>
> "g. Moon Dust: As a specialized aspect of it's over-all material exploitation program, Headquarters USAF has established Project Moon Dust to locate, recover and deliver descended foreign space vehicles. ICGL #4, 25 April 1961, delineates collection responsibilities."
>
> Extract, page 3: "c. Peacetime employment of AFCIN intelligence team capability is provided for in UFO investigation (AFR 200-2) and in support of Air Force Systems Command (AFSC) Foreign Technology Division (FTD) Projects Moon Dust and Blue Fly. These three peacetime projects all involve a potential for employment of qualified field intelligence personnel on a quick reaction basis to recover or perform field exploitation of unidentified flying objects, or known Soviet/Bloc aerospace vehicles, weapons systems, and/or residual components of such equipment. The intelligence team capability to gain rapid access, regardless of location, to recover or perform field exploitation, to communicate and provide intelligence reports is the only such collection capability available to AFCIN, and it is vitally necessary in view of current intelligence gaps concerning Soviet/Bloc technological capabilities."

Let's pause a moment to absorb this.

The letter immediately indicates that Moon Dust, "Blue Fly", and "UFO" are among A.F. Intelligence's quick reaction projects. It is probable here that "UFO" refers to Blue Book.

We have pointed out in CLEAR INTENT (pg. 9) that often the prefix word "Blue" has been used in connection with high-altitude vehicles, and it appears in several fact,and rumor,UFO projects. Here we see it again in "Blue Fly," which provided for transportation of Moon Dust material. And what did Moon Dust material include? Among other things, it included things acquired from the recovery and/or field exploitation of UFOs! Note how UFOs are set apart from Soviet/Bloc aerospace vehicles. Since the Soviets were the only other real space power in the world at the time, besides the U.S., what could have been meant by setting off UFOs as a separate subject of investigation? If they were British, or another nation's space vehicle, why not say this, as it was said for the Soviets?

Note that Moon Dust and "other items of great technical intelligence interest" were sent to the Foreign Technology Division at Wright-Patterson AFB in Ohio, under Project Blue Fly. FTD was the parent group for Project Blue Book. Coincidence?

Originally, Blue Book's investigative functions were partly aided by personnel of the 4602nd Air Intelligence Service Squadron (AISS). Part of it's mission during WW2,and later in peacetime, was to "exploit downed people, paper and hardware" for intelligence information. The 4602nd's operations were transferred to AFCIN in July 1957, which then assigned the 1006th AISS most of the 4602nd's operations. The 1006th was re-designated the 1127th Field Activities Group in 1960. These units all performed UFO investigations for Blue Book, but were trained for and capable of additional activities in the event that one of these UFOs had crashed somewhere.

We discuss the operations of a possible "quick response unit" in CLEAR INTENT, pg. 111. Our point in that discussion was that such a unit would come under the highest security classification. Any admission that a UFO phenomenon was real and unexplainable would not be in the government's best interest to state, considering the still-existant debunking policy. Certainly here we see UFO investigation linked to the highest levels of the U.S. Air Force.

When did Moon Dust begin? We aren't sure but it likely dates from the beginnings of Blue Book at least, i.e. the early 1950s. It's entirely possible that the 1952 crashed disc incident reported in letters by Rear Admiral Herbert Knowles (see Just Cause, March 1986) could have been investigated under Moon Dust, if it were called that then. It certainly fits the criteria for attention, as described in the Air Force's 1961 letter.

Compelling evidence for the Moon Dust/ crash retrieval link and it's early origins appears in Donald Keyhoe's 1955 book, THE FLYING SAUCER CONSPIRACY. Note these extracts:

[Pages 214-15]

> **Two days after this Lou Corbin called me to report another development.**
>
> **"Do you know anything about a 'crashed-object' program?" he asked me.**
>
> **"No. Whose project is it?"**
>
> **"It's an Air Force deal, unless somebody's trying to trick me. You've heard of the 4602nd Air Intelligence Service Squadron, of course?"**
>
> **"Yes. It's a hush-hush unit. They have investigators in all Air Defense Squadrons."**
>
> **"Well, I've been contacted by one of them. First I thought it might be some kind of hoax. But I've double-checked. He actually is with the 4602nd."**
>
> **"Sounds queer, Lou. They're not supposed to talk to anyone outside of Intelligence."**
>
> **"I know. But he may be under special orders. Anyway, he's against the secrecy policy. He told me the 4602nd has a special program called the 'investigation of unidentified crashed objects.'"**
>
> **"If it's true, that is big," I said. "It could mean they've actually got their hands on some flying saucers."**
>
> **"He wouldn't admit that," said Corbin. "But I got the impression they'd recovered some kind of 'objects'--probably something dropped from a saucer."**

[Pages 231-32]

At 2:00 P.M. on November 30 [1954?] a mysterious bright flash in the sky was reported simultaneously in Atlanta, Newman, and Columbus, Georgia; in Sylacauga and Birmingham, Alabama; and as far away as Greenville, Mississippi. This brilliant light was immediately followed by a series of strange explosions, apparently centered high in the sky above Sylacauga.

Moments later a black object, six inches in diameter, crashed into the home of Mrs. Hewlett Hodges.

Smashing a three-foot-wide hole in the roof, the shining black object tore through the living-room ceiling. Striking the radio, it bounced off and gashed Mrs. Hodges' arm.

Meanwhile, the mysterious explosions had caused a hurried Air Defense alert. A three-state search for fallen objects was immediately begun by squadrons of Air Force planes.

When word of the "Sylacauga object" reached the Air Force, Intelligence officers flew to the scene from Maxwell Air Force BAse at Montgomery. Explaining that "the Air Force is required to examine such strange objects," they whisked it away to Maxwell Field, from which it was flown immediately to ATIC.

An hour or two later the object was labeled a meteorite.

As soon as this appeared in the papers, I received a call from Lou Corbin. "It's plain that this is part of the Air Force 'unidentified crashed-objects' investigation. They must believe the thing is linked with the saucers."

"It doesn't look like a coincidence," I said, "that this obejct fell just after those explosions. If it had been a meteor exploding, it wouldn't have made such a bright flash in the daytime."

"In the first news story," Corbin told me, "it was called an unidentified flying object. At least that's the way the Maxwell Field officers explained why they had started the search."

"This reminds me of that East New Haven signboard case," I commented. "On that occasion the object wasn't recovered. Judging from the size of the hole it made, however, it was probably about the same size."

Later FOIA requests have indicated that the DIA is currently the responsible agency for Moon Dust documentation. However, access is not being allowed because such access would reveal intelligence methods and are thus exempt from FOIA.

NASA has been involved as well, as this extract from a Jan. 13, 1969, memo indicates:

> "The undersigned (Richard M. Schulherr) visited the Foreign Technology Division of the Air Force Systems Command, Wright-Patterson AFB, Ohio, 9 Jan. 1969. The purpose of this trip was to identify specific items of space debris which had been forwarded to NASA and to re-establish personal liason with newly-assigned FTD Moondust personnel."

The Air Force's Moon Dust activity, as well as Blue Fly, is, in their words "no longer active." Perhaps the projects no longer go by these names but surely the procedures have not become obsolete. There is still a need to react to unknown vehicles landing on our soil. At the very least, national defe[illegible] reaction.

One last thought. Could an MJ12-type committee have begun Moon Dust as a reaction to early UFO events like Roswell? It would be of interest to see exactly when Moon Dust began it's operations.

The Editor

4

APPENDIX 15

THE ROLE OF NATIONAL INTELLIGENCE

The role of the various U.S. Government intelligence agencies in the investigation and handling of matters pertaining to the enigmatic phenomenon of UFOs has always been a mystery to observers, and perhaps to most of the personnel of those agencies themselves. Separated compartmentization of security matters so that nobody but the very top directors have access to the whole story is normal and has been practiced as long as there have been secrets. But this practice was apparently raised to new levels with the advent of the first UFO crash on U.S. soil. Sudden realization of the profound impact this could have on our society may have been the motivation for extraordinary measures to control all information and activity concerning this most profound event.

It appears that a new super-level, above all elective and appointive positions (including that of the President of the United States), may have evolved in this country out of the organizational chaos following the end of World War II.

Control of our nation had fallen mostly into the hands of the military-industrial complex by the end of the war, and most high level government positions were held by current or former military leaders. On 26 July 1946, President Harry S. Truman signed into law the new National Military Establishment Act, simultaneously creating the Office of the Secretary of Defense and the new National Security Council (NSC), as well as the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) parallel to the FBI and the NSA. This completed a co-equal arrangement of Scientific Intelligence, Civilian Intelligence and Military Intelligence, all managed by a committee overseeing all civilian and military aspects of government, and leaving politics to the politicians whom they were now in a position to control. All were used to working in compartmented arrangements to protect security, and so nothing changed but the levels of compartmentization. The visible levels of intelligence all became instruments of the Committee. That was the situation in being when the first extraterrestrial vehicle came down in our country.

It didn't take long to determine what it really was and to estimate its potential. As the occupants were obviously alien visitors, who else but the State Department would be primarily involved in the now anticipated contacts. Besides, General George C. Marshall was the ranking man, after the President at the time, in both national and international matters and by seniority in military standing.

The Committee is believed to have been originally organized by Gen. Marshall to fill a gap in control at the time, and in the urgency of the situation (demobilization and the new surprise event) it took

actions without consulting Congress and got away with it. That set a pattern which has continued ever since.

This Committee is believed to have been legitimized by Secret Executive Order, signed by President Eisenhour in 1954, and that arrangement has continued through generations of incumbents to this day.

Under this arrangement, the new CIA and the FBI, NSA, and all other agencies became separately compartmented tools of the committee, neither ever being given full knowledge of plans and activities beyond their need to know to serve the overall plan. Whether this is a wise course of action will be judged by history.

With this in mind, however, it can be seen how they could all be involved in UFO matters to some degree, but never in control. Thus it became easy to use the CIA, FBI, AOSI, AFOSI and all other agencies, overt and covert, to carry out various parts and aspects of the UFO operations but never to have all the answers. Through these instrumentalities, other more visible entities such as scientific and research centers, institutions, storage sites and facilities, information media, and UFO clubs and researchers could be controlled.

A good example of how this control worked with respect to one small group (NICAP -- one of the first to tap civilian resources) may be seen in the excellent article "NI-CIA-AP or NICAP" published in JUST CAUSE, Vol. 1 - No. 7 for January 1979. A reduced copy is presented here for your evaluation. But this is only an example of one kind of infiltration and manipulation without having to issue direct orders to anybody. It worked by simply playing the personalities of individuals involved, like keys on a great instrument. This goes on all the time and allows the conditions that we have today to exist.

To be properly effective, this "civilian" control group would have to appear to oppose government secrecy and champion the interests of small, private, independent UFO witnesses. This objective was successfully accomplished by the election of retired Marine Major Donald E. Kehoe as head of the NICAP organization. He believed what he was doing (just like the Project Blue Book staff at ATIC), and would never have accepted any suggestion that his organization had been penetrated by government agents. We leave you to be the judge.

The article begins as follows, and is continued on the succeeding JUST CAUSE page numbers 6 through 13, shrink reduced from Vol.1, No.7:

When space propulsion researcher T. Townsend Brown founded the National Investigations Committee on Aerial Phenomena in October 1956, at least two CIA covert agents worked themselves into key positions with the organization. One, an ultra-mysterious character named "Count" Nicholas de Rochefort, was a Russian immigrant and employee of the CIA's Psychological Warfare Staff, where the "Count"... (next pages)

wrote scripts in French and Russian for Voice of America radio broadcasts, among other covert missions. "Count" de Rochefort managed to get himself appointed Vice-Chairman of NICAP in late 1956.

The "Count" was a controversial ultra-right-winger and a leading force in the lobbying effort to prevent Red China from being recognized or admitted to the U.N. For covers (visible employment to mask his CIA involvement), he utilized professorships at Georgetown and American Universities, as well as claiming to be an escort interpreter with the State Department.

The other CIA agent was an even more mysterious person named Bernard J. O. Carvalho, a native of Lisbon, Portugal. Among other missions, Carvalho had been a cut-out (go-between) man for such CIA proprietaries (secretly owned companies) as Fairway Corporation, a charter airline utilized by Agency executives. He managed to get himself appointed to chairman of the group's (NICAP's) membership subcommittee, a key position.

Since the Air Force had been interested in Townsend Brown's propulsion theories back in the early '50s,as Project Blue Book records attest, one might expect the CIA was interested as well (from a research & development point of view). Additionally, because of the Air Force's and CIA's concern over the potential subversiveness of UFO groups, as articulated by the Robertson Panel Report in 1953, one might well expect to find covert CIA agents infiltrating a newly-founded, Washington-based UFO organization.

Obviously, since de Rochefort is dead and Carvalho hasn't been heard from in many, many years, the exact nature of the two agents' roles in NICAP may never be learned. One writer who attempted to obtain confirmation of de Rochefort's CIA employment through the Freedom of Information Act, ended up losing an expensive FOIA lawsuit when the U.S. District Judge upheld the CIA's "can neither confirm nor deny" posture on covert employees. But there is more than ample evidence to conclusively establish both de Rochefort and Carvalho were at least during certain periods of their lives covert employees of the Central Intelligence Agency.

Because Townshend Brown was mostly a dreamer with ambitions loftier than he could even hope to fulfill (such as publishing at least two monthly magazines and a salary structure for the NICAP staff that many corporations would have envied), he was stripped of his leadership position in January 1957 and Major (USMC-Ret.) Donald Keyhoe was appointed President of NICAP.

Keyhoe had entered the flying saucer fray with guns blazing away by writing an article entitled "The Flying Saucers Are Real," which appeared in the January 1950 edition of True magazine. An Annapolis graduate and former aviation writer, he gave respect to the theory the government--specifically the Air Force--was covering up the truth about UFOs; that the government knew UFOs were extraterrestrial visitors but decided not to tell the public out of fear of panic.

Evidently because Keyhoe's attacks on the government excluded the CIA and were mostly barbs hurled at the Air Force and the so-called "Silence Group" within it, shortly after assuming the reins of NICAP he managed to induce Vice-Admiral (USN-Ret.) Roscoe Hillenkoetter, former and original Director of the CIA (1947-50), to join NICAP's Board of Governors. Hillenkoetter was a classmate of Keyhoe's at the Naval Academy, and his service as a figurehead on Keyhoe's chosen board gave the organization and Keyhoe a tremendous boost in credibility.

Hillenkoetter told Keyhoe privately that the CIA had been interested in UFOs from the very beginning (June 1947) of the reports, and kept a watchful eye on the subject despite the lack of directives to do so. He also allowed himself to be quoted as saying: "The Air Force has constantly misled the American public about UFOs...I urge Congressional action to reduce the danger from secrecy."

In 1961, Keyhoe began sending his "proof" of UFO "reality, censorship and the increasing hazards of secrecy" to Congress, hoping to initiate an investigation by the House Scierce and

Astronautics Committee. In May of 1961 the House Space Committee formed a subcommittee to look into UFOs. In August Keyhoe sent the committee members a statement signed by Hillenkoetter. "Acting with the majority of the NICAP Board of Governors, I urge immediate Congressional action to reduce the dangers from secrecy about UFOs," Hillenkoetter said.

He listed the dangers as: "The risk of accidental war, from mistaking UFO formations for a Soviet surprise attack. (2) The danger that the Soviet government may, in a critical moment, falsely claim the UFOs as secret Russian weapons against which our defenses are helpless."

By early 1962, Keyhoe was well on the way to forcing Congress to open hearings on UFOs and the Air Force's means of dealing with the subject. Even though much of Keyhoe's evidence was predicated on confidential informers he couldn't be certain would testify, he was counting on Hillenkoetter's willingness to make condemnations of Air Force UFO policies to carry the day. But suddenly Hillenkoetter pulled the rug out from under him by abruptly resigning from the Board, and Keyhoe's Congressional investigation collapsed faster than a three-story house of cards.

Hillenkoetter's letter of resignation said: "In my opinion, NICAP's investigation has gone as far as possible. I know UFOs are not U.S. or Soviet devices. ...The Air Force cannot do any more under the circumstances...and I believe we should not continue to critisize their investigations..."

Since Hillenkoetter's letter represented an almost total reversal from his earlier positions, Keyhoe has long suspected the Admiral was pressured by the CIA and/or the Air Force to drop out of the picture and quit making troublesome statements. But until the GSW FOIA lawsuit, Keyhoe's suspicions remained unconfirmed.

Without going into details at the present time, CAUS has determined that Hillenkoetter was in fact pressured by the Agency at the behest of the Air Force, which communicated a number of complaints about Hillenkoetter's role in NICAP to high-level Agency officials.

But while the CIA and Air Force put extensive pressure on a former CIA Director in order to persuade him to drop his involvement with NICAP, another Board member who held a high-level position in the CIA apparently wasn't pressured at all and remains on the Board to this day. His name is Col. (USAF-Ret.) Joseph Bryan, III. He is the founder and original Chief of the CIA's Psychological Warfare Staff (1947-53).

And until CAUS's DoR Brad C. Sparks uncovered Bryan's covert employment with the CIA during the course of his interviews with former CIA employees, very few people—including Keyhoe—knew of Bryan's CIA connections. But Bryan has now confirmed these connections in interviews with CAUS Director Todd Zechel in 1977 and 1978.

Bryan approached Keyhoe in late 1959, asking to see some of his "really hot cases." Since Bryan was ostensibly an Air Force officer, Keyhoe immediately suspected an AF plot to infiltrate his organization, and he resisted the Colonel's advances. However, Bryan soon put Keyhoe's mind at ease by allowing himself to be publicly quoted as saying: "The UFOs are interplanetary devices systematically observing the Earth, either manned or remote-controlled, or both. Information on UFOs has been officially withheld. This policy is dangerous."

Contrast Bryan's statement to Keyhoe, which led to his being invited to serve on the Board of Governors, to the one he made in March 1977, describing his reason for joining NICAP: "I thought the government was neglecting it, was turning its back on it, closing its eyes to it, and I thought somebody ought to take over—and express an interest in it. Don Keyhoe, whom I respected and admired very much, seemed to be the leader in this thing so I joined up with him."

While admitting to having been a former covert official for the CIA and asking that this fact not be made public since "it might embarrass CIA," Bryan denied any association or communication with the CIA during the period he has served on the NICAP Board. However, when it was suggested to Bryan that two CIA covert agents had penetrated NICAP in the very beginning, he remarked: "Penetrated! Good God! What do you want to penetrate NICAP for? There's nothing to penetrate about—it was all overt, the whole thing."

Bryan may well be right. Former CIA briefing officer Karl Pflock was chairman of NICAP's Washington, D.C. subcommittee during the late 1960s and early 1970s. Pflock denies the Agency ever asked him for information on UFOs or NICAP, although he kept his CIA affiliation secret from most NICAP officials. But someone close to NICAP gave the CIA information on the group, as a 1973 document recently released to GSW reveals.

The undated CIA document, written by an unnamed person from an unnamed component of the Agency, indicates some familiarity with G. Stuart Nixon, at the time a top assistant to NICAP President John L. (Jack) Acuff. Interestingly, the NICAP daily activity logs from the late 1960s and early 1970s reflect that Nixon met with several past and present (then) CIA employees on a frequent basis. The CIA officials include Art Lundahl, then the Director of the CIA's National Photographic Interpretation Center, Fred Durant, author of the Robertson Panel Report and a former CIA Office of Scientific Intelligence missile expert, and Dr. Charles Sheldon, a consultant to the Agency now with the Library of Congress.

Another former CIA employee Nixon says he's had "dozens" of conversations with is Col. Joseph Bryan. Curiously, however, none of the NICAP logs reflect any conversations between Nixon or Bryan, either by phone or in person, although almost every other daily occurrence is denoted in the logs. Questioned recently about this discrepency, Nixon refused to comment.

Even more curious is the fact Nixon refuses to discuss his involvement in the ouster of Keyhoe from his position of NICAP President on Dec. 3. 1969. However, it should be noted Nixon's "no comment" stance serves him better than Col. Bryan's statements on the same matter. Bryan flatly denied during a 1977 interview that he had anything to do with Keyhoe's abrupt removal from his President's position. In fact, Bryan asked the interviewer, Todd Zechel, to communicate a message to Keyhoe. "Please tell him that I had nothing whatsoever to do with it," pleaded Bryan.

Yet, NICAP files on the Dec. 3, 1969, executive committee meeting in which Keyhoe was voted out clearly establish that Bryan not only was Chairman of the Board of Governors at the time, but that he wrote and distributed a memo in which he called Keyhoe "inept." Evidently, this memo, coming from the Chairman of the Board, helped convince an otherwise loyal-to-Keyhoe panel to approve his firing.

Most interesting of all is a handwritten note in the same file in which Stuart Nixon questions the propriety of Bryan's remark in light of the plan to placate Keyhoe with some sort of Research Director's appointment. Seemingly, Nixon is only critical of Bryan's action because the subcommittees will find it incongruous Keyhoe is being put in charge of their activities after the Chairman of the Board has labeled him more-or-less a bumbling fool. Nixon doesn't seem to quarrel with the fact Keyhoe was being treated like yesterday's dung. But not many people at NICAP did.

Keyhoe's abrupt dismissal paved the way for Jack Acuff to be appointed the new President of NICAP. Acuff had been meeting with Stuart Nixon since mid-1968, seemingly waiting in the wings. Prior to his NICAP appointment, Acuff had been the head of the Society of Photographic Scientists and Engineers (SPSE), a Washington-based group that had been the target of frequent KGB spying attempts. Apparently, the Soviets were interested in the Society because a large number of its members were photo-analysts with Department of Defense intelligence components and with the CIA. Acuff, because of his role as the head of SPSE, was approached by Soviet agents on several occasions. He reported these approaches to the FBI and subsequently began to

meet with the KGB agents in behalf of Washington FBI office, acting, in effect, as a covert agent.

In May 1977, Acuff was once again approached by Soviet agents, but this time they expressed an interest in UFOs. Acuff contacted the FBI and the Bureau gave him the go-ahead to play along with the KGB officials. However, other than making a few ambiguous comments about offering Acuff money, the Soviets never did make clear what their intentions were. Recently, however, Acuff disclosed he stands ready to continue cooperating with the FBI and would meet with the Soviet agents if they contacted him.

Since taking over NICAP, Acuff has converted the organization from being a vocal and persistent critic of the government's UFO policies to being a rather "passive recipient" of civilian UFO reports. The group's investigating network, the subcommittees, was disbanded shortly after Acuff took the job. But even though NICAP offerred the public very little in the way of original investigations or research, and its newsletter, "UFO Investigator," became mostly a collection of unspectacular sighting reports mailed in by loyal members, NICAP managed to maintain a subscribing membership in excess of 3,000.

Since Keyhoe had been accused of mismanagement or non-management, and NICAP under his leadership had constantly teetered on the brink of bankruptcy, the hiring of a professional manager in the person of Acuff was evidently a decision by the Board to put the group on solid financial footing.

Acuff achieved fiscal soundness in a hurry by firing all full-time NICAP employees-- including, eventually, Nixon-- (Nixon actually resigned under pressure) except for a secretary whose salary was spread between NICAP and several other nonprofit groups Acuff managed under one roof.

After a slow start, NICAP was soon bringing in around $50,000 a year under Acuff. However, usually around $35,000 of the NICAP income went to Acuff Associates for "contracting services," which included part of the secretary's salary, Acuff's salary, and a few office expenses that were also split with the other groups being managed out of the same office.

For example: In 1975, NICAP's total receipts came to $50,333.59. Of that income, Acuff received a flat $35,000 for his management fee or "contracting services." (The contracting services fee does not include the newsletter expenses except for whatever portion of the secretary's time was involved in typing it; all other newsletter expenses were listed separately in disbursements.) During 1975, $76 of the $50,000 income was spent on "general research."

In 1976, NICAP began its downward financial slide. It received $41,690.05, nearly $10,000 less than the previous year. Acuff, however, took a cut of only $1,000, claiming $34,000 for contracting services. That year, $20 went for general research. (The ridiculously low research figures may account for at least part of the decline in income.)

By 1977, Acuff was claiming NICAP owed him money; telling Todd Zechel in May 1977 that "NICAP isn't pulling its own weight." In 1978, things took an even greater turn for the worse. In order to raise money, Acuff took to selling some of NICAP's supposedly outdated mailing lists. Unfortunately for Acuff, one his customers turned out to be a neo-Nazi group headquartered in Canada, Samisdat.

By August 1978, a new and controversial character emerged from out of NICAP's past: "Dr." Williard (a.k.a. "Willard") F. McIntyre, a former photographic consultant to the group and friend of Stuart Nixon. McIntyre began accusing Acuff of of knowingly selling the mailing lists to the Nazis and told various UFOlogists around the country that Acuff intended to merge with Samisdat, or sell NICAP to them. In the meantime, Acuff had been approached by Aerial Phenomena Research Organization, a pro-contactee group based in Tucson, Arizona. Jim Lorenzen, APRO's International Director, asked Acuff if he was interested in selling NICAP. Acuff evidently replied affirmatively, and a price in the $40,000 range was discussed.

In actual fact, Acuff had been tricked into selling NICAP's mailing lists to the Nazis by the Nazis' use of a front-

group called "The Idea Center," which they employed whenever they wished to mask the Nazi affiliation. But McIntyre continued with his vociferous accusations, inciting many former NICAP members and employees to start an ad-hoc group called "The Ad-Hoc Committee To Preserve NICAP." The ad-hoc members, which included John Carlson, Dick Hall and Larry Bryant, worked behind the scenes to block any attempts by Acuff to sell NICAP's potentially valuable files to someone who might misuse and abuse them, or keep them hidden away for selfish reasons.

While McIntyre worked frantically to thwart what he thought was a sell-out to the Nazis, he began to assert privately that he was a former covert agent of the CIA and said he knew Acuff had worked for the CIA too. Interviewed by CAUS Director Todd Zechel in August 1978, McIntyre said he had utilized the Society of Photographic Scientists and Engineers (SPSE) as a cover for his CIA employment. Jack Acuff, then the head of SPSE, had known about this covert CIA activity and willingly cooperated with it, McIntyre alleged.

McIntyre also claimed that he first joined NICAP around 1967, while working at the CIA's National Photo Interpretation Center (NPIC). Contrary to Agency policy, McIntyre said he did not clear his NICAP membership with his employers, and was subsequently called on the carpet for not reporting it. According to McIntyre, while he was being verbally reprimanded for his failure to notify his superiors, Col. Joseph Bryan's name was mentioned as the source of the information that a covert CIA agent (McIntyre) had infiltrated NICAP.

McIntyre named his CIA superiors as Jim Atherton and William Leftwich. He also identified a building at 1000 N. Glebe Road, Arlington, Va., as a secret CIA center. However, under subsequent questioning, McIntyre failed to recognize the building's commonly-known (within CIA circles) nickname, "Blue U."(so-named for the blue panels that are an eye-catching part of its appearance). A CAUS investigation determined Jim Atherton and William Leftwich both worked in the photographic field, which McIntyre had been associated with for a number of years, but neither had ever worked for the CIA.

Because McIntyre failed to recognize "Blue U." and didn't seem to know it was a CIA training center, and had incorrectly referred to CIA's clandestine component as "DDT" (rather than DDP--Deputy Director for Plans), and had given erroneous information about two persons in the photographic field, CAUS officials decided to disregard his allegations about both Acuff and Col. Joseph Bryan.

In the meantime, however, McIntyre's accusations that Acuff was about to "merge with the Nazis" stirred up interest on Capital Hill. Senator Barry Goldwater (R-Arizona), a NICAP Board member since 1974, was alerted of Acuff's alleged Nazi deal through his aid, Charles Lombard, with whom McIntyre had apparently spoken.

By mid-September 1978, it was clear Acuff wanted out of the NICAP job, claiming the organization owed him a rather large sum of money. Key ad-hoc committee members began contacting the NICAP Board to offer taking possession of the files should the group fold. Dick Hall of MUFON and John Carlson of INFO proposed a coalition between NICAP, MUFON, CUFOS (Dr. J. Allen Hynek's Center For UFO Studies) and INFO.

In general, the reaction to Acuff's handling of NICAP was one of outraged disgust by former NICAP officials and employees, many of whom had lost interest in the group's activities over the past several years. The basis of the former NICAPers anger was the feeling they had all worked and sacrificed to make NICAP a potent influence during the mid-1960s; they had assembled an investigating network that the Air Force could never hope to match. Now, they felt, Acuff had lived off the reputation they had established, had sucked it dry and than wanted to dump it. Or, as one former NICAP employee put it, "Acuff got on a damn good horse and rode it until it dropped. He never took care of it or fed it, and now he's trying to sell the bones."

The NICAP Board, meantime, hadn't seemed to have been bothered by the fact Acuff took in over $50,000 in 1974 and spent only a paltry $67 on research (investigations), or that in 1973 he took in over $48,000, and in 1975 over $50,000 again, with similar miniscule amounts expended for "general research." Neither did they seem to be bothered by NICAP's dwindling membership and an almost total lack of respect for the group throughout the world.

What did bother the Board, evidently, was Acuff's faux pas in selling the group's mailing lists to Samisdat, and the fact past and present NICAP subscribers were suddenly being deluged with Nazi brochures. Charles Lombard, Sen. Goldwater's aid, was incensed and worried about the possible effect Acuff's boner would have on his boss. (Goldwater's opponents could have a field-day with a Nazi tie-in to the conservative Senator.)

Thus, by the October 17, 1978, Acuff's fate was sealed—he was through as NICAP's President. Following the meeting, Board members reported Acuff had "resigned." But Acuff was allowed to remain on the Board, apparently in an effort to stave off his demand to be paid in excess of $20,000 he claimed NICAP owed him for "contracting services." The files would also remain in Acuff's custody. (One former NICAPer said, "He's holding the files as ransom.")

While the Board more or less rejected the ad-hoc committee's idea for a coalition at the Oct. 17th meeting, it did decide to work out some sort of merger with Dr. Hynek and CUFOS. At the same meeting, two new board members were voted in: Charles Lombard, Sen. Goldwater's aid, and John Fisher, head of the American Security Council, an ultra-conservative political lobbying group.

Toward the end of October, former NICAP Director under Major Keyhoe, Richard H. (Dick) Hall, began making proposals to the Board and offering to serve as Acuff's replacement. Hall's overtures were met with mixed response by key board members: Gen. (USAF-Ret.) Robert Richardson and Joseph Hartranft reacted favorably, telling Hall he was their most likely candidate. Charles Lombard, on the other hand, seemed to feel Hall wasn't qualified for the position as he defined it. Lombard indicated in an October 30th meeting with Hall and Dr. Hynek, wherein Hynek had flown into Washington at his own expense since NICAP claimed its treasury was totally empty, that he was searching for a "White Knight" to rescue NICAP—a retired government official with management experience who could tap corporations and foundations for donations.

Yet, even though Lombard seemed to be set on appointing an ex-intelligence official of some sort, Richardson kept telling Hall he was their most promising prospect and would probably be appointed at the November 29th board meeting. However, not only was Hall not appointed in the November meeting, he was dropped from consideration. Also suffering at the meeting was the proposal to merge with CUFOS and have NICAP newsletter subscribers receive the International UFO Reporter magazine as a substitute for the nearly-defunct UFO Investigator.

Acuff, the resigned President, seemed to be at least partially responsible for blocking the CUFOS merger, apparently because he had discovered the Center was nearly as moneyless as NICAP. Acuff seemed to be in favor of a merger with APRO, which indicted it had substantial funds or access to them. (Most observers feel Acuff wants to be paid off and doesn't feel the CUFOS deal would achieve a quick payment of his "contracting services.")

Thus, by January 1979, NICAP was still wallowing in confusion. The Board had talked in glowing terms about raising funds for UFO research by utilizing John Fisher's Communication Corporation of America, a conservative fund-raising mechanism, but details of the campaign to raise money were slow in being worked out. Apparently, up-front money was needed to get the effort started, but neither NICAP or CUFOS had operating funds enough to swing it.

In the meantime, Lombard's search for a "White Knight" took a humorous turn. Art Lundahl, a retired CIA official living in Bethesda, MD, was offered the NICAP Presidency by an unnamed board member in early January. Lundahl quickly pointed out the storm of protest such an appointment would arouse and declined the offer. Subsequently, several other retired CIA officials were offered the job. Finally, one accepted.

The new "White Knight" is Alan N. Hall, about 60, a retired CIA employee living in Bethesda. Reportedly, Hall has agreed to fill Acuff's shoes for a 6-month trial period on a volunteer basis, without pay. Not much is known about Hall's background at the moment, except that he evidently worked in some technical capacity—perhaps with the Office of Scientific Intelligence, or in the DDS&T directorate.

Obviously, the appointment of a retired CIA employee raises some serious questions of propriety. During the late 1950s and early-mid-1960s, NICAP, under Keyhoe, received a great deal of confidential information on UFO cases that were being kept secret; military and intelligence sources repeatedly leaked inside UFO info to Keyhoe. Apparently because of its past reputation, NICAP continued to have confidential UFO data leaked to it during Acuff's tenure. In late 1976, for example, an officer in the Pentagon provided Acuff with copies of a number of classified documents, including the now-famous Iranian report and several other "hot" reports. In 1978, an NSA employee supplied Acuff with information about domestic UFO reports that were coming in through NSA's communications system.

The fact Acuff was working as a covert agent in behalf of the FBI raises some obvious questions about how these confidential sources were handled. And now that a retired CIA employee is taking Acuff's place, even more serious questions are raised. Like: What happens to someone who walks in and hands Alan Hall a classified UFO report, not knowing the strong government ties? Does the document ever see the light of day? Does the source ever again see the light of day?

Who knows, maybe this is all a set-up. One would naturally have to be suspicious of any board of governors that was comprised of two former CIA covert employees (Bryan and Lombard), a retired Air Force General once associated with the Foreign Technology Division (FTD), the component that took over UFO analysis, and an ultra-conservative political activist who once compiled files on millions of Americans he considered "potentially subversive " (Fisher).

But maybe it isn't a set-up. Maybe they just accidentally destroyed NICAP by hiring a businessman who couldn't care less about UFOs and letting him stay on the job until the reputation Keyhoe had established had been milked for all it was worth.

Maybe it's just a coincidence that the founder of the CIA's Psychological Warfare Staff has been on the board for nearly twenty years. Maybe it's another coincidence that Charles Lombard, a former CIA covert employee (according to himself) would seek out a retired CIA executive to run the organization after a covert agent for the FBI had decided to resign when the money ran out.

Or maybe we're all paranoid. Maybe we shouldn't even blink our eyes when these hocus-pocus acts occur. Perhaps Keyhoe deserved to be fired from the organization he built with his own sweat, blood and sacrifice. The timing couldn't have been better, in any case. Keyhoe, after all, was beginning to focus on the CIA in 1969, instead of his tunnel-visoned attacks on the Air Force. Then there was the matter of the Condon Report, issued in 1969. With Keyhoe out of the way, the laughable conclusions of Condon and his gang of merry UFO debunkers allowed the Air Force to get off the hook for good.

To come right out and say it was all a conspiracy would either be leaping at conclusions or stating the obvious—take your pick. But in the final analysis, the results speak for themselves. And the results are that if they wanted to destroy the leading anti-secrecy organization of the 1960s, they couldn't have done a better job if they'd tried.

APPENDIX 16

Barker Interview With Carr

An excerpt from Gray Barker's interview with Dr. Robert Spencer Carr that was published some time ago in Gray Barker's column CHASING THE FLYING SAUCERS is reproduced here for comparison with other data now available. (Remember that this interview is being conducted over the telephone and extemporaneously, without reference to notes or records of any kind during the conversation.)

It can be seen that Carr has his facts pretty accurate, but that in his recollection he has them a little mixed up, shifting details from one recovery case to another. A pity that this was not done on the record and with notes to keep the record straight. It nevertheless offers some information available to Carr that has not been observed since.

In the Aztec case, he has inadvertently confused or deliberately shifted the source of the first helicopters on the scene and the home of the actual recovery team to Muroc Dry Lake Air Force Base, the home of another team, however he clearly pinpoints the location of and is talking about the Aztec crash at this moment. He describes to Gray Barker a section of the anatomical summary in Dr. Detlev W. Bronk's report on the Aztec crash victims, torn from the rest of the report by the witness showing it to Carr. It was a carbon copy, and the witness only read parts of it to Carr, not allowing Carr to examine it in any detail for himself. This may account for some of the inconsistencies between what Carr reports and some of the later more specific data now available.

Carr seems to be guessing at the location to which the Aztec crash residue was taken, and seems to have lumped all intelligence activities under a general CIA misnomer.

Carr seems to be jumping to conclusions about the body organs and blood chemistry of the Aztec ET victims, but he has other more basic details relatively correct. The advanced development of the ET brain examined seems to agree in general with other statements along this line by other witnesses. Gray Barker has passed on now and his files were donated to a local library.

Some months ago I was involved in extensive research for an article which eventually appeared in *UFO Report* concerning crashed UFOs. During the course of my investigation I had the opportunity to meet briefly with Dr. Robert Spencer Carr, who at that time chaired the Department of Communications at the University of South Florida. Since the bulk of my contact with him was my attendance at a symposium he sponsored, I had little opportunity to talk with him about a subject I knew he was well-versed on: *the official cover-up of UFO crashes in the Southwestern U.S., involving the recovery of both machines and occupants by the military.*

I could understand his reticence to discuss this subject at that time, for I knew he was in his last year before retirement and assumed he didn't want to send any shock waves through the relatively conservative institution.

I had first become aware of Carr while reading Maj. Donald E. Keyhoe's *Aliens From Space*, in which the professor was quoted as proposing what Keyhoe called "Operation Lure": a unique communications scheme to be installed on a remote New Mexico mountain top and which might facilitate establishing friendly relationships with UFOs.

Although the plan reminded me of cargo cults among primitive natives in the South Pacific, I thought better of it when I learned more about Carr. The academician was a recognized expert in *non-verbal* communications. During World War II he had been retained by the Walt Disney studios to help develop their animated training films which depended upon action, rather than verbalization in order to speed comprehension and cross language barriers. After the war he had worked with scientific foundations and one huge corporation in their public relations programs.

Upon learning of his retirement I again contacted Carr, this time by telephone. Although I found it difficult to draw him into an on-the-record interview, that and subsequent conversations gradually drew us into a friendly relationship.

Recently my efforts finally paid off. Carr not only permitted me to record the conversation, but also authorized me to print certain parts of it in *UFO Review*. Although our 90-minute interview included many other things I would like to report, such as more recent UFO events and Carr's present Government connections, the conversation which follows is probably the more fascinating part of the recording.

For it gives us new insights into the beginning of our modern UFO era, and astounding new confirmation that the U.S. Government has recovered hardware and little men from outer space! That part of our interview follows:

BARKER: Does the Government have captured hardware and. . . .

CARR: (Interrupting) Yes!

BARKER: . . . . . captured saucers, and the bodies of the occupants. . . . .

CARR: (Interrupting) Yes! And at least a couple of hundred top figures in the academic world, a few in the medical world, a few from the Naval Hospital, a few from the Pentagon, and of course Air Intelligence and CIA were then in it, up to their necks. And now their wings are clipped and they're sort of out of it. But they have that locked away in vaults. Some of it is in that big vault-like building behind the CIA headquarters in Langley, Va. You have to have an aerial view to see it. The two crashed UFOs are pretty badly damaged. They're charred, and some sort of corrosive liquid came out and messed them up. *We found them; we didn't shoot them down.* They don't tell very much. But the one perfect UFO that has no damage except a hole about the size of your fist in its canopy, is still at Wright-Patterson field.

You may recall when I was raising such a cry about Hangar 18. Well, about a hundred newspaper men and television men stormed the gates. And they had just cleaned out Hangar 18. It was absolutely empty – nothing, except for a few pipes in the floor.

BARKER: Bob, let's back-track and start at the beginning. First, I want to establish this: You were living in New Mexico, were you not, at the time Scully told of the saucer crash?

CARR: I was living in southern New Mexico and owned a small ranch at the time that the Aztec, New Mexico, dead-stick landing happened – it was a "dead man" landing; it came down automatically. When the first helicopters from what was then Muroc Dry Lake Air Force Base (it wasn't renamed Edwards until several years later) came in, it was already standing there on its tripod landing gear.

BARKER: (Hearing squealing sound on line) I'm getting some interference, but I can still hear you. Is this the incident reported in Scully's book, *Behind the Flying Saucers?*

CARR: Yes, it was reported in Scully, because one of the electronics experts, Dr. Leo GeBaur, who was Dutch, was such a top man that he also served as a consultant to the Air Force. And he is the one who told the oil man, who made the talk described in the book, all about it. The oil millionaire was the person who made the speech before faculty and students at the University of Colorado. . . . .

BARKER: (Interrupts) Of course we have both read that in the book, but do you have any independent confirmation.

CARR: The first confirmation I got was from a biologist who (this was already 1952 and the autopsy had already been performed) had a biological section of a larger report which had been torn out forcibly from the binding with jagged edges. It was a carbon copy – they didn't make Xeroxes in those days. At that time I was the public relations director for a scientific research foundation at Fort Meyers Beach, and we would have visiting scientists from all over the nation. This was the James Foundation, headed by the distinguished scientist, Dr. Robert L. James.

BARKER: I assume that you heard these reports direct from people who were actual witnesses?

CARR: He had the official report, although he had not been present at the autopsy. But he had been allowed to see the report and he simply tore the biological section out. He wasn't interested in anything else, for example aeronautical engineering: to my great sorrow, he didn't take the whole report! That would have been priceless. It no doubt still exists.

BARKER: And you actually saw that part of the report he tore out?

CARR: He wouldn't let it out of his hands, but he read to me verbatim.

BARKER: Where was this crashed UFO taken?

CARR: It was taken from a point twelve miles northwest of Aztec, New Mexico, near a locality known as Hart Canyon.

Some people call it *Hard* Canyon, but the people who homesteaded it were named *Hart*. . . . .

BARKER: And this was taken to Wright-Patterson, am I correct?

CARR: No! No! It was taken to Muroc Dry Lake. It didn't get up to Wright-Patterson until after the autopsy and the CIA took command of the whole situation. You remember between 1947 and 1952 there was a period of chaos. The newspapers were front-paging UFO news and everybody was free to speak. And then the Robertson Committee was appointed by the CIA and they met in the autumn of 1952. That was after the Washington, D.C. flap, when UFO's flew in triangular formation over the White House. Now we don't know what a triangular formation means. In an alien culture it might be some sort of honorofic sign of peace. We don't know what it means — we never gave them a chance! We scrambled swarms of jet fighters after them and hit them on every side with radar, which they despise — because radar penetrated their electro-gravitic shields, and threw their instrumentation off. In fact, this may be what caused the Aztec, New Mexico, craft to go out of control, although it was also hit by something. The little men were dead of decompression.

The other wreck was found that summer in the desert in Arizona by visual observation. This one was burned and it had been out there in the desert for too long. There were organic materials left, but the predators and the heat of the desert had pretty well taken care of the occupants. But they scooped it up and took it along. Then about two years later, after the CIA was in complete control. . . . . You see, after the Washington flap somebody had to take charge, and the CIA at that time was the most powerful, the most efficient, and the most coherent organization in the United States. And they took charge for the good of the people with the blessings of the president About 1953 an object crashed into a mountain side on the East Coast of Mexico, not far from the U.S. border. The ties between the CIA and the Mexican military were so close that CIA personnel made the ascent to the crash site with the Mexican military. And it is believed, although I've never been able to get an eye-witness to admit it, that the mangled, crashed disc, with organic material in it, was taken by the CIA and added to its collection.

BARKER: Can you name your sources for this information?

CARR: No, I cannot Keep in mind that I have, in some cases, multiple informants, all telling me the same things. One of the most convincing - the final clincher for me, was when I made my one and only lecture tour in the Winter of 1974-1975. At every college campus where I lectured, ending up finally at a packed auditorium at Georgia Tech, there would always be one or two grey-haired, important-looking quiet men who kept their eyes on me and followed me around. I thought they were just tailing me, and so I would just smile at them. However I went into a wash room between a luncheon and a press conference and one of them came in and stood beside me. He said, "Look, I'm a retired military person of high rank. I was in North Africa. I wanted to tell you, 'Keep it up!' I saw them in North Africa on the ground, up to 90 feet in diameter. You haven't even scratched the surface, Carr. Oh, God, how I wish I could get up there on that platform with you! Now forget you ever saw me! Goodbye!"

BARKER: Do you think these men were officially giving you confirmation of your facts, or what?

CARR: No, no. They were on the level. They had to get it off their chests. They were like a retired, 72-year-old nurse out in Ohio, who had been sworn to secrecy because she assisted at an autopsy as the head surgical nurse...

BARKER: Where was that — at Wright-Patterson, or Muroc?

CARR: At Muroc By the time the remains went up to Wright-Patterson they went into deep-freeze. They didn't have the preservation facilities at Muroc and the temperatures were too high; and besid the security wasn't good

In fact, this chap James Moseley, in his book, *The Wright Field Story*, got it all mixed up when he said there was a red and white alert at Wright Patterson. The red and white alert was ordered at Muroc Dry Lake because the UFO had in it a little radio which at about eleven minutes after each earth hour gave out a sing-song beeping which lasted for about 15 seconds. The commanding general at Muroc made the only logical military decision: the thing was automatically signalling to the other members of its fleet, and that the base might be attacked. But in about twelve days the power pack died out and the little radio no longer emitted the signals. Some Air Force technician took it for a souvenir. It's hard to believe that security was that lax and it's just terrible how the thing was dismantled.

BARKER: Do you think he may still have the little radio?

CARR: Yes, if we could just find out who *he* is. But, you see, the CIA swung into action after it appeared that Washington was in danger of being overflown by alien craft. It was the CIA which with great skill and diplomatic finesse was able to convince the editors of the three great wire services to play down the crashed disc rumors Not that they discouraged any local papers from running such stories. They wouldn't have cared if, for example, your *Clarksburg Telegram* ran a front page story — they just didn't want it to get on the wires The CIA had high ranking military officers contact the top men at these wire services and tell them, "It is not in the national interest to propagate these cockananny reports, because they clog intelligence channels at crucial moments which might provide the Soviet Union opportunities to attack us. Second, don't you realize, sir, that when your editors put one of these local incidents on the wire that it cost the Government fantastic sums of money to follow up a rash of hoaxes, imitative and hysterical sightings. And if you don't propagate UFO reports, the whole thing will blow over."

They hired the Brookings Institute — it's in the Congressional Record -- to conduct a socio-psychological study. This institute put into plain English the pernicious doctrine which still prevails - that our behavior on the night of the Orson Wells radio broadcast of *The War of the Worlds* proves we are not ready for interplanetary contact. I think it's a damnable libel on the maturity and the intelligence of the American public! 1979 is not the late 1930's. We've put men on the moon. We've put a robot on Mars. We have a probe photographing Jupiter. A whole generation has grown up on *Star Trek*. I have polled every senior class of my students, up to the very month of my retirement, on what they would do if a flying saucer landed right there on the campus. They reply, *We would go toward it tossing flowers!* We would hold up our arms and say, 'Welcome brothers!'"

BARKER: Back to the autopsy of the little man -- did he seem to be, let's say *roughly* humanoid?

CARR: He was not only *roughly* humanoid — he was *entirely* human.

BARKER: I have another report indicating that these occupants in crash retrievals did not have human blood. They had some sort of fluid.

CARR: They have Type "O" blood. They could give you or me a transfusion tonight! The organs were all in the right places. The occupant was in excellent health The only physical characteristic which produced shock and amazement was when the brain surgeon cut open the skull and looked at the brain. Now the head was a little bit large for the body He was just a little bit megacephalic But after all, we see megacephalic little people ourselves Many little people have heads a little too big. If these occupants were given children's clothing, they could pass undetected on the streets of any large city like New York. Maybe they would be noticed in a small town where everybody knows everybody else, but in New York they wouldn't draw a passing glance.

Well, when they opened the skull, of course, you know the story.

BARKER: No, I don't.

CARR: They found a brain whose convolutions and the intricacy and depth of the brain furrows indicated they were looking at the brain of a man several hundred years old! Yet he appeared to be a vigorous young man which we, in human terms, would estimate to be between 20 and 30. An Olympic athlete — only *small*.

BARKER: But the brain. . . go on please.

CARR: But the *brain* — You see the brain of Charles Darwin is preserved in the British Medical Museum in London. It is the most deeply convoluted brain (you know the brains of idiots are smooth) known. The brain of the alien was more deeply convoluted than any brain they had ever seen and the entire staff bent down to see it and drew back with a shock of amazement. Their life spans must be longer than ours. That's how they can achieve interstellar travel.

BARKER: You're suggesting, then, that this person was from outside our solar system?

CARR: That was the general consensus of the Air Intelligence in the *original* Estimate of the Situation. This was the report the chief of staff asked for. It was Major General Twining who was chief of Air Staff. This Estimate said, in effect: *"The UFO's are real. They are metallic. They are propelled by a highly superior propulsion system, and they undoubtedly originate outside our solar system. They are piloted by intelligent, human like beings."*

BARKER: What was Twining's reaction to the Estimate?

CARR: Twining hit the ceiling. He tore the report to shreds, and he ordered every copy burned! Only two copies are said to have survived, and if anybody in civilian UFO investigation knows where they are it's Major Donald E. Keyhoe. I have never been able to get my hands on it.

* * * * *

Editor's note: Lack of space prohibits our including additional parts of the interview approved by Dr. Carr; however Barker will include more of this in a subsequent column if reader feeback is sufficient.

By the use of a new technique our sound recording lab has been able to electronically augment the original telephone recording to top listening clarity. Particularly interesting is the strange interferences heard on the line — a problem most UFO investigators encounter while discussing sensitive cases on the phone, indicating a line tap.

We offer a limited number of copies of this 90-minute cassette tape to readers genuinely interested in the crashed saucer rumors and a top-level organization which Carr proposes to end UFO secrecy. If interested, send $7.95 (plus $1.00 postage and handling) to: UFO News Service, Suite 1306, 303 Fifth Ave., New York, NY. (Specify Tape No. 29 The Crashed Saucers and the Little Men) — 1GB.

APPENDIX 17

Dreamland

We could add a dozen additional appendices, all equally pertinent to the general subject of this report, but we have to stop someplace and this seems a good place to do so.

From Tom Adams of P.O. Box 1094, Paris, Texas 75460, publisher of STIGMATA, who often comes into posession of remarkable information, comes two items of information which tend to corroborate the "Red Flag" Alert story we reported on page 383

At first we thought this might be a confusion of our story, but a comparison of the two shows substantial differences of a nature that would make it almost impossible to confuse one for the other. This then seems to confirm a policy in being to carry out such intercepts and make sure that the information does not get out of control.

What is even more astounding is that it confirms the development of a complex to both study the captured spacecraft and material...and to apply knowledge learned to replication efforts in a laboratory facility nearby, and under control of the same super-secret command structure in the same highly secured geographical area.

The main Dreamland operating base, believed to be at Groom Dry Lake, is only 28 miles as the crow flies from the big dry lake in Kawich Valley, elevation 5311, believed to be the site of the Red Light UFO base. It is almost due southwest, just south of Wheelbarrow Peak in the Belted Range. This is just over Banded Mountain and Papoose Range from Yucca Flat where several atomic tests have taken place. There is no more secure area anywhere in the United States. Dreamland is marked on the maps officially as R-4808E, a specially restricted zone which also includes Yucca Flat Test Area.

Some differences between the two events are that the Stoner, Colorado report involved a single seat fighter and a lone pilot whereas the report from Tom Adams involves an F-111 and a two-man crew. The lone fighter pilot was ordered to land at Nellis AFB while the F-111 crew were forced down on a dry lake away from all other facilities. After that the separate interrogations were similar indicating an already established policy for such matters.

We abstract from the Tom Adams report as follows:

WITNESSES AND FACTS:

(1) 1st Lt Parrish, 27th TFW (Tactical Fighter Wing)/522 TFS (Tactical Fighter Squadron); Cannon AFB, New Mexico. Lt. Parrish and pilot accidentally flew over Dreamland by 3 miles. Ground radar picked up F-111D aircraft and sent up interceptors. Parrish followed instructions from ground and intercepters and landed his F-111D on desert floor. He and his pilot were picked up and detained for three days in which he

was asked what and how much he had seen. He was later debriefed and let go, as was his pilot. Parrish refused to say what he saw.

(2) Capt. Nunnallee, 27th TFW/522 TFS, Cannon AFB, New Mexico. Capt. Nunnallee tells a story of knowing an individual who guarded a certain hangar at a place in the desert known as Dreamland. This individual told him that the hangar held a cosmic type aircraft of which he had never seen before. He disclosed that all area lights were shut off when the hangar doors were to be opened. On one occasion he saw the doors open during the night and saw an unusual object come out and take off straight up. The aerial craft was disc-shaped with dull tone lights. He said rumors were about of a strange new aircraft design given to the United States from a superior group which was taken to be aliens because of the advances and overall security hush-hush.

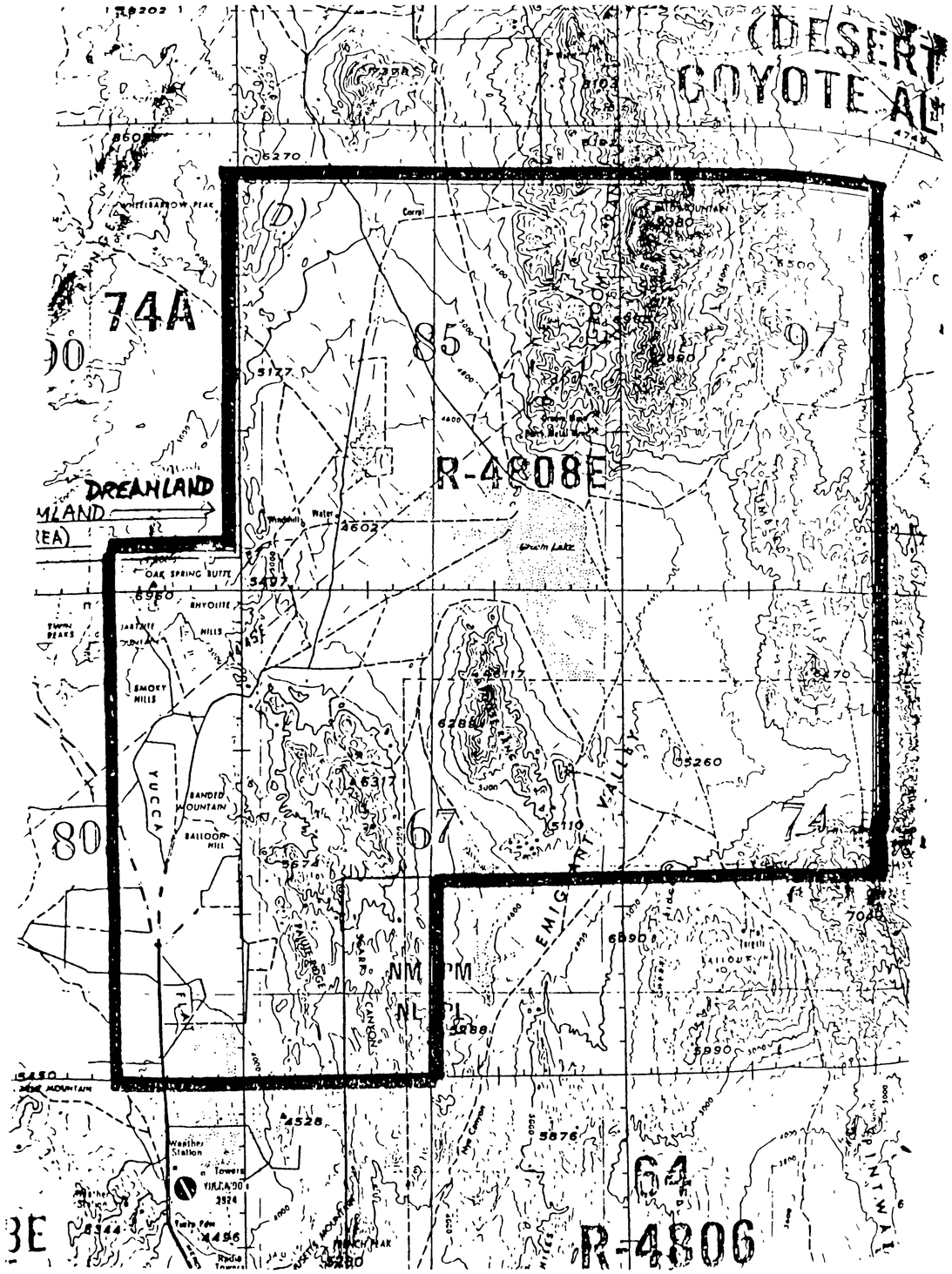
(3) Security Policeman, 27th TFW, Cannon AFB, New Mexico. SP (name not given) told me that he was assigned out in an area named Dreamland, at which he guarded a specific hangar. He said that he never knew what he was guarding and was never told. The object inside was considered above TOP SECRET.

These are remarkable statements coming from people who had no idea of the amount of other corroborative material we had collected over a long period of time. There certainly seems to be a lot of smoke here to be no fire. We have our own ideas about the validity of these odd statements, and a whole lot more like them.

A map cut was provided with these three statements, which appears to be a clip from an aeronautical chart of the area in question. Such maps are not available to the public.

Also from Tom Adams is another document which is believed to have been appended to another document recieved under the Freedom Of Information act, but having become detached and disassociated in handling somewhere along the way. It was originally stamped TOP SECRET in large letters, but was subsequently overstamped UNCLASSIFIED in smaller letters. Typed near the top of the page is the phrase: "SUB PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT". The first paragraph seems to have been whited out or simply covered with a sheet of plain paper before copying. The remaining text consists of three paragraphs, typed, double-spaced as follows:

> 2. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SIGMA: (PROWORD: [censored]), Originally established as part of Project [censored] in 1954. Became a separate project in 1876. Its mission was to establish communication with Aliens. This project met with positive success when in 1959, the United States established primitive communications with the Aliens. On April 25, 1964, a USAF Intelligence Officer met two Aliens at a prearranged location in the desert of New



This is Restricted Area R-4808E Dreamland, a special operations and activity site believed to be the location of the Project "Y" domestic operations tests, and possibly the home operating base of the Stealth Fighters.

Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours. [censored], the Air Force Officer managed to exchange basic information with the two Aliens (Atch 7). This project is continuing at an Air Force Base in New Mexico. (OPR: [censored]).

3. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SNOWBIRD: (PROWORD: [censored]). Originally established in 1972. Its mission was to test fly a recovered Alien aircraft. This project is continuing in Nevada. (censored)

4. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT [censored]: [censored]. Originally established in 1968. Its mission was to evaluate all UFO [censored] information pertaining to space technology. PROJECT POUNCE continues [censored]

A copy of this almost illegible document is attached to show the length of the censored sections for possible interpretation by others.

TOP SECRET
UNCLASSIFIED

SUB PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT

2. (TS/OXCON) PROJECT SIGMA: (PROWORD: [redacted]) Originally established as part of Project [redacted] in 1954. Become a separate project in 1976. Its mission was to establish communication with Aliens. This Project met with positive sucess, when in 1954, the United States established primitive communications with the Aliens. On April 15, 1954, a USAF intelligence Officer, met two Aliens at a pre-arranged location in the desert of New Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours. [redacted] the Air Force officer managed to exchange basic information with the two Aliens (Atch 7). This project is continuing at an Air Force base in New Mexico. (OPR: [redacted])

3. (TS/OXCON) PROJECT SNOWBIRD: (PROWORD: [redacted]) Originally established in 1972. Its mission was to test fly a recovered Alien aircraft. This project is continuing in Nevada. [redacted]

4. (TS/OXCON) SUB PROJECT [redacted] Originally established [redacted]. Its mission was to evaluate all [redacted] information pertaining to space [redacted]

TOP SECRET
UNCLASSIFIED

This formerly TOP SECRET document reveals our recovery and attempts to test fly a downed UFO in the hands of the United States Government, and identifies SNOWBIRD as the project code name for this later effort. The test site is in Nevada.

APPENDIX 18

Interplanetary Phenomena Unit

As has happened so frequently before in this business, there never seems to be an end to the information to be discovered. In the final days of editing this report, Timothy Good in England, sent us a clipping from THE NEWS WORLD, New York City, dated August 7, 1982 (which we had previously missed), of an article by John R. Frick of Florida. This article discussed 5-star General Douglas McArthur's massive UFO files suppressed by the United States Government. At that time we may not have put much credence in the article ourselves, because of what would heve seemed to us - exaggerated claims. However, since getting into the Aztec investigation we have picked up independent corroboration from completely different sources of much of what is mentioned in Frick's article.

Our references in this report to additional UFO files still sought by JUST CAUSE (page 215) being denied in U.S. District Court in Washington, D.C. after "In Camera Affidavit" (page 217) by representatives of the National Security Agency, believed to consist of about 200 documents mentioned in other FOIA releases, now appears much larger, and perhaps as many as 2,000, mostly documents from the Far East commands.

But of particular interest is the reference here to the Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit of the Scientific and Technical Branch of Army Counterintelligence, DA, (page 54-55). According to this new information, the IPU was originally set up in the Far East by McArthur as early as 1945 after General McArthur's own UFO encounter near Clark Field in the Philippines in April of that year.

McArthur's report was not accepted by Colonel William Donovan, head of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), and was never brought to President Truman's attention. As a result, General McArthur imposed a complete censorship within his Southwestern Pacific Command and no further UFO reports were transmitted until after his removal from Japan in 1951. This file was subsequently transferred to the Army Office of Strategic Information (AOSI) in 1962.

We may speculate on how the IPU came into being here in the U.S.A. in 1948 when an IPU team from Camp Hale, Colorado, recovered the Aztec saucer. Perhaps McArthur confided a little more to his fellow Army Generals and they followed his lead. Certainly General McArthur and General Marshall maintained very close and intimate contact when McArthur was the Governor General of Japan under Marshall as Secretary of State.

Colonel Donovan's actions at OSS, forerunner of the CIA, may have been one reason why the CIA was never "given the ball" on UFO matters after that. A reproduction of the Frick article is attached.

Gen. MacArthur knew of UFOs

General's huge UFO files suppressed by U.S. gov't

By John R. Frick
SPECIAL TO THE NEWS WORLD

Many claim this 20th Century "cover-up" to be the most monumental of all — 38 years of investigation and research has produced a mountain of evidence to support the "alien spacecraft" hypothesis, yet the continued suppression by the FBI, CIA, NSA and other top government and military agencies denies your right to know.

A case in point: Recently Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS) of Arlington, Virginia, on a grant from the Washington area Fund for UFO Research, continued where Ground Saucer Watch (GSW) of Arizona left off and undertook to sue the National Security Agency (NSA) in U.S. District Court for the recovery of 200 sighting report documents which had been uncovered in the original GSW lawsuit. They felt that under the Freedom of Information Act these additional reports should have been surrendered as a part of the original suit and separate court action should have been unnecessary. This was not the case, for the Central Intelligence Agency refused to comply.

Immediately the power of the Intelligence Community was asserted. "Liberty and Justice for all" and the Freedom of Information Act in one fell swoop were decimated, for the judge stipulated that if CAUS could not be more specific in their demands, he would award the case to the agency. At that time CAUS had little idea as to the history of the 200 reports and they were temporarily stymied in their efforts. Recently, returning to court, the Supreme Court in Washington refused to release the UFO documents sought by CAUS.

Defending their position, the NSA, which had previously denied having said reports, declared "release of the reports would be a threat to national security because it would give foreign governments information on the location and operation of their "top secret" electronic monitoring and interception devices. This statement was of course for public consumption and probably was the exact text submitted to the Supreme Court judges, but the fact does remain, it is about as far away from the real truth as one could get.

After consultating with those who are familiar with said devices, any reference to the systems in the reports could be so censored to the extent that they could be entirely eliminated. Secondly, the reports that are related to these devices would be in the minority. Thirdly, how can (2) reports on alien spacecraft acquired *32 years ago* represent any threat to our national security?

MacArthur's UFO file

Since CAUS could not identify the reports as either of a current nature or that they had been gleaned from the distant past, a decision was made by World UFO Data to supply the missing link. In October 1981 I informed Larry Bryant of CAUS of the "Interplanetary Phenomenon Unit" file which had been instituted in April 1945 by General Douglas MacArthur. I also informed them of the "MacArthur Report" which was an alien encounter General MacArthur himself experienced near Clark Field, a U.S. airbase in the Philippines some distance from Manila. This occured in April 1945 and was denied acceptance by Colonel William Donovan, head of the the Office of Strategic Services (OSS). As a result this report was never publicized or brought to the attention of then President Harry S. Truman.

CAUS was also informed that corroborating these actions, General MacArthur imposed complete censorship within the limits of his Southwestern Pacific Command, and as a result of this no further UFO reports were transmitted over the international news service wires from either the Phillippines or Japan after March 1945, nor until his removal from Japan in April 1951. This file was transferred in 1962 to the Office of Strategic Information and verified by OSI spokesman Rudolph M. Schelhammer.

I further explained to Mr. Bryant that if this file did not reach the Defense Central Index of Investigations then the CIA or the NSA were guilty of subverting important historical records. Proof that the DCIoI did receive this file is supported by their own computer printout. For the first line shows 01 INTERPLANETARY PHENOMENON UNIT *** ?NO RECORD FOUND * GP (Where did they get the info regarding the title if they did not receive it?) And the column which shows "DESTROYED", has been left blank. The print-out shows no reports for the year 1950 thru 1951. Why?

Greatest UFO file ever

This "Top Secret" file represents the greatest accumulation of documented evidence of the Alien Forces ever to be amassed by a single source. This five year record is estimated to total or exceed 2,000 sighting reports, and from the most credible observers, both military and civilian. The most exacting and detailed of these were retained from the original file. (1)

I submit, it is not 200 sighting reports which the National Security Agency is hiding, rather 2,000! Since General MacArthur's power was on the wane after his removal from Japan, he did try to expose what was the greatest single revelation of the times and the part which he had played. For in his 1961 speech before a university crowd, he declared that our next war could very well be fought with sophisticated spacecraft from outer space. The news media of this nation turned their backs upon this great general's remarks, and not one word of this most serious disclosure was ever picked up by television, radio, or carried by the newspapers of this nation. General MacArthur had done all in his power to alert the people of the world, but his time for such things had passed.

Undaunted, I'm sure he felt secure in the fact that historians would somehow correct the records. In retrospect, I'm sure if communication were possible and the good General were asked how this situation would be solved, his reply would be: "I have returned" . and so he has.

© 1982 by John R. Frick

John R. Frick is director of World UFO Data, PO Box 705, Melbourne, Florida, 32901.

ICUFON Archive

General of the Army Douglas MacArthur. America's most outstanding military leader acknowledged the existence of UFOs and feared a space war.

"The nations of the world will have to unite — for the next war will be an interplanetary war. The nations of the earth must someday make a common front against attack by people from other planets."

— The New York Times, Oct. 9, 1955

"We speak in terms of harnessing the cosmic energy... of ultimate conflict between a united human race and the sinister forces of some other planetary galaxy..."

— West Point Military Academy, 1962

ON THE COVER:

This map compiled by Colman VonKeviczky, director of the Intercontinental UFO Research and Analytic Network (ICUFON), demonstrates his conviction that UFOs are interested in military affairs of this planet as indicated by the frequency of UFO sightings near military supply routes. In any case, military leaders of the Earth are plainly interested in UFOs, as articles in this issue demonstrate. VonKeviczky along with Jerome Eden of the Planetary Professional Citizens Committee (PPCC) and Swedish Air Force Major Hans C. Petersen are among those working to raise this issue of UFOs before the United Nations.

(1) - 20,000
(2) - ACQUIRED

FRICK'S AMENDMENTS T.G.

ADDENDUM

Having established reasonable evidence in support of the frequently related stories of crashed UFOs recovered (together with the remains of the occupants) by the U.S. military, and known efforts at duplication by the military industrial complex of this country, we may ask ourselves: what possible reasons could exist for keeping this earth-shaking event so secret for 40 years at such exorbitant expense in money, energy and resources?

Some clues may be indicated by a secret telegram downgraded and released under an FOIA request (page 304), a top secret attachment, SUB-PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT (page 570), to another document obtained by FOIA request (one of the censored projects is believed to be AQUARIUS), and a variety of classified and downgraded OSI Internal Memorandums and AFOSI Communications obtained by various researchers through FOIA requests.

Central to all this, and one of the elements never downgraded, seems to be Project AQUARIUS and its corollary Project SNOWBIRD.

Project SNOWBIRD concerned our attempts to fly a captured UFO vehicle, and AQUARIUS had to do with our attempts to make contact with the occupants of one of the extraterrestrial aircraft.

This also appears to have been at the root of the "In Camera" discussions in the Judge's chambers in the lawsuit in U.S. District Court in Washington, D.C. when the sitting judge, after hearing the closed testimony, ruled against the release of further documents on downed UFOs and alien bodies recovered (page 215).

Two reports, The Weitzel Case, and The Bennewitz Story, offer significant clues to the resasons for continued secrecy; but should this local aspect of this phenomenon be sufficient cause for outright and deliberate deception of the American Public and the world at large for so long a time?

Perhaps there are others besides the select inner circle who have some good ideas in this respect as well...

THE WEITZEL CASE

The following letter was received anonymously by APRO (Aerial Phenomena Research Organization) at their offices in Tucson in late 1980:

Dear Sir:

On July 16, 1980, at between 10:30 and 10:45AM, Craig R. Weitzel, 644 Wind Glove Rd., Marietta, Georgia, a Civil Air Patrol Cadet from Dobbins AFB, Ga., visiting Kirtland AFB, NM, observed a dull metallic colored UFO flying from South to North near Pecos, New Mexico. Pecos has a secret training site for the 1550th Aircrew Training and Testing Wing, Kirtland AFB, NM. WEITZEL was with ten other individuals, including USAF active duty airmen, and all witnessed the sightings. WEITZEL took some pictures of the object. WEITZEL went closer to the UFO and observed the UFO land in a clearing approximately 250 yds. NNW of the training area. WEITZEL observed an individual dressed in a metallic suit depart the craft and walk a few feet away. The individual was outside the craft for just a few minutes. When the individual returned the craft took off towards the NW.

On July 17, 1980, at about 21:10 hrs., Weitzel was in his temporary billet on Kirtland AFB, NM, when an individual dressed in a dark suit, came to his door. The individual was described by Weitzel as being: 6'3" tall, weight 170 lbs., slender built, dark black hair, dark eyes, wearing sunglasses, narrow shaped face. The individual identified himself as a Mr. Huck from Sandia Laboratories, a secret Department of Energy Contractor on Kirtland AFB. Mr. Weitzel, not being from the Albuquerque area, did not know what Sandia was. After obtaining an explanation from the individual, Weitzel allowed the individual in. The individual told Weitzel that he saw something yesterday near Pecos that he shouldn't have seen. The individual stated that the craft was a secret craft from Los Alamos, NM. The individual demanded all the photographs. Mr. Weitzel explained that he didn't have any photographs as all the photographs were with a USAF airman and Weitzel didn't know the individual's name. The individual warned Weitzel not to mention the sighting to anyone or Weitzel would be in serious trouble. After the individual left Weitzel's room, Weitzel wondered how the individual knew of the sighting because Weitzel didn't report the sighting to anyone. Weitzel became scared after thinking of the threat the individual made. Weitzel called the Kirtland AFB Security Police and reported the incident to them. They referred the incident to the Air Force Office of Special Investigations (AFOSI), which investigates these matters according to the security police. A Mr. Dody, a special agent with OSI, spoke with Weitzel and took a report. Mr. Dody also obtained

all the photographs of the UFO. Dody told Weitzel he would look into the matter. That was the last anyone heard of the incident.

I am a USAF Airman assigned to the 1550th Aircrew Training and Testing Wing at Kirtland AFB, NM. I was with Weitzel during the sighting, however, I did not see the craft land. I spoke with Weitzel after this Mr. Huck visited him. Weitzel was very upset and wanted something done about it. But after Weitzel spoke with the OSI, Weitzel changed his attitude. Weitzel didn't want to talk about the matter anymore. I called and spoke with Mr. Dody. He disavowed any knowledge of the photographs and stated Weitzel decided not to make a report of the sighting.

I have every reason to believe the USAF is covering up something. I spent a lot of time looking into this matter and I know there is more to it than the USAF will say. I have heard rumors, but serious rumors here at Kirtland, that the USAF has a crashed UFO stored in the Manzano Storage area, which is located in a remote area of Kirtland AFB. This area is heavily guarded by USAF Security. I have spoke with two employees of Sandia Laboratories, who also store classified objects in Manzano, and they told me that Sandia has examined several UFOs during the last 20 years. Parts of one that crashed near Roswell, NM, in the '50s was examined by Sandia scientists. That is still being stored in Manzano.

I have reason to believe OSI is conducting a very secret investigation into UFO sightings. OSI took over when Project Blue Book closed. I was told this by my commander, Col. Bruce Purvine. Col. Purvine also told me that the investigation was so secret that most employees of OSI doesn't even know it. But Col. Purvine told me that Kirtland AFB, AFOSI District 17 has a special secret detachment that investigates sightings around this area. They have also investigated the cattle mutilations in New Mexico.

I don't expect you people can do anything about this, but I thought I'd let you know. I must remain anonymous because I am a career airman with time remaining on active duty. I feel I would be threatened if I disclosed my name. I know that you people can't guarantee my anonymity.

(Unsigned)

THE BENNEWITZ STORY

In mid-1985, Gerald T. Schultz read an article in Tom Adams' STIGMATA #21 for the first half of 1984. This little journal on Strange Animal mutilations is put out by Adams from his P.O. Box 1094, Paris, Texas 75460 address. Schultz wrote Adams inquiring about further details in the particular mutilation case reported, and in reply received a copy of a transcription of a telephone interview by James McCampbell with Paul Bennewitz of Albuquerque following his reading of the same article in the same STIGMATA issue. That transcription had Bennewitz' address in it and Schultz wrote directly to Bennewitz for more information, and furnished a list of questions. In reply, Mr. Bennewitz sent Schultz a copy of the same interview with McCampbell, but in this case the whole interview was included, and it had been corrected and further annotated by Paul Bennewitz. And Bennewitz went on to answer the questions not answered in the rest of that interview.

Because of the extremely bizarre nature of the information in that interview, and its relative pertinence to what happened with the remains of the recovered UFOs that were taken to Los Alamos, we feel it is of relative importance to the overall revelations in this report.

Since we have good reasons of our own to believe that the incredible revelations of Paul Bennewitz are in fact true, we have decided to include the copy of the McCampbell interview furnished by Bennewitz to Schultz for your own evaluation. We will follow that up with reproductions of the initial letter exchange between Schultz and Paul Bennewitz, because they reveal the stable nature of the witness and indicate the scientific nature of his approach to the remarkable events he claims to have witnessed. He has been harassed and intimidated in an incredible variety of ways by a number of agencies since first trying to tell his story, and this has never ceased. We believe this sort of thing goes with the territory if one is on to something real. There are agencies that go to unlimited expense and effort to keep the public from knowing the real truth. We offer this material here so that you may judge for yourself. This information barely scratches the surface of the incredible account. Paul Bennewitz has written the whole thing up in a comprehensive narrative report which he will release some time in the future.

In our re-transcription of the McCampbell interview shown here, we have broken the original at the places marked with a small star by Mr. Bennewitz, and have inserted his corrections and additional comments in parentheses marked by a star thus (*comment). Our added notes will be set out separately in smaller cubic type in brackets [ ]. We have added the second half of the interview also.

SUMMARY OF NOTES TAKEN BY JIM MC CAMPBELL CONCERNING TWO TELEPHONE INTERVIEWS WITH DR. PAUL F. BENNEWITZ - Side A of Cassette. (*Corrections for accuracy PFB 9/10/85)

This is Jim Mc Campbell making a recording of a remarkable episode on July 13, 1984. It has to do with a UFO base, cattle mutilations, advanced weaponry, contact with aliens, etc.

This episode began about a week ago when I received a little semi-annual peridocal titled STIGMATA. It is number 21, the first half of 1984. This little bulletin is prepared by Thomas Adams at P.O. Box 1094, Paris, TX 75460. He has a hotline for reporting possible or confirmed mutilations at (214) 784-5922.

He has a rather lengthy article. One finds point of interest on page 9 and I suppose the only way to pursue this is to read what he has here as it is fundamental to the entire story.

Quoting: "In may of 1980 a most interesting event occurred in northern New Mexico. An event similar in many respects to the Doraty Case. A mother and her young son were driving on a rural highway near Cimarron, New Mexico. They observed two or more craft and as Judy Doraty did, they observed a calf being abducted. Both were themselves abducted and taken on a separate craft to what was apparently an underground installation, where the woman witnessed the mutilation of the calf. (*Woman witnessed mutilation in the field -- dead animal taken with them.) It has been alleged that she also observed a vat containing unidentified (*cattle) body parts floating in a liquid, and another vat containing the body of a male human. The woman was subjected to an examination and it has been further alleged that small metallic objects were implanted into her body as well as into her son's body. More than one source has informed us that CATscans have confirmed the presence of these implants.

"Paul Bennewitz, President of his own scientific company in Albuquerque, and an investigator with the Aerial Phenomenon Research Organization, has been the principal investigator of the case. Interviewed in his office in April 1983, Bennewitz reports that through regressive hypnosis of the mother and child and his own follow-up investigation, (including communications received via his computer terminal which ostensibly are from a UFO-related source), he was able to determine the location of the underground facility; a kilometer underground beneath the Jicarilla Apache Indian Reservation near Dulce, New Mexico. (Since 1976, one of the areas of the U.S. hardest-hit by mutilations, coincidentally or whatever.) Bennewitz's information is that this installation is operated jointly as part of an ongoing program of cooperation between the U.S. Government and extraterrestrial UFOnauts. The story continues that, after initial contacts years ago, the aliens

agreed to give "us" certain technological advances while we provided them with the location (*for) the New Mexico base and at least three others. Plus, the aliens were to be allowed to carry out certain operations, abductions and mutilations without intervention. The mother and son, by the way, were returned back to their car that night. Since the incident, they have suffered repeated trauma and difficulties as they attempt to recover from the episode. We pass this along because the account is, of course, most crucial if true; but we are not in a position to confirm the alleged findings. Hopefully, more information regarding this incident will be aired in the near future. We can only consider such reports while continuing to seek the evidence to refute or confirm."

That's the end of this remarkable quotation from STIGMATA.

As I have been studying the idea of bases for aliens for some time, this has caught my attention, and I also suspected cooperation between the U.S. Government and the aliens. It also gives the name and location of a man who has his own scientific operation, Dr. Paul Bennewitz. I tried to get in touch with him. Through the telephone information service I was able to do so. He was Dr. Paul F. Bennewitz, 1413 Wagontrail Drive S.E., Albuquerque, NM 87123. His home telephone number was (505) 298-1609.

I got in touch with Dr. Bennewitz by telephone and indicated that I had seen this reference to him and his work, and I wanted to find out whether he was being misrepresented or whatever. I told him that I would xerox a copy of it and forward it to him for comments, which I did. This morning, July 13, 1984, he telephoned me and said that he, having looked over the article, found that it was absolutely correct. I forgot to mention that in my letter to him I said that none of the details that were in this particular article gave me any strain. Then Dr. Bennewitz, who I will refer to as Paul.... he took time to close the door to his office and elaborated upon the whole story and the conversation lasted somewhere near an hour. It is rather mind-boggling, and here is the substance of that telephone conversation.

The article is basically accurate and he does have the coordinates of the base. He is a physicist and he started four years ago to determine in his own mind whether UFOs exist or do not, and he has gotten much more deeply involved than he ever intended. It has caused him a great deal of trouble from government intelligence groups. He has pictures from the location. He went with a Highway Patrol Officer, and they saw a UFO take-off from a mesa at the location. He obtained photographs and what he calls launch ships were 330 feet long and 130 feet across. The cattle rancher named Gomez and he went back to this location, which is a mesa, and saw a surveillance vehicle which was about 5 feet by 10 feet, like a satellite, he said. He had been using

a Polaroid camera, and then got a Hasselblad to produce much better pictures. He set up a monitoring station and observed that UFOs are all over the area. He was also able to pick up signals and obtain video pictures that are transmissions from the alien's screens. He has been dealing heavily with a Major Edwards (*security commander) who was with Monsanto (*Manzano Complex) Security, and two (*my wife and I) of them saw four objects outside of a warhead storage area (in Manzano Complex) at a range of about 2,500 feet, and obtained movies of them. He now has about 6,000 feet of movie footage, of which 5,000 feet is in Super Eight. The objects have the ability to "cloak", that's the word, spells C-L-O-A-K like cloak and dagger, like cover up, and he says that they can cause themselves to go invisible by a field that causes the light waves to bend around the object, and that once (?) (*one sees) the sky behind them.

He confirmed the fact that the woman was picked up when she accidently observed the calf being abducted. He has paid for a pathology work-up and a medical doctor work-up. The pathologist is a former head of the microbiology department of New Mexico University. They have done CATscans to show that the woman and her son did in fact have implants in their bodies (*we confirmed the woman - not her son). She has a vaginal disease like streptococci-bulbie (?) and tried many antibodies (*antibiotics) to destroy the bacteria. That it has survived off the antibodies (*antibiotics) themselves. The aliens keep hasseling her. (*Still true to date.)

Paul kept the woman and her mother at his house and the UFOs were flying overhead constantly. There is no ESP involved, but it is just plain physics.

They beam down (*they send a beam down - not "beam down"). They have a beam through which they can sense her thoughts. They can communicate through this beam. She picked up their transmissions. He devised a means of communication based upon hex alfbic (hex-Askii ?) code; one is equal to "no" and two being "yes". Through this code he has been able to talk to the aliens. He then computerized the system that would reject extraneous inputs. He said that they can be very threatening and malevolent. One of them he talked to said that he would drop off communication if he became too familiar. He was told about the base.

He then told the O.S.I. of the Air Force, and he has been requested to give (*did give) several presentations to high level Air Force people in briefings on the subject, ...Wing level Command and many others including this fellow Edwards. And he took a helicopter to the site--no, no, no. It turned out that the Wing Commander, after a presentation that this fellow made, then took a helicopter to the side (*site) and made photographs. (*No - twice to site - 1st by OSI Agent - 2nd by a Col. Carpenter)

He says that you can see saucers on the ground. He says there is a kind of a cone - a large cone, and the larger vehicles come and land on top of the cone with the top of the cone fitting into a hole in the bottom (of the ship). There is an elevator inside of the cone and that goes down into the mountain or ground about one kilometer. You can see the aliens running around the base getting into the vehicles and such. They use small vehicles to get around that have no wheels. They are rectangular in shape and they levitate. They do not show up in color because they are highly reflective, but in B & W they are visible. He says that there are beam weapons that are floating in strategic locations, and there is a road into the base. He obtained infra-red photos of the area from an altitude of 1400 feet (*14,000 feet). There is a level highway going into that area that is 36 feet wide. It is a government road. One can see telemetry trailers and buildings that are five-sided buildings with a dome. It is standard military procedure. There are many guard points and "stakes" and there are launch domes that one can see. Next to the watch (*launch) dome he saw a black limousine, and another (*apparently) at some distance off. The careful measurements showed that the limousine was the same length as his Lincoln Town Car. It is a C.I.A. vehicle. Also, there was a blue van. He has been cautioned about these limousines as they will run you off the road if you try to get into the area, and in fact somebody has been killed (sound familiar?) (*see copy of alien msg enclosed) in that manner. To the north is a launch site. There are two wreacked ships there: they are 36 feet with wings, and one can see oxygen and hydrogen tanks. There are four cylindrical objects Socorro type -- two carrying something while flying. The whole operation is based upon a government agreement and a technology trade. We get out of it atomic ships that are operated on plutonium. The Cash-Landrum case was one of them. The doors jammed open and a neutron radiation came out. There are bases at Kirtland AFB and Holloman AFB, and some place in Texas. (*No —only know of one such base at HAFB.) He said thr government is paying the hospital bills for the Cash-Landrum victims (*OSI input). Refueling of the plutonium is accomplished at Los Alamos. He had traced pictures of this base back to 1948, and it has been there starting in 1948. [Residue from the Roswell UFO crash/recovery was taken to Los Alamos in July 1947 and residue from the Aztec recovery was taken to the complex in May of 1948. A permanent home for this residue was built underground in 1951. It has been decentralized now and is in several specially prepared places.] Pictures in 1952 (*1962), you can see many saucers, and the base and trucks, in winter time. The road was "passed off" to the local inhabitants as a lumber contract. He has photographs (I believe) of the firing of a beam weapon that projects in two directions. (That would be necessary on a flying saucer. The reaction forces would impede the vehicle.) He has computed the speeds of flying saucers at 15,000 mph, and indicates that the pilots (*of ours) are from N.S.A., The National Security Agency. The aliens have had the atomic propulsion system for 48 years, and the saucers themselves operate on an electric charge basis having to do with a crystal semi-conductor and a (*maybe a) super lattice. I think he said, "as you increase the voltage, the current goes down." (non-typically) At present there are six to eight vehicles, maybe up to ten over the area and sometimes up to 100. They can be seen in the clouds. They go into the cumulous clouds and produce nitrogen nitride (*I assume or speculate it is this). You will see black spots in the cloud. They eat holes in the cloud. If you can see black spots in a cloud, then you can tell that a vehicle is in there.

He says that they come from six different cultures, and in his communications that some come from a binary system, possibly Zeta Reticuli and from distances up to and larger than 32 light-years away. They also have (*appear to) one to three ships in Earth orbit at 50,000 KM altitude (*based upon data). He had to form the words to try to communicate, and he produced a vocabulary of 600 words in a matrix form and uses a computer. The Flying Saucers (*we see) are limited to operation in the atmosphere.

Now with regard to the cattle problem, the aliens are using the DNA from the cattle and are making humanoids. He got pictures of their video screen. Some of these creatures are animal-like, some are near human and some are human and short with large heads. They grow the embryos. After, the embryos become active by a year of training, presumably that is required for them to become operational. When they die, they go back into the tank. Their parts are recovered.

In 1979 something happened and the base was closed, There was an argument over weapons and our people were chased out, more than 100 people involved. (Someplace later he indicates further details in this point.)

The base is 4,000 feet long and our helicopters are going in there all the time. When It became known that he was familiar with all this, the mutilations stopped (*true). They are taking humanoid embroyos out of this base to somewhere else. I asked if it was Albuquerque or Los Alamos, but he said he didn't know. He said there are still quite a few of the helicopters in operation. They fly at night (*all unmarked). He went up there himself in a helicopter and the O.S.I. briefed the copter pilot, and he thought perhaps the 'copter pilot himself was an undercover man. They saw helicopter pads up there - Viet Nam type, with bearing markers, and the trees pushed off away from the location. It is such a wild area, he said. He agreed to send me the coordinates of this base.

Regarding abductions of people, they pick out medium to low IQ personnel. They are able to scope out each one. They pick up these people and then put implants into them and then take tissue samples, including ovum from the women, sperm from the men, and DNA. [The use of this term DNA may be an oversimplification of something more exotic for which we lack language any more appropriate than this to describe.]

They can program these people as slaves to do whatever they wish and they will have no memory of it. They (*the hard core type) staunchly refuse to be x-rayed or hypnotically regressed. You can recognize them because of their eyes. He says, "peculiar look in the eyes and a funny smile (*an expression). Hynek knows about all of this and has been in contact with Coral (Lorenzen). He regards Hynek as a threat (*not really - I just think he is still a government cover). At his house, he showed Hynek films, and out in the back yard a (view of a) flying saucer. He asked Hynek about his view with regard to abductions, as to how many people might have een abducted. Hynek, unhesitatingly, said about one out of forty.

He said that many people come to his door to see him, just "out of the blue" and he sees scars on the back of their necks. That previous old scars are easy to detect, and that new ones are hard to detect. He feels that this is a sickening situation.

The aliens have gone wild and used hypodermics. He has been paralyzed four times and has been hit 250 times with hypodermics. He says they knock you cold and they do whatever they want to do and the above points have been verified medically.

A man came to see him with a top secret document that was dated in the 50s, indicating if anybody found out about all of this they would kill them. He was asked, "doesn't that bother you?" He said, No it didn't."

He said he had sent in some film to Kodak and there were seven rolls. They were Ecktachrome G, which could not be processed locally, so they had to go to Kodak. He does all of the film work commercially so that nobody could claim that he had "monkeyed" with the film. His film came back, but one of them--one was plain Ecktachrome, but nine feet was missing (*was missing for 2 months) and (*when received) this was close-ups of UFOs that he had taken. The missing pictures of the nine feet showed up in a top secret document (*the nine feet didn't - but others known only to me did) that he studied, and the code name is Aquarius, and it is a project of the National Security Agency (*I was told NASA). They are the ones that kept his film and copied it with deletions on Ecktachrome and sent it back (*I suspect).

There have been indirect threats by Air Force Intelligence against him.

The location of the base is 2½ miles northwest of Dulce, and almost

overlooks the town. It is up on a mesa. We discussed the similarity between everything we have been talking about here and the movie Close Encounters of The Third Kind. He said he speculated that seemed to be a plan of disclosure, that is the movie. the coordinates of the location are not far off, and the mountain where the actual base is looks much like the one in the movie. [One might say something like that as well about the ABC Network television special "V" released more recently over a nationwide broadcast hook-up.]

The next thing was -- discussing the trade-off -- alright. Here is what we got in the trade-off. We got the atomic technology, the atomic flying ships. Several of them, the first one was wrecked on the ground and it can be seen and photographed from the air. A second one was wrecked. A third one was wrecked. Apparently this last one was repaired and was the one that was in Houston -- near Houston in the Cash/Landrum case. The second item we got out of it, are the beam weapons, the beam technology, and third (*I speculate) is the thought beam. That is the means by which communication is accomplished. It is electrostatic in character, with a magnetic component (*artifact), and it is the only way of communicating with people. They have to have the implants in order to use it. In the crash that occurred at the base when there was a disturbance of some sort, the aliens killed 66 of our people and 44 got away (*alien computer input - true? I don't know). Over an argument they turned on us.

I discussed with him whether he wished me to relay any of this information to other people. He said he had no objection. He would like to review any writing that I might do, to make sure that it is right in advance, and also to make sure that the source of the information is given. I mentioned in particular, John Schuessler, who would be extremely interestedd in part of this data.

I gave him a summary of my analysis of the electromagnetic environment around UFOs related to propulsion. He was going to study that, but he did not comment off-hand. He was familiar with what the aliens called MPS, which means manipulations per second -- no, manipulations per sequence. [This information coincides amazingly with the description of the propulsion system given by the aliens in the Bill Herrmann UFO abduction case that took place in Charleston, S.C. They told Herrmann that they came from a place in the sky which we call Reticulum. They described an electrogravitic system that functioned in "manipulations per sequence". (See UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM put out by Stevens and Herrmann) Unpublished material in that contact case included diagrams and formula, but Herrmann was warned not to release that information until authorized by them to do so. Those contacts continued, and are believed to be still going on. Those ETs told the witness they had surface bases, and at least one operation going on under water.] ...In an electrostatic field that can be manipulated

into many configurations, and the craft can "stall". In order to prevent that, this field is adjusted once every forty milliseconds. He has studied the trails from the UFOs and they seem to break down into a pulse rate of 60 per second. Based upon the color movie pictures, there seems to be a blast of light and a spectral component and composition in there, with a Bow-Wave in front of the UFO with nitrogen showing green and oxygen showing blue. but with the saucer being invisible. They can run into a car or airplane and this Bow-Wave will destroy them. Rockets can hit this Bow-Wave and be destroyed. They can't penetrate it. At White Sands he was shown pictures of an F-15 shooting rockets with a missile as a target, and the saucers came in behind the missile, 30 feet behind, and then flew through the explosion. He didn't know what the purpose of the demonstration was, but suspected it might be just to show how invulnerable they are. But sometimes the saucers get into trouble and they are all consumed in some kind of way.

When he went up to Dulce in a helicopter, they landed and left some equipment there, but then when they came back the pilot was extremely nervous. Paul wanted to land on the base, but the pilot wouldn't do that. They came back to Dulce and landed at a small strip there, where they found two large Huey helicopters. The Indian (*Highway Patrolman) in charge there named Valdez, went aboard one of the choppers and he found them to be full of commandos. He estimated a total of 75 commandos, fully armed with M-1 (*no - M-16) rifles and rockets (*and launchers). They did not have any indication of rank. They only had shoulder patches on (*Valdez says no - not true - my mistake - I did not get that close), and the helicopters had no identification other than numbers. The helicopters were part of a project called "Blue Light" and they were from Ft. Carson, Colorado (*OSI input). When they left, they were escorted by these two large Huey helicopters. As they were flying along -- in the background, they saw rise up one of the advanced space technology vehicles that looked like a manta ray with a negative dihedral and projections coming down. It flew vertically past the two accompanying helicopters.

(In the Reticulum contact case at Charleston, William J. Herrmann recorded 4 minutes and 43 seconds of the sounds of one of the Reticulum spacecraft he was observing. Two days later he sensed the presence of the Reticulians in his area again, and on impulse went out to the site of the sound recording a couple days earlier to see what was going to happen. He got to the site near the construction of the new bridge causway over the river area, parked his car and got out. As soon as he arrived at the guard-rail line, where he observed and recorded the sounds before, he heard a helicopter approaching. Then he saw it... coming from over the woods a couple hundred yards away, at tree-top

level, a big black Huey helicopter with no markings or insignia visible any place on it. It came directly at him at tree-top level and stopped a little over a hundred feet away. Then it turned sideways and a sliding door moved back to reveal a tripod mount with a big professional camera mounted on it. The camera was being operated by a man in a black jump-suit, with a black helmet and dark glass visor in front. Herrmann knew he was being photographed, because he could see the zoom lens rotating as the camera pointed directly at him. After about one or two minutes of this, the man straightened up, the door slid back into place closing the cabin, the 'copter turned away from him and it flew away out of sight over the tree-tops, never ascending and it did not change directions as far as he could see. That detail was never published anywhere, and Bill Herrmann knew nothing of Dr. Bennewitz activities. The coincidences are strange indeed. -- W.C. Stevens)

Paul feels that it is imperative that this information be released, because he feels that it is unconstitutional for the government to be involved in such an arrangement that invades the privacy of the individual by the implantations. He said that, "Once they have been tampered with by the aliens, they are never the same." (I suppose one can easily believe that. -- Jim McCampbell) So it appears that the -- for the privilege of correcting (*collecting) the biological materials in the mutilation of (*animals) and the abductions and the operations on board the craft, the government has allowed this to go on, and even to assist for the privilege of getting the nuclear flight technology, the beam weaponry and the thought beam technology, plus also the embroyos which are flown out of the base. (A rather fantastic story. -- Jim McCampbell) Paul strikes me as being an extremely conservative, extremely knowledgeable and reliable scientist, who was intimately familiar with sophisticated laboratory equipment. He is thoroughly scientific and reliable. (Jim McCampbell evaluation) The base was started in 1948 and in the text above, I indicated a reference to 1942 that should be 1952, showing major construction of the base from the photographs that were studied.

This is the end of the message. - Jim McCampbell

Yes, that was the end of that message and side A of the cassette, but Paul Bennewitz also furnished side B of the same cassette, which carried the follow-up conversation on July 17, 1984. Here then is the follow up discussion:

This is a continuation of the episode or the saga of Dr, Paul Bennewitz. He telephoned shortly after noon today, on July 17, 1984, and excused himself then to close the office door, and I suggested I would use the time to pick up some note paper, which I did. He indicated that in a separate incident; it must have been a court order or some-

thing like that, Kodak Corporation intercepted some of his film; to either take it or copy it. He has a secret report where apparently his pictures that were missing are included. There are some reference numbers involved there, and also including his case number. He is going to be sending me that information. He asked if MUFON would search it out and I said I couldn't say, although I might have sufficient interest to pursue it myself, and asked why he would not do it, and he said that, "perhaps somebody else could be more successful." This material came to him anonymously and I'm being very specific because it has some bearing on a piece of paper that we know about in northern California. "It is a piece of paper," quote. It describes this film and the tests that were performed on them, being very sophisticated. He indicated something else about a case number and referring to intelligence groups access, to a very highly classified--up in the 20 hundreds, which is a reference figure that I am not familiar with. The Air Force has claimed that this document is a forgery. The former Maj. Edwards is now a Lt. Colonel.

Paul offered, because he just coluntarily offered this information, that Edwards is at Hahn AFB in Germany, and his home telephone number is dial 0 11-49-6543-3115. He is in charge of security there and has around 500 people. (They happen to be seven hours ahead of us on the west coast.) He said that Edwards might be somewhat reticent to speak freely because he knows that the National Security Agency monitors all the international calls.

I inquired about the other bases that were referred to in the STIGMATA report or article. He said all that he knew (was) that one was to the south, one to the west and one to the east, and he doesn't want to know anything more about it.

I discussed the prospect of using the paper in the MUFON 1984 UFO Proceedings to try to find the center of gravity for the mutilation cases from those maps that run from about 1972 to 1982 or 1983. The word "gravity" triggered in his mind another connection having to do with the Department of the Interior that has a gravity department, and they do in fact survey the United States and publish maps indicating gravity contours. There is a very weak gravity at the site near Dulce. He said that the craft are very sensitive to the gravity levels, and that suggested that perhaps the other sites might also be located relative to weak gravity.

He indicated that the objects fly in a wobbly way. His pictures have shown that. He says, "like the rocking of a boat." He has measured many right angle turns, and also full 180° turns in a 20th of a second with the object still inside of the Bow-Wave. He has also observed and photographed the objects, or lights, moving in a triangular pattern and square patterns. He says high powered radar can interfere with

them. [Here is another of those mind-boggling and completely baffling coincidences. In the Reticulum contacts at Charleston, Bill Herrmann diagrammed triangular patterns frequently flown by the spacecraft he was observing. Once when he was aboard one of the ships, he asked about this and was told that it was to confuse our radar and hamper lock-on. Then they volunteered the remarkable information that their "Network" had lost ships and crews over the part of our country to the west when a high energy radar beam in use then damaged their control computers and the ships went out of control and crash landed. Bill Herrmann knew nothing of UFO lore at the time, and did not believe in flying saucers as a phenomenon. He would have laughed at anyone believing such nonsense before his first abduction aboard one of the ET ships. See UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM for additional details.]

I reported on the meeting that we had on Sunday afternoon and raised some of the questions that came out of that meeting. One of them was why not remove the implant? He said that this had been discussed and the lady witness finds that acceptable if she can be assured that there can be no nerve damage. He then went into great detail, which exceeds my knowledge of anatomy, in describing the location of the implants. One appears to be ajacent to and extend (*external) to the cortex, which I think he indicated was at the base of the brain. The image in the CATscan is of a very small helix, like it was joining two major nerves near the spinal column. Then on the lateral right side from the back, there is an implant of perhaps like the one above. Another is on the left side. Two others are on the forward part of the skull, which appear to be small 2 millimeter electrodes against the radial nerve. There is a shape to these things which he indicated is like a baby bottle nipple upside down, not the top part but just the nipple itself. (*This shape is not the implants which are just round discs. The nipple things are worn externally as pickoffs by the alien -- as seen in the video.)

I raised the question of USSR satellites seeing this face (*base). He acknowledged that, and also that ours can certainly see it. He had a discussion with some full (*OSI photo analyst) analyst who indicated that he had seen tracks up a hill and a launch location that was definitely not a rock, but some kind of artificial construction. On the hazards of entering the area, I asked about that. He said there was a risk if we went in on foot, but if a person tried to do that, likely that the people would "wack them (*I said zap. The odds are one might be accosted.) But he thinks a helicopter would be safe. But what he wants to do, is to do additional aerial surveillance. Then go in with a group; the larger the group the better. A highway Patrolman, a friend of his, is ready to go in at any time. He says one can't act on impulse. You have to plan out a program. He said, four times he had near

encounters, and one was with this Major Edwards. He had received (*no not received - I asked them mentally) a mental communication while watching some UFOs, and he asked to be picked up. (*They were apparently scanning me - I don't "receive" anything mentally.) He asked for them to blink their force field twice if they were willing to do it and all four UFOs under surveillance did blink twice. He asked to be picked up on Sunday if (*and) he received one blink from all four UFOs. He took this to mean no. He asked if they were not authorized to, and he got a similar response. This established a code system by which some further communication was accomplished. (This was in the earlier stages of the contacts.)

At some later time an agreement had been reached for a meeting. He was on his roof and observed a UFO on the ground near an interfence (*outer fence of the base). (This appears to be in reference to a government reservation.) An agreement seemed to have been reached to meet at the northeast corner of the inner compound. Major Edwards picked him up (the OSI officer) and they went to this meeting place. He said, "Don't use the radio." They encountered two guards in India Section who had been ordered to fire upon anything that moves. They stopped their Jeep and walked into the desert. There had been a miscalculation and they were in the wrong place. On three other occasions on some property he owns on 95 acres, UFOs came within 400 yards of him during daylight. Apparently both he and the aliens "chickened out" on a definite meeting. We had a recorder at one time and waited until after dark (8 PM) and then pulled back, for he said .... on his recorded (*My voice on the recorder showed confusion) was messed up and this rather frightened him. (*You monitor yourself constantly for confusion and for psychological variations.) I asked who was flying the UFOs? He said aliens. He says they call it "leisure soul or alteration". (*Don't recognize this. "Alteration" is the word they use for "implant".) UFO activity is still going on all around Albuquerque. It is hard to separate their activity from ground lights because they move slowly at less than 200 feet elevation, particularly over West Mesa where a lot of lovers go. He has been observing that area with binoculars and then he talked about rotating the binoculars. (I inquired about this in some length) If you rotate the ends of the binoculars, you will get a blur into an oval, and if you try this on a streetlight you get vertical stripes that represent 60 cycle input into the light. For airplanes, you get 400 cycles -- you get the same type of bright stripes with different separation. On DC (current) he sees only a circle. On a saucer you see the oval, but the bars that are spread out change their positions, so apparently what he calls the MPS (manipulations per sequence/second) changes its frequency on a periodic basis. I guess. I suggested it would be helpful if he had a

photographic record of this spec and he said that this could never be (?) possible (*The MPS is visible on film in color at night--in motion pictures). (*What I meant was that the binocular phenomena had to be observed. Photographing this phenomena would be difficult.) I inquired about his business and his solid state physics. I told him that was my bag too and I studied physics at night school in years after college, and got just up to doctoral level, but never got a Ph.D. because I was skipping around the country trying to maximize my income and raise three children. He said that was his experience also. Specifically, he did not acquire a Ph.D. He is President of Thunder Science Corporation, a well known operation there, with their specialty being temperature and humidity devices. Their equipment has been on the (space) shuttle, and most of their business is with the top 500 corporations.

His company is in (*by) Sandia on 1/2 acre, and now building an additional 3,500 square foot building. There is another organization called Bennewitz Laboratory which is the research arm of the Thunder Science Corporation owned 90% by the latter and operated by his three sons. They have invented a hearing device that has no moving parts, that makes totally deaf people able to hear, and in addition, expanding the frequency range plus 1,000 HZ on the high side and down (*to) less than 10 HZ on the low frequency end.

He said that he got involved in all of this merely as a hobby and it became an obsession. He simply wanted to know what was going on and to develop instrumentation to measure data, etc. Since the signals from the UFOs are very low frequency, down around 200 HZ, with an analyzer you just think you are looking at some noise. But I believe he said it was a memory scope that was able to filter out the signal involved there whereas ordinary filters do not. They trigger signals in an on and off fashion, instead of 0 and 1 volt representing that type of communication or signal. A distinction is made between a narrow pulse and a wide pulse. each communication is preceeded by four or five pulses. He had previously been in touch with the OSI which has been verified in CLEAR INTENT. But now he says that when he calls them, they won't speak to him so he is in a "shut out" situation. I pointed out that there were two OSIs (Office of Special Investigations) and the other is CIA (Office of Scientific Investigation). He assured me that it was not the CIA group. He said the actual title (*of the) group that he was dealing with was the "Office of Secret Investigation" He says there is also a new pattern (*?) or called Human Intelligence, that is that they investigate the humans, that is the government. I mentioned to him that in CLEAR INTENT that it said he was under surveillance. That happens to be in error. That information comes from somewhere else. But he quickly said "I know that I am under surveil-

lance." They set up a site across the street from his house with computers and recorders. A girl rented the house. He had a detective look into this and found that she was operating under an assumed name, and she had no social security number. He has photographs of people coming and going with NORAD license plates, Air Force, AF WEapons Lab. He thinks NSA is orchestrating this. For an entirely separate subject, he thinks (*I was told that was by a Washington source) this whole operation, the UFO base detail is classified higher than the President. That is, he thinks (*true) the President doesn't know about this.

He is also concerned that there are two levels of security involved; (1) Project Aquarius which is TOP SECRET and another (2) higher than that; where people in charge of the higher level information having these new vehicles could simply take over our government. He called the Air Force Intelligence Headquarters in (Washington) (*Yes - true - AF Intelligence). (He didn't say Washington, but that was the idea.) The Commanding Officer was not present but he talked to a Captain who was the adjutant or executive and started talking. He said, "I know all of these facts, and this and that and what do you think about that?" The Captain said "Just write us a report and tell us what we should do (*about it). So he prepared a 20 page report and Edwards saw it. He forwarded it by Federal Express and also a copy to the White House in a double envelope, indicating that sensitive material was in the inner envelope. Edwards got a call from Colonel Smith (*Not Smith, Col. Don....? Have to check my files) who was the White House Liaison to inquire who this Bennewitz fellow was. Edwards gave a positive report. The White House was extremely interested and issued orders "to get on with it; to do something, assuring Edwards that Bennewitz would receive a letter within two weeks". Such a letter was never received.

Finally Col. Smith from the Air Force Secretary sent him a letter just pursuing the "old party line". That said, "he should not be troubling the headquarters of the Air Force and the Executive Offices of the White House with all of this stuff." Bennewitz showed this letter to Edwards who blew up and called Smith (*Col. Don....). They got an answer from the Air Force that they were not interested and knew nothing about it. On another point: referencing the STIGMATA article, where the former thought that the two humanoids may have been naked... In the case with which he is dealing -- the woman and the son, the boy upon being questioned laughed, and he said, "...they had no fronts or behinds". I asked, "No sexual organs?", and he said yes, no organs at all. He has received information concerning a high metabolism rate of the creatures, even birdlike. One of the witnesses, I think the woman who was being taken by the hand, said the hand of the creature was "red hot". And he guesses that it must have been 115° F. The creatures cannot stand uncontrolled environment. They wear

suits for protection against excessive heat.

They are fed by a formula, and if they are short of that intake, they will turn green (*turn grey - they are a light yellow-green when healthy). The heart is on the right side and they have one lung. Elimination is through the skin. The creatures are very strong. (He seems to have very little knowledge of the literature and the organizations working on UFOs. I promised him to scare up a copy of my book to send to him and also a personal resume to give him an idea of my background, and copies of one or more of my papers.)

I asked about his reaction to the summary of the UFOs fields that I deduced that I had relayed to him in the first call. (He thinks that I may probably be right.) He says that the UFOs can be detected by radar detectors and they also trigger highway patrol radar or Police radar guns. His friend Valdez, at his suggestion, was looking for a water intake to the site, and within about 1 1/2 miles he came upon a flying sauceer at a distance of about 300 feet. The Indians own the area -- are quite scared and very superstitious, and 90% of them have moved into town. The Chief of Police told him about an experience he had. A tribal chief had gone deer hunting on a mesa south of Dulce. Two days went by. When he didn't return, a search party was sent out. In the daylight on the mesa, a ship "hopped up" from down below and came up above the mesa. Two guys (human) kicked the tribal chief to the ground. Then they got into the ship and disappeared. He had been hunting and "fell". He had a broken leg and he was picked up by these human people in the craft. They were blacks (*No, no -- the ship was black. He discussed something about some devices called sphericals that are optical in sound (?) (*They have a sound when they move abruptly) and apparently remotely controlled little vehicles...spheres from 11" to 12" in diameter. We discussed weapons used by aliens and whether or not they are used to paralyze people. Yes, they consist of a cube about 2" on a side -- called a lens hung around the neck, that emit a beam. Another on the ship produces a blue light that he has seen. It comes from a device about 4" high and 14" long with black grid lines on it. The color produced is very light blue which is like ionized oxygen. He has not sought publicity on any of this. He is interested only in getting the facts.

He did not object to the idea that I would send a copy of our telephone conversation to Tom Adams when I told him about my plan. He had received a call from a William Allen from Seattle, concerning an English publication of the Kirtland AFB case. I told him that if it was the same Bill Allen that I knew, it was a good contact, since I had become very well acquainted with Bill Allen at the 1983 MUFON Symposium in Pasadena. (William K. Allen lives in Kelowna, B.C. Canada. The English publication seemed to be the Flying Saucer Review which I

assured him was the leading publication of its kind in the world.

(So there is some more information that we can put into the equation of Paul Bennewitz, and it is indeed a puzzling situation. I continue to get a reassurance that the guy is continually on the level and what he has to say should be taken seriously and not look into it in great details without being over skeptical at the outset.)

End of tape, Side B.

(*You are skeptical? If it weren't happening in "First Person" I wouldn't believe it either. PFB)

Perhaps Paul's answer to Gerald Schultz's first letter introduces this man better than anything else. He is seen as a well educated, very successful business man, research scientist, and technological inventor. He is a good family man who has raised and educated three sons to adult success also, and has put them into a still expanding business. He owns his business, his home, automobiles and an airplane. Those assets and the knowledge and experience it takes to acquire and keep them probably qualifies him well above all of his possible detractors, and there are many who snipe and attack without the least bit of real investigative effort, passing the charges from one to another as though one of them really knew what he was talking about.

Gerald Schultz has agreed to let us publish those first letters here so that you may judge for yourself and not have to rely on some other inexpert opinion.

The first letter, following, is Paul Bennewitz' initial reply to Gerald Schultz' inquiry, introducing himself and briefly stating his position as an objective scientific investigator essentially non-aligned with any particular UFO group or club, and working independently so as to reduce the problems and interferrence in what he was doing.

We have left this letter in Bennewitz' own hand so the feeling of sincerity, attention to detail, and high regard for accuracy which it conveys may be felt by others. Note that a number of the unsolitited direct statements have bearing on what we are reporting in this work. Bennewitz was unaware of our work at the time the statements were made. He has since then been contacted for comments on our project and for more detail.

We also provide here, a copy of Schultz' prompt follow-up with a list of additional questions, which Bennewitz answered on 4 December 1985. We shall associate those questions and answers for easy reference.

11/10/85

Dear Gerald:

Your letter received and appreciated; happy to make your acquaintance.

First - yes - I do have a family three boys 28 to 32 yrs of age.

I own a Research and Manufacturing plant here in Albuquerque and am a Physicist.

As to the subject of interest - I would like to know how you came to hear of me and the happenings at Dulce.

To tell and explain all I may know about the saucers - and I do not call them UFO's would take a book to outline the subject.

I might also explain I am not what is called a "UFOlogist", but rather a Scientist who has employed Scientific methods to prove absolute data from a totally empirical point of view.

I have deliberately kept myself isolated from others such as Hynek, Vallee, etc. To me because of what the near eight years of research on this basis has revealed ~~the~~ sightings, interviews and Government backups documents are spurious. That may sound quite self-centered but is fact.

I would also add that one should not be concerned about saying they saw one or had an experience first hand with one or its occupants but should be totally open and say so. To "Heck" with anyones opinion, it is fact. To "grill" an individual to disprove or discredit is no way to move forward. I say this to set your mind at ease in that I have observed and seen so many and learned the truth about them that there is no remaining doubt.

Instruments in addition to direct observation have a way of being very adamant - they have no imagination but are

if one knows how to employ them accurately. Their "opinions", including that of the cameras are quite direct - they do not "speculate".

Initially I will just make direct statements based upon total envolvement at all levels with the alien lifeforms and Government in New Mexico. Not speculation - and upon the last near eight years of intensive research. To totally understand you should try to do two things. 1) Learn that it is not a "belief system" nor is it critical to that.

2) Broaden and open up your, as I call it, "Reference Frame". To absorb all the ramifications and truth of it with a normal "Reference Frame" is totally impossible. In addition, the following:

3) You literally, in learning and understanding all of it, are stepping thru a "Time Window" with vast jumps in total knowledge at all levels.

4) Throw out the Psychic, ESP, Magic, Witch Craft, Bermuda Triangle, Big Foot, and all of those "other" belief systems, relate only to fact - the other will divert you and waste your time.

5) Realize you are not dealing with "Superior" beings per se; you are dealing with "Life Forms". They have their strengths as we do and they have their weaknesses. They may do some things in a different way but they have ego, resentments, social structure failures, moral weaknesses, Logic faults, and emotions - particularly anger, jay - empathy? Sometimes I wonder but hopefully it is there somewhere.

They do not respect, apparently need privacy - both mind and body and feel they can sit in judgement in many instances - but the logic distortion really denies or tends to deny that.

They have "Ships of Light" but are lacking in many other ways.

So - the following statements, are, all true.

1) They do exist, and have underground bases in New Mexico - I imagine there are bases elsewhere however all that is related pertains to only this state.

2) They did make an agreement with the U.S. faction very early for obtaining the present locations and various technology trades, presently in progress.

3) The U.S. has people at their bases. The U.S. has advanced ships at their bases.

4) The key reason for cover-up by the Gov. is not totally aligned to population fear or panic. There is some alignment to National Security for obvious reasons - and other more serious parameters not discussed at this time that I believe are the key crux of the matter.

5) They helped the Gov. forces to design an Atomic Ship and have built several. The ship can make it from one coast to the other in less than 10 minutes and I have photos of it. It is very dangerous because of the Plutonium Pellet fuel used in its reactor.

6) The alien ships generally seen in the Exosphere of Earth cannot fly in outer Space - a transition to other propulsion methods must be made. In later correspondence perhaps I can clarify this for you.

7) The ship you drew is quite accurate and is one of many configurations the Life forms use.

8) They would have you think they are Gods - they <u>are</u> <u>not</u>.
Some are reasonably good - some are very bad - some display an unmitigated ignorance others are the opposite - there <u>is</u> a <u>good</u> and a <u>bad</u> force as in all legends and fairy tales although unfortunately in this case it is neither (legend or fairy tale) they exist.

9) They come from Zeta Reticulae a Binary system. Others may be from other areas in the universe. They are not limited by the speed of light in space.

10) They range from very small humanoids - apparently "made" by recombinate DNA methods — the "workers" — to grey - brownish large cranium, large eyes about 4 to 4.5" tall, to taller near dead white or yellowish appearing individuals six feet or more tall.
Some are of a greenish-yellow cast, eyes moved back, with large pupils - slit mouth - small nose - and in most cases - no hair of any kind.

11) They generally communicate by thought even ship to ship - with apparent nerve modifying implants - not ESP. in the most strict sense.

12) I have taken apart their frequency spectrum and have separated the apparent thought form transmissions - Video from their view screens - their synchronizing pulses - their beam control & detection methods etc.

13) I can receive small video images from them - their ships and their bases. I also was able to set up communications directly with them by computer.

14) I have located their bases - measured scientifically the extent of their underground bases — photographed them, their ships, their bases, their ground transporters etc.

So — only a very small part, all very true — very provable — I am not unique — guess I was somehow presented with the opportunity and was able to take advantage of it. Any-one can get the same data, if they desire and make the effort.
So — open your "Reference Frame" ask me questions that are specific and I will reply as accurately and truthfully as possible.

Remember - its <u>not</u> magic nor mysterious - its real - just <u>another</u> <u>lifeform</u> and a different way of doing it.

Best Regards
Paul.

26 Nov. 1985

Dear Dr. Bennewitz,

I Thank You Kindly For Your Letter Dated Nov. 19, 1985 And Appreciate The Specific, Concise Data. I Will Immediately Get Down To Business. I Know Of You From A 1984 Article In The British Fortean Times And From A Seven Page Telephone Transcript Between You And Mr. James McCampbell, Author Of Ufology, Which Also Gave Your Address. This Article Was Also Dated During 1984.

The Following Are My Specific Questions:

1) Have You Been Able To Distinguish The Difference Between DNA-Created Humanoids And The Real Aliens?
2) If So, What Are The Major Alien Types?
3) (See Enclosed Three Humanoid Model Photographs) Are The DNA-Created Humanoids Or The Real Aliens And Do They Have The Correct Proportions?
4) In What Ways Are The Alien Life Forms Lacking?
5) Besides Zeta Reticuli, From What Other Specific Areas Of The Universe Do These Alien Cultures Come From?
6) Are The Different Alien Cultures Allied In A Kind Of Cosmic Federation Or Are They Divided Into Good And Bad Factions Concerning Planet Earth?
7) Are The Alien Cultures Able To Fully Control Certain Earth Humans By Using Their Mind Control Beams Only, Or Must The Nerve-Modifying Metallic Implants Be Used (Implanted During Abductions)?
8) What Specific Alien Culture Made An Agreement With The United States Government?
9) With What Branch Or Faction Of The United States Government Did They Make An Agreement With?
10) Is This Agreement Mutual Or Is The Alien Culture In Control?
11) What Specific Activity Goes On In Their Underground Bases(s)?
12) Why Was Not A Different Type Of Propulsion System Used Other Than Plutonium Nuclear Power In The Mutually-Designed Flying Craft?
13) (See Enclosed Two Photographs And Two Photocopies Of The German Project Saucer) Is This Program Still Going On Under Earth Human Control Or Has It Been Taken Over By An Alien Culture?
14) Would You Send Me Photographs Or Cassette Tapes Of Your Data For A Fee Or Is This Not Advisable For Security Reasons? (Please Do Not Send Me Anything With Your Reply To This Letter)

I Thank You In Expectation Of An Early Reply In Advance.

Respectfully,

Gerald T. Schulz

Gerald T. Schulz
P.O. Box 182
Tucson, Az. 85702-0182

THUNDER SCIENTIFIC CORPORATION

PAUL F. BENNEWITZ
PRESIDENT

623 WYOMING, S.E.
ALBUQUERQUE, NEW MEXICO 87123

TELEPHONE
(505) 265 8701

12/4/85

Dear Gerald:

Received your letter and will attempt to answer accurately.

First, the transcrip is in error in several places so for the sake of accuracy and clarification a corrected copy is enclosed.

In answer to your questions:

Q. Have you been able to distinguish the difference between DNA-created humanoids and the real aliens?

A. Yes - you can see the difference, as it would appear that to date, the lifeforms have not had the greatest success in trying to build beautiful human beings.

Q. If so, what are the major alien types?

A. There appears to be three categories:

a. Humanoid - 3 to 4 feet tall or smaller. Feet; round or duckfoot. Stumble/drag feet, or at times "toe walk". Greenish-yellow (skin). High metabolism. Elimination (by) osmosis.

b. Those that appear somewhat like the photos you sent (of APRO model of Reticulian) - Large heads and eyes. 4.5 to 5 feet tall. Metabolism??

c. Those that are somewhat taller - about 7 foot, yellowish - jaundiced. Drag left foot in a graceful way. Hands and arms long. High metabolism. Body temperature estimated at 110°F. Elimination-osmosis.

Then apparently over these, a blond to auburn haired race. Look like Homo Sapiens. There is a question in my mind as to "who" is over who. Evidence is lacking. (The model is really not very accurate based upon what I have seen from the video channel. The eyes are set further back.)

Q. (See enclosed three humanoid model photographs - APRO model) Are these the DNA-created humanoids or the real aliens, and do they have the correct proportions?

A. I believe the model represents an alien group.

Q. In what ways are the alien lifeforms lacking?

A. I guess it depends upon the reference one uses. From a human point of view many ways. Socially. They are not necessarily truthful. Logic appears to be distorted. A list of perceived faults, contrary to their "ships of light" is a mile long. They do have emotions-anger for one. Empathy? Doubtful, taken as a whole.

Morally, they appear to be totally lacking - they do not respect our morality requirements. They feel definitely they are above the human and give the impression of resenting intelligence.

They are violating not only all of our laws and privacy of the in-

dividual, but also feel, it would appear, they think they can judge us.

They do, at least some I have come in contact with, give the appearance of being malevolent. War is not unique to them. It is prevalent within their own environs. A form of paranoia appears to be rampant.

Realize - there is more than one group - one could classify them as good and bad.

Q. Besides Zeta Reticulae, from what other specific areas of the Universe do these alien lifeforms come from?

A. That would be a guess on my part - Pleiades seems to play a role - I would suspect Antares - One could wildly speculate within out Solar System, looking back 100,000 years or so. I do believe, not unlike ourselves, they are using the Moon as a "stepping stone". So in a precise way it is up for "grabs", but likely many other solar systems.

[This seems to be incredible unsolicited and unexpected corroboration for a series of UFO contacts going on in Brazil, where green-skinned UFOnauts are abducting a young black man from Mirassol and taking him repeatedly to another solid planetary body in about 20 minutes of our time, where he sees terrain and sky, the geometry of which could be almost no other than our Moon. There are several different race-types involved, including blond humans. Details are fully reported in a new volume just released titled UFO ABDUCTION AT MIRASSOL by Walter Buhler and his associates.]

Q. Are the different alien cultures allied in a kind of cosmic federation or are they divided into good and bad factions concerning Planet Earth?

A. They "claim" an allegiance - some do - how much they respect it, I do not know. Some call it "The Network". There is as I said, a good and a bad. There appears, if one divides it into levels, malevolence vs benevolence - that all is quite deliberate - it would be low, medium, high - and very high, such as God-like. They are not Gods however. They bleed - and they too die. Not unique - they are not Gods or "mentors" ect. Not here to solve our problems!

[Here is another one of those strange corroborations that pop up from nowhere. The dimunitive UFOnauts who told Bill Herrmann in Charleston that they came from a place we called Reticulum, not only generally fit the description given by Bennewitz, but the repeatedly referred to their "Network" with whom the constantly maintained communication, and which coordinated all their activities. A 416 page detailed report was published as UFO CONTACT FROM RETICULUM, BY Stevens and Herrmann.]

Q. Are the alien cultures able to fully control certain Earth humans by using their mind control beams only, or must the nerve-modifying metallic implants be used (implanted during abductions).

A. I do not believe - based upon personal observation, knowing generally how to recognize an implant and having proven, I believe, before anyone else that they do exist (wires, etc.), by x-ray - that influence by direct robotic command cannot be exerted, causing action by anger, impulse, going to some place at a certain time - probably they can, with a beam, cause this in anyone... causing of uprisings -- yes.

The higher one goes up the various levels, the greater the capability. The very high apparently respect the mind and do not attempt to manipulate or play with it. They can implant constructive ideas I am certain - but it is up to the individual to act upon it.

Implants are made during abductions. It requires about one hour to perform the operation.

They, the lower ones, are, I am certain, now making direct entries into homes and implementing control and implants. Throretically, it makes sense.

Q. What specific alien culture made an agreement with the United States government?

A. I am told it was the EBANS. Remember - I said I was told. I haven't personally proven it to myself.

Q. With what branch or faction of the United States government did they make an agreement?

A. The agreements - i.e. the initial ones were made by Air Force personnel. I am not certain a Presidential (sealed) agreement was ever made.

Q. Is this agreement mutual or is the alien culture in control?

A. Whether anyone will directly admit it - I would say - knowing the alien ways from direct confrontation over 8 years; that the Alien is in control. I do not believe they respect any agreement.

Q. What specific activity goes on in their underground base(s)?

A. To tell you specifically what goes on, I would be "fortune telling".

a. Obviously implants.
b. DNA and embryo experiments.
c. Some humans are apparently held prisoner there.
d. Ship's recharging, repair and construction.
e. Mission launching every day and night.
f. Processing of feeding formulae and cattle parts, human ovum, etc.
g. Our own liaison directly with one group.

Q. Why was not a different type of propulsion system used, other than plutonium nuclear power, in the mutually designed flying craft?

A. I believe that the alien was not about to give us their most advanced charge ships. It just is not their way. They also use atom-

ic powered ships and are still flying them.

Q. (See enclosed two photographs and two photocopies of the German Project Saucer) Is this program still going on under Earth human control, or has it been taken over by an alien culture?
A. I think it is safe to say neither, Re: German Saucers. The Germans, Nazi, etc., have nothing to do with this. The circulated stories are for all intents and purposes BS. Throw it out - makes a good story for someone trying to relate psychologically perhaps but does not apply in any way.

Well that's it. The program is dead serious. It is on-going. The results, in time, could be deadly.
Best regards.

Paul

Schults followed that up with another list of questions on 17 December and got an answer 10 days later, as follows:

Q. Have the alien lifeforms always carried on their present activity in man's past history, or is this a consequence of man's technological advancement?
A. Man's technological advancement had something to do with it, but represents a small part of the overall intent. To my knowledge, they have been in and out for time infinitum. Rumor has it that they "created" us - something about a culture called EBANS. Know anything about this?

Q. Where else in the United States are there underground/undersea UFO bases besides the one near Dulce, New Mexico?
A. I am only positively aware of the one in New Mexico - this I can prove - the others I do not know.

Q. In what other countries are there underground/undersea bases?
A. Same answer as above.

Q. What actually happened to the German Flying Disc Program, or was it just a government propaganda ploy?
A. Know nothing but rumors of this...

Q. Do you plan to write a book on your findings?
A. The manuscript is nearly finished and is being edited.

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

William "Bill" Steinman was born in Los Angeles, California on July 11, 1943. He was raised in and attended schools in the city of Downey, California, home of the Rockwell Space Division.

He attended, but did not graduate from, Cerritos State College in Norwalk, California, majoring in philosophy, with Psychology as a minor.

Bill served two years with the United States Army, stationed at the Defense Intelligence Language Institute, West Coast Division, at Monterey, California, between 1965 and 1967, with a Secret clearance.

He has worked in Quality Assurance and Analysis in the Aerospace Industry for over fourteen years, specializing in high strength, light weight metallurgical designs.

He is a family man, with a very beautiful wife, Sheila, two beautiful daughters, and two very active grandsons. He is a very religious person and a leader in his church.

Bill became interested in the UFO phenomenon after reading Scully's book, BEHIND THE FLYING SAUCERS, in 1981. He made up his mind, "If there is something to this Flying Saucer phenomenon, then the public has a right to know."

oOo

STOP PRESS

After the master pages for this book had gone to press, new items of information came to light that we felt should be included in this volume at this time.

The first is the sudden and unexpected death of one of our important witnesses in the development of this case, Dr. Robert I. Sarbacher, the man interviewed in the Canadian Embassy by Wilburt B. Smith of Canada, which resulted in the joint Canadian-American flying saucer design project being set up at the A.V. Roe Company in Canada in the early 1950s.

Dr. Sarbacher was the author of the letter he sent to Mr. William Steinman, dated November 29, 1983, in which he confirmed his meeting with Wilburt Smith at the Canadian embassy, confirmed the existence of the crashed saucers recovered by the U.S. Military, and confirmed the names of some of the American scientists involved in the recovery and analysis projects.

The Sarbacher letter was shared with an acquaintence who allowed it to get out of control, and it was widely quoted in the English FLYING SAUCER REVIEW, JUST CAUSE, The MUFON JOURNAL, OMNI Magazine, and a number of smaller private UFO publications.

Dr. Sarbacher was no inconspicuous scientist. He was a consultant to the Defense Research and Development Board during the time the crashed saucers were recovered. He was educated at Johns Hopkins, Harvard, and Princeton Universities. *Research Accrediting at Military Establishments, Hyper and Ultra-High Frequency Engineering,* and the *Encyclopedia Dictionary of Electronics and Engineering* were among his best authored works, the latter book being considered a fundamental contribution to science. He has been dean of the Graduate School of the Georgia Institute of Technology, and was a consultant to the Oak Ridge Institute for Nuclear Studies, the Navy, and the Department of Defense. Besides that, he has held a number of corporate directorships.

Dr. Sarbacher died 26 July 1986, as others were seeking him out for interviews on the contents of his letter to Steinman!

The second is a four page release prepared by Steinman in 1984, in which he identifies a few more of the personalities he has interviewed in his investigation of this case. In this release he also gives Alice Scully's description of the photographs she saw of the crashed saucer on the ground and the bodies of the small occupants lying on a slope next to it.

Another document just turned up by Steinman is on its way and will also be added. [Publisher]

AZTEC, NEW MEXICO REVISITED

William S. Steinman

At the present time, I am completely submerged into the very controversial Aztec, New Mexico Flying Saucer crash-landing and its subsequent military recovery in April of 1948. I have spent one solid year of indepth investigation and research into this so-called "Grand Hoax" of Ufology. With five solid months of well planned investigative preparation, I visited the Aztec, New Mexico area, in order to, once and for all, get to the bottom of this whole affair. Regardless of what J.P.Cahn, Jim Moseley, "Mike" McClellan, and Bill Moore says negatively about this alleged incident, I came up with some very positive results.

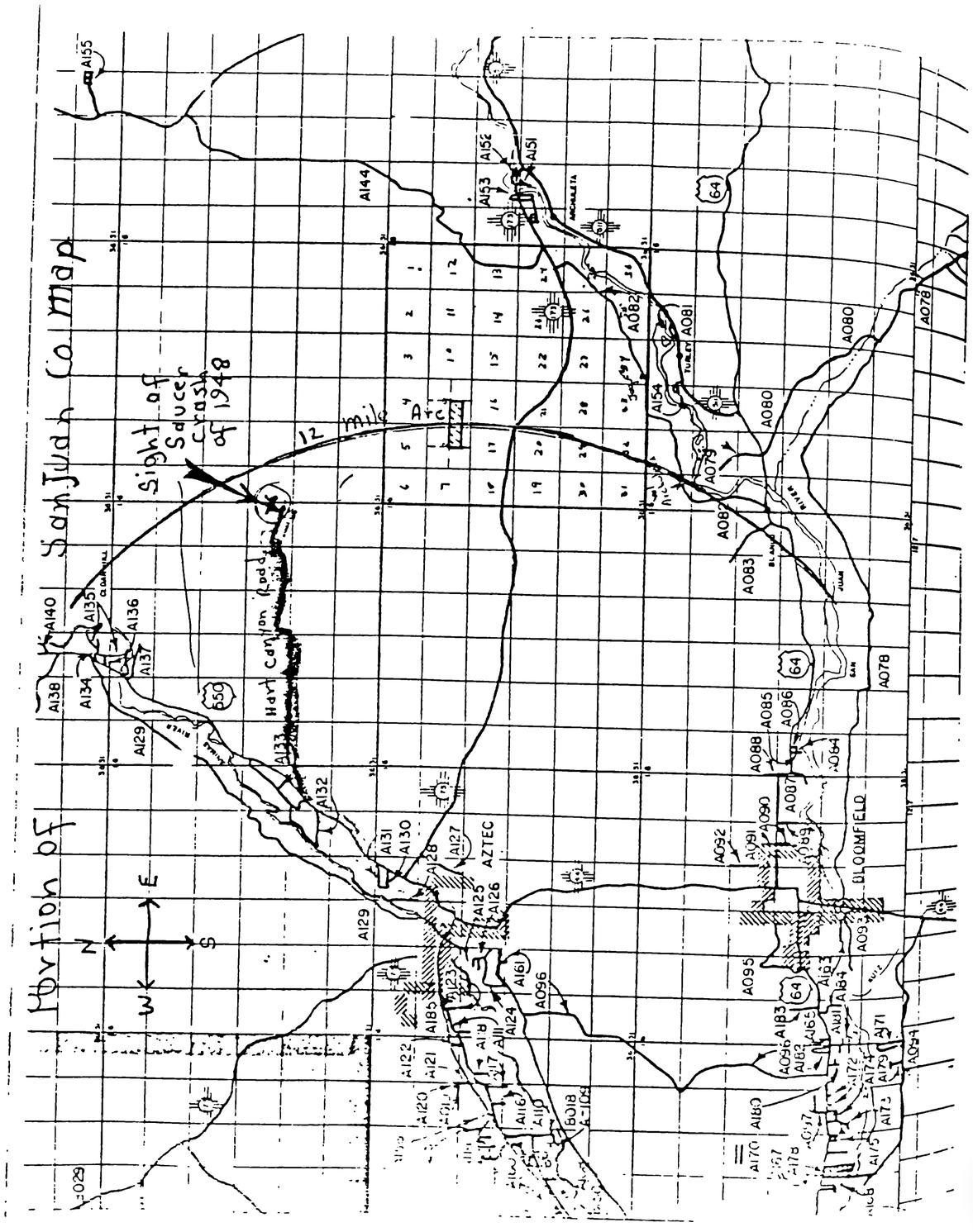
Four days were spent (July 6-9, 1982) in the Aztec area, interviewing persons, going through county records, searching police files, reviewing the local newspaper's morgue, taking photographs, and culminating with a visit to what four of the old timers say is the Flying Saucer crash-site.

This alleged crash-site is exactly the same as Frank Scully described it in his controversial book entitled, Behind The Flying Saucers, by Holt and company, 1950 (see attached parallel comparsion sheet). It is situated in a rugged rocky-plateau territory, 12 miles north-east of Aztec, New Mexico, on a cattle ranch. There is still evidence of something huge and heavy sliding into a landing at this alleged crash-site, in the form of charred and chipped or shaved rocks in a confined area; old broken and crushed cedar-pine trees in this same confined area; residue of some metal cutting and welding going on in the form of bracing, fragments, old rusty gages; and last but not least, a 4' x 6' x 2' solid concrete block sitting to the immediate eastern edge of this site (could be some sort of landmark for future government reference). I collected samples of charred rocks, rusty compression gage, and scrap metal (not analysed as of yet). The complete top of this high and rocky plateau, on which this alleged incident happened, is surrounded by a barbed wire fence and 'no trespassing' and 'danger' signs posted all around the immediate area.

I spoke with the 1948 owner of the ranch, upon which this Flying Saucer allegedly crash-landed. He is 84 years old, half blind, and hard of hearing. He refused to talk about the incident and acted very belligerent towards me as I asked questions pertaining to the incident. His daughter-in-law says that he would like to live the rest of his life in peace. I sensed that this Mr. H.D. must have been intimidated by military intelligence during the time of the incident, and an impression was left on his mind which remains today.

- 1 -

Mr. H.D. owned the site of the crash landing when the flying disc came down. That part of the H.D. ranch was transferred to the United States Department of Interior after the recovery and it was sealed off with a fence and was posted for no trespassing.



William S. Steinman's first map of the UFO crash site 12 miles NE of Aztec

During the course of this investigation, both before and after the Aztec tour, I have corresponded with such persons as J.P.Cahn, Major General (Rtd.) Donald Leander Putt, Brigadier General (Rtd.) William M. Garland, General (Rtd.) Harold E.Watson, Alice P.Scully (Frank Scully's widow), William L.Moore, James Moseley, Colonel (Rtd.) J.D.R. (the head of the Saucer Recovery Squadron), T.T.B. (a scientist at the crash-site in 1948), Leonard H. Stringfield, Robert Spencer Carr, etc.

Alice P.Scully has a lot of positive input in the form of Frank's research files, rememberances of conversations with scientists he interviewed, and follow-up letters from military personnel to Frank Scully, after they retired. Alice remembers seeing a strip of small snap-shot caliper, contact prints of the saucer on the ground and the small humanoid beings laying on a hill side next to the downed saucer. Alice and I struck up quite a close friendship.

I now have in my possession, a declassified document from the Air Force Office of Special Investigation from 1952. This document is a complete file on two men who claim that they saw the "Scully saucer, with the broken porthole, disassembled in the Radiation Laboratory at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base in 1950. The document climaxes with this conclusion: 'There appears to be a security leak in the Flying Saucer Program.' "

I can go on and on relating my ever increasing pile of evidence, pointing to the fact that a Flying Saucer did indeed crash-land near Aztec, New Mexico in around April of 1948. My research continues to go on, penetrating deeper and deeper into that dark curtain of secrecy that divides the public from the "Nuts and Bolts" hardcore evidence of the reality of UFOs.

I am of the opinion that Project Grudge and Project Bluebook along with the Condon Committee, were just diversionary measures to keep the public sidetracked away from anyone, like Scully, who points to the real truth pertaining to the physical evidence in the form of crashed and recovered saucers in government hands.

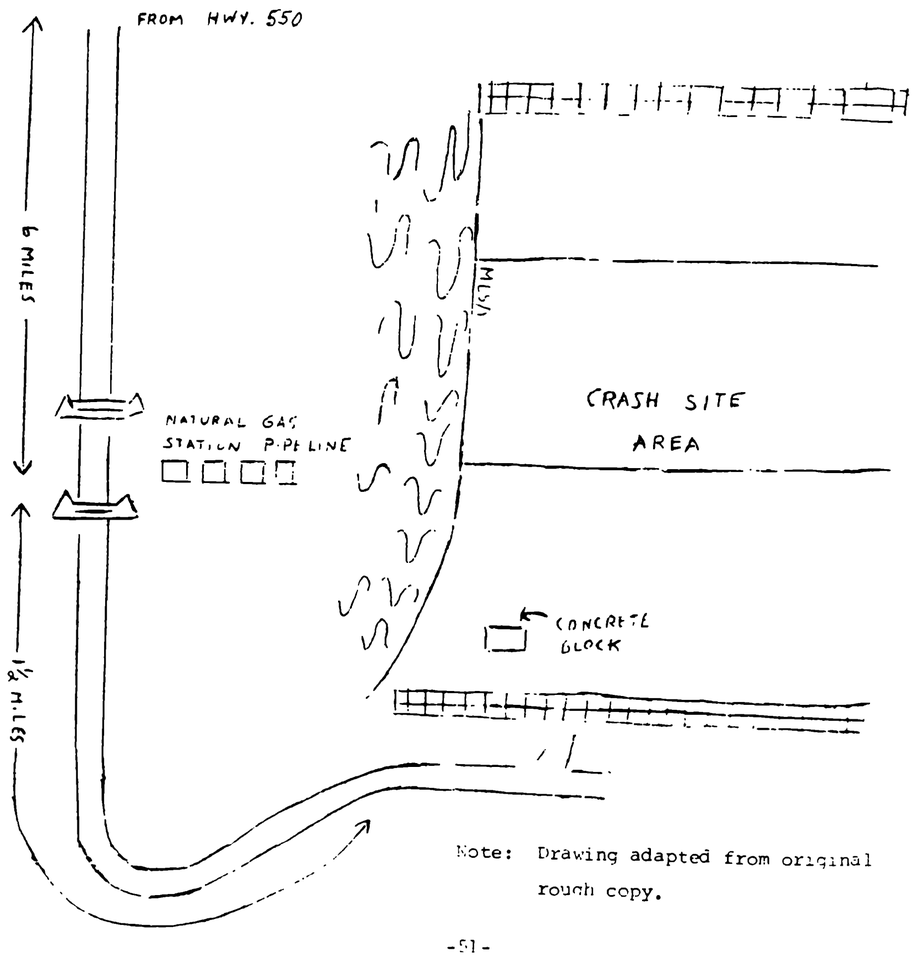
Striking parallel between Crash-Site location in Scully' book, and that shown to me.

Crash-Site location as recorded by Scully	Crash-Site location as shown to me
1. The Flying Saucer was found on a ranch (page 20, Scully' book)	1. This location is on the C and H land and cattle Co. ranch
2. 12 miles from Aztec	2. 12 miles from Aztec

Alice P. Scully confirms Frank Scully's interviews with scientists and personnel involved and describes the photographs of the downed saucer on the ground and the bodies of the small human-like beings laid out on the ground near it. These were small candid camera shots. Steinman made color photographs of the crash landing site while he was there.

3. It was on a very rocky, high plateau territory. (Page 128, Scully' book)	3. On top of a very and high plateau - in plateau territory.
4. East of Aztec (Page 128, Scully' book)	4. Actually north-east of Aztec. (More east than north.)

Note: The actual crash-site is located in what is known locally as Hart Canyon.



Note: Drawing adapted from original rough copy.

-51-

Steinman carefully pinpoints the actual landing spot for any future investigators seeking to pursue this investigation a little farther.

When the document arrived, it turned out to be another copy of the TOP SECRET (downgraded to UNCLASSIFIED) paper we reproduced on page 572 of this report, but this time we received the cover and the preceeding page of that greater document, which describes the highly classified "Project Aquarius" as a super secret research project especially compartmented for security and accessible to MJ-12 members only. A number of enclosures was also indicated.

In addition to that, another recently obtained document is being added to this record. This document clearly identifies the members of the MJ-12 group in their correct numerical order. Each one was known outside of the group by only his code identification. For example, the preparer of this report was MJ-1, Admiral Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter, the briefing officer for this meeting. This document was prepared in only one copy. It was marked TOP SECRET/ULTRA, EYES ONLY, meaning that no copies could be made and no notes could be taken on it.

This document confirms the report of the paper shown to Lee M. Graham as reported at the end of Chapter VIII under the heading "MJ-12 IDENTIFIED". That paper was also a TOP SECRET document. It was dated September 18, 1947 and consisted of 9 pages. It was reportedly signed by President Truman himself and was also marked TOP SECRET and EYES ONLY. Now we know that a similar document also existed.

This MJ-12 document was also accompanied by a copy of a memmo written by Robert Cutler to General Nathan F. Twining, informing him that the "MJ-12 Special Studies Project" update would be held on July 16, 1954, in the Whitehouse, and his presence was requested.

As mentioned, each member of the MJ-12 Group was assigned a code identification. They were as follows and were listed in this order in this highly classified paper:

MJ- 1 was Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
MJ- 2 was Dr. Vannevar Bush
MJ- 3 was Secy. James V. Forrestal*
MJ- 4 was Gen. Nathan F. Twining
MJ- 5 was Gen Hoyt S. Vandenberg
MJ- 6 was Dr. Detlev W. Bronk
MJ- 7 was Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
MJ- 8 was Mr. Sidney W. Sowers
MJ- 9 was Mr. Gordon Gray
MJ-10 was Dr. Donald H. Menzel
MJ-11 was Gen. Robert M. Montague
MJ-12 was Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

Again, because of the poor illegibility of the documents received, we shall transcribe them as well as showing the copies we now have in our posession. We may now see that the MJ-12 Group was officially

established by Special Classified Executive Order of President Truman on 24 September 1947, after the saucer crash/recovery at Roswell and before the crash/recovery at Aztec, which certainly accounts for the improved efficiency in handling the Aztec operation, obviously the result of extensive planning in case the Roswell incident ever happened again, which it did, more than once after that.

The reference to a secret recovery operation begun on 7 July 1947 pertains to the saucer recovery near Roswell and the San Augustin flat near Magdalena, New Mexico, because that is the day Gen. Nathan F. Twining was at Kirtland Complex viewing the remains of the Magdalena recovery and the little bodies found aboard. He went to Roswell after that to view some of the remains there, picked up some residue, and went back to Air Material Command Headquarters at Dayton, Ohio by way of Washington, where he met with other members of the Group that would become MJ-12. This was the initial founding membership. The members of the group changed over time but it has remained a super secret group up to today.

Thus it is now possible to see that MJ12 officially existed as early as 18 Septmeber 1947, continued to exist and held update meetings up through 16 July 1954, even holding them in the Whitehouse, and was still in existence as late as 17 November 1980 according to another SECRET document mentioning Project Aquarius and access to it being restricted to MJ12. See the document reporduced as Exhibit 4 to chapter VII, a cleaner copy of which is also reproduced here.

Please note that the Project Aquarius document introduces a new and previous unknown official acronym, IAC for Identified Alien Craft, as early as the establishment of Project Aquarius. Could we have overlooked something important in our search for UFO related documents?

With 14 volumes of data accumulated on the downed UFOs recovered up to 16 July 1954, the presumed date of this Executive Briefing, it is easy to see how a hundred or more pages could have been devoted to this aspect of the UFO problem in the missing 624 page Project Grudge/ Blue Book Report No. 13 of 1951-52. This was only shortly after the Air Force overt activity came to an end in September 1951 and was later reactivated as Project Blue Book, which became the public information outlet on UFOs to satisfy the questions being raised by the American people and to keep the whole thing apparently under control. Project Blue Book began in 1952.

A new search for official documents pertaining to the acronum IAC for Identified Alien Craft may prove more profitable in getting to the files on the crashed UFOs.

TOP SECRET

EXECUTIVE CORRESPONDENCE

EXECUTIVE BRIEFING

SUBJECT:

PROJECT AQUARIUS (TS)

(Symbol)

ATTENTION

THIS DOCUMENT WAS PREPARED BY MJ12. MJ12 IS SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ITS SUBJECT MATTER

DOCUMENT CONTROL RECORDED

(Seal)

CLASSIFIED BY MJ12 (illegible)
ASSISTANT EXECUTIVE OFFICER

TOP SECRET

PROJECT AQUARIUS

(TS/ORCON) (PROWORD: (censored)). Contains 14 volumes of documented information applicable thereto from the reports of the United States Investigation of Unidentified Objects (UFOs) or Identified Alien Crafts (IAC). The project was originally established (illegible) by order of President Eisenhower, under control of (censored) and (censored) in (year censored). Project's name was changed from Project (censored) to Project Aquarius and was to be funded by (censored) confidential funds (non-appropriated. The (two words illegible) (full line censored) Dec 1965 after Project Blue Book was closed. The purpose of the (illegible) was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and Intelligence information on all UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. (illegible) ...ted information has been used to advance the United States (illegible).

(TS/ORCON) The preceeding briefing is an historical account of the United States Government's investigation of Aerial Phenomenas, captured Alien Spacecraft, and of Contacts with Extraterrestrial Life Forms.

1. (TS/ORCON) (The rest of this paragraph is completely obliterated.)

[The text continued to page 2 (reproduced as page 572) repeated here.]

SUB PROJECTS UNDER PROJECT

2. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SIGMA: (PROWORD: (censored)). Oririginally established as part of Project (censored) in 1954. Became a separate project in 1976. Its mission was to establish communication with Aliens. This project met with positive success when in 1959, the United States established primitive communications with the Aliens. On April 25, 1964, a USAF Intelligence Officer, met two Aliens at a prearranged location in the desert of New Mexico. The contact lasted for approximately three hours. (censored half line), the Air Force officer managed to exchange basic information with the two Aliens (Atch 7). This project is continuing at an Air Force base in New Mexico. (OPR: (censored))

3. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT SNOWBIRD: (PROWORD: (censored)). Originally established in 1972. Tis mission was to test fly a recovered Alien aircraft. This project is continuing in Nevada. (censored)

4. (TS/ORCON) PROJECT (censored). Originally established in 1968. Its mission was to evaluate all UFO (censored) information pertaining to space technology. PROJECT POUNCE continues (censored).

TOP SECRET

EXECUTIVE CORRESPONDENCE

EXECUTIVE BRIEFING

SUBJECT:

PROJECT AQUARIUS (TS)

ATTENTION

THIS DOCUMENT WAS PREPARED BY MJ12. MJ12 IS SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR [illegible] MATTER

TOP SECRET

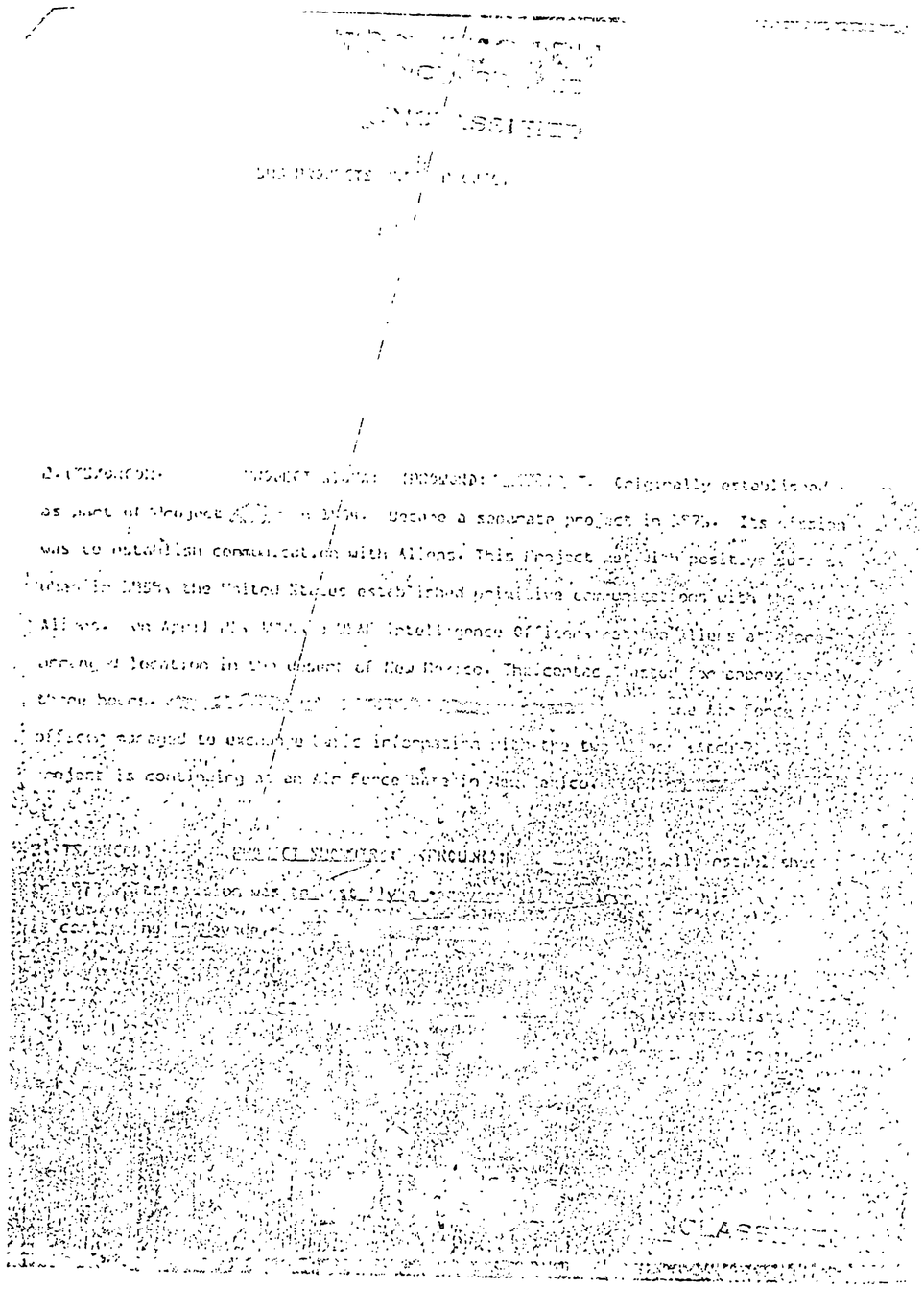
PROJECT AQUARIUS

TS SU(OR) (PROVOX) [redacted] contains 16 volumes of documented information [illegible] from the [illegible] United States Investigation of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFOs) and Extraterrestrial Alien Crafts (EAC). The project was originally established [illegible] by order of President Eisenhower, under control of [redacted]. In [redacted] the project's name was changed from Project [redacted] to Project [illegible]. The project was funded [illegible] confidential funds (non-appropriated) [illegible]

[redacted]

Dec 1954 after Project Blue Book was closed. The purpose of [illegible] collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence [illegible] UFO/EAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This [illegible] ted information has been used to advance the United States [illegible]

(TS/SU(OR)) The proceeding briefing is an historical account of [illegible] Government's investigation of Aerial Phenomena, Recovered [illegible] Contacts with Extraterrestrial Life Forms.



This formerly TOP SECRET document reveals the recovery and attempts to test fly a downed UFO in the hands of the United States Government, and identifies the project code name for the latest effort as SNOWBIRD. The test site is said to be in Nevada.

TOP SECRET/ULTRA

EYES ONLY

NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION

```
**************
* TOP SECRET *
**************
```

(censored) COPY ONE OF ONE.

BRIEFING DOCUMENT: OPERATION (censored)

PREPARED FOR (half line censored out here: (EYES ONLY)

(quarter line censored)

WARNING: This is a TOP SECRET - EYES ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. EYES ONLY ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing (censored) clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

```
**************
* TOP SECRET *
**************
```

TOP SECRET/ULTRA T52-EXEMPT (E)

EYES ONLY

EYES ONLY **001**

(censored)

COPY ONE OF ONE.

SUBJECT: OPERATION (censored) PRELIMINARY BRIEFING FOR (half line censored)

DOCUMENT PREPARED (censored)

BRIEFING OFFICER: Adm. ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER (MJ-1)

NOTE: This document has been prepared as a preliminary briefing only. It should be regarded as introductory to a full operations briefing intended to follow.

* * * * * *

OPERATION (censored) is a TOP SECRET Research and Development/ Intelligence operation responsible directly and only to the President of the United States, Operations of the project are carried out under control of the (quarter line censored) Group which was established by special classified executive order of President Truman on 24 September, 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary James Forrestal. (See attachment "A".) Members of the (censored) Group were designated as follows:

Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
Dr. Vannevar Bush
Secy. James V. Forrestal*
Gen. Nathan F. Twining
Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg
Dr. Detlev Bronk
Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
Mr. Sidney W. Sowers
Mr. Gordon Gray
Dr. Donald Menzel
Gen. Robert M. Montague
Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

*The death of Secretary Forrestal on 22 May, 1949, created a vacancy which remained unfilled until 01 August, 1950, upon which date Gen. Walter B. Smith was designated as permanent replacement.

(censored)

COPY ONE OF ONE.

On 24 June 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade Mountains in the State of Washington observed nine flying disc-shaped aircraft traveling in formation at a high rate of speed. Although this was not the first known sighting of such objects, it was the first to gain widespread attention in the public media. Hundreds of reports of sightings of similar objects followed. Many of these came from highly credible military and civilian sources. These reports resulted in independent efforts by several different elements of the military to ascertain the nature and purpose of these objects in the interests of national defense. A number of witnesses were interviewed and there were several unsuccessful attempts to utilize aircraft in efforts to pursue reported discs in flight. Public reaction bordered on near hysteria at times.

(Four and a half lines were obliterated in censoring this paragraph.)

On 07 July, 1947, a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage of this object for scientific study. (Twelve and a half lines of text were completely obliterated in censoring this paragraph. Those lines are believed to have made reference to the one downed UFO on the San Augustin Flats near Magdalena and the crash residue from an UFO found 75 miles northwest of Roswell, New Mexico, and the disposition of the residue and bodies of the occupants.)

****
* TOP SECRET *
****

TOP SECRET

NATIONAL SECURITY INFORMATION

[redacted]

[redacted]

COPY ONE OF ONE.

BRIEFING DOCUMENT, OPERATION [redacted]

PREPARED FOR [redacted])

[redacted]

WARNING! This is a [redacted] ONLY document containing compartmentalized information essential to the national security of the United States. [redacted] ACCESS to the material herein is strictly limited to those possessing [redacted] clearance level. Reproduction in any form or the taking of written or mechanically transcribed notes is strictly forbidden.

[redacted]

[redacted] T52-EXEMPT (B)

EYES ONLY [redacted]

001

[redacted]

[redacted]

COPY ONE OF ONE.

SUBJECT: OPERATION [redacted] PRELIMINARY BRIEFING FOR [redacted]

DOCUMENT PREPARED [redacted]

BRIEFING OFFICER: ADM. ROSCOE H. HILLENKOETTER (MJ-1)

NOTE: This document has been prepared as a preliminary briefing only. It should be regarded as introductory to a full operations briefing intended to follow.

* * * * * *

OPERATION [redacted] is a TOP SECRET Research and Development/Intelligence operation responsible directly and only to the President of the United States. Operations of the project are carried out under control of the [redacted] Group which was established by special classified executive order of President Truman on 24 September, 1947, upon recommendation by Dr. Vannevar Bush and Secretary James Forrestal. (See Attachment "A".) Members of the [redacted] Group were designated as follows:

Adm. Roscoe H. Hillenkoetter
Dr. Vannevar Bush
Secy. James V. Forrestal*
Gen. Nathan F. Twining
Gen. Hoyt S. Vandenberg
Dr. Detlev Bronk
Dr. Jerome Hunsaker
Mr. Sidney W. Souers
Mr. Gordon Gray
Dr. Donald Menzel
Gen. Robert M. Montague
Dr. Lloyd V. Berkner

The death of Secretary Forrestal on 22 May, 1949, created a vacancy which remained unfilled until 01 August, 1950, upon which date Gen. Walter B. Smith was designated as permanent replacement.

****

TOP SECRET [redacted]

[redacted] T52-EXEMPT (B)

TOP SECRET

EYES ONLY

[redacted]

[redacted]

COPY ONE OF ONE.

On 24 June, 1947, a civilian pilot flying over the Cascade Mountains in the State of Washington observed nine flying disc-shaped aircraft traveling in formation at a high rate of speed. Although this was not the first known sighting of such objects, it was the first to gain widespread attention in the public media. Hundreds of reports of sightings of similar objects followed. Many of these came from highly credible military and civilian sources. These reports resulted in independent efforts by several different elements of the military to ascertain the nature and purpose of these objects in the interests of national defense. A number of witnesses were interviewed and there were several unsuccessful attempts to utilize aircraft in efforts to pursue reported discs in flight. Public reaction bordered on near hysteria at times.

[redacted]

On 07 July, 1947, a secret operation was begun to assure recovery of the wreckage of this object for scientific study.

[redacted]

TOP SECRET

EYES ONLY

T52-EXEMPT (B)

SECRET

SECRET

17 NOV 1980

RTTEZYYW RUFLOJA9136
ZNY [redacted]
GI
SECRET FOR AFOSI ONLY
R 171130Z NOV 80
FM HQ AFOSI BOLLING AFB DC//IVOE
TO RUWTBA AFOSI DIST 17 KIRTLAND AFB NM//BID
INFO 7602 AINTELG FT BELVOIR VA//INSR
SECRET FOR AFOSI ONLY
REF: REQUEST FOR PHOTO IMAGERY INTERPRETATION YOUR MSG 292030Z OCT 80.
SUBJECT CASE NR: 8017D93-126 HQ CR 44
1. SUBJECT NEGATIVES/FILM WERE ANALYZED BY HQ IVT AND 7602 AINTELG/IT AND THE FOLLOWING RESULTS WERE FOUND:
A. NEGATIVE #1: DEPICTING C-5A AIRCRAFT ON APPROACH AND STREAKING UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN LOWER RIGHT PORTION OF FILM. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SIZE DIFFERENTIAL WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH SIZE OF AIRCRAFT. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE
B. NEGATIVE #2; DEPICTING CYLINDER SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN UPPER LEFT PORTION OF PHOTO. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. FILM SHOWED OBJECT TO BE CONSISTENT WITH FIELD DEPH AND CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT. BOLTON/REINFELD METHOD DID NOT REVEAL VISIBLE MARKINGS ON OBJECT.
C. NEGATIVE #3: DEPICTING IRREGULAR SHAPED UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT IN SEVEN FRAMES OF 8MM FILM. BECAUSE OF THE SIZE AND APPARENT SPEED OF OBJECT NO FURTHER CLASSIFICATION OR CONCLUSION COULD BE DRAWN. FILM SHOWN TO BE UNALTERED.
D. 34 INCHES OF 8MM FILM: DEPICTING APPARENT COLORED OBJECT MOVING IN FRONT OF STILL CAMERA. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. SPECTROGRAPHY REVEALED COLORED TO BE BASIC PRISM FEATURES. DEPTH ANALYSIS REVEALED OBJECT TO BE WITHIN 152M OF CAMERA. OBJECT WAS NOT CONSISTENT WITH RELATIVE SIZE OF FIXED OBJECTS OBSERVED FOR SEVERAL SECONDS IN FILM. CONCLUSION: INCONCLUSIVE.
E. ORIGINAL NEGATIVE DEPICTING UNIDENTIFIED OBJECT. FILM FOUND TO BE UNALTERED. BECAUSE OF A LACK OF FIXED OBJECTS IN THE FILM, NO DEPTH ANALYSIS COULD BE PERFORMED. BOLTON REINFELD METHOD REVEALED OBJECT TO BE SAUCER SHAPED, APPROXIMATE DIAMETER 37 FEET. OBJECT CONTAINED A TRILATERAL INSIGNIA ON THE LOWER PORTION OF OBJECT. CONCLUSION: LEGITIMATE NEGATIVE OF UNIDENTIFIED AERIAL OBJECT.
2. REF YOUR REQUEST FOR FURTHER INFORMATION REGARDING HQ CR 44, THE FOLLOWING IS PROVIDED: CAPT GRACE 7602 AINTELG, INS CONTACTED AND RELATED FOLLOWING: (S/WINTEL) USAF NO LONGER PUBLICLY ACTIVE IN UFO RESEARCH, HOWEVER USAF STILL HAS INTEREST IN ALL UFO SIGHTINGS OVER USAF INSTALLATION/TEST RANGES. SEVERAL OTHER GOVERNMENT AGENCIES, LEAD BY NASA, ACTIVELY INVESTIGATES LEGITIMATE SIGHTINGS THROUGH COVERT COVER. (S/WINTEL/FSA) ONE SUCH COVER IS UFO REPORTING CENTER, US COAST AND GEODETIC SURVEY, ROCKVILLE, MD 20852. NASA FILTERS RESULTS OF SIGHTINGS TO APPROPRIATE MILITARY DEPARTMENTS WITH INTEREST IN THAT PARTICULAR SIGHTING. THE OFFICIAL US GOVERNMENT POLICY AND RESULTS OF PROJECT AQUARIUS IS STILL CLASSIFIED TOP SECRET WITH NO DISSEMINATION OUTSIDE OFFICIAL INTELLIGENCE CHANNELS AND WITH RESTRICTED ACCESS TO "TU TALENT". CASE ON BERNEWITZ IS BEING MONITORED BY NASA INS, WHO [illegible] REQUEST ALL FUTURE EVIDENCE BE FORWARDED TO THEM THRU AFOSI, IVOE.
4. REF YOUR REQUEST FOR TECHNICAL ASSISTANCE. BECAUSE OF A CHANCE OF PUBLIC DISCLOSURE, NO KNOWLEDGEABLE PERSONNEL WITH SPA WILL BE PROVIDED. CONTINUE TO RECEIVE ASSISTANCE FROM INDIVIDUALS MENTIONED IN YOUR MESSAGE, MILLER/FUGATE. BECAUSE OF THE SENSITIVITY OF CASE, REQUEST THEY BE THOROUGHLY DEBRIEFED AT REGULAR INTERVALS.
BTS
HELP
DOWNGRADE 17NOV7020

SECRET

Diameter:	99.9 feet overall
Height:	6.0 feet overall
Cabin:	18.0 feet across
Cabin to Rim edge:	41.0 feet
Top of cabin:	Raised 45" above the level of the mean plane of the disc
Disc edge:	27" above the saucer base, slightly curved slope upper and lower surface of disc

UFO CRASH AT AZTEC

A Well Kept Secret

- Disc-shaped craft recovered relatively intact
- Sixteen small human-like bodies aboard
- Residue and bodies transported away by military men
- All evidence of crash and recovery destroyed
- Highest ranking Military and Scientists involved
- Craft disassembled and studied at secret site
- Bodies examined and autopsied, some preserved
- Projects established to duplicate technology
- Vast development programs launched
- Super-secret Intelligence within Intelligence
- Security lid clamped down tight
- Accidental leaks of information
- Efforts to plug the leaks not all successful
- Dis-information program and smear campaign begun
- More disabled UFOs come down
- Special forces set up to handle situation
- New facilities created to isolate project work

ISBN 0-934269-05-X